

the US are, on the other hand, quite strict and usually limit much of the immigration to these candidates.

However, the US does not have a welfare system so these immigrants will cost the society minimal if they lose their job. Secondly, the majority of immigrants accepted by most European countries are conservative Muslims with little or no education. This forms a destructive mix considering that they get full access to the welfare system.

Secondly, monocultural and highly developed countries such as Japan and South Korea prove that a well organised school system (see school systems for the future) will allow each country to develop enough professionals from their country without having to import from third world countries. The current trend of poaching highly educated foreign nationals is nothing more than a negative spiral which delays essential school reforms. Instead of accepting a dysfunctional school system by importing foreign nationals we intend to reform the system quite drastically. This will also involve copying Japanese and South Korean (old European) doctrines. These policies are actually our own as it is a blue print of the English system which was in effect in the 1950s.

On a personal level, considering the fact that others might see me as an anti-socialist elitist, considering the fact that I would like to see the massive European public sectors reduced drastically from current 40-70% down to 25%. However, this is not up to me but rather up to the future nationalist leadership of Europe. Furthermore, my loyalty to my nation and people surpasses any of my secondary or tertiary anti-socialist objectives. After all, we are fighting a war against internationalism, not against the European welfare state.

2.103 Democracy needs a Reformation

By Ohmyrus

Why should a welfare bum have the same one vote that a taxpayer has? Why should a drug pusher have the same one vote as a Mother Theresa? Why should a school dropout have the same one vote as a college professor?

The one man, one vote system gives everybody an equal say in how a country is to be run. But obviously, each citizen contributes unequally to the society. Some, like drug pushers, damage society. Others, like welfare bums, take resources from society paid for by more diligent members. Given the unequal contributions, why should everyone be given an equal right (one vote) to choose its leaders? That is the question that I have always asked myself.

Don't get me wrong, I do not want to destroy democracy. I think that despite all its faults, it is still the best form of government yet devised by man.

As Churchill once said, democracy is the worst form of government, except for all the rest. Yet, there are problems with it which if not addressed may result in the collapse of democracy. I wish to prolong its life by identifying its problems and proposing possible solutions before the problems cause a system failure.

This attitude may seem strange for, after the collapse of Communism, it appears that democracy has finally triumphed. (3) It appeared to many including writers like Francis Fukuyama that we have reached the end of History, meaning that we have reached the final stage in the evolution of human society with democracy as the best way to organise society.

In 1900, only a handful of countries were democracies, compared to 119 or 62 per cent of the world today. US President George Bush wants to promote democracy in the remaining places, confident of its appeal and justness. I am alone in the wilderness trying to sound a warning that we should not be complacent. We have been brought up to believe that each person has the right to one vote. Thus the thought that some citizens should receive more votes than others is repugnant to most of us.

Leaving aside the moral issue, let us instead analyze the economic and social consequences that flow from this.

Before we begin, let me point out that politicians act like entrepreneurs or businessmen. The only difference is that instead of earning money, they earn votes. The businessman sells a product or service in exchange for dollars. The politician sells himself for votes instead of money. Both will do a market survey of the population and craft strategies designed to appeal to the buyers or voters. To emphasise the similarity of businessmen and politicians, I will from now on refer to politicians as "votreprenuers" or use the two words interchangeably. As a result of the behaviour of votreprenuers, democracy has the following flaws:

1) Democracy produces welfare states

The first thing a votreprenuer will notice in his market survey is that income distribution does not follow a normal distribution. It is skewed to one side. There are, simply put, more poor people than rich people. What this means is that politicians can prosper at the ballot box by proposing redistributive policies. The result is the welfare state and high taxes.

Benjamin Franklin puts it very beautifully and succinctly. He said: 'Democracy is two wolves and a lamb voting on what to have for lunch.' (5)

The welfare state reduces the incentive to work and inhibits entrepreneurial risk-taking. On top of that, labour friendly laws in Europe make it difficult to fire workers, who already have very short working hours compared to Americans and Asians. In some parts of Europe, the debilitating results can be clearly seen. Unemployment in France and Germany is around 10 per cent. Of course, a votreprenuer would not tell the truth to his voters by saying, "Vote for me and you can be lazy because we will get the hardworking taxpayers to support you."

Instead, he would couch his sales speech in a manner that dulls their conscience and makes them feel entitled to use their vote to transfer money from somebody's wallet to their own. This creates a climate of entitlement and dependency which is debilitating. These entitlements help the middle class more than the poor because that is where most of the votes are. In the present system, the centre of gravity of the electorate is Mr Average and this produces mediocre government.

On top of this, dependency on a faceless government has social consequences. It has eroded the ancient relationship between parents and children. For countless generations, parents have depended on their children to provide for them in their old age.

Now they depend on the government. Since children are no longer pension funds as in the past and taxes being so high, people decide to have fewer of them. If you look at the birth rates of Europe and Japan, you will find that they are below replacement levels. Yet the young are still expected to provide for the old! This time the provision is indirect - through the government in the form of higher taxes and welfare payments to the old. As the population in modern democracies ages, and with lower birth rates, it means that a shrinking working population has to support the old.

Would it not be better to cut out the middleman? It would certainly shrink the government bureaucracy if each retired person depended on his children in his old age as in the past. It would give them greater incentive to have more children and to raise them well which would also be beneficial to marriages. It was reported in the Economist in 1988 that less than 1% of American poor consist of people who are married, finished high school and held a job for at least a year. (6) All it takes to stay above the poverty line a a little bit of effort to get an education, be faithful to your spouse and keep a job. In other words, all you need are the old fashioned virtues of diligence, discipline and fidelity to one's spouse.

Nowadays, men find it easy to abandon their wives and children because they know they won't starve. The state will take care of them. This could have contributed to unstable marriages.

At the same time, the votreprenuers also notice that people hate paying taxes. They want benefits from government but don't like contributing money. So to cater for this market, they will promise tax cuts. The results are budget deficits and soaring public debt.

If you look at the statistics, most of the OECD governments have huge budget deficits. (1) As a whole, the OECD is running a combined budget deficit amounting to a tad shy of 4 per cent of GDP. Much of it comes from the US which has a budget deficit of about 5 per cent of GDP.

Japan is even worse at more than 6 per cent of GDP. Some economists have been warning of economic collapse if something is not done. Sometimes, politicians would inflate the money supply to pay for their deficit spending, resulting in inflation. Other times, they would resort to government borrowing which results in higher interest rates. Should there be an economic crash resulting in massive unemployment or high inflation, confidence in democracy will plummet. Then people will be ready to put power in the hands of a dictator. That was one reason why Hitler got into power.

2) Democracy produces short-term thinking

The second thing votreprenuers notice is that they face elections once every four or five years. This means that they cannot afford to take a long term view of things. Politicians know that their time in office is limited. To stay in office, they come up with policies that are popular in the short run even though they know are disastrous in the long run. I am sure you have heard of the saying, "No pain, no gain."

Democracies are incapable of delivering short term pain for long term gain. They tend to do the opposite, ie, deliver short term gain at the expense of long term pain. The growing government debt in the US and other democracies is a good example of this. To satisfy this present generation of voters, politicians are making future generations pay the bill. The unborn of course cannot vote. The result of one man one vote is higher taxes, interest rates, inflation rates and government spending.

Part of the problem is that there is a misalignment between the personal interests of the politicians with that of the country as a whole. The votrepreneuers want to get elected by hook or by crook. Sometimes, the policies he promotes are damaging in the long term even though popular in the short term. Of course, eventually, the chickens will come home to roost some day, but he won't be in office by then!

If you ask me, I think the monarchies of the 19th century Europe were better macroeconomic managers than the democratically elected politicians of the 20th century. Statistics show that interest rates, taxes and inflation were on the whole lower. So was government debt as a share of the GDP. (2)

The reason is simple. The monarchs and nobles were confident of being in power for the rest of their lives and they wanted their sons to inherit the thrones of prosperous countries. So they tended to think more for the long term. It should also be added that most of the European monarchs of that era did not have absolute power and had to cater to popular opinion. If they provoke them too much, they will lose their heads - literally like Louis XVI.

This balance between royal prerogatives and popular pressure gave rise on the whole to better macroeconomic management. The former gave a long term perspective to decision making and the latter checked the power of the monarchs, preventing Saddam Hussein type leaders from emerging.

3) Democracy has a tendency to divide people

For votebuyers to win power, they must at least pretend to fight for the market segments of voters that they deem are sufficient to secure victory on election day. Some will fight for one ethnic group or the other. Others fight for different income groups. Some try to court the lower income vote by promising unemployment benefits while others fight for the higher income groups by promising tax cuts.

Still others court the elderly voters. Then there are the social issues. Some are conservative and religious while others are secular and liberal. Thus we see rich pitted against the poor, liberals against the conservatives and racial groups against each other. There is no incentive for a votebuyers to take an overall view for the good of the country as a whole. He is constrained by his need for re-election to satisfy his voting base that sent him to office. The people will develop a 'me first' mentality without thinking about the good of the country as a whole.

Antagonism between economic classes and different ethnic groups can be exploited and turned into votes for the votebuyers. Instead of cooling the passions of the people, they are more likely to fan them so as to pose as their champions.

Often these lead to riots. In France this year, there were two riots - one economic in nature and the other racial though there was some overlap. In the first riot, people were protesting a new French law making it easier for employers to fire young workers on probation.

The second riot was racial and religious in nature. Ethnic North Africa minorities who are Muslim rioted for many days. Race, language and religion divide people into groups. The presence of each element increases tension. Tensions are at their greatest if all three elements are different between two groups and lowest if only one is present between two different groups.

But whether the tension level is high or low, it needs to be managed.

But instead of managing tensions, votebuyers heighten them to win votes. Hitler won votes and power by unfairly blaming the Jews for Germany's problems. When dictator Tito was in power, Yugoslavia was in one piece with ethnic tensions well managed. But when democracy came to Yugoslavia, politicians posed as champions for their own ethnic groups by fanning grievances and demonising others. The result was a civil war.

Summing up, democracy suffers from three weaknesses - its penchant for redistributive policies, short-term thinking and ethnic discord. These weaknesses are already present in varying degrees in most mature democracies of the western world. At present, none are in danger of collapse. But as time goes by, the danger will grow.

In the case of America, there is a huge budget deficit that threatens to destabilise not only its economy but also the world economy, given America's share of the world GDP. Its growing minorities, both legal and illegal, have the potential to create discord if ethnic tensions are not properly managed.

But it is the Socialist countries like France -- with their combination of redistributive policies and ethnic tensions created by short-term thinking politicians -- that are in greatest danger of a collapse of democracy. France has a Muslim population amounting to 10 per cent of its total population. The Muslims are of a different race, speak a different language and have a different religion than the other Frenchmen.

This makes the problem more serious than, say, the ethnic tensions between blacks and white in America where the only difference is one of race. Also, France has an unemployment rate of 10 per cent, with many of the unemployed being Muslims. The recent riots may be the first shots of a civil war. The day may not be far off for a French version of Adolf Hitler as ethnic tensions increase.

I foresee that European Muslims will within in the next 20 years demand autonomous regions in cities where sharia law rules. This will provoke the "classical" Europeans who feel their way of life being threatened and there will be a backlash. The people will fall prey to racists groups who of course will promise to defend their way of life. While it took a long time for Europeans to learn to settle their differences peacefully through the ballot box, this important lesson is slowly being unlearned. The lesson learned from the Danish cartoon affair is that violence pays.

Most western governments caved in by issuing apologies or condemning the cartoons instead of defending free speech. Soon groups that oppose immigration will turn to violence too. If European democracies cannot manage their ethnic tensions, democracy will break down, ushering in dictatorial rule.

How then should democracy be reformed? We must build a system that balances popular demands with long term thinking. There must also be a system that matches the right to vote with the amount of contribution the voter makes to society. If this sounds elitist, then I am in good company.

The early founding fathers of America were elitist too, especially men like Alexander Hamilton. They restricted voting to those with property, who were then the educated part of the population and who probably paid most of the taxes. Being men of property, they had a stake in the country's long term future and could be relied on to take a longer term view. Even as late as 1824, only 5 per cent of adult Americans could vote in the Presidential elections. (4)

Don't get me wrong. I am not advocating restricting voting to rich people. But I do advocate striking a proper balance between competing needs. I have thought out some reforms which I believe will improve the situation.

Firstly, I propose that the Senate or Upper House be comprised of people that are elected for life and their personal interests be more closely aligned with that of the nation. Once made a Senator, he is no longer subjected to popular pressures that produce short term thinking. The Senator can only be removed if he commits a crime or is incapacitated. The House of Representatives will continue as before and its members be subjected to periodic elections.

The elected Senators should be paid in accordance to his 'market rate'. This effectively means he should be paid the income he has to forgo as a result of going into politics. Salaries will be adjusted for economic growth. Bonuses will be given if certain economic benchmarks (eg unemployment, inflation, GDP growth) are attained. These benchmarks

can be reviewed once every 10 years, say.

To further ensure long term thinking, his salary will continued to be paid into his estate for 10 years after his demise.

By making the Senate a life-time job, we ensure a balance between short term demands of the electorate and long term needs. We ensure a balance between the voters of today with the voters yet to be born. Our huge budget deficits and government debt is putting a burden on future generations who have no vote at present. It is unfair to saddle them with so much debt. Present voters are effectively taxing their children and grandchildren so that they can enjoy a profligate lifestyle.

The second proposal I have is that we make the vote transferable to other citizens. Each voter can buy or sell votes through an electronic marketplace for votes. The logic is like this. Votreprenuers are already buying votes with taxpayers' money by promising all sorts of government programs that will benefit this or that constituency. Why not allow the voters to do it directly without going through the middleman? Why can't voters buy votes when politicians are already doing that, in effect?

There will still be redistribution of income from the haves to the have-nots but without going through an often inefficient government bureaucracy. There will be tax savings from cutting out the middleman. This is what I think will happen in practice: The higher-income groups will end up with more votes since they have money to spend. But so will groups passionate about certain causes.

They will use the votes to curb government spending and lower taxes to benefit themselves. They will also balance the budget because they know it is unsustainable and eventually ruinous to their stock and bond portfolios.

But the have-nots will be compensated with cash. After some trial and error, a balance will be reached in which the losses from government entitlement programs will be approximately equal to the sales proceeds of their votes. Without welfare spending, welfare bums will have more incentive to look for jobs and improve their skills - even after selling their votes.

It is time to subject the electoral process to some sort of market discipline which my proposal will allow. The end result is that the balance of power tilts more towards the above average. These members of society who for usually good reasons are better educated, more successful and generate more GDP per head.

They also are people who are more talented, more diligent, more focused on the long term. Successful people also tend to have more stable marriages. Under the present system, people who are more disciplined, contribute more to the country and work harder are taxed more to help those more indolent, more irresponsible and contribute less.

Under the present system, votreprenuers have electoral incentives to market their services to another group of people - the old. Under the present system, retirees are supported by the state. In the US you have Social Security. This means that you no longer need your children to support you in your old age. The state will support you. In other words, you are relying on other people's children to support you.

But everybody has the same idea of relying on other people's children. Those who take the effort and money to raise good productive citizens are doing it for the benefit of others. They will be paying into Social Security and supporting some faceless strangers. The end result is that couples have fewer children and you end up with fewer working people to support retirees. This is happening not just in the US but also in other democracies.

It violates the millennium old practice of relying on our own offspring for our old age. It also violates a very good principle - you should be rewarded based on your own efforts. Relying on your own children for your old age may also have a beneficial effect on marriages as people have a financial incentive to maintain a harmonious household to raise their kids - since their own kids are their Social Security. People will think three times before they cheat on their spouses as this will endanger their marriages.

Under the present system, people who are very passionate with their issues and people who are apathetic on the issues have one vote each. Under my proposed changes, those who believe passionately in their issues be it the environment or abortion can pay for more votes.

People who are passionate on the issues tend to be better informed since they have done sufficient research and would vote more wisely than those who are apathetic on the whole electoral process. Even in an US Presidential election, usually less than 70% of eligible voters bother to vote. Those not interested might as well sell their vote to those who are interested. This proposal, I believe will shift the centre of gravity of the electorate to Mr Above Average, which should produce more intelligent government.

The third proposal is that the President's term of office be increased to a single term of eight years. This would free him from the need to seek re-election and permits him to think long term. Without worrying about re-election, it is in his self interest to ponder what history will say of him and this will result in better decision making.

To sum up, we should not become complacent about democracy's future. There are long festering and growing economic and ethnic problems which short term thinking votreprenuers cannot solve. With the rise of India and China (with their hardworking cheap labour), it is quite clear that the welfare state in Europe and to a lesser extent in America cannot be sustained.

The rising tide of Muslim immigrants in Europe who refuse to assimilate and adopt the culture of the host countries adds to the problems. A combination of economic hardships and ethnic tensions set the stage for the collapse of democracy and the emergence of another Strong Man, another Hitler perhaps. I am sure nobody wants to see that happen. We should fix the problems while there is still time. But I am not optimistic. To solve these problems requires long term solutions and invariably short term pain which democracies cannot deliver.

Sources:

1. http://www.budget.gov.au/2004-05/overview/html/overview_main-03.htm
2. See the book, "Democracy: The God that failed."
3. There is currently a challenge from radical Islamism, whose proponents want to organise human society based on Islam. This can cause horrendous bloodshed and must be taken seriously, but at the moment its supporters are confined to a minority of the Muslim population, albeit a large minority.
4. See the book, "The Future of Freedom".
5. <http://www.quotedb.com/quotes/1900>
6. See page 221 of the book, "The Politically Incorrect Guide to American History".

Comments: LoneStranger:

While I admire your fervour for prolonging a dying country, I think you have to accept the ultimate truth that it *is* a dying country. Like all things living, countries have a finite life span, and they too must cease to exist. In the case of America, the argument could easily be made that it ceased to exist in its intended form a long time ago. What we have now is an America that resembles its former self in appearance only, and even that is

stretching it.

The sad truth is that the people who today proudly call themselves Americans would run and hide from the level of freedom enjoyed by the earliest inhabitants of the states. We are so conditioned to accept what the founders would have abhorred that, much like Brooks in *The Shawshank Redemption*, we would rather kill ourselves than taste freedom.

Democracy, Republic, democracy, republic. It doesn't matter what name you give it or whether you capitalise the word. That is merely semantics. What matters is when the ball got rolling because the lives of nations are etched on a wheel. There is a point where they begin and a point where they end. Granted, those points are not always easily defined, particularly when it comes to the end. After all, no one enjoys celebrating the end of something loved. But the freedom enjoyed at the beginnings of this country will never be enjoyed again by its citizens. The wheel has started turning. The end will most likely be beyond any of our lifetimes, but it is coming.

Man enjoys all manner of rights. Governments are instituted to protect those rights. Unfortunately, all governments operate under the greedy guise of helpers when the wolves in sheeps' clothing (votreprenuers) are really about solidifying their own power. This is done through the usurpation of the peoples' rights.

All rights exist in the ether, and all belong to the people. When the people enter into a government, they voluntarily set aside a portion of those rights for the good of society. The trouble is not that the balance never stays the same. The trouble is that the flow of rights only happens from one side to the other. (I'll let you guess which direction that is and where they are being stockpiled right now.)

Ever read *The Firm*? In that story, the shady law firm throws money at new associates and gets them accustomed to the good life for a few years before they tell them the truth about the dishonest business dealings. That's how we've gotten hooked as well. We're comfortable with the way things are regardless of how much we kick and scream about the gov'mint, and the votreprenuers know this. They know they can continue to slowly chip away at our freedoms with our permission and in front of our very eyes as long as they allow us the comfort of the *illusion* of freedom.

It will continue this way because there cannot be a net gain in rights for us. We started with all of them. The best we can hope for, and the position you seem to take, is that we can reach a happy medium whereby we reach a steady state of no net loss. But governments are tricky by their very nature. As you point out, democracy thrives on short-term thinking. I'd refine that statement further to say that *government* thrives on short-term thinking. Government rewards the connivers and cheats, making it far unlikely that we can ever beat them at the game of who gets to keep the rights.

Therefore, we're faced with a dilemma. The government is a politically capitalist entity. And despite our best efforts, we cannot match its efficiency because we designed it to be ruthless in order to stave off all manner of external and internal attacks. Unfortunately, in our haste to craft an unbeatable system, we placed ourselves outside the wall. The citizens of America have reached the point where we no longer can control the behemoth.

That's why I believe you're off base with attempting to salvage the current system. It's like trying to put toothpaste back into the tube. What we're faced with, and what most people will probably never acknowledge because it threatens their illusion of America, is the realisation that we cannot turn back the rolling wheel. It will continue to roll, and the best we can hope for is to slow its acceleration toward death.

2.104 Future deportations of Muslims from Europe

"It's difficult to discuss deportation of Muslims openly in a society where it is not even allowed to discuss Islam..."

The reason why authors on the Eurabia related issues/Islamisation of Europe - Fjordman, Spencer, Ye'or, Bostom etc. aren't actively discussing deportation is because the method is considered too extreme (and thus would damage their reputational shields). This would undoubtedly undermine their work and probably disallowing them to publish any future books. However, the warning about Islam has been repeated for more than two decades and it is apparent that 40 more years of dialogue, without action, would have a devastating effect on Europe. If these authors are too scared to propagate a conservative revolution and armed resistance then other authors will have to.

Historical deportations from Europe

Greece - Muslim Cham Expulsion in 1944[3]

Following the conquest of Greece by Nazi Germany, the Italians, whose zone of occupation included Epirus, recruited a large number of Muslim Cham citizens to assist them. During the occupation, a significant number of Muslim Chams were responsible for atrocities against ethnic Greeks, supporting the realisation of a Greater Albania.

Cham Muslims alongside the Wehrmacht (NS Germany) also played a key role in the Holocaust in Greece, rounding up 2000 Greek Jews and sending them to Auschwitz and Birkenau.

After WW2, 25 000 Muslim Albanian Chams were deported from Greece (Chameria). These people were descendants of Cham "beys" (Muslim feudal lords under the Islamic Ottoman Empire) who had earlier confiscated much land from their non-Muslim subjects.

Deportation of Muslims from Israel

According to Israeli Professor Martin Van Crevel at the Hebrew University in Jerusalem and military historian:

"The Palestinians should all be deported. The people who strive for this (the Israeli government) are waiting only for the right man and the right time. Two years ago, only 7 or 8 per cent of Israelis were of the opinion that this would be the best solution, two months ago it was 33 per cent, and now, according to a Gallup poll, the figure is 44 percent."

Crevel said he was sure that Israeli Prime Minister Ariel Sharon wanted to deport the Palestinians.

"I think it's quite possible that he wants to do that. He wants to escalate

the conflict. He knows that nothing else we do will succeed."

Asked if he was worried about Israel becoming a rogue state if it carried out a genocidal deportation against Palestinians, Creveld quoted former Israeli Defence Minister Moshe Dayan who said "Israel must be like a mad dog, too dangerous to bother."

Creveld argued that Israel wouldn't care much about becoming a rogue state.

"Our armed forces are not the thirtieth strongest in the world, but rather the second or third. We have the capability to take the world down with us. And I can assure you that this will happen before Israel goes under."

Source:

<http://www.sweetliberty.org/issues/israel/destroycaps.html>

Deportation as the only alternative (Kosovo, Israel illustration)

A state that is much interested in the Kosovo precedent and history is Israel. Up to 1987, Tel-Aviv controlled the situation in the West Bank and Gaza, having being victorious in five consecutive wars against its Arab neighbours. The start of the first Intifada, the population explosion of the Muslim Arabs, the dramatic appearance of international Jihad, and the relative decline of the Western (European) support to Israel poses a strategic-survival dilemma to the Israeli policy makers:

Should they try to push towards a conciliation approach towards the Palestinians and decide for a low key strategy against them; or to oppose all calls for bargain and form a strategy of a total war? That was the same dilemma the Serbians reached in the early '90's. They first used tactic number one and it failed. The second option was barely begun to be implemented in late 1998 and would have yielded total success had it not been for the NATO air campaign in 1999. Note however that Kosovo is a province of the Serbian state therefore in contrast with the Israelis the Serbians are not in fear of "Being driven to the sea". One certain conclusion is that countries such as Israel will invest considerable intellectual capacity in making concrete analysis based on Kosovo's recent history.

Kosovo marks the first definite victory of European Islam since the occupation of the island of Crete by the Ottomans in 1669. The difference was that then all the major European powers fought in unity.

Historical examples of deportation:

1. Population transfer (deportations) in the Soviet Union[1]

Population transfer in the Soviet Union may be classified into the following broad categories: deportations of "anti-Soviet" categories of population, often classified as "enemies of workers", deportations of nationalities, labour force transfer, and organised migrations in opposite directions to fill the ethnically cleansed territories. In most cases their destinations were under-populated remote areas, see involuntary settlements in the Soviet Union. This includes deportations to the Soviet Union of non-Soviet citizens from countries outside the USSR.

Date of transfer	Targeted group	Approximate numbers	Place of initial residence	Transfer destination	Stated reasons for transfer
April 1920	Cossacks, Terek Cossacks	45,000	North Caucasus	Ukrainian SSR, northern Russian SFSR	"Decossackisation", stopping Russian colonisation of North Caucasus
1921	Cossacks, Semirechye Cossacks		Semirechye	Extreme North, concentration camps	"Decossackisation", stopping Russian colonisation of Turkestan
September 1922	"Socially dangerous elements"	18,000	Western border regions of Ukraine and Belarus	Western Siberia, Far East	Social threat
1930–1936	Kulaks	2,323,000	"Regions of total collectivisation", most of Russia, Ukraine, other regions	Northern Russian SFSR, Ural, Siberia, North Caucasus, Kazakh ASSR, Kyrgyz ASSR	Collectivisation
November–December 1932	Peasants	45,000	Krasnodar Krai (Russia)	Northern Russia	Sabotage
1933	Nomadic Kazakhs	200,000	Kazakh SSR	China, Mongolia, Iran, Afghanistan, Turkey	
February–May 1935	Ingrian Finns	30,000	Leningrad Oblast (Russia)	Vologda Oblast, Western Siberia, Kazakh SSR, Tajik SSR	
February–March 1935	Germans, Poles	412,000	Central and western Ukrainian SSR	Eastern Ukrainian SSR	
May 1935	Germans, Poles	45,000	Border regions of Ukrainian SSR	Kazakh SSR	
July 1937	Kurds	2,000	Border regions of Georgian SSR, Azerbaijan SSR, Armenian SSR, Turkmenian SSR, Uzbek SSR, and Tajik SSR	Kazakh SSR, Kyrgyz SSR	
September–October 1937	Koreans	172,000	Far East	Northern Kazakh SSR, Uzbek SSR	
September–October 1937	Chinese, Harbin Russians	9,000	Southern Far East	Kazakh SSR, Uzbek SSR	
1938	Persian Jews	6,000	Mary Province (Turkmen SSR)	Deserted areas of northern Turkmen SSR	
January 1938	Azeris, Persians, Kurds, Assyrians	n/a	Azerbaijan SSR	Kazakh SSR	Iranian citizenship
February–June 1940	Poles (including refugees from Poland)	276,000	Western Ukrainian SSR, western Byelorussian SSR	Northern Russian SFSR, Ural, Siberia, Kazakh SSR, Uzbek SSR	
July 1940	"Foreigners" / "Other ethnicities"	n/a	Murmansk Oblast (Russia)	Karelo-Finnish SSR and Altai Krai (Russia)	

May–June 1941	"Counter-revolutionaries and nationalists"	107,000	Ukrainian SSR, Byelorussian SSR, Moldavian SSR, Estonian SSR, Latvian SSR, Lithuanian SSR	Siberia, Kirov (Russian SFSR), Komi (Russian SFSR), Kazakh SSR	
September 1941 – March 1942	Germans	More than 780,000	Povolzhye, the Caucasus, Crimea, Ukraine, Moscow, central Russia	Kazakhstan, Siberia	
September 1941	Ingrian Finns, Germans	91,000	Leningrad Oblast (Russia)	Kazakhstan, Siberia, Astrakhan Oblast (Russia), Far East	
1942	Ingrian Finns	9,000	Leningrad Oblast (Russia)	Eastern Siberia, Far East	
April 1942	Greeks, Romanians, etc.	n/a	Crimea, North Caucasus	n/a	
June 1942	Germans, Romanians, Crimean Tatars, Greeks with foreign citizenship	n/a	Krasnodar Krai (Russia)	n/a	
August 1943	Karachais	70,500	Karachay-Cherkessia	Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan, other	Banditism, other
December 1943	Kalmyks	93,000	Kalmykia	Kazakhstan, Siberia	
February 1944	Chechens, Ingushes, Balkars	522,000	North Caucasus	Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan	1940-1944 insurgency in Chechnya
February 1944	Kalmyks	3,000	Rostov Oblast (Russia)	Siberia	
March 1944	Kurds, Azeris	3,000	Tbilisi (Georgia)	Southern Georgia	
May 1944	Balkars	100	Northern Georgia	Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan	
May 1944	Crimean Tatars	1,000,000	Crimea	Uzbekistan	
May–June 1944	Greeks, Bulgarians, Armenians, Turks	42,000	Crimea	Uzbekistan (?)	
May–July 1944	Kalmyks	26,000	Northeastern regions	Central Russia, Ukraine	
June 1944	Kalmyks	1,000	Volgograd Oblast (Russia)	Sverdlovsk Oblast (Russia)	
June 1944	Kabardins	2,000	Kabardino-Balkaria	Southern Kazakhstan	Collaboration with the Nazis
July 1944	Russian True Orthodox Church adherers	1,000	Central Russia	Siberia	

August–September 1944	Poles	30,000	Ural, Siberia, Kazakhstan	Ukraine, European Russia	
November 1944	Meskhethian Turks, Kurds, Hamshenis, Karapapaks	92,000	Southwestern Georgia	Uzbekistan, Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan	
November 1944	Lazes and other inhabitants of the border zone	1,000	Ajaria (Georgia)	Uzbekistan, Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan	
December 1944	Members of the Volksdeutsche families	1,000	Mineralnye Vody (Russia)	Siberia (according to other sources Tajikistan)	Collaboration with the Nazis
January 1945	"Traitors and collaborators"	2,000	Mineralnye Vody (Russia)	Tajikistan	Collaboration with the Nazis
May 1948	Kulaks	49,000	Lithuania	Eastern Siberia	Banditism
June 1948	Greeks, Armenians	58,000	The Black Sea coast of Russia	Southern Kazakhstan	For Armenians: membership in the nationalist Dashnaksutiun Party
June 1948	"Spongers" ("тунеядцы")	16,000	n/a	n/a	"Social parasitism"
October 1948	Kulaks	1,000	Izmail Oblast (Ukraine)	Western Siberia	
March 1949	Kulaks	94,000	Latvia, Lithuania, Estonia	Siberia, Far East	Banditism
May–June 1949	Armenians, Turks, Greeks	n/a	The Black Sea coast (Russia), South Caucasus	Southern Kazakhstan	Membership in the nationalist Dashnaksutiun Party (Armenians), Greek or Turkish citizenship (Greeks), other
July 1949 – May 1952	Kulaks	78,400	Moldavia, the Baltic States, western Belarus, western Ukraine, Pskov Oblast (Russia)	Siberia, Kazakhstan, Far East	Banditism, other
March 1951	Basmachis	3,000	Tajikistan	Northern Kazakhstan	
April 1951	Jehovah's Witnesses	3,000	Moldavia	Western Siberia	

2. Russia wanted to deport the Muslims in Eastern Europe but was confronted and stopped by the United Kingdom and others.

After the Russo-Turkish War, Russia wanted to deport the Muslim Albanians (they had historically referred to themselves as Turks) and take back Constantinople. During the Congress of Berlin - Russia presented 61 articles. At this time, Russia was in a weakened state militarily after the long war with the Ottoman Empire. Britain secretly agreed with the Ottoman Empire that it would militarily protect it from Russia and receives Cyprus in exchange. Disraeli therefore reversed article 16 to 61.

3. The Beneš decrees – The deportation of Germans from Czechoslovakia (1940-45)[2]

It is possible that those Western countries where the infidels are strong enough will copy the Benes Decrees from Czechoslovakia in 1946, when most of the so-called Sudeten Germans, some 3.5 million people, had shown themselves to be a dangerous fifth column without any loyalty to the state. The Czech government thus expelled them from its land. As Hugh Fitzgerald of Jihad Watch has demonstrated, there is a much better case for a Benes Decree for parts of the Muslim population in the West now than there ever was for the Sudeten Germans.

4. The Bărăgan deportations[3]

The **Bărăgan deportations** were a large-scale action of penal transportation, undertaken during the 1950s by the Romanian Communist regime. Their aim was to forcibly relocate individuals who lived within approximately 25 km of the Yugoslav border (in present-day Timiș, Caraș-Severin, and Mehedinți counties) to the Bărăgan Plain.

The plans involved, as was later discovered in a document written in Timișoara in 1956, the "purification of the Banat": the ethnic cleansing of Germans, Serbs and Aromanians. Additionally, the plans involved the expulsion of members of several social categories considered dangerous by the Romanian Communist Party. Among the targets were farmers with large holdings (known as *chiaburi*, and roughly equivalent to the Soviet *kulaks*), wealthy landowners, industrialists, innkeepers and restaurant owners, Bessarabian and Macedonian refugees, former members of the Wehrmacht, foreign citizens, relatives of the refugees, Titoist sympathisers, wartime collaborators of Nazi Germany (see *Romania during World War II*), Romanian Army employees, fired civil servants, relatives of counter-revolutionaries and all who had supported them, political and civic rights activists, former businessmen with Western ties, and leaders of the ethnic German community.

Further studies on deportations:

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Category:Deportation>

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Population_transfer_in_the_Soviet_Union

2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Benes_Decrees

3. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baragan_deportations

5. Expulsion of the Moriscos from Spain[1] (Muslim converts to Christianity)

Spain deported approximately 315 000 Moriscos to Northern Africa in the period 1609-1614.

I would strongly recommend anyone to study the Morisco expulsion as it covers many essential issues.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Expulsion_of_the_Moriscos

2.105 Change of investment/education mentality in the coming decades

Future food supply is essential

Most people underestimate the impact of high population vs. food supply. Being dependant on too much food import is extremely risky and can prove to be catastrophic for certain densely populated countries in a future scenario. Britain will have approximately 70-80 million citizens in phase 2/3 of the civil war. If logistics fail for various reasons millions might starve to death. Food hunger and starvation will likely result in totally anarchy in certain areas of the country.

Cultural conservatives should take precautionary steps and consider and reassess the long term goals of your investment and educational strategy. Being a potato farmer might be unattractive now but is likely to be extremely useful in the future. When the financial system breaks down (and they will) you will always be able to barter if you have access to primary commodities.

Deevaluation of educational strategies

A multitude of educations will have little value under given circumstances. Still, I don't think it will happen within 20 years. Marseilles or Brussels would be the first "epicentre" for a civil war in a couple of decades most likely. If the multiculturalist governments implement enough countermeasures they can keep stability going for up to five decades. Communist Russia had severe problems already in the 50s but managed to keep it going until 1991 (41 years). The last 20 years before the collapse the population were victim of strict indoctrination and censorship.

There are certain parallels to the current trend of "media blackouts" concerning Muslim riots in European metropolitans and punitive measures taken against anyone criticising the current system model (cultural conservatives). EU will become a lot more totalitarian the next decades before it eventually crashes.

In any case, I give the Western European system model 30-70 years maximum before at least some of them implode.

Shifting our investment mentality from stocks/currency/bonds/real estate etc. to commodity would also be a pragmatistical approach in the decades to come.

It's really hard to predict as we do not yet know the shape or form of the coming phase 2 and 3 war. Full blown civil war may last for up to 10-20 years. Alternatively, it could also be a swift coup, ending the war in days with limited impact on infrastructure and flow of resources.

The worst investment will without a doubt be anything relating to property and any investment in Muslim countries. Millions of Muslims will be deported in the future resulting in a crash and complete meltdown in the real estate market. Prices will be reduced by as much as 90% as there will be hundreds of thousands of vacant housing units in many European cities. My advice to all cultural conservatives now (2010) is therefore to steer away from real estate, stock market investments and investments in Muslim countries altogether and rather invest in commodity. The US is already bankrupt, they just don't know it yet. They will bring the EU economy down with them.

Stock/option tips for the future:

As a general rule, stay away from stocks. But if nevertheless are planning to invest then focus on the following areas:

Anything military/security related (guns, body armour, war supplies, security etc)
Transport sector – truck companies, railway, shipping (bulk, tank etc). Transport rates will go through the roof as they do in all wars. However, many transport units always face the risk of expropriation from national governments/militaries.
Coca Cola and similar companies have traditionally been “crisis proof”.
Farming/food production related companies.

Worst case scenario:

Alternative investments for the future (items that have little value today but will increase in value)

- Guns – everything from assault rifles, ammo, grenades and mines.
- Body armour
- Fortified rural compounds with large rations of food/water
- Survival gear – including survival books, kits, fishing gear, basic farming equipment
- Farms with focus on high calorie products
- Automobiles with limited high tech electronics (standard diesel engines)

Educations for the future

- Agriculture
- Any education with practical implementation - carpentry, car mechanic, medicine, gun smith etc.
- Military/police/security educations

2.106 The ideological journey – from indoctrinated multiculturalist zealot to Conservative Revolutionary

Our ideological journey starts with our very first experiences in the world which contributes to shape our perception of reality, of justice and of liberty.

When I first started on this compendium more than three years ago I had already decided to only cover issues relating to Islamisation and mass-Muslim immigration out of the fear of being labeled as a racist. I have always been terrified of the prospect of being labeled as a racist, to such a degree that I have put significant restrictions on myself, not only verbally but concerning all aspects of my social image. And I know this is the case for a majority of Europeans. I would say I have allowed myself to be paralyzed by this fear. I was inclined not to bring up WW2, the relevance of ethnicity or mention the word race at all.



Unfortunately for me, I found out through the years of research and study that everything is connected. Our present situation is a direct result of WW2 and the cold war, of the so called Frankfurt school and the rise of cultural Marxism/multiculturalism and political correctness. We cannot ignore the relevancy of these doctrines and we are forced to reflect on these issues if we are to have a meaningful discussion. We are forced to bring up all the taboos and reassess all the current "accepted truths".

If I had met myself 12 years ago I would probably think I was an extreme and paranoid nut, who believed in conspiracy theories:

"Our school institutions are brainwashing us and our media are systematically lying to us you say? Lol, you're, paranoid! Get a grip."

All patriots sometimes feel like that guy in the Matrix who wants to go back into his pod, and pretend he never learned the truth. It would be better wouldn't it? At least for a short while, but then again, my children would have hated me for my cowardice a few decades down the road as THEY would have been forced to suffer due to my cowardice.

The thing is that many of our political and cultural elites, including politicians, NGO leaders, university professors/lecturers, writers, journalists and editors – the individuals making up the majority of the so called category A and B traitors, knows exactly what they are doing. They know that they are contributing to a process of indirect cultural and demographical genocide and they need to be held accountable for their actions. The truth needs to come out. We are in the very beginning of a very bloody cultural war, a war between nationalism and internationalism and we intend to win it. We will not allow the EUSSR elites to deconstruct everything European nor to sell the peoples of Europe into Muslim slavery. Islam WILL be thrown out of Europe for a third time and the Marxist, humanist and globalist traitors who colluded with the Ummah will be held accountable for their treason. We, the cultural conservatives, will not be able to determine our own future until we seize political and military power in our own countries. The only way of achieving this is to take individual responsibility and to contribute to create more resistance fighters by spreading the truth. Spreading the truth in an efficient way will speed up the ideological journey (the ideological maturity process/ideological confidence level) for mainstream Europeans. People must learn to overcome their fears and stand up for their beliefs. Our survival depends upon it.

2.107 Further studies

Dispatches - Undercover Mosque (Channel 4, London, UK)

Obsession- radical Islam's war against the west

Obsession - part 1	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gMLJJEDDDGc
Obsession - part 2	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6Bev054pNzI
Obsession - part 3	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1bJE6bIiXps
Obsession - part 4	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J61r-NRHPtQ
Obsession - part 5	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3jwL_GefwUE
Obsession - part 6	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=l17LmCEp1QI
Obsession - part 7	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IYR5F3mbQ-4
Obsession - part 8	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TLXZpOG4VCI
Obsession - part 9	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QDPzPgkr4vk
Obsession - part 10	http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lioOCOalPao

Fjordman's book tips

I could also recommend some books that people should read.

About Islam I recommend essentially everything written by Robert Spencer. Bat Ye'or's books are groundbreaking and important, though admittedly not always easy to read. The Legacy of Jihad by Andrew Bostom should be considered required reading for all those interested in Islam. It is the best and most complete book available on the subject in English, and possibly in any language. Ibn Warraq's books are excellent, starting with his Defending the West. Understanding Muhammad by the Iranian ex-Muslim Ali Sina is also worth reading, as is Defeating Jihad by Serge Trifkovic.

If you are looking for books about the history of science, I recommend everything written by Edward Grant. The Beginnings of Western Science by David C. Lindberg is very good, though slightly more politically correct than Grant when it comes to science in the Islamic world. The Rise of Early Modern Science: Islam, China and the West by Toby E. Huff is excellent and highly recommended. These books are easy to read for an educated, mainstream audience.

For books that are excellent, yet more specialised and slightly more difficult, I can recommend Victor J. Katz for the history of mathematics and The History and Practice of Ancient Astronomy by James Evans for the history of pre-telescopic astronomy up to and including Kepler. Evans' book is extremely well researched and detailed, almost too much so on European and Middle Eastern astronomy, but contains virtually nothing on Chinese or Mayan astronomy. For a more global perspective, Cosmos: An Illustrated History of Astronomy and Cosmology by John North is good and not too difficult to read (Fjordman's tips).

Islamisation of Europe and Policies to Prevent It

Part 1: A theory of the Islamisation process in European countries

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/PreventEuropeIslamization1.htm>

Part 2: A Theory of Policies and Laws That Prevents Islamisation of a Country - An Integrated Approach

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/PreventEuropeIslamization2.htm>

Part 3: Reformation of Islam and Various Law and Policy Issues

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/PreventEuropeIslamization3.htm>

Part 4: Policy Area 4: Religious Freedom And Its Limits

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/PreventEuropeIslamization4.htm>

Part 5: Policy Area 5: Human Rights Issues

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/PreventEuropeIslamization5.htm>

Part 6: Policy Area 6: The Policy Of Assimilation or Integration?

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/PreventEuropeIslamization6.htm>

Part 7: Policy Area 12: Foreign Policy, Part A

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/PreventEuropeIslamization7.htm>

Part 8: Policy Area 12: Foreign Policy, Part B

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/Prevent-Europe-Islamization8.htm>

Part 9: Policy Area 12: Security Policy, Part C

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/Prevent-Europe-Islamization9.htm>

Part 10: Policy Area 8: Rules for Visas, Immigration and Citizenship

<http://www.islam-watch.org/NoSharia/Prevent-Europe-Islamization10.htm>

Marxism - Cultural and otherwise

The Origins of Political Correctness

<http://www.academia.org/lectures/lind1.html>

Political Correctness — The Revenge of Marxism

<http://gatesofvienna.blogspot.com/2006/06/political-correctness-revenge-of.html>

George Orwell - Pacifism and the War

http://www.orwell.ru/library/articles/pacifism/english/e_patw

A History of Medicine in the Islamic World. -- Part 1

<http://www.brusselsjournal.com/node/3251>

A History of Medicine, part 2

http://atlasshrugs2000.typepad.com/atlas_shrugs/2008/06/fjordman-a-hist.html

A History of Medicine, Part 3

<http://europenews.dk/en/node/15343>

A History of Medicine, Part 4

<http://gatesofvienna.blogspot.com/2008/11/history-of-medicine-part-4.html>

A History of Medicine, Part 5

<http://europenews.dk/en/node/16469>

A History of Optics and Modern Science

<http://gatesofvienna.blogspot.com/2009/03/history-of-optics-and-modern-science.html>

A History of Optics, Part 1

<http://www.jihadwatch.org/dhimmiwatch/archives/023840.php>

A History of Optics, Part 2

http://atlasshrugs2000.typepad.com/atlas_shrugs/2008/12/here-comes-part.html

A History of Optics, Part 3

<http://gatesofvienna.blogspot.com/2009/01/history-of-optics-part-3.html>

A History of Optics, Part 4

<http://www.jihadwatch.org/dhimmiwatch/archives/024647.php>

A History of Optics, Part 5

<http://gatesofvienna.blogspot.com/2009/02/history-of-optics-part-5.html>

A History of Optics, Part 6

http://atlasshrugs2000.typepad.com/atlas_shrugs/2009/02/according-to-michael-kennedy-max-planck-writing-in-1931-stated-that---while-neither-faraday-or-maxwell-originally-consid.html

The History of the Calendar

http://atlasshrugs2000.typepad.com/atlas_shrugs/2008/11/fjordman-the-hi.html

3. A Declaration of pre-emptive War (book 3)

LEGAL DISCLAIMER (for certain chapters in Book 2 and Book: 3. A Declaration of pre-emptive War):

Book 3, "*A Declaration of preemptive War*" and certain chapters in book 2 in this compendium, titled "2083", and all related research files describes a hypothetical response to a perceived threat (so called cultural Marxist/multiculturalist atrocities and the threat of Islamisation). As such, it is a fictional description regarding how it could be like if Islam would be dominant in Europe. The concept of the story/plot is based on what it would be like if certain Christian/conservative/nationalist resistance groups/individuals chose to oppose these so called perceived threats and enemies. It describes in shocking detail how they would most likely rationalise/think/justify/argue and behave towards these perceived threats/enemies. This books chapter 3 describes how a "fictional" resistance group is emerging and how it would operate from the so called "Phase 1 through Phase 3" in order to prevent these perceived threats and atrocities from further manifesting and to prevent an alleged future Muslim takeover. It also describes specifically how this hypothetical fictional group, "PCCTS, Knights Templar", would choose to respond towards the so called "enablers" or the so called "cultural Marxist/multiculturalist" elites that are allegedly allowing millions of Muslims to enter Europe. The book contains detailed strategies (guerrilla tactics, instructions to execute, political campaigns etc.) which normally would be partly incriminatory to anyone who published or distributed the book (had it not been fiction). It also describes indirect and direct armed and non-armed strategies towards these so-called "traitors" - referred to as the cultural Marxists/ multiculturalists. The motivation for this "fiction-writer-approach" is to contribute to create a new type of innovative writing style. By defining, in a horrifically detailed way, a fictional scenario, the reader will be shocked due to the "hopefully" credible and extremely detailed elaborations. It should be noted that the author, as a sci-fi enthusiast, wanted to bring and create a complete new writing style that has the potential to shock the reader with an incredibly credible fictional plot (written in first, second and third person narrative). The author or distributor does not condone or agree with any of the descriptions or methods used in this book and the related chapters. However, the book was created to try to explain to the European political elites how the continuation of given political doctrines could result in similar manifestations (radicalisation of certain groups/individuals), as history has already proven, if they continue with their current policies. As such, it is a reminder to the current establishment what might happen if they repeat the mistakes of the past. Ignoring the will of the people will only contribute to radicalise groups/individuals and therefore contribute to polarise the political fronts and increase the chances of future conflicts. A continued humanist approach to mass Muslim immigration, and the implementation of Sharia on a local, national and pan-European level could result in a long term catastrophe. Not only as a result of a political Islamic consolidation from phase 1-3 but also the danger that REAL "resistance organisations" equivalent to the fictional group called "PCCTS" arises as a result of the discontent. Simulating the creation and detailed information about the actions of organisations like this is presented in detail (included combat/guerrilla simulations, planning phase, attack strategies etc) to try to forward a realistic impression to the reader and current European governments regarding what COULD develop if the current Islamisation process is allowed to continue. The detailed so called "terror descriptions" is therefore in place to create a sense of perceived credibility, reality under a credible fictitious framework. The threats, the discriminatory content and information about guerrilla warfare and violence, threats regarding killing of so called "traitors" and instruction on how to employ WMDs (which is all available through Wikipedia and other online sources to anyone btw) is therefore all a part of this fictional story/plot to strengthen the credibility of the framework. The book should therefore never be considered anything else than fiction (not real). Please note that in order to do some of

the research in this compendium the author had to visit/seek several controversial websites/sources in order to gain access to the information. This does not mean that the author or distributor have any sympathy or empathy for any specified or un-specified violent or non-violent groups. All "threats" etc in these fictional books are "in character" and its primary goal is to give an impression of what it would be like if we were under threat by an extremist organisation. However, certain aspects of the content describing a lead character (a fictional political activist who has decided to become a so called "Jusiciar Knight") sounds very realistic due to the detailed descriptions. However, all incriminatory information in this work is written "in character" and must not be confused with an actual plan, or strategy to attempt to harm any individuals or infrastructure, any political groups or attempt to seize political or military control of Western European regimes. This book is therefore unique in many ways. It is speculated that this type of original approach has the potential to forward and present information in a new and original context. It is therefore no need for concern by any police/state/government prosecutors or intelligence agencies about the content of this book due to its fictional nature. This legal disclaimer was created to remove any doubt whatsoever that the author or anyone choosing to distribute the book "2083" has any hostile motives or intentions. If any legal authority have reservations against this new and innovative form of writing style, they may address or contact the author, any publisher or distributor and share their concerns which will be taken under consideration. Changes will be considered and implemented. As such, the content in its current form will not incriminate anyone, the author or any distributor.

The Conservative Revolution - the only Solution for free Europeans

"The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing."

Edmund Burke

3.1 A phase of dialogue has come to an end (1955-1999)

"If you throw a frog into hot water it will jump out at once. But if you slowly warm it up in a pot of cold water, it doesn't jump out and boils to death. We can see the decay right in front of our own eyes. We are slowly being boiled to death..."

There have been hundreds of attempts to forward and distribute demands (on behalf of the indigenous peoples of Europe) to Western European governments, political parties and media organisations since 1955. As with all attempts for dialogue, every single one of them has been rejected, ignored or ridiculed. One of these pleas was written by Fjordman in March 2007:

A European Declaration of Independence

We, the citizens of the United Kingdom, France, Germany, the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg, Sweden, Denmark, Norway, Finland, Spain, Portugal, Italy, Greece, Switzerland, Austria, Iceland, Malta and Ireland demand that the following steps are taken immediately:

We demand that our national governments should immediately and without delay pull their countries out of the European Union, which should be dismantled entirely. European citizens pay up to half of their salaries in direct or indirect taxes to their nation states. If these nations do not control their own borders nor their policies, and they don't as long as the EU exists, those taxes are a scam. National taxes require national borders. If our national borders are not enforced, we have no obligation whatsoever to pay national taxes.

We demand that all documents regarding the Euro-Arab Dialogue and the creation of the Eurabian networks for "Euro-Mediterranean cooperation" between European countries and Arab countries since the 1970s, as documented by Bat Ye'or's work on Eurabia, are published and explained in their full significance to the general public. Those chiefly responsible for this - one of the greatest betrayals in the history of Western civilisation - should stand trial, followed by a period of general de-Eurabification of our laws and regulations.

We demand that all financial support to the Palestinian Authority should cease immediately. It is proven beyond any doubt that this has in the past been used to finance campaigns of Jihad terrorism against Jews in Israel and against Christians in territories under PA control. A public statement in support of Israel against Muslim aggression should be issued, and the money that has previously been awarded to Palestinians should be allocated partly to Israel's defence, partly to establish a Global Infidel Defence Fund with the stated goal of disseminating information about Muslim persecution of non-Muslims worldwide.

We demand that the ideology of multiculturalism should immediately be removed from all government policies and school curricula, and that the state should adopt a policy of supporting the continuation of the cultural heritage and traditions of the indigenous populations. Multiculturalism has never been about tolerance. It is an anti-Western hate ideology championed as an instrument for unilaterally dismantling European culture. As such, it is an evil ideology bent on an entire culture's eradication, and we, the peoples of

Europe, have not just a right, but a duty to resist it and an obligation to pass on our heritage to future generations.

We demand that all Muslim immigration in whatever form should be immediately and completely halted, and that our authorities take a long break from mass immigration in general until such a time when law and order has been re-established in our major cities. We will not accept any accusations of "racism." Many European nations have for decades accepted more immigration into our countries in a shorter period of time than any other people has done peacefully in human history.

We are sick and tired of feeling like strangers in our own lands, of being mugged, raped, stabbed, harassed and even killed by violent gangs of Muslim thugs, yet being accused of "racism and xenophobia" by our media and intimidated by our own authorities to accept even more such immigration.

Europe is being targeted for deliberate colonisation (see demographic warfare) by Muslim states, and with coordinated efforts aimed at our Islamisation and the elimination of our freedoms. We are being subject to a foreign invasion, and aiding and abetting a foreign invasion in any way constitutes treason. If non-Europeans have the right to resist colonisation and desire self-determination then Europeans have that right, as well. And we intend to exercise it.

If these demands are not fully implemented, if the European Union isn't dismantled, multiculturalism isn't rejected and Muslim immigration isn't stopped, we, the peoples of Europe, are left with no other choice than to conclude that our authorities have abandoned us, and that the taxes they collect are therefore unjust and that the laws that are passed without our consent are illegitimate. We will stop paying taxes and take the appropriate measures to protect our own security and ensure our national survival.

The above declaration was forwarded to many political parties of the so called "Multiculturalist Alliance" (MA100 political parties) and many "cultural Marxist/multiculturalist media organisations in 2007. As expected, no one ever bothered to comment on the demands as it was categorised as "right wing nonsense" and categorically ignored.

3.2 Charges against all cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites of Europe (category A and B traitors)

"A person may cause evil to others not only by his actions but by his inaction, and in either case he is justly accountable to them for the injury."

John Stuart Mill

Individual criminal responsibility:

A person who planned, instigated, ordered, committed or otherwise aided and abetted in the planning, preparation or execution of a crime referred to in the following articles shall be held individually responsible for the crime.

The official position of any accused person, whether as Head of State or Government or as a responsible Government official, shall not relieve such person of criminal responsibility or mitigate punishment.



The fact that any of the acts referred to in the following articles was committed by a subordinate does not relieve his superior of criminal responsibility if he knew or had reason to know that the subordinate was about to commit such acts or had done so and the superior failed to take the necessary and reasonable measures to prevent such acts or to punish the perpetrators thereof.

The fact that an accused person acted pursuant to an order of a Government or of a superior shall not relieve him of criminal responsibility, but may or may not be considered in mitigation of punishment in the future (depending on the accused persons current and future acts of repent).

The accused

Charges brought against cultural Marxist/multiculturalist/suicidal humanist/capitalist globalist politicians, primarily from the alliance of European political parties known as "the MA 100" and EU parliamentarians. The accused are also elected and non-elected parliamentarians, their advisors and any public and/or corporate servant who has been and still are indirectly or directly implicated in committing the following acts.

The accused are also individuals from various professional groups (but not limited to): journalists, editors, teachers, lecturers, university professors, various school/university board members, publicists, radio commentators, writers of fiction, cartoonists, and artists etc. The accused includes many individuals from other professional groups such as: technicians, scientists, doctors and even Church leaders. In addition, individuals (investors etc) who have directly or indirectly funded related activities. It's important to note that the stereotypical "socialists", collectivists, feminists, gay and disability activists, animal rights activists, environmentalists etc are to be considered on an individual basis only. Not everyone who is associated with one of these groups or movements is to be considered a cultural Marxist/multiculturalist.

The accused are individuals who have deliberately used their influence in a way which makes them indirectly or directly guilty of the listed charges. Many of these individuals will attempt to claim "ignorance" of the crimes they are accused of.

The charges

1a. Aiding and abetting to cultural genocide against the indigenous peoples of Europe.

Cultural genocide is a term used to describe the deliberate destruction of the cultural heritage of a people or nation for political, military, religious, ideological, ethnical, or racial reasons[1].

According to the "United Nations Declaration on the Rights of Indigenous Peoples"[2] the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites of Europe (all category A, B and C traitors) are committing cultural genocide against the Indigenous Peoples of Europe.



"United Nations Declaration on the Rights of Indigenous Peoples" adopted by General Assembly Resolution 61/295 on 13 September 2007.

According to each part of this declaration; Europe is the victim of cultural genocide on par with that of Tibet.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cultural_genocide
2. <http://www.un.org/esa/socdev/unpfii/en/drip.html>

1b. Aiding and abetting a foreign invasion/colonisation of Europe by allowing systematical Islamic demographic warfare (by the Global Islamic Ummah)

The cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites of Europe are committing high treason by allowing and justifying past and current deliberate Islamic invasion/colonisation of Europe by Muslim states and the rest of the Global Islamic Ummah through the use of demographic warfare (by allowing mass Muslim immigration and allowing and tolerating average Muslim birth-rates of 3-4). These actions committed are coordinated efforts aimed at our Islamisation and the elimination of our freedoms. Europe is thus subject to a foreign invasion and aiding and abetting a foreign invasion in any way constitutes treason.

2a. Contributing to deliberately disallow Europe's indigenous peoples from exercising the right to resist the Islamic invasion/colonisation through demographic warfare.

2b. Contributing to institutionalised persecution, discrimination, harassment, illegal monitoring, incarceration, torture and/or mental/physical abuse of any and all individuals who attempt to resist or oppose the Islamic invasion/colonisation of Europe through demographic warfare and/or cultural genocide.

Crimes committed against cultural conservatives or other political "enemies/threats".

- Contributing to expelling (firing)/demoting/hindrance of promotion of more than

40 000 cultural conservatives in various professions due to their political conservative stance.

- Contributing to incarceration of more than **150 000** cultural conservatives or others, who doesn't support the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist stance, for "resistance" and/or "defence" related acts. Acts related to self-defence or with the purpose of directly or indirectly protecting ethnic Christian European interests (everything from the loss of life to securing national borders). This also includes attacks and/or the execution of cultural Marxists/multiculturalists or pre-emptive strikes for the purpose of preventing/limiting the use of demographic warfare. This also includes acts committed with the purpose of preventing/limiting (through illegal acquirement of funds or through violence) cultural genocide. Among the persecuted/incarcerated are primarily Western European citizens. Serbian and Croat war heroes are however also included.

2c. Aiding and abetting to cause the extinction of the indigenous Europeans' by creating and/or maintaining the Marxist social structures which has lead to an average fertility rate of less than 1,5 among the indigenous Europeans.

These policies of extinction is nothing less than the deliberate plan to cause the indirect demographical genocide on a mass scale by implementing and maintaining Marxist social structures. This huge deficit is then used as the primary argument to allow mass Muslim immigration. The utter unwillingness to change these social structures (reverse from matriarchal oriented structures to patriarchal structures) leading to this gradual extinction is considered no less than high treason. These Marxist social structures causes an annual Western European birth deficit of at least 2 million. The political doctrines which create the fundament for these Marxist social structures are included in another chapter. A few examples include collaboration by allowing the marketing and propagating the excessive distribution of contraceptive pills to European women, by allowing 500 000 annual abortions, by stripping away mens rights and prerogative (as patriarch/head of the family) in relation to custody care, by criminalising physical disciplinary methods etc.

3a. Contributing to deliberately and systematically preventing Europe's indigenous peoples from exercising the right to self-determination.

3b. Contributing to undermine and destroy the Western European democracies by deliberately and systematically importing Muslim voters, encouraging to Islamic block voting and encouraging to Islamic demographic warfare for the purpose of increasing and/or growing voter base.

4. Contributing to deliberately exposing and thus endangering Europe's indigenous peoples to individuals and groups who exercise a fascist, violent, discriminating and genocidal political ideology known as Islam. These individuals and groups are all members of the Global Islamic Ummah, who has historically or still are exercising violent, hateful, threatening, discriminating and genocidal behaviour and acts towards and against Europe's indigenous peoples.

The behaviour and systematic acts of terror includes: demographic warfare, murder, rape, robberies, theft, harassment, slavery, sexual exploitation, financial exploitation and other various forms of physical and mental abuse.

5. Participation of indirect atrocities against Europeans.

Crimes against the indigenous peoples of Western Europe - 1960-2010



The following atrocities have been committed by the Muslims (directly) residing in Western Europe. As such, the following atrocities have been indirectly committed by the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists themselves. The victims are all non-Muslims, primarily indigenous Europeans.

European cultural Marxists/multiculturalists are collectively held responsible for all criminal acts Muslims commit against indigenous Europeans in Europe (and acts committed by Muslims against other non-Muslims). It is not the free peoples of Europe but the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist category A, B and C traitors alone who have invited and allowed Muslims to stay in Europe and have therefore indirectly acted as the primary enabler of the following crimes:

(a) Traumatizing physical or psychological abuse

Includes robberies, beatings, traumatizing threats, severe harassment, all forms of violence, rape excluded. Contributing to allowing the harassment, robberies, theft, financial exploitation and other various forms of physical and mental abuse of approx **4,5 million** Europeans (1960-2010). Estimates are calculated based on number of atrocities committed. Many Europeans have been abused or exploited several times. Ratio is an average 1000 atrocities per 100 000 Muslims annually.

Contributing to allowing the enslavement and/or systematic sexual exploitation of approx **8000** European women and men for shorter or longer periods (1960-2010). Figure is included in (a)

(b) Murder or indirect murder

Contributing to allowing the first degree murder of **44 800** indigenous Europeans by exposing them to the Global Islamic Ummah. This includes the direct and indirect murder of Europeans committed by Muslims living in Europe. There is an average of 10 murders per year, per 100 000 Muslims (directly or indirectly). This figure also includes the numbers in (b), (1960-2010).

Contributing to allowing the indirect murder of **10 000-20 000** Europeans (already included in above figure) by exposing them to the Global Islamic Ummah. Causes include suicide or other secondary lethal inflictions due to Muslim rape, harassment, torture, slavery, violence, threats or financial and/or sexual exploitation (1960-2010).

(c) Rape

Contributing to allowing the rape of approx **1,1 million** European women (based on Swedish statistics, 1960-2010). Estimates are calculated based on number of rapes. A gang rape will count number of rapists in relation to number of rapes. Many European girls/women have been raped multiple times. Ratio is an average 200 rapes per 100 000 Muslims annually.

(d) Arson

Contributing to allowing and facilitating 450 000 arson crimes of arson. Estimates include car burnings which is a significant problem in many European major cities. Arson is often the preferred method the Muslims will use to weaken the society. Ratio is an average 100 arson attacks per 100 000 Muslims annually.

6. Participation to war crimes against Croats but especially Serbs before, during and after the 1999 NATO bombings [1][2][3][4]

In the NATO bombing of the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia, large numbers of civilians in addition to members of the Serb forces have incontestably been killed and civilian and non-civilian installations destroyed. NATO has carried out between 5,000 and 10,000 bombing missions over the territories of the former Yugoslavia since March 24, 1999. Furthermore, NATO forced Serbian forces out and thereby helped the Islamic terror organisation, UCK, to conquer Kosovo.

NATO leaders "have admitted publicly to having agreed upon and ordered these actions, being fully aware of their nature and effects. There is ample evidence in the public statements of NATO leaders that these attacks on civilian and non-civilian targets were part of a deliberate strategy to terrorise the population in order to achieve the goal of turning them against their leadership.

NATO atrocities against Serbs

NATO leaders have openly admitted targeting civilian infrastructure as well as military targets. The list of targets has included fuel depots, oil refineries, government offices, power stations and communications links, such as roads, tunnels, bridges and railway links, including those not inside the region of, or in the vicinity of, Kosovo.

In addition to these deliberate attacks on civilian infrastructure and objects, there have been a great number of attacks which have caused direct physical harm and death to civilians.

These bombing missions have directly caused the death of approximately 2,000 men, women and children and serious injury to 7,500 more.

Though the above-named NATO leaders have claimed that these incidents were accidents, they have also admitted that they were an inevitable result of their bombing strategy, a strategy which they appear to have continued unmodified and even to have intensified throughout these incidents.

There is ample evidence in the public statements of NATO leaders that these attacks on civilian targets are part of a deliberate attempt to terrorise the population to turn it against its leadership.

The NATO bombing has done an estimated \$100 billion dollars in property damage and completely destroyed or seriously damaged dozens of bridges, railways and railway stations, major roads, airports, including civilian airports, hospitals and health care centres, television transmitters, medieval monasteries and religious shrines, cultural-historical monuments and museums, hundreds of schools, faculties and facilities for students and children, thousands of dwellings and civilian industrial and agricultural facilities.

Refineries and warehouses storing liquid raw materials and chemicals have been hit causing environmental contamination and exposing the civilian population to the emission of poisonous gases.

The NATO bombings have also made use of weapons banned by international convention, including cruise missiles utilising depleted uranium highly toxic to human beings.

Aftermath

There are now more than 2500 un-detonated cluster bombs spread over large parts of Serbian territories. 160 000 Serbs live in these affected areas and it will take more than 12-23 years to clear the areas if the work continues in today's pace. Serbia needs 242 NOK millions for the work of digging up and disarming cluster ammunition that haven't yet detonated. NATO dropped approximately 37 000 cluster bombs over Yugoslavia during the 78 day illegal war campaign in 1999. The bombs have since then killed more than 31 individuals and injured more than 160.[1]

Use of illegal weapons - Cluster Bombs and Depleted Uranium weapons against the Serbs

Subsequent agreements, including the Hague Conventions of 1899 and 1907, the Geneva Conventions of 1925 and 1949 and the Nuremberg Charter of 1945 have affirmed that the following acts are prohibited under international law:

- i. Use of weapons or tactics which cause unnecessary or aggravated devastation or suffering.
- ii. Use of weapons or tactics which cause indiscriminate harm, i.e., to non-combatants.
- iii. Use of weapons or tactics which violate the neutral jurisdiction of non-participating states.
- iv. Use of asphyxiating, poisonous or other gas, and all analogous substances including bacteriological methods of war.
- v. Use of weapons which or tactics which cause widespread, long-term and severe damage to the environment.

The United States and NATO have openly admitted to using both cluster bombs and depleted uranium weapons in the March-June, 1999 war against the Federal Republic of Yugoslavia. Furthermore, in the 78 days of bombing, the U.S. and NATO had no intention of even trying to limit the use of cluster and DU weapons to military targets.

Criminal charges:

All of the Heads of State and Government of the 19 NATO countries, their Foreign Ministers and Ministers of Defence, and officials and military leaders of NATO, have admitted publicly to having agreed upon and ordered these actions, being fully aware of their nature and effects. In addition, many others will be determined as accomplices in committing these crimes.

"The atrocities committed against the Serbs is not only immoral, it is criminal and punishable under various laws. Even in a legal war you cannot kill civilians and destroy an entire country as a military strategy.

The following charges are directed at any individual who planned, instigated, ordered, committed or otherwise aided and abetted in the planning, preparation or execution of a crime(s) referred to in the mentioned articles and shall be held individually responsible for the crime(s).

The criminal charges include:

- a.** Wilful killing.
- b.** Wilfully causing great suffering or serious injury to body or health.
- c.** Extensive destruction and appropriation of property not justified by military necessity and carried out unlawfully and wantonly.
- d.** Employment of poisonous weapons or other weapons to cause unnecessary suffering.
- e.** Wanton destruction of cities, towns or villages, or devastation not justified by military necessity.
- f.** Attack, or bombardment, by whatever means, of undefended towns, villages, dwellings, or buildings.
- g.** Seizure of, destruction or wilful damage done to institutions dedicated to religion, charity and education, the arts and sciences, historic monuments and works of art and science.
- h.** Aiding and abetting to cultural genocide against the Christian populations in parts of the Balkans.
- i.** Aiding and abetting the enemy, the Global Islamic Ummah (primarily Bosniaks and Albanians in this case) by helping them continue colonisation/invasion through demographic warfare of parts of the Balkans.
- j.** Deliberately preventing the Serbian people and other non-Muslim peoples in the Balkans from exercising their right to resist Islamic demographic warfare/indirect Islamic invasion/colonisation waged against them by the Global Islamic Ummah.
- k.** Deliberately and systematically preventing the Serbian people and other non-Muslim peoples in the Balkans from exercising the right to self-determination and disallowing them their right to avenge past atrocities committed by the Global Islamic Ummah. Avenging centuries of atrocities involves mass deportations of Bosniaks and Albanians.
- l.** Deliberately disallowing or disabling, through military force, the Serbian and Croat government in its pursuit to prevent its population from being exposed and thus endangered by individuals and groups who exercises a fascist, violent, discriminating and genocidal political ideology known as Islam. These individuals and groups are all members of the Global Islamic Ummah, who has historically or still are exercising violent, hateful, discriminating and genocidal behaviour and acts towards and against Europe's Christian and/or atheist indigenous peoples.

The behaviour and systematic acts of terror includes: demographic warfare, murder, rape, robberies, theft, harassment, slavery, sexual exploitation, financial exploitation and other various forms of physical and mental abuse.

7a. Indirectly or directly supporting and/or contributing to the creation, marketing and implementation of multiculturalism, an anti-Western hate ideology aimed at undermining the indigenous peoples of Europe and destroying European civilisation and culture. Multiculturalism has never been about tolerance. It is an anti-European hate ideology championed as an instrument for unilaterally dismantling European nation states, culture, traditions, Christianity and identity. As such, it is an evil ideology bent on an entire culture's eradication.

7b. Contributing to systematical ideological coercing and brainwashing (also known as thought reform or re-education) of the indigenous peoples of Western Europe in the attempt to modify people's social and political philosophy and instilling certain attitudes. These indoctrination efforts are aimed towards all Europeans in order to form certain beliefs in a person with the aim of affecting individual value systems and subsequent thought-patterns and behaviours. This has been done by designing multiculturalist school curriculums with the intention of indoctrinating all individuals. Falsified and biased representations, falsified or biased statistics, falsified or biased sources, biased/unbalanced coverage and labelling certain opponents/groups as bigots/racists/Nazis is common. Furthermore, propaganda, direct or indirect manipulation and other forms of trickery is prevalent with the intention of creating a foundation for a new society based on multiculturalism and emotionalism/extreme egalitarianism. Other motives include the goal of limiting opposition/resistance towards mass-Muslim immigration/Islamic demographic warfare.

The cultural Marxist media establishment of Western Europe have since the 1960-1970s had a political agenda which closely coincides with the political establishment. As such their methods have included systematically attacking, discrediting and undermining Europe's traditional institutions, mechanics and processes in order to lay the foundation for a new society based on multiculturalism and emotionalism/extreme egalitarianism. Individuals who has supported a more rationalistic, individualistic and/or traditional views have been systematically labelled as bigots and silenced through various means.

The following institutions, norms, principles, and traditions have been systematically criticised/ ridiculed/ opposed/ undermined/ weakened/ partly dismantled:

The cultural Marxist/multiculturalist aim is to destroy all ties to history, culture, family, community, and one's people as a whole:

- Traditional family structure (the nuclear family) through glorifying non-marital relationships, emphasis on sex education from young age, casual sex etc.
- European national states and national borders
- European/national cultural heritage and traditions
- European Christian traditions
- The Church's influence in society (social and political influence). Conservative Church leaders are undermined/ridiculed/silenced.
- Discipline and disciplinary measures in educational institutions, at home and in society in general (by opposing/criticising/disallowing mental and physical disciplinary measures)
- The political mechanisms based on rationality and logic (death penalty, strict sentencing)
- The police/military role and influence in society by limiting their influence and rights (law and order)
- Men's right to equal child care/custody.
- Conservative organisations or individuals opposing mass-Muslim immigration and/or multiculturalism/feminism/extreme egalitarianism/emotionalism are systematically criticised, undermined, silenced, ridiculed and labelled as bigots/racists/Nazis/fascists. Examples are Christian newspapers/magazines and other cultural conservative publications who are being discriminated against through various means.

Active support for:

- Feminism/emotionalism/egalitarianism/multiculturalism and thus active support for the Islamisation of Europe.
- Liberal Church leaders
- Cultural Marxist/multiculturalist radical groups (Left wing extremists) such as Blitz, AFA, UAF etc.

Biased coverage of:

Environmentalism – obsession with global warming instead of focusing on overpopulation (no calls for birth/population control in the developing world)

- Biased coverage of US administrations/elections (always supporting Democrats and always opposing Republicans)

- **The Iraqi war and "the war on terror"**. Always focus on the US bombing of civilians. No coverage on the persecution and Jihadi attacks against Christian Assyrians after the fall of Saddam. There has been an ongoing Jihad against non-Muslims in Iraq and other Muslim countries the last centuries. No coverage.

- **The Jihad against Israel** - Israel has for the last decades systematically been demonised and labelled as the aggressor. Ignoring the ongoing Jihad against Israeli Jews and non-Israeli Jews the last centuries. For example 80 000 Jews were deported from Egypt after WW2 etc. Several hundred Jews are murdered annually in the Middle East by Jihadists (no coverage). No coverage of Islamic Jihads and other Jihadi organisations military tactics; for example the launching of missiles from Christian villages in Lebanon and the use of Christians as human shields.

- **The Jihad against Christian Lebanon** – This was a systematic Jihad launched by the Global Islamic Ummah (several Muslim countries, Iran sent more than 5000 Jihadi soldiers) against a Christian population who finally decided to make a final push before it was too late due to the ongoing Islamic demographic warfare. The Global Islamic Ummah refused to acknowledge a Christian state. Unfortunately they were abandoned by their historical protectors, France and other Western European countries. Christian Lebanon was betrayed by Western Europe. As a result, the Muslims won and the Christian exodus reached a climax (In 1911 there were 80% Christians in Lebanon, now there are less than 25% left. According to Western European media this was a civil war.

- **Balkan war** – Blind focus on so called "Serb persecutions of poor Muslims". Serbs were demonised by the Western European media establishment and labelled as the only aggressors. There was little mention of Jihadi atrocities against Christians or the fact that more than 6000 international Jihadi warriors travelled to the Balkans (among them more than 1000 Muslims living in Western Europe) to wage Jihad against the Christian Europeans. The Serbs and Croats had just cause to fight and oppose Islamic demographic warfare (it is well known that for example there were 60% Christian Serbs in Kosovo around 1900, now there are less than 7% left). The Croats but especially the Serbs attempted to deport Bosniaks and Albanians to Albania. This was effectively stopped when NATO started the 1999 bombings of Serb forces.

Kashmir conflict – biased coverage (anti-Hindu, pro-Muslim)

India in general – biased coverage (anti-Hindu, pro-Muslim)

Sudan – biased or no coverage

The Western European media establishment have failed to inform the European populations of the biggest Jihadi genocides of modern times. Several hundred thousand Christians and Animists in Southern Sudan have systematically been massacred. Furthermore, they have not informed the European people that this Jihadi campaign is supported and funded by Saudi Arabia and other members of the Global Islamic Ummah.

Nigeria/Biafra – biased or no coverage (anti-Christian, pro-Muslim)

Chechnya and Dagestan (Muslims vs. Christians)

Biased and Russo-phobic coverage (anti-Christian, pro-Muslim). In this case the Muslims have been trying to create an Islamic state for decades. They fail to show the link between the so called “poor outnumbered rebels” and their Jihadi motives and terrorist activities.

Georgia - Biased and Russo-phobic coverage.

Southern Thailand (Muslims vs. Buddhists)

Biased coverage (anti-Buddhist, pro-Muslim) – This is a Jihad for the creation of yet another Muslim republic in Southern Thailand. Jihadi beheadings is not uncommon and Jihadi atrocities are downplayed or not reported at all.

Southern Philippines (Muslims vs. Christians)

Biased or no coverage (anti-Buddhist, pro-Muslim). In Southern Philippines an extremely violent Islamic Jihad has gradually escalated the last years. They seek to create an Islamic republic.

Western China - Xinjiang (Muslims vs. Buddhists)

Biased coverage (anti-Buddhist, pro-Muslim) Uighur Islamists have waged a Jihad against Chinese rule for decades. Turkestan Islamic Party seeks to create an Islamic republic for the Muslim Uighur people. Western media have condemned the actions of the Chinese government counter-campaigns against the “poor outnumbered rebels”.

The Global Islamic Ummah – Multiple military Jihads combined with demographic warfare

90% of all the Worlds conflicts today are between Jihadists and non-Muslims. In most cases, Jihadists want to create Islamic republic's of some sort. Western media fail to connect the dots. They fail to acknowledge that the Global Islamic Ummah are launching multiple military Jihads in tandem with Islamic demographic warfare against old and new territories around the world.

Failure to explain terms and educate the European populations about Islam:

- Historical and contemporary Dhimmitude worldwide
- Historical and contemporary Jizya
- The importance of the Global Islamic Ummah
- The importance of Al-Taqiyya in Islam
- The importance of Quranic abrogation/Naskh (Mecca vs Medina verses)

NO coverage of:

- The ongoing spread of Wahhabism/Jihadi Salafism in the West. Western European politicians and the mainstream media have failed to explain the European people that

Saudi Arabia and other Muslim countries have spent more than 87 billion USD the last decades on propagating Wahhabism in the West. Furthermore, they have failed to explain that there are now hundreds of Wahhabi centers (mosques and Islamic cultural centers) across Europe who teaches an exceptionally hateful variant of Islam.

Daily Jihadi attacks worldwide – More than 200 documented Jihadi attacks on non-Muslims every week, worldwide (with more than 400 casualties and more than 800 injured on a weekly basis) – primarily slayings of Christians, Jews, Buddhists, Hindus and Animists. Weekly undocumented occurrences range in the thousands on average.

7c. Indirectly or directly supporting and/or contributing to state sanctioned falsification campaigns (both revisionism and negationism) aimed at laying the foundation for implementing European multiculturalism and/or mass-Muslim immigration.

More info regarding these charges:

The essence of multiculturalism is that all cultures and religions are “equal”. In this context our Western governments launched a great “campaign of deception” against their own people with the goal of creating a falsified version of the Islamic and European Civilisation, in order to make them equal. According to them, this is needed in order to successfully implement multiculturalism.

The process was politically motivated with the goal of creating a good foundation for Euro-Arab cooperation and trade.

Examples of falsification and apologist sources include:

- Exaggerated claims of Muslim cultural and scientific contributions.
- The Ottoman Empire was tolerant.
- The, “Jewish experience” in the Ottoman Empire “ was a calm, peaceful, and a fruitful one..”.
- Balkan Christian boys could acquire great social advancement through “recruitment” into the Ottoman devshirme system.
- The Armenian Genocide never happened. It was rather a struggle between two peoples for the possession of a single homeland.
- Muslim Andalusia (Moorish Spain) is often pointed out by Muslim apologists as a kind of multicultural wonderland, in which Jews and Christians were permitted by the Islamic government to rise through the ranks of learning and government administration.
- Jihad means personal struggle
- Islam is a religion of peace
- Christianity and Islam are equal in terms of historic atrocities
- Maronite Christians (Lebanese Christians) falsely claim to be victims.

Examples of systematic deletion/ignorance of important issues

The Western European governments have sanctioned deleting and ignoring large chunks of our history, including censorships of school curriculum’s on the following fields:

- Hindu/Buddhist genocides - Hindu Kush, the largest Genocides in the history of man

- Armenian Genocides
- Greek Genocides
- Assyrian Genocides
- Coptic Genocides
- The past Jihads, torture and enslavement of Christians and other non-Muslim peoples in the Middle East and Asia
- The ongoing Jihads, torture and enslavement of Christian and other non-Muslim peoples or individuals in the Middle East and Asia
- Jus Primae Noctis - Officially sanctioned rape under the Ottoman Empire
- The West's unwillingness to prevent or defend Christian Lebanon against Jihadi invasions by the Global Islamic Ummah (among them many Muslim countries including Iran, Syria, Egypt, Jordan). This Jihad eventually led to the fall of the Christian state of Lebanon. In 1911 there were 80% Christians in Lebanon, today there are less than 25% left, a minority who are still being persecuted)
- What the Crusades Were Really Like
- European Slaves, Arab Masters – more than 1,5 million Europeans were enslaved

Examples of anti-Western propaganda included in our school curriculums

- Falsified information about the Crusades (it was a defensive campaign not offensive)
- Western colonial history (anti Western bias) was primarily consisting of financial exploitation of lesser developed territories but was nothing compared to the 1400 years of Islamic Jihad which resulted in countless genocides resulting in more than 300 million slaughtered, and the enslavement and forceful conversion of more than 300 million)

More than 95% of today's Journalists, editors, publishers are pro-Eurabians (support European multiculturalism). The same goes for 85% of Western European politicians and more than 90% of EU parliamentarians.

Also, we shouldn't forget that it's the EU[5] that is the driving force behind European revisionism on Islam in Europe.

From *The Eurabia Code*:

Euro-Arab Dialogue Symposia conducted in Venice (1977) and Hamburg (1983) included recommendations that have been successfully implemented...

The necessity of cooperation between European and Arab specialists in order to present a positive picture of Arab-Islamic civilisation and contemporary Arab issues to the educated public in Europe.

The Euro-Arab Dialogue (EAD) is a political, economic and cultural institution designed to ensure perfect cohesion between Europeans and Arabs. Its structure was set up at conferences in Copenhagen (15 December 1973), and Paris (31 July 1974). The principal agent of this policy is the European Parliamentary Association for Euro-Arab Cooperation, founded in 1974. The other principal organs of The Dialogue are the MEDEA Institute and

the European Institute of Research on Mediterranean and Euro-Arab Cooperation, created in 1995 with the backing of the European Commission.

In an interview with Jamie Glazov of Frontpage Magazine, Ye'or explained how "in domestic policy, the EAD established a close cooperation between the Arab and European media television, radio, journalists, publishing houses, academia, cultural centers, school textbooks, student and youth associations, tourism. Church interfaith dialogues were determinant in the development of this policy. Eurabia is therefore this strong Euro-Arab network of associations - a comprehensive symbiosis with cooperation and partnership on policy, economy, demography and culture."

Eurabia's driving force, the Parliamentary Association for Euro-Arab Cooperation, was created in Paris in 1974. It now has over six hundred members - from all major European political parties - active in their own national parliaments, as well as in the European parliament. France continues to be the key protagonist of this association.

One of the documents Bat Ye'or was kind enough to send me (which she mentions in the French version of her book about Eurabia but not in the English version) is the Common Strategy of the European Council - Vision of the EU for the Mediterranean Region, from June 19th 2000.

It includes many recommendations, such as:

"to elaborate partnership-building measures, notably by promoting regular consultations and exchanges of information with its Mediterranean partners, support the interconnection of infrastructure between Mediterranean partners, and between them and the EU, take all necessary measures to facilitate and encourage the involvement of civil society as well as the further development of human exchanges between the EU and the Mediterranean partners. NGOs will be encouraged to participate in cooperation at bilateral and regional levels. Particular attention will be paid to the **media and universities** [my emphasis]."

The Strategy also wants to "pursue, in order to fight intolerance, racism and xenophobia, the dialogue between cultures and civilisations."

The Algiers Declaration [11] for a Shared Vision of the Future was made after a Congress held in Algeria in February 2006. The document states that: "It is essential to create a Euro-Mediterranean entity founded on Universal Values" and that "It is crucial to positively emphasise all common cultural heritage, even if marginalised or forgotten." A Common Action Plan draws up a large number of recommendations on how to achieve this new Euro-Mediterranean entity. Among these recommendations are:

- Adapt existing organisations and the contents of media to the objectives of the North- South dialogue, and set up a Euro-Mediterranean journalism centre
- Set up a network jointly managed by the Mediterranean partners in order to develop "a harmonised education system" [A "harmonised education system" between the Arab world and Europe? What does that include? Do I want to know? Will they tell us before it is a fait accompli?]

These agreements, completely rewriting European history books to make them more Islam-friendly, and gradually silencing "Islamophobia" as racism, are being implemented even now.

In June 2005 in Rabat [14], Morocco, a conference was held on "Fostering Dialogue among Cultures and Civilisations." The Conference was jointly organised by UNESCO, the Islamic Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation (ISESCO), the Organisation of the Islamic Conference (OIC), the Arab League Educational, Cultural and Scientific Organisation (ALECSO), the Danish Centre for Culture and Development (DCCD) and the Anna Lindh Euro-Mediterranean Foundation for the Dialogue between Cultures (Alexandria, Egypt).

Among the recommendations that were raised by Mr. Olaf Gerlach Hansen, Director General of the DCCD: "We are interested in new actions in the media, in culture and in education. These proposals include:

- Concrete initiatives to develop "intercultural competencies" in the training of new generations of journalists - Concrete initiatives for links and exchanges between journalists, editors, media-institutions, which encourage intercultural co-operation" - Concrete initiatives for curriculum development through new educational materials and revision of existing textbooks.

Although not stated directly, one may reasonably assume that among the "negative stereotypes" to be removed from the textbooks used to teach history to European schoolchildren are any and all references to the 1300 years of continuous Jihad warfare against Europe. These recommendations were accepted and incorporated into The Rabat Commitment.

The ECRI called on the EU member states to adopt measures that would effectively outlaw any serious debate about Islam and introduce pro-Muslim "affirmative action." European countries should:

- Modify curricula to prevent "distorted interpretations of religious and cultural history" and "portrayal of Islam on perceptions of hostility and menace";
- Encourage debate in the media on the image which they convey of Islam and on their responsibility to avoid perpetuating prejudice and bias.

8a. Aiding and abetting the enemy, the Global Islamic Ummah, in committing crimes/Jihad against Serbs in the Balkans and Serbia by directly supporting organisations such as the UCK, similar groups in the Balkans and so called Muslim authorities in Kosovo through EU and NATO. By refusing to send military aid to our brothers, allies, friends and fellow Christians; the Serbs you are committing high treason and are not acting in the interest of Europeans.

8b. Aiding and abetting the enemy, the Global Islamic Ummah, by providing financial support to the Palestinian Authority which allows them to wage military Jihad against Israel and Christian Lebanon. It is proven beyond any doubt that the funding of the Palestinian Authority has in the past been used to finance campaigns of Jihadi terrorism against Jews in Israel and against Lebanese Christians in territories under PA control or influence.

8c. Aiding and abetting the enemy, the Global Islamic Ummah, in committing systematic genocide against Middle Eastern Christians, by directly supporting the Muslim regimes and by refusing to send military aid to our allies, friends and fellow Christians; Christian Copts, Maronites and Assyrians in various Muslim dominated countries (primarily Jordan, Syria, Egypt, Iraq).

No measures have been taken by the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists to evacuate and aid the Christian populations of the Middle East (12-15 million, 2008 estimate). Measures should have been taken to create a Christian Coptic state, a Christian Assyrian state, a Christian Maronite state and a Christian state reserved for the remaining Christian groups in the Middle East. The first step should have been to re-conquer Christian Lebanon, deport the Muslim populations and secure the borders to ensure the survival of the

Christian populations. The cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elite's inability and unwillingness to act on these issues constitutes high treason and betrayal against our Christian brothers and sisters in the Middle East as they.

8d. Aiding and abetting the enemy, the Global Islamic Ummah, by allowing Muslims living in Europe to fund external Jihadi groups or travel on Jihadi trips around the world to fight Europeans and/or other Christians. It is proven beyond any doubt that Muslims living in Europe have directly funded external Jihadi groups or joined such groups for the purpose of killing Europeans or other Christians. As a result, numerous Christians in Europe - especially in the Balkans, in the Middle East - especially Christian Lebanese, Israeli and non-Israeli Jews, Christian Copts, Maronites, Assyrians, and elsewhere have been murdered or injured. The number of murdered Christians ranges from 200 000-300 000 in the period 1955-2009.

8e. Aiding and abetting the enemy, the Global Islamic Ummah, of committing genocide against Middle Eastern Christians, by directly supporting the Muslim regimes and refusing to send military aid to our allies, friends and fellow Christians in Europe - especially in the Balkans, in the Middle East- especially Christian Lebanese, Israeli and non-Israeli Jews, Christian Copts and Assyrians in various Muslim dominated countries (primarily Jordan, Syria, Egypt, Iraq).

8f. Indirectly aiding and abetting the enemy, the Global Islamic Ummah, by refusing to rally and send military aid to our allies, friends and fellow Christians in Africa - especially in Sudan but also in Southern Nigeria (Biafra) and other areas of Africa where widespread Jihadi massacres and demographic warfare is occurring. The cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elite's unwillingness/inabilities to act on these issues have resulted in the massacres of hundreds of thousands of Christians and Animists.

3.3 The European Resistance Movement/Indigenous Rights Movement – PCCTS, Knights Templar offer a full pardon to the Western European multiculturalist regimes, the MA 100 alliance (political parties) and all category A and B individual traitors if they capitulate to our military forces by January 1st, 2020

We, the National Resistance Movements of Western Europe, are hereby giving you the chance to exonerate yourselves if the following demands are met. The following demands are forwarded to all Western European regimes controlled by the MA 100 alliance (top 100 cultural Marxist/multiculturalist political parties), affiliated NGOs and individual category A and B traitors:

To all category A and B traitors in the following countries:

United Kingdom, France, Germany, the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg, Sweden, Denmark, Norway, Finland, Spain, Portugal, Italy, Greece, Switzerland, Austria, Iceland, Malta and Ireland

Description of the terms of capitulation

You are to immediately order the national police and military forces in the respective countries to stop persecuting any and all armed National Resistance

Movements/Indigenous Rights Movements and allow us to create a tribunal consisting of 20 cultural conservative/nationalist intellectuals/political leaders per country. These individuals must oppose Islamisation, multiculturalism and have a long and credible track record in patriotic oriented political activism. All selected individuals must be staunch supporters of nationalistic ideological principles.

You are to immediately allow this tribunal to mobilise a patriotic military force (known as patriotic transitional guards) by allowing the tribunal, the representatives of the National Resistance Movements unrestricted access to the state broadcasting channel.

As soon as a military force/armed militia consisting of 1000 per 1 million citizens has been established, the tribunal will declare a temporary suspension of the constitution. This will be followed by a declaration of martial law which will last until a new government has been established and order has been restored. The force of "patriotic transitional guards", lead by the tribunal, is then to gain full control of the national military and police forces. Efforts will then be made to immediately secure control of the border and all significant state institutions. The tribunal will exercise the right to veto all new bills and dictate all issues temporarily relating to international agreements, security related issues, border control and all cultural issues until the genocidal policies currently in effect have been removed and appropriate measures have been implemented.

We can say the following to those who are screaming; "fascist coup!":

The current multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe are not at all democratic, this country is not democratic. They haven't been democratic since the 1950s. There is no basis for democracy when all state institutions including schools/universities deliberately use advanced brainwashing techniques (as has been described thoroughly) to condition the people from resisting their own persecution and annihilation through the manifestations of cultural Marxism/multiculturalist doctrines. Furthermore, there is no basis for democracy when 99% of all journalists support and propagate multiculturalism and thus collaborate with the political elites in their quest to indoctrinate the people. There is no basis for democracy when all patriots and nationalists are ignored, ridiculed or persecuted. Factors such as these and many more have resulted in the Marxist tyranny we live under today. The political and cultural elites are deliberately selling their own people into Islamic slavery by allowing Islamic demographical warfare and by their reluctance to ensure a national indigenous fertility rate of 2,1.

Thomas Jefferson, the third President of the United States and the author of the US Declaration of Independence, stated;

"The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants."

He also wrote:

"That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organising its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness. [...] It is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."

Refreshing the tree is now long overdue as our countries are in a rapid state of disintegration. It is VITAL and essential for the survival of European civilisation and each respective Western European country that we refresh the tree of liberty. The intention of

the National Resistance Movement is to do exactly that; to refresh the tree of liberty, and obviously not to cut it down. Refreshing the tree of liberty involves a coup supported by a significant portion of European patriots. It is impossible to guarantee a democratically sanctioned coup as we have to keep in mind that Europeans have been brainwashed now for two generations. Many will oppose us for our stance and call us fascist. Nevertheless, it is essential to acknowledge and understand that we are not. We are not fascists as we do not want a one party state. Only a coup (refreshing the tree of liberty) can ensure the long term survival of the democratic model. All coups involve the temporary suspension of the constitution. Thomas Jefferson himself knew that. However, the goal of the coup is, as stated, not to chop down the tree of liberty but to refresh it.

The cultural conservative tribunal, in light of their newly gained powers will implement the following reforms:

1. Security measures

a. Place patriotic minded individuals in charge of all branches and sub groups of the military, customs, the police force and the intelligence agency where this is necessary.

b. Further develop and maintain a force of “patriotic transitional guards” consisting of 3000 per million citizens minimum. This loyalist military force will be administrated as an independent military branch and will be added in addition to existing security forces. They will oversee and contribute to the future deportation of all Muslims.

c. Deportation policies: All Muslims are to be immediately deported to their country of origin. Each family (family head) will receive 25 000 Euro providing they accept the deportation terms. Anyone who violently resists deportation will be executed.

2. Compensation for past war crimes and persecution

a. Financial compensation will be distributed to all nationalists/patriots and a public acknowledgement will be made of the several decade long unlawful political persecutions of nationalist oriented political activists since 1950 until today. Financial compensation and public acknowledgement must be granted to patriotic/nationalist minded contributors from all 8 political fronts who have been indirectly and directly persecuted in Western Europe since 1950.

b. A full pardon and financial compensation will be distributed to all patriotic minded individuals who have been or still are incarcerated in Western European jails.

A full pardon and financial compensation must also be granted to all the 100 000 or so incarcerated individuals in Western European jails who has been partly or fully condemned more harshly for their ideological beliefs, or who has been indirectly incriminated due to primary or secondary effects of multiculturalist political doctrines.

c. Reparations of 500 billion Euros will be paid to the Serbian people for war crimes committed by NATO, under US and European cultural Marxist orders, during the Balkan wars. The US and all European NATO countries are to pay reparations to the Serbian people (250 billion Euros for each block). Alternatively, European NATO countries may pay a smaller sum (50 billion Euros in reparations) providing that they commit financially and militarily to carry the majority of the cost relating to a future liberation of Kosovo and the rest of the Balkans from Muslim rule. See another section for specific details regarding how this operation is to be carried out.

3. Immunity from prosecution and punishment for traitors

All cultural Marxist/multiculturalist category A and B traitors will be granted immunity from prosecution and punishment provided they capitulate before Jan. 1st, 2020 and give their full and unwavering support to the transitional patriotic tribunal. A minimum requirement will be that they at least refrain from criticising the patriotic reforms.

Any cultural Marxist breakaway/dissenting faction who refuses to acknowledge our legitimacy before or during the transitional phase or any faction who directly or indirectly support violent opposition will be severely punished. All category A and B traitors who continue to oppose us will be executed.

4. An immediate removal of all multiculturalist political policies

All multiculturalist political doctrines (laws included) designed to deconstruct European culture, traditions, identities and nation states will be removed. Political reforms will be initiated aimed at public institutions, schools, universities with the goal of removing all multiculturalist policies and completely rewrite falsified multiculturalist school curriculums.

Multiculturalism and the primary destructive components of Marxism will be banned by law as an anti-European hate ideology.

Islam will be banned as a genocidal, anti-kafr hate ideology (this can obviously only be done after the national security situation is fully under control).

5. Implementation of nationalistic doctrines on all levels of society

This will include the following:

a. A re-emphasis on political support for the continuation of the cultural heritage and traditions of the indigenous populations. See other chapter for full description.

b. Choosing and implementing a new birth policy – the conservative model or the feminist model. Depending on which model is chosen; implement all relating policies and change the required laws in relation to the societal social structures. Without a fundamental change in our social structures we will be unable to meet the minimum requirement for a sustainable fertility rate: 2,1. See other chapter for full description.

c. Implement the political policies and laws which lay the foundation for the desired social structures. Our societies will go from being matriarchies to once again becoming patriarchies. See other chapter for full description.

d. Implementation of the new foreign policy (aid policies, diplomatic relations, general foreign affairs). The Balkans will be liberated from Islamic occupation. However, no measures will be taken against Turkey until the US implodes or bursts out into civil war due to multiculturalism. See other chapter for full description.

e. Appoint nationalist oriented individuals as heads in all public offices. Ensure that our media companies, publishing firms, schools and universities are no longer exploited as an arena where Marxist oriented individuals are allowed to influence and indoctrinate individuals. A special emphasis must be directed at the faculties of sociology, journalism and political science. See other chapter for full description.

f. Create liberal zones as a method to avoid conflict between cultural conservatives and individuals who seeks unrestricted freedoms. Liberal zones may be granted semi-autonomy. See other chapter for more details.

6. Media reforms and future restrictions

a. Campaigns will be initiated consisting of affirmative action of nationalistic minded individuals (anti-multiculturalists) to all broadcasting/news/media companies with a given distribution network. A minimum of 50% of all journalists should be nationalist oriented individuals (anti-multiculturalist). The news/media coverage of national and international political issues especially concerning security, defence, culture, social structures and immigration/deportation should reflect the new political climate. Efforts must also be made to counter any foreign psychological warfare campaigns and to prevent any foreign state from severely undermining the political transitional tribunal during this period.

b. Multiculturalist media programs which are directly or indirectly undermining national cohesion or the political doctrines related to newly adopted birth policies will be prevented or may be restricted to liberal zones of that country. There will be certain censoring of anti-national/Marxist programs until liberal zones has been created.

Destructive lifestyles must not be glorified as it undermines the new policy which includes the revitalisation of cultural confidence and a strengthening of national cohesion. Sex and the city lifestyles must not be glorified as it undermines the nations goal to increase the average birth rate from 1,5 to 2,1-2,3. However, this depends on which birth policy will be selected (the feminist birth policy will allow the continuation of displaying and glorification of certain negative lifestyles).

7. New civilisational goal: 20% of the annual national budget must be reserved for the furtherance of the nation. This will ensure a future of prosperity and a high living standard. These funds will be reserved for research and development in relation to science and technology. Under no circumstances should these resources be transferred to cover other deficits.

8. After the transitional period has ended

We will reform our democratical model from a “mass-democracy model” to a model more resembling the Russian system of administered democracy. The patriotic tribunal will remain as a guardian council after the transitional period has ended. Their primary tasks and roles will consist of the following:

- The national military command, the patriotic guard and the police forces will all be under the direct and full control of the of the guardian council and not the government. However, the government will have the right to decide just about any other matter with only a few exceptions.
- The guardian council will prevent hardcore Marxists/cultural Marxists from once again infiltrating the various sectors of society.
- The guardian council will ensure that the suicidal humanists and capitalist globalists do not misuse their influence in a way that significantly undermines the country or the people.
- The guardian council will ensure that the nation maintains a fertility rate of at least 2,1. If the government fails to reach this target, the guardian council may implement any and all measures necessary in order to reach sustainability.

- The guardian council will ensure that monocultural and cultural conservative doctrines are enacted.
- The guardian council may veto any resolution but should under optimal circumstances never have to exercise this right.

General demands from the people which are covered in the above policies

1. The right to maintain our traditional majorities in our own lands, control our own sovereignty and our own self-determination. We do not wish harm or ill-feeling toward any other peoples on earth, but we assert the right to maintain our own majorities in our own lands without being accused of "racism." We reject current trends, institutionalised through multiculturalism, which preach that we have no right to oppose, control or lessen unlimited immigration from non-indigenous cultures.

2. The right to teach our children our cultures, languages, historical interpretations, religious celebrations and traditions unimpeded. We reject educational trends, , institutionalised through multiculturalism, which encourage our children to forget or despise their culture, traditions, religious practices and history in order to avoid offense to non-indigenous European residents or citizens.

3. The right to maintain, cherish and practice our own indigenous religious holidays and celebrations. We reject out of hand current trends, institutionalised through multiculturalism, which preach that traditional indigenous European religious or cultural celebrations such as Christmas are somehow "racist" or "non-inclusive" and therefore must be "downgraded," "renamed" or otherwise de-emphasised or eliminated in order to avoid offending non-indigenous European residents or citizens. We reject current policies which establish that our indigenous cultures are somehow deficient and therefore are not complete until they are "enriched" by other, non-indigenous cultures.

4. The right to maintain, cherish and display our own indigenous religious, national, ethnic and cultural symbols. We reject out of hand current trends or policies, institutionalised through multiculturalism, which preach that our national flags or ethnic symbols of centuries standing are somehow "racist" or "non-inclusive" in order to avoid offense to non-indigenous European residents or citizens.

5. The right to maintain, cherish, protect and display our own indigenous cultural expressions such as music, artwork and sculptures. We reject out of hand current trends or policies, institutionalised through multiculturalism, which preach that indigenous European cultural expressions such as statues of boars, folkloric tales about pigs or dogs, paintings with Christian or Classical pagan themes, war memorials with a Christian theme, etc., should be removed from public view, banned, destroyed, modified or otherwise threatened in order to avoid offense to non-indigenous European residents or citizens.

6. The right to maintain, cherish and protect indigenous burial sites, structures, buildings, churches, museums and other public works and structures from destruction, modification or other changes. We reject out of hand current trends or policies, institutionalised through multiculturalism, which establish that indigenous public works and structures must be changed or modified to avoid offense to non-indigenous European residents or citizens, or to "make way" for structures or public works that benefit non-European residents or citizens (i.e. digging up indigenous graves that are centuries old in order to "make room" for non-indigenous cemeteries, removing external Christian

symbols and statues from churches, etc.)

Mr. Franco Frattini of the EU Commission, the unelected and unaccountable government for nearly half a billion people, has stated that Europeans should accept further tens of millions of immigrants within a generation. The British Foreign Minister Milliband stated late in 2007 that the EU should expand to include Muslim nations in North Africa and the Middle East. The French President Sarkozy and the German Chancellor Angela Merkel confirmed this early in 2008. This is part of an organised attempt to surrender Europe to Islamisation that has been going on for decades. Since the European Union involves the free movement of people across borders, European leaders are opening the floodgates to tens of millions of Muslims and other non-indigenous peoples at a time when native Europeans fear for the survival of their civilisation and feel like aliens in their own cities. Meanwhile, Ernst Uhrlau, the president of Germany's foreign intelligence agency, warned about the rising assertiveness of violent Jihadist organisations in North Africa.

Based on this evidence, the European Union, all MA100 political parties (Multiculturalist Alliance 100, European political parties in support of multiculturalism), and other political entities influencing European decision-making, can hardly be seen as anything other than criminal organisations dedicated to the demographic dispossession and cultural marginalisation of the indigenous peoples of an entire continent. Consequently, the EU should be immediately dissolved. Native Europeans should demand that we have an interim period with public de-Eurabification, where the lies propagated by pro-Islamic Multiculturalists should be removed from our history books, and a proper respect for European cultural traditions should be restored. Those individuals and officials on senior levels who have participated in the creation and/or implementation of European multiculturalism/"the Eurabia project" should stand trial for crimes against their civilisation.

3.4 Why armed resistance against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe is the only rational approach

Multiculturalism, like drugs, is an insidious weapon. Both destroy the heart and fabric of a people. All ties to family, community, and one's people as a whole are destroyed by these two opiates of the human mind. Both are sponsored from the top down by one world elitists bent upon creating a world order who's power is such that its subjects possess no potential for resistance.

By its very nature every emerging police state seeks to harness both the power of the state and the people to its will. When calls are made for support of cryptic slogans such as war on crime, drugs, terrorism, hate, poverty, etc. what is really meant is "grant power to the state and applaud the rape of your freedom." In sum: multiculturalism is another program designed to create the subjects of a Police State without borders. When coupled with the "war on drugs" and "war on terrorism," Orwell's world of endless war is realised. It would be their world, their orders, and nothing new, for a lust for despotism is as old as mankind himself.

The anti-thesis of multiculturalism is moral, religious, and cultural solidarity among the people of a nation. So is the belief in one's self and the ultimate good of his people. A cohesiveness that produces a national vision, with set boundaries of acceptability and unacceptability in the affairs of a nation, while allowing for the natural differences in men. Multiculturalism as a tool of warfare becomes impotent and rejected in such an environment.

A necessary first step toward recovery is to look at politics, social policy, and government emanating from Brussels with new eyes, unclouded by a lifetime of false information and deception propagated by elitist sponsors. Pretending any longer that the bought and paid for political prostitutes in your parliament and the EU parliament represent you or anyone you know is tantamount to cutting your own wrist with a razor blade. Self-destructive behaviour may qualify one for government "protected class status" under diversity laws, but it will not save you, your family, or your nation.

Democratical struggle through dialogue and armed oppression and/or resistance have always gone hand in hand.

War or armed resistance has traditionally always been used as a last resort, used when dialogue has proven to be ineffective. The justification for use of armed resistance against the European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist systems is tied to the outlook for cultural conservative political success. You have to ask yourself; is it remotely possible under the current conditions that a conservative, monocultural political party will ever gain substantial political influence? An increasing number of Europeans are opening their eyes to the reality that the democratical struggle through dialogue has been lost. The cultural Marxists have institutionalised multiculturalism and have no intention of ever allowing us to exercise any political influence of significance. In theory we, the cultural conservatives of Europe, have become slaves under an oppressive, tyrannical, extreme left-wing system with absolutely no hope of reversing the damage they have caused. At least not democratically..

It is meaningless to participate in the democratical process when you are not allowed to raise important issues without being subjected to political and social persecution through stigmatisation and ridicule. It is time to acknowledge that we, the cultural conservatives of Western Europe, are deceiving ourselves to believe that it is remotely possible to change the system democratically.

The continuation of the ongoing peaceful dialogue with the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists only serves to further diminish our demographical advantages.

They are growing stronger while we are being weakened every year. It is counter-productive, even lethal to waste another five decades on meaningless dialogue while we are continuously losing our demographical advantage. We have never and will never be allowed to ever exercise any influence. The cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites nationally and in Brussels have for the last five decades created a resilient system whose objective is to ridicule, persecute, harass and silence us. They will continue to systematically marginalise us until the day when we are no longer a threat to them.

The following arguments will further underline why any democratical or peaceful cultural conservative victory of significance is impossible:

Cultural Marxist institutionalised ideological coercion and brainwashing



Western Europeans are today being ideologically coerced and brainwashed from young age as multiculturalism has been institutionalised (in all government spheres). By doing so they are systematically modifying people's social and political philosophy and instilling certain attitudes and beliefs with the aim of affecting individual value systems and subsequent thought-patterns and behaviours. This has been done by creating, justifying, propagating and implementing the European hate ideology known as multiculturalism, the use of falsified or biased statistics, falsified or biased sources, biased coverage of global conflicts and systematically labelling everyone who opposes the "cultural Marxist/multiculturalist/extreme egalitarian" world view as bigots, racists and fascists (sub-human).

Corruption and feminisation of political parties and individuals by indirect/direct coercion

You cannot become the government unless you bow to the views of the 'Centre-Left' Multiculturalist media elite, especially the broadcast media elite.

Very few politicians manage to maintain their integrity, their honour and truthfulness throughout this process. More or less every political party and a majority of individuals will ultimately become corrupted by Cultural Marxist doctrines. Almost everyone will eventually be swayed into supporting the Multiculturalist world view.

More than 85% of Western European politicians and more than 95% of EU parliamentarians support the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist world view (European multiculturalism).

Yet, almost 50% of Europeans would support a cultural conservative world view. Very few will admit it as open support will involve certain stigmatisation. In other words, the politicians, in an anti-democratical manner are acting against the wishes of Europeans and have been for decades.

Systematically import of multiculturalist/socialist voters

Year after year, Islam is growing rapidly in Western Europe; from 50 000 in 1955 to 25 million today, in 2008. Islam will continue to increase through demographical warfare (high birth rates combined with immigration) from 5% to 10, to 25 until it reaches 50%. For every newborn Muslim in Europe the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists will

automatically get one more vote. And as we all know 98% of Muslims give their votes to the Multiculturalist Alliance, the "MA100" (pro-multiculturalism European political parties), the enablers of Islamisation. The MA100 political parties are thus selling their own people into Muslim slavery.

85% of all Muslims vote for Socialist parties (according to Norwegian statistics). 99% of all Muslims vote for pro-Multiculturalist parties (according to Norwegian statistics). There is no reason to believe that these statistics are not representative for other Western European countries.

Cultural Marxist/multiculturalist/suicidal humanist/globalist media

"[In the West] unpopular ideas can be silenced, and inconvenient facts kept dark, without any need for an official ban."

George Orwell, UK writer



The cultural Marxist media (politically correct MSM) are actively propagating multiculturalism and anti-traditionalism/nationalism and are therefore actively contributing to the annihilation of European identities, cultures and national sovereignty. The thinking seems to be that if you scratch any random European there is usually a Nazi lurking underneath, just waiting to get out. There are only two possible versions of Europeans: the politically correct "surrender-monkeys" and the Nazis. If we are not the former, then it follows by logic that we have to be the latter. This attitude betrays an all-pervasive hatred that demonises absolutely anything Europeans do to protect their dignity, culture and heritage. It closely mirrors multiculturalism, which is an anti-Western, but especially an anti-European hate ideology.

Ask yourself, do you know a single media company who openly opposes multiculturalism and the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist world view? More than 95% of journalists, editors, publishers support the Islamisation of Europe indirectly or directly by supporting and propagating the European multiculturalist world view[3]. Yet, almost 50% of Europeans would support cultural conservative policies. Very few will admit it as it would involve certain stigma. In other words, the so called "free press" is not free at all. The mainstream media has been hijacked by cultural Marxists, humanists and globalists and are not acting in the interest of Europeans and Europe.

The Muslim riots in France, on July 8th-15th, 2009, illustrated this well. The French Interior Ministry issued orders to the prefects not to communicate to the media the crime statistics and other essential information. Furthermore, mainstream media companies were specifically instructed not to cover the riots as the Interior Minister ordered a full Media Blackout. In addition; *Orders not to speak to the media were given to firemen, gendarmes and police*. Leaks indicated however that aprox. 800-1500 cars, tens of buildings and forests were burned down in this period, more than 13 police officers were injured and more than 300 Muslim youths arrested[1][2]. The frightening thing is that no mainstream media companies (Western Europe/US) reported anything about this to their populations. This specific incident and hundreds of "similar" incidents prove that the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist governments and the media companies are colluding against their people by doing everything to keep the truth from them. They know that

the multicultural doctrines will lead us to disaster but are intent to continue to propagate, implement and "protect" the European multiculturalist system, despite how much human misery it will result in along the way (just like Soviet Russia during the 70s and 80s).

Sources:

1. http://atlasshrugs2000.typepad.com/atlas_shrugs/2009/07/media-blackout-violence-in-france.html
2. <http://www.brusselsjournal.com/node/4015>
3. http://www.document.no/2009/05/intet_nytt_blant_norske_journa.html

News corporations, controlled by cultural Marxists/multiculturalists, full scale war against cultural conservatism/nationalism.

This involves thousands of examples of character assassinations (everything from a hatchet job on a Bruce Bawer book portraying him as a "foam-around-mouth-racist to ignoring other essential works completely) and other direct attacks and deliberate "media blackouts" regarding Muslim riots (and other issues they do not wish to cover) in Western Europe.

On September 14th, 2009, a person I am familiar with was contacted by a friend who works for a major Norwegian news agency. He told him about something terrifying and upsetting he had been witness to regarding the coverage of the Göteborg intifada (Muslim Riots in Göteborg, Sweden during Ramadan in August/September). According to him, all major news agencies in Norway (in cooperation with the largest Swedish news agency) had made an alliance in order to prevent the truth from getting out, or at least keep the truth from getting out for as long as possible and at least until after the Norwegian elections September 13th.

His exact words were;

"It is a dangerous road we are walking when the truth is systematically held back and when we are willing to go this far in order to cover up the consequences of the multicultural society. This has been allowed to develop to a degree where it is a democratical problem. "

It is really disturbing how the major news agencies managed to reach a consensus regarding this deliberate cover-up or "media blackout" with the intention of censoring the riots. How was it possible that we would end up with a synchronised media corps which is willing to go this far to hold back the truth from the Norwegian/Swedish people about something so important?

The following log describes how this transpired:

August 21/22nd – reports are received in major news desks regarding Muslim riots in Göteborg, Sweden. An article is created in one agency but the chief editor decides not to publish it.

August 22nd – a manifest of Jihad is posted in Rosengård, Sweden, Norwegian media companies are informed about this on the 23rd. It is clear now to many of the chief editors in the major Norwegian news agencies that this indicates that the rioting will continue and that it is indeed news worthy. However, most of them assume (hope) the riots will end within a week at most.

August 23rd – Early in the morning, the chief editor in *Aftenposten*, Hilde Haugsgjerd was contacted by Jan Helin in the major Swedish newspaper *Aftonbladet* where she is asked to keep a lid on the story and/or at least write as little as possible about the riots. She is told to inform other Norwegian chief editors. It is unknown what else was discussed.

After this phone call with Jan Heling, Hilde Haugsgjerd calls the chief editor in *Dagbladet*, Anne Aasheim where they agree that this is a story which could significantly benefit the Norwegian Progress Party (FrP, the only anti-immigration party) as it would put immigration/asylum seeker/Islam related discussions on the agenda just before the elections. This must be prevented at all costs. They agree to contact chief editors in all major Norwegian news agencies and hold a teleconference where they discuss this issue later that day (it should be noted that ALL Norwegian news agencies are supporters of multiculturalism with many of its key personnel with political Marxist/pro-multiculturalist background). According to the source, it has been confirmed that the following individuals participated in the teleconference:

Editor of *VG Nett*: Espen Egil Hansen (on behalf of Bernt Olufsen), Hans-Tore Bjerkaas (editor in *NRK*), Carsten Bleness (editor in *Dagsavisen*), Jan Ove Årsæther (editor in *TV2*), Hilde Haugsgjerd (*Aftenposten*) and Anne Aasheim (*Dagbladet*).

According to the source, there was a tense mood among the participants. Espen Egil Hansen and Jan Ove Årsæther suggested to give the story "some" coverage so that there would be no speculations concerning the fact that Norwegian news agencies had censored the riots if they lasted longer than expected. They drew parallels to the Paris riots and discussed that it could escalate. According to the source, Anne Aasheim raged at Espen Egil Hansen and Jan Ove Årsæther and accused them of promoting racism and helping the Progress Party election apparatus (FrP) by wanting to cover the riots.

They all agreed in the end that the most pragmatical approach was to not cover the riots at all and to inform other editors in different news agencies to deliberately ignore it as well.

August 28th – two murder attempts on Swedish police officers and multiple arsons of cars and buildings results in a situation where the major Swedish news agencies are "forced" to cover the riots to a certain degree. As before, it is decided that the word: "Islam", "Muslim", "Jihad" or "intifada" shall not be included in any articles or reports (this is a common consensus among European MSM in general).

An increasing amount of tips (and demands from individuals to cover the events) pours in to the Norwegian news desks but still they all refuse to cover it (only 1-2 weeks until the Norwegian elections).

6-8 September - They manage to maintain censorship until around September 6-8th. After that, reports are starting to be published on independent blogs and these events are being distributed on the internet. Many individuals on online forums are demanding that the MSM cover the events and they are calling it an outrage and un-democratic behaviour. The pressure increases on the news agencies.

At this point, Hilde Haugsgjerd starts to doubt whether it is too risky to continue the media blackout. She is starting to experience increased pressure from her own staff (*Aftenposten* used to be a cultural conservative news paper up to 1972, when it was infiltrated by cultural Marxists, and is still regarded as the most conservative of the MSM news agencies). After a few phone calls back and forth among the editors during this time the issue is discussed again and they are evaluating the possibility to end the censorship. However, they all agree to continue with the media blackout.

September 13th (1 day before the Norwegian election) – Hilde Haugsgjerd makes a call to Anne Aasheim and tells her that she is going to publish a short article about the riots, but that she will make it moderate (scaled down) and will ensure that the article is not highlighted. This decision is made to create a sort of alibi so that conservatives cannot claim that *Aftenposten* is deliberately plotting against the Norwegian people by participating in non-democratic activities (deliberate media blackouts). At this point there are loud discussion on various forums and blogs about the MSMs “full scale war” against the Progress Party (FrP).

Some of the explanations used to conservatives who have demanded coverage in this period (regarding the Swedish, British, French riots) include:

- *NRK*: Three different explanations: “Not newsworthy” and “we haven’t heard anything about this” and “the decision to cover this story is under consideration”.
- *TV2*: “We haven’t heard anything about this”
- *Aftenposten*: “Our reporter (who was about to cover this) is sick, we will cover it shortly”

September 14th – Norwegian elections – Progress Party result: 22,9% (down 6-8 percentage points from earlier polls due to intensive media attacks from a synchronised news corps for eight weeks straight.

September 20th – *NRK*, the Norwegian state channel, is now (after 6 weeks!) running a television broadcasted story about the intifada in Göteborg, Sweden, one week after the election...

Conclusion:

All major news agencies in Norway deliberately conspired (and continue to conspire) against the Norwegian people and sabotaged the 2009 election by initiating media blackouts of essential events (the Muslim intifada in Göteborg, the Muslim riots in several places in the UK and the Muslim riots in France a couple of months earlier). Not only did they “rob” the the Progress Party of essential coverage which would have guaranteed the party at least 28-30% of the votes (if these events had been given the appropriate coverage and attention). Every single news agency (some of which had been neutral towards the Progress Party in many cases) synchronised a “full scale media/labeling war” (employing primarily scare tactics and various other attacks) against the Progress Party eight weeks before the election. At this time the Progress Party was at 28-30% on multiple polls and I guess the MSM panicked (as the following 8 weeks of synchronised war campaign indicates).

At the end of the day, they, the major news agencies succeeded in sabotaging the election again and ruining the FrP turnout. FrP bled during this media war campaign and lost 6-8 percentage points, ending on 22,9%.

The almighty Norwegian/Swedish cultural Marxist media corps significantly manipulated the Norwegian election and the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist government (consisting of the Labour Party, Socialist Left Party and Center Party) were allowed to continue their old path of mass-Muslim immigration (colonisation) and Islamisation of Norway.

These types of un-democratic media strategies are not limited to Norway/Sweden but are prevalent in all Western European countries. France is a very good example where media blackouts are increasingly common (even by ministerial instruction).

There is no such thing as a "free press" in Western Europe and there haven't been since the last cultural conservative (critical of multiculturalism) news agencies were infiltrated during the 1970s. A majority of Western European countries do not have a single cultural conservative news agency left which is contributing to paralyze our democracies by making them dysfunctional. This again contributes to radicalise moderate cultural conservative forces because an increasing number of people feel that we are now living in a repressive totalitarian cultural Marxist/multiculturalist state.

There is no democracy in Western Europe, and Norway and Sweden are two of the world's most repressive Marxist regimes.

You are not democratic unless you are a cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist?!

Israel's ambassador to Sweden has been summoned[1] by Sweden's foreign office to discuss the diplomatic discord following an article in a national newspaper[2] claiming Israeli soldiers harvest the organs of dead Palestinians. The diplomatic spat has its source in the decision by the *Aftonbladet*[3] newspaper to publish the article which details allegations of the systematic harvesting of the organs of Palestinian men. The Israeli foreign minister Avigdor Lieberman compared the allegations to old antisemitic lies. "It is regrettable that the Swedish foreign ministry does not intervene when it comes to a blood libel against Jews, which reminds one of Sweden's conduct during World War II when it also did not intervene," an Israeli government statement quoted Lieberman as saying.

Sweden's foreign minister Carl Bildt[4] has rejected calls from Israel for the government to distance itself from the newspaper article. Writing on his blog[5], Bildt argues that Sweden's free press and tradition of free speech are the best defence against "breaches of judgment, bad taste and transgressions of core societal values." "There are calls from some quarters in Israel that we in some way or another should take an official position to distance ourselves from this article or even to intervene to prevent such an article being published," Bildt states. "But our country does not work that way - and neither should it." The foreign minister concludes by defending the importance of protecting free speech.

The fact that the anti-Israeli and anti-American writer Helle Klein, for many years the political editor of *Aftonbladet*, at her blog[6] also speaks warmly of "free speech" is such an extreme case of hypocrisy that it simply cannot go unanswered. Free speech does not exist in Sweden. Although some countries such as Britain and Belgium are trying hard to claim the title, I would personally rate Sweden as being probably the most totalitarian and politically repressive country in the entire Western world as of 2009, and *Aftonbladet* has made substantial contributions to this repressive climate. Sweden has huge problems caused by mass immigration, and Muslim immigration in particular, but speaking honestly about this is absolutely taboo among the mainstream media. According to journalist Karen Jespersen[7], Helle Klein has stated that "If the debate is [about] that there are problems caused by refugees and immigrants, we don't want it." Opinion polls have revealed that two out of three Swedes doubt whether Islam can be combined with Swedish society, yet not one party represented in parliament has been genuinely critical of the immigration policies, and there is virtually no real debate about multiculturalism and Islam.

As I have stated in my essay *Why Europeans Should Support Israel*[8], the demonisation of Israel should be rejected not just because of Israel, but because of Europe. The very same people who are demonising Israelis are also demonising native Europeans who resist the Islamisation of their lands and the state-sponsored colonisation of their countries by alien peoples. The truth is that Israelis defend themselves so that their

daughters do not have to suffer rape at the hands of Muslim Jihadists, the way the authorities in Western European countries, and in Sweden in particular, allow to happen every single day. Here are a few relevant quotes from the chapter *The Case of Sweden*[9], taken from my book *Defeating Eurabia*[10]. I suggest that Israelis send some of these quotes to *Aftonbladet*, Helle Klein and Carl Bildt and challenge them with the information it contains:

The Swedish organisation Expo has demonstrated a willingness to “share information” with radical groups of “anti-Fascists” in Antifascistisk Action (AFA). The thugs of AFA in the spring of 2008 destroyed[11] the car of an elderly woman and wrote “*nasse*” (Nazi) on top of it. As it turned out, they picked the wrong car. Yet years of such attacks against private citizens have not prompted the authorities to crack down on their activities.

Leading newspaper *Aftonbladet* has close ideological ties to the Social Democrats, the country’s dominant party for most of the past century. Helle Klein, its political editor-in-chief from 2001 to 2007, during a demonstration organised by Islamic and anti-racist organisations in December 2006 stood in front of a banner which read “*A Sweden for all - Stop the Nazi violence*” and held a speech warning against Islamophobia in the media. Klein has voiced sympathy for terrorist organisation Hamas[12] in her editorials while warning against the threat posed to world peace by Israeli aggression and the Christian Right in the USA[13]. Hamas is a Fascist organisation openly calling for mass murder of Jews. Violent attacks against Jews in Europe in 2008 are to an overwhelming degree caused by Muslim immigration, which is encouraged by the EU and the national political elites. The irony of warning against “Nazi violence” while showing sympathy for an organisation that wants to finish what the Nazis started apparently doesn’t strike Ms. Klein.

One of Klein’s fellow columnists at *Aftonbladet*, the long-time Communist Robert Aschberg, is the publisher of *Expo* magazine. Leading Expo member Charles Westin in October 2007 published the book *Brunt!* (“brown,” as in “Fascist”), where he let members of AFA contribute some of their intelligence regarding “right-wing extremists,” among them people associated with the legal party the Sweden Democrats. In addition to Mr. Westin, the book was co-authored by Mats Deland, who is a journalist in *Aftonbladet*. Why is it considered OK that a representative of one of Scandinavia’s largest newspapers, with ties to the country’s largest political party, thus associates himself openly with an organisation known for physically assaulting members of a legal opposition party, even in their private homes?

Before the elections in 2006, the established parties cooperated in boycotting the Sweden Democrats and other “xenophobic” parties. In one of many similar incidents, which extreme Leftists bragged about on the Internet, around 30 members of the SD were attacked during a peaceful, private party outside the town of Växjö. The brave “anti-Fascists” threw tear gas into the building, forcing people outside where they were beaten with iron bars and axes. Open, aggressive and sometimes violent harassment of critics of the country’s immigration policies has been going on for years while the authorities have largely turned a blind eye to the problem. Seemingly encouraged by the silence from the establishment to political violence, extreme Leftists have stepped up their attacks to include mainstream parties. Sweden is witnessing the greatest explosion of street violence in its history, and a woman is raped every two hours. Expo, which is backed by the media and the major parties, has been campaigning against the Sweden Democrats for years. Daniel Poohl from the unelected organisation Expo states[14] that it’s “not undemocratic” to deny the SD access to political influence.

According to Jonathan Friedman, an American Jew working in Sweden for years, “no debate about immigration policies is possible, the subject is simply avoided. Sweden has such a close connection between the various powerful groups, politicians, journalists, etc. The political class is closed, isolated.” The elites are worried to see their power slip away

and therefore want to silence critics, for instance the Sweden Democrats, a small party opposed to immigration: "It is a completely legal party, they just aren't allowed to speak....In reality, the basis of democracy has been completely turned on its head. It is said: 'Democracy is a certain way of thinking, a specific set of opinions, and if you do not share them, then you aren't democratic, and then we condemn you and you ought to be eliminated. The People? That is not democratic. We the Elite, we are democracy.' It is grotesque and it certainly has nothing to do with democracy, more like a kind of moral dictatorship."

As Bruce Bawer writes in the article *While Sweden Slept*[15]: "Sweden Democrats have been the targets of events that recall China's Cultural Revolution. Staged 'people's protests' by members of the 'youth divisions' of other parties have led to the firing of Sweden Democrats from their jobs. A few weeks ago, a junior diplomat was dismissed when it became known that he was a member of the party and had criticised his country's immigration policy. On several occasions, thugs loyal to the ruling parties have broken up SD meetings and beaten up party leaders." What do the governments in countries like Norway and Sweden do about it? They continue to fund their Marxist lynch mobs as they are successfully silencing their annoying political rivals.

Source:

http://atlasshrugs2000.typepad.com/atlas_shrugs/2009/08/fjordman-at-atlas-.html

1. <http://www.thelocal.se/21606/>
2. <http://legal-dictionary.thefreedictionary.com/newspaper>
3. <http://encyclopedia.thefreedictionary.com/aftonbladet>
4. <http://www.thelocal.se/21600/>
5. <http://carlbildt.wordpress.com/2009/08/20/principer-och-praktik/>
6. <http://blogg.aftonbladet.se/helleklein/2009/08/sanslos-israelisk-debatt>
7. <http://snaphanen.dk/2005/02/19/karen-jespersen-har-sverige-ytringsfrihed/>
8. <http://www.brusselsjournal.com/node/1965>
9. <http://gatesofvienna.blogspot.com/2008/10/defeating-eurabia-part-4.html>
10. <http://www.amazon.com/Defeating-Eurabia-Fjordman/dp/1409247155>
11. <http://www.globalpolitician.com/24545-sweden>
12. <http://gatesofvienna.blogspot.com/2007/06/hamas-has-friend-in-sweden.html>
13. <http://www.aftonbladet.se/ledare/ledarkronika/helleklein/article207441.ab>
14. http://expo.se/2008/48_2165.html
15. <http://www.nysun.com/article/44831>
16. <http://43.294.5.381subf12:Nbvbege966589423576ДЪ>

Also see "2.67 Democracy not working".

One against all – cultural conservatives are quarantined and demonised

Even if a moderate right wing political party (against all odds) manage to gain certain influence by avoiding cultural Marxist/multiculturalist attacks they will not be able to accomplish anything unless they get more than 50% of the votes. It is quite common for pro-multiculturalists to agree on a "cordon sanitaire", a well known and fundamentally un-democratic containment policy used by the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist political parties to "quarantine" cultural conservative parties in France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Sweden, Spain and several other countries. Though in French the term originally denoted a barrier implemented to stop the spread of disease, its use in English is almost always metaphorical and political, and refers to attempts to prevent the spread of an ideology deemed unwanted or dangerous.

A "cordon sanitaire" has been agreed upon by the establishment against the Swedish party: Sweden Democrats, in France against the National Front and several other countries.

The most successful anti-Islamisation party in Europe; the Norwegian Progress Party (22% last election) has achieved absolutely nothing during the last eight years. They have presented hundreds of new bills and suggestions related to Islamisation and re-introducing cultural conservative policies but more than 95% of them have been rejected (due to the fact that all the other parties support multiculturalism and an appeasement approach).

EUSSR political terror and persecution

An increasing number of people will come to realise that a democratic victory in Europe is not possible. The "Austria/Haider incident" is a good illustration. As soon as a government is elected which opposes the "EU's Eurabia project/European multiculturalism" they are immediately and effectively neutralised. In Austria's example, EU imposed 7 months of sanctions and rallied the world's cultural Marxist/multiculturalist media organisations. There is ample evidence by reviewing the coverage during these events that the EU leaders and the European mainstream media deliberately launched a campaign of psychological warfare with the strategy of terrorising the Austrian population in order to achieve the goal of turning them against their leadership. The Austrian population was effectively coerced into changing their views as it is unbearable to be portrayed as "a country full of Nazis" by the world press.

Quick summary

1. We are subject to cultural Marxist/multiculturalist institutionalised ideological coercion and brainwashing through government institutions. Private institutions are forced to conform to the same cultural Marxist/multiculturalist principles.
2. More or less every media organisation is propagating cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist principles. "Free press" in Western Europe does not exist. The mainstream media has been hijacked by cultural Marxists/multiculturalists and are not acting in the interest of Europeans and Europe. There is no freedom of speech in Europe. If you don't cheer and embrace your own annihilation you are a racist bigot, an enemy of the establishment and must be suppressed, ridiculed, undermined and persecuted. This policy of oppression and persecution has been ongoing since the creation of multiculturalism in the 50s, 60s and 70s.

Political, cultural and media elites are colluding against the interests of free indigenous Europeans.
3. The cultural Marxists/multiculturalists systematically import millions of voters which increases their political position from year to year. It is simply not possible to compete democratically with regimes who import millions of voters.
4. Right wing political parties fight an up-hill battle and every single bill and suggestion is ultimately rejected. This leaves the cultural conservatives (anti-multiculturalist) parties in Western Europe with zero influence. As such, the right wing parties indirectly contribute to pacify the cultural conservatives of Europe by giving them false hope. Instead of telling their sympathisers to give them their vote they should admit to everyone and announce publicly that the democratical struggle has been lost and that all cultural conservatives should initiate armed resistance against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist establishment.

3.5 A new era has come - the time for dialogue is now over

"Those who make peaceful revolution impossible will make violent revolution inevitable."

John F. Kennedy

The cultural Marxists have for more than 50 years disregarded the will of the majority of Europeans. The time for dialogue is now over. The time for armed resistance has come.

The most basic human right is to defend oneself against deliberate cultural attacks or even an institutionalised cultural genocide of unprecedented historical proportions. It's not just a right but a duty for all Europeans to defend oneself against such atrocities through armed struggle. We call upon you, fellow Europeans. Stop complaining and instead fight by our side.

We, the patriotic Europeans, will continue to effectively revolt against the "Nazis of our time"; the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites, who are leading us to the cultural slaughterhouse by selling us into Muslim slavery.

Yes, we have lost the democratical struggle to defend Europe from deliberate cultural annihilation. As more people realise this we will see an increasing number of Europeans joining our ranks to fight by our side.

Many brothers and sisters have fallen already, the pioneers, the brave heroes, and the first to pick up their guns. We are the legacy of these first "unknown" pioneers. We did not want this but we are left no choice. Armed struggle is the only rational approach.

We, the free indigenous peoples of Europe, hereby declare a pre-emptive war on all cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites of Western Europe.

And we have a very clear message for you:

We know who you are, where you live and we are coming for you. If not today, then tomorrow, if not in 10 years, then in 50 years. We are in the process of flagging every single multiculturalist traitor in Western Europe. You will be punished for your treasonous acts against Europe, and Europeans. We will ensure that all category A and B traitors, the enablers of Islamisation and the destroyers of our cultures, nations and societies, will be executed and your property expropriated.

It will take us up to 70 years to win, but there is no doubt in our minds that we will eventually succeed. Quite ironically, the ongoing Islamisation that you so actively facilitate will be your downfall. Soon enough, the desperate cries of the European masses will indicate that your Multiculturalist regimes are near their end.

The Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes will fall before 2083, of that you can be certain.

3.6 Explanation of the European Civil War - Phase 1, 2 and 3

Phase of Dialogue, 1955-1999

- From the creation of EU's Eurabia project in combination with the implementation of cultural Marxism (European multiculturalism) in 1955 to the NATO bombing campaigns of Serbian forces in 1999 authorised by criminal Western European and US leaders.

European Civil War, Phase 1 – 1999-2030

- Islam, 2-30% based on country
- Open source warfare, military shock attacks by clandestine cell systems.
- Further consolidation of conservative forces.

European Civil War, Phase 2 – 2030-2070

- Islam, 15-40% based on country
- Consolidation continues, more advanced forms of resistance groups.
- Preparation for pan-European coup d'états.

European Civil War, Phase 3 – 2070-2083

- Islam, 30-50% based on country
- Pan-European coup d'états. Cultural Communism/multiculturalism defeated in the first European country followed by the rest.
- The implementation of a Cultural Conservative political agenda begins.
- Execution of cultural Marxist/multiculturalist category A and B traitors initiated.
- Deportation of Muslims initiated.

3.7 There are four potential outcomes of Phase 2 and 3

1. The Multiculturalist Alliance might attempt to create several "mini-Pakistan's" within Europe (granting Muslims territory/autonomy). This must be stopped at all costs.
2. Reformation of Islam resulting in a secularised and impotent version who rejects larger parts of Sharia law, the concept of Quranic abrogation, Al-Taqiyya, Jihad and every "intolerant" sura and hadith. This scenario is very unlikely due to the fact that it would only be supported by the secular Muslims.
3. Coup - European Resistance Movements with the assistance of the national militaries will successfully overthrow the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe resulting in Muslim deportations (relatively few casualties). This scenario is the preferred outcome.
4. Civil war (cultural conservatives vs. cultural Marxists and Muslim forces) - resulting in atrocities committed by both sides (Lebanon/Serbia variants). Atrocities such as acts of genocide or unchecked pogroms might be a result in scenario 1. 2. 3. or 4. Many inhabitants will flee to the US, Russia, Australia or New Zealand.

One of the above scenarios is likely to happen before the end of Phase 2 (2030-2070) or in Phase 3.

3.8 Differentiating between and dealing with category A, B and C traitors: hardcore Marxists, cultural Marxists, suicidal humanists/career cynicists and capitalist globalists

One of the foundational problems in Europe today is that the multiculturalists and the suicidal humanists lie to everyone to preserve comfortable illusions. Political correctness is a mandatory lie in European societies.

The multiculturalists have traditionally cheered the most violent totalitarian movements in other parts of the world as “freedom fighters” (Islamic and communist organisations) while native Europeans in Denmark, Germany, the UK or France who peacefully fight against becoming a persecuted minority in their own country always are labeled as racists, fascists, Nazis and generally the worst scum of the earth. Why are so called Palestinians who fight for their own country “nice” while Europeans doing the same labeled as “evil”? The answer is simple: Because native Norwegians, Brits, French, Germans are white Christians and therefore evil by default according to multiculturalist doctrines.

It is expected that native Europeans shall humbly watch and applaud their own annihilation and extinction. The fact that we are persecuted and harassed in our own countries does not violate our human rights because we are white Christians and therefore evil by default.

It is a pretty terrifying prospect that the prevailing ideology that dominates Western Europe long term will result in the extermination of people like me and you. Nevertheless, it is the only plausible theoretical explanation of the current development. As such, multiculturalism is an inversed form of Nazism where white European Christians ends up at the bottom of the food chain instead of on top. Exactly how the Jews according to National Socialist doctrines automatically were blamed for everything that went wrong in society. Multiculturalisms doctrine teaches that “white racism” is the cause of all problems in our societies. The indigenous peoples of Europe are increasingly exposed to more violence, ridicule and persecution in cities all over Western Europe. This does not result in any sympathy whatsoever. The multiculturalists become increasingly hateful in their rhetorical attacks against us the more we are humiliated by Muslims, groups they mass import to our countries. This tells us everything we need to know about their real intentions.

As we all know a large portion of the multiculturalists lie about their motives when justifying mass Muslim immigration. The most common lie is the “humanist justification”. If they were honest they would say the following:

We believe the typical European Christian man and woman, Christendom and European nationalism is the cancer of the world so we have decided to exterminate it. We will do this through multiculturalism. The next decades we will deconstruct European identity, European traditions, European culture, European Christendom and European nation states. This is a long term project that will involve new waves of the colonisation of Europe by the Islamic world etc.

Obviously, everyone with half a brain understands that this type of honesty would only result in violent uprisings. We, Europeans, would simply never accept it. This is why deceit is necessary and this is why all multiculturalists are using humanist principles as a deceptive mask to justify the overwhelming reforms we are witnessing today. Humanism is systematically exploited as a smoke screen by the multiculturalists and Muslim lobbyists that has resulted in liberal family reunification and political asylum

arrangements. These are political mechanics which facilitates Islamic demographical warfare.

Differentiating between Marxists, humanists, career cynicists and capitalist globalists

How shall we differentiate between hardcore Marxists, cultural Marxists, suicidal humanists/career cynicists and the capitalist globalists? The common factor here is that they all believe they are doing the right thing, so they all have good intentions, at least according to themselves. But this can also be said about Hitler, Stalin and Pol Pot. They were all idealists in their own twisted way. Regardless of their twisted intentions they are all mass murderers and must be treated as such.

The only thing that separates Hitler, Stalin, Pol Pot with today's cultural Marxists, suicidal humanists, career cynicists and capitalist globalists (multiculturalists) is that the tyrants of today are all directly responsible for the extermination of THEIR OWN people and intend to sell the rest into Islamic slavery. Never in the history of man has an ideology revolved around the concept of exterminating its own people. As such, multiculturalism is truly unique in human history.

The intentions of our enemies in relation to future executions and a possible new Nurnberg process (prosecution of category A, B and C traitors).

Mapping the enemy (definitions):

Traditional Marxists, cultural Marxists, suicidal humanists, career cynicists and capitalist globalists – all support and propagate multiculturalism

Proving each individuals real intention is a complicated process as most of today's cultural Marxists disguise their true agenda by using humanistic principles and rhetoric (at least publicly) as a basis for justifying their actions. However, we know that a good portion of them (more than 30% of our opposition) use this smoke screen of humanist deception to hide their hatred for everything European.

What complicates this process further is the fact that the ongoing European civil war is not a class war but a cultural war. Motives are overlapping and old definitions are outdated. The old fundamental definitions were nationalists vs. communists, or socialists vs. capitalists. Many of today's multiculturalists are capitalists and some of today's cultural conservatives support a very solidaric economical system. More or less every humanist/social democrat etc. is a multiculturalist as they support liberal political mechanics such as family reunification and asylum arrangements which again facilitates Islamic demographical warfare. Some of these individuals are true humanists and just extremely naive, yet others are just hiding behind humanist rhetoric and really want to destroy European culture, traditions, identity, Christendom and national sovereignty.

An estimate showing the opponents of cultural conservative doctrines (anti-nationalists):

- Hardcore Marxists: 10% (hateful intentions)
- Cultural Marxists: 20% (semi hateful intentions)
- Suicidal Humanists/career cynicists: 65% (suicidally naive/egotistical)
- Capitalist globalists: 5% (greed)

100% of the above support and propagate multiculturalism.

Quotes such as the ones made by Andrew Neather adds to the documentation which proves that a relatively large multiculturalist network on all levels of European politics: political activists, journalists, politicians, NGO leaders - locally, nationally and on EU level have a deliberate plan to destroy European cohesion, identity, our culture by implementing multiculturalist doctrines and allowing mass Muslim immigration. This is most efficiently done by allowing millions of Muslims to colonise Europe. And they have done it for years, concealing it using humanist justification.

Andrew Neather, worked for Mr Straw and as a speech writer for Mr Blair. He confirmed that a Government report in 2000 called for mass immigration to change Britain's cultural make-up forever [1][2][3]

Jack Straw and Tony Blair 'dishonestly' concealed a plan to allow in more immigrants and make Britain more multi-cultural because they feared a public backlash if it was made public,

The driving force and intention was also to humiliate Right-wing opponents of immigration and "destroy the conservatives once and for all".

Conclusion

The common factor between all variations of multiculturalists is that they all believe they are doing the right thing, so they all have good intentions, at least according to themselves. But this can also be said about Hitler, Stalin and Pol Pot. They were all idealists in their own twisted way. Regardless of their twisted intentions they are all mass murderers and must be treated as such.

No mercy will be shown for category A, B and C traitors. The punishment for high treason is the same whether you are a hardcore Marxist, cultural Marxist, suicidal humanist, career cynicist or a capitalist globalist.

Sources:

1. <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/newstopics/politics/lawandorder/6418456/Labour-wanted-mass-immigration-to-make-UK-more-multicultural-says-former-adviser.html>
2. <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1222613/Labour-let-migrants-engineer-multicultural-UK.html?ITO=1490&referrer=yahoo>
3. <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1222769/Dishonest-Blair-Straw-accused-secret-plan-multicultural-UK.html>

3.9 Demands/requests/pleas to our National Military Commands

Introduction - The European National Military commands and the Islamisation of Europe

The European national military commands have a responsibility to serve and protect their people. They should immediately disallow the cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist government from continuing to implement the EU's Eurabia project (European multiculturalism/Islamisation of Europe). They have a duty to stop the ongoing Islamic demographic warfare (mass Muslim immigration combined with high birth rates) waged against Europe by the Global Islamic Ummah.

The European national military commands should immediately and without hesitation declare martial law, suspend the constitution, secure the national borders, arrest, try and execute all category A and B traitors and implement cultural conservative rules and regulations specified in this document.

By refusing to take responsibility, the European national military commands are forcing their own people to take action and act in the form of creating militias or covert military orders.

The following Demands/requests/pleas are directed to all Senior and Junior officers. We are aware of the fact that many officers are loyal to their government first and foremost and are thus serving the interests of the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites instead of serving the interests of their people. However, we know that a majority of Senior and Junior officers are very discontent with the current development and are looking (although not actively) for a window of opportunity which will allow them to begin serving the interests of their people. The following demands/requests/pleas are directed at them. Officers who are willing to sell out their own people and their country in order to serve their current cultural Marxist/multiculturalist governments will be considered traitors and will face a severe punishment in Phase 2 and 3.

Demands/requests/pleas to our National Military Commands

To the:

The British Armed Forces, The Military of France, The Bundeswehr, The Military of the Netherlands, The Military of Belgium, The Military of Luxembourg, The Swedish Army, The Royal Danish Army, The Royal Norwegian Army, The Finnish Army, The Spanish Armed Forces, The Portuguese Armed Forces, The Italian Army, The Hellenic Army, The Military of Switzerland, The Austrian Armed Forces, The Military of Iceland, The Armed Forces of Malta, The Irish Defence Forces

We, the free, indigenous peoples of the United Kingdom, France, Germany, the Netherlands, Belgium, Luxembourg, Sweden, Denmark, Norway, Finland, Spain, Portugal, Italy, Greece, Switzerland, Austria, Iceland, Malta and Ireland

hereby demand that our National Military Command immediately and without hesitation initiate preparations to seize political control of the country through a coup d'état, declaring martial law, suspending the constitution, securing the national borders, key institutions, arrest, try and execute all category A and B traitors and implementing cultural conservative rules and regulations (through military tribunals).

The Western European governments and the rest of the Multiculturalist Alliance are guilty of high treason for various crimes against the indigenous peoples of Europe (see charges

1-8). The Multiculturalist Alliance must be stopped immediately and without hesitation before further crimes are committed against the indigenous peoples of Europe.

We demand that you immediately contribute to stop the implementation of the European hate ideology known as multiculturalism. The ideology of multiculturalism should immediately be removed from all government policies and school curricula, and the new state should adopt a policy of supporting the continuation of the cultural heritage and traditions of the indigenous populations.

We demand that you contribute to legally re-classify Islam as a totalitarian, racist and violent political ideology and that the Quran and Hadith are banned altogether.

We strongly urge you to acknowledge the fact that an Islamic demographic warfare (through mass Muslim immigration combined with an average Muslim birth-rate of 3-4) is being waged against the Western European countries by the Global Islamic Ummah.

We demand that you immediately act upon this deliberate invasion/colonisation and support the implementation of necessary counter-measures in the form of:

1. Implementation of the assimilation policy included in this document

or

2. Deport all Muslim individuals from European soil (who fail to follow the assimilation policy or whom are not given the opportunity).

When you do decide to act; a State of emergency should last until the national military and their cultural conservative political advisers have successfully deported all Muslims and implemented all necessary reforms. Suggested strategies regarding the implementation of reforms and deportations are and will continue to be elaborated in detail.

Declaring Martial law, suspending the constitution and securing control of the state administration has to be done as soon as possible. The longer you wait the harder it will be to avoid massive casualties on both sides. To illustrate the problem; The cultural Marxists/multiculturalists have for the last decades constructed an Islamic demographical minefield across Western Europe; If we touch it and try to solve the problem now, through mass deportations, it will blow up and thousands of people will die. However, if we continue to ignore and delay it, it will also eventually blow up. But then, hundreds of thousands, perhaps millions of people will die. The choice is easy. Act as soon as humanly possible!

The only pragmatical approach is to begin making preparations and to act as soon as possible!

Until the day you decide to act; we, the free peoples of Western Europe will have no choice but to take matters into our own hands and act accordingly. The PCCTS, Knights Templar is a manifestation of this initial struggle, phase 1 of the Western European civil war.

3.10 Assimilation policy/demands/offer for Muslim individuals living in Europe (this offer will expire on Jan 1st, 2020)

The following assimilation policy is to be accepted by all Muslims who currently live on European soil and want to continue to live in Europe. The deadline is Jan. 1st, 2020.

Failure to accept and comply with given policies will result in immediate deportation for you and your closest family (individual evaluation is required). The deportations will be effectuated as soon as the current regime(s) have been neutralised and once a cultural conservative government has been formed. Failure to comply within the deadline (2020) will result in losing the possibility of future re-evaluation.

1. Convert to Christianity (Orthodox, Catholic or Protestant).

Every individual is to accept baptism, the ritual act by which one is admitted to membership of the Christian Church, as a member of the particular Church in which the baptism is administered.

Attempt of al-taqiyya (Islamic deceit) for shorter or longer periods in order to try to wait for a regime change will not be tolerated. The convert will celebrate Christian holidays and adopt mainstream Christian customs and has to attend Church at least once a year during the full duration of the assimilation period (50) before he or any member of his family is allowed to follow a purely secular lifestyle. Secular Muslims are considered fully Muslim as long as they have not converted. The reason is because even secular Muslims celebrate Islamic holidays and perform certain Islamic religious or political rituals.

2. Name change

During the required baptism the individual is to be given a Christian/European traditional name (first, middle and last name). No Arab/Asian/Islamic name is allowed (including The 99 Names of Allah).

3. Not allowed to practice your "mother tongue" or Arabic

It is strictly prohibited to practice the individuals "mother tongue" - Farsi, Urdu, Arabic, Somali etc. in any way – both in writing or vocally (this applies in all areas of society - home and elsewhere). Obviously this does not apply to Muslims living in Europe who are practising a European language (Bosniaks etc.).

4. All mosques and Islamic centers will be demolished or converted

All mosques which were built for the purpose of being a mosque will be demolished. All other buildings which were previously converted will be re-converted to their former use.

5. All Islamic and/or Arab-style or equivalent buildings/artwork will be demolished or modified

All traces of Islamic culture in Europe will be eradicated, even locations considered historical.

6. Attempts to celebrate Islamic holidays, exercise or portray Sharia/Islamic codes/markers is strictly prohibited

An attempt of celebrating Ramadan, Eid or any Islamic holiday is strictly prohibited.

This includes all cultural related rituals, dress codes, Islamic religious or cultural circumcisions, Islamic preparation of food, the use of any Muslim flag or identification (crescent moon), religious or cultural markings.

7. Measures taken against attempts of demographic warfare

All "ex-Muslim couples" (where both parents were/are Muslims) will not be allowed to exceed a birth rate of 2. Any breach of this policy will be considered a breach of the assimilation policies.

8. Correspondence with other Muslims abroad is strictly prohibited

All forms of correspondence (electronically, telephonic etc.) with Muslims living abroad is strictly forbidden. This includes contact with Muslim family in the country you originated from.

9. All travel to Muslim countries/territories or to any country where Muslims make out more than 20% of the population is strictly prohibited

Length of assimilation period

The assimilation period, with monitoring procedures, will last for a minimum of 2 generations (no shorter than 50 years) before the individual is considered to be successfully assimilated.

Various measures will be used for monitoring individuals who has accepted the assimilation policies to ensure that they are not trying to perform al-taqiyya.

Purpose of assimilation policies

Implementation of the assimilation policies will allow all ex-Muslims to be fully assimilated. This will also allow you to show and prove your allegiance and loyalty to "your new kinsmen", to Europe and to Christianity. In return, you will be accepted as a European.

Failure to comply with the assimilation policies (offer expires Jan 1st, 2020)

Failure to accept and comply with given policies will result in immediate deportation for you and your closest family (individual evaluation is required). The deportations will be effectuated as soon as the current regime (s) has been neutralised. Failure to comply within the deadline (2020) will result in losing the possibility of future re-evaluation.

Why will individuals lose the possibility of being re-evaluated after the deadline[1]?

Any individual in question must be a credible candidate. Obviously, he won't be considered as a credible candidate if he or she is under duress (which will be the case in phase 2 and 3, 2030-2090). This is the reason why the offer expires in 2020. A Muslim who accepts the following assimilation policy under duress will most likely perform al-taqiyya (religious deceit allowed by the Quran and Hadith) for as long as he has to. As such, any conversion performed after the deadline will be considered al-taqiyya[1].

Essential case study

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Expulsion_of_the_Moriscos (Essential case study)

A European Military Order re-emerges – In Praise of the New Knighthood

3.11 The history of *Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici* (Knights Templar)

Introduction

The Knights Templar, whose official name was: *Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici* (PCCTS) (English: Poor Fellow-Soldiers of Christ and of the Temple of Solomon), were among the most famous of the Western Christian military orders. The organisation was founded in 1119 by knights sworn to protecting Christian pilgrims visiting the Holy Land after the Crusaders re-captured Jerusalem from the Muslims in 1099 and existed for approximately two centuries.



History

The Kingdom of Jerusalem was established in 1098, when the members of the First Crusade re-captured Jerusalem, on behalf of Christendom, and elected Godfrey of Boulogne, duke of Lower-Lorraine, as king of Jerusalem.

The first headquarters of the Knights Templar was built on Jerusalem's Temple Mount. The Crusaders called it the Temple of Solomon, as it was built on top of the ruins of the original Temple, and it was from this location that the Knights took their name of Templar.

New members had to willingly sign over all of their wealth and goods to the Order and take vows of poverty, chastity, piety, and obedience. Most brothers joined for life, although some were allowed to join for a set period. Sometimes a married man was allowed to join if he had his wife's permission, but he was not allowed to wear the white mantle.

The red cross that the Templar Knights wore on their robes was a symbol of martyrdom (the symbol was referred to as "cross of the martyr"), and to die in combat was considered a great honour that assured a place in heaven. There was a cardinal rule that the warriors of the Order should never surrender unless the Templar flag had fallen, and even then they were first to try to regroup with another of the Christian orders, such as that of the Hospitallers. Only after all flags had fallen were they allowed to leave the battlefield. This uncompromising principle, along with their reputation for courage, excellent training, and heavy armament, made the Templars the most skilled and feared combat force during the Crusades.

"[A Templar Knight] is truly a fearless knight, and secure on every side, for his soul is protected by the armour of faith, just as his body is protected by the armour of steel. He is thus doubly-armed, and need fear neither demons nor men."

Bernard de Clairvaux, c. 1135, *De Laude Novae Militae*—In Praise of the New Knighthood

Knights possessed military training, a war horse and military equipment which required a substantial amount of wealth and prestige to acquire.

Distinctive architectural elements of Templar buildings include the use of the image of "two knights on a single horse", representing the Knights' poverty, and round buildings designed to resemble the "Church of the Holy Sepulchre" in Jerusalem.

Origins of the Cross of the Martyr/St George's Cross



Saint George (ca. 275/281 – 23 April 303) was, according to tradition, a Roman soldier in the Guard of Diocletian, who is venerated as a Christian martyr. In hagiography Saint George is one of the most venerated saints in the Roman Catholic Church, Anglican Church, Eastern Orthodox Church, Oriental Orthodoxy, and the Eastern Catholic Churches. He is immortalised in the tale of Saint George and the Dragon and is one of the Fourteen Holy Helpers. His memorial is celebrated on 23 April, and he is regarded as one of the most prominent military saints.

St George's Cross was originally the flag of Genoa and was adopted by England and the City of London in 1190 for their ships entering the Mediterranean to benefit from the protection of the powerful Genoese fleet. The maritime Republic of Genoa was rising and going to become, with its rival Venice, one of the most important powers in the world. The English Monarch paid an annual tribute to the Doge of Genoa for this privilege. It was adopted for the uniform of English soldiers during the Crusades of the eleventh, twelfth and thirteenth centuries, particularly by the Knights Templar.

Non-combatant members of the Order

Non-combatant members of the Order managed a large economic infrastructure throughout Christendom, innovating financial techniques that were an early form of banking, and building many fortifications across Europe and the Holy Land.

After the fall of Jerusalem - Decline

Jerusalem eventually fell and was taken by the Muslims in 1291. The Temple of Solomon was later demolished by the Muslims and a mosque was built on the site, now known as the Al Aqsa Mosque.

The Templars' success was tied closely to the Crusades; when the Holy Land was lost, support for the Order faded. Rumours about the Templars' secret initiation ceremony created mistrust, and King Philip IV of France, deeply in debt to the Order, began pressuring Pope Clement V to take action against the Order. Getting rid of them was a convenient way of cancelling his debts. In 1307, many of the Order's members in France were arrested, tortured into giving false confessions, and then burned at the stake. Pope Clement was convinced that while the Templars had committed some grave sins, they were not heretics. However, in 1312, Pope Clement, under continuing pressure from King Philip, disbanded the Order.

Quick facts

- Active c. 1119–1314
- 15,000–20,000 members at peak, 10% (1500-2000) of whom were knights

Events

Grand Master Gérard de Ridefort was beheaded by Saladin in 1189 at the Siege of Acre.

The last Grand Master was Jacques de Molay, burned at the stake in Paris in 1314 by order of King Philip IV.

Knighthood

Knight is the term for a social position originating in the Middle Ages. Elsewhere, the Portuguese *Cavaleiro* (like the following, related to "chivalry"), the Spanish *Caballero*, the Italian *Cavaliere*, the French "Chevalier", the German *Ritter* (like the following, related to "rider"), the Swedish *Riddare* are commonly used in Continental Europe.

Origins of medieval knighthood

The Franks came to dominate Western and Central Europe after the fall of Rome. They generally fielded armies composed of large masses of infantry, with infantry elite, the *comitatus*, which often rode to battle on horseback rather than marching on foot. Riding to battle had two key advantages: it prevented fatigue, particularly when the elite soldiers wore armour and it gave the soldiers more mobility to react to the raids of the enemy, particularly the invasions of Muslim armies which started in the 7th century. So it was that the armies of the Frankish ruler and warlord Charles Martel, which defeated the Islamic Umayyad Arab invasion at the Battle of Tours in 732, were still largely infantry armies, the elites riding to battle but dismounting to fight in order to provide a hard core for the levy of the infantry war-bands.

These types of knights were increasingly seen as the only true soldiers of Europe.

Knightly Chivalric Code

Knights of the medieval era were asked to "Protect the weak, defenceless, helpless, and fight for the general welfare of all." These few guidelines were the main duties of a medieval knight, but they were very hard to accomplish fully. Rarely could even the best of knights achieve these goals. Knights trained, *inter alia*, in hunting, fighting, and riding. They were also trained to practise courteous, honourable behaviour, which was extremely important. Chivalry (derived from the French word *chevalier* implying "skills to handle a horse") was the main principle guiding a knight's life style. The code of chivalry dealt with three main areas: the military, social life, and religion.

The military side of life was very important to knighthood. Along with the fighting elements of war, there were many customs and rules to be followed as well. A way of demonstrating military chivalry was to own expensive, heavy weaponry. Weapons were not the only crucial instruments for a knight: horses were also extremely important, and each knight often owned several horses for distinct purposes. One of the greatest signs of chivalry was the flying of coloured banners, to display power and to distinguish knights in battle and in tournaments. Warriors were not only required to own all these belongings to prove their allegiance: they were expected to act with military courtesy as well.

In the years of boyhood, these future warriors were sent off to a castle as pages, later becoming squires. Commonly around the age of 20, knights would be admitted to their rank in a ceremony called "dubbing". Although these strong young men had proved their eligibility, their social status would be permanently controlled. They were expected to obey the code of chivalry at all times, and no failure was accepted.

Chivalry and religion were mutually influenced. The early Crusades helped to clarify the moral code of chivalry as it related to religion. As a result, Christian armies began to devote their efforts to sacred purposes.

The Code of Chivalry continued to influence social behaviour long after the actual knighthood ceased to exist, influencing for example the 19th Century Victorian perceptions of how a "gentleman" ought to behave.

Orders of knighthood

- **Knights Hospitaller**, founded during the First Crusade, 1099
- **Order of Saint Lazarus** established around 1100
- **Knights Templar**, founded 1118, disbanded 1307
- **Teutonic Knights**, established about 1190, and ruled the Monastic State of the Teutonic Knights in Prussia until 1525

Other orders (Crusader movements) were established with the purpose of re-conquering the Iberian peninsula (Spain) from the Muslims. The orders were under the influence of the orders in the Holy Land. They are known as the Crusader movements of the Reconquista:

- **Order of Aviz**, established in Avis in 1143
- **Order of Alcántara**, established in Alcántara in 1156
- **Order of Calatrava**, established in Calatrava in 1158
- **Order of Santiago**, established in Santiago in 1164.

Modern day chivalric organisations, Free Masons and similar orders.

Modern day chivalric organisations have nothing to do with knighthood, martyrdom, courage or honour through military service (for the protection of the European people or Christendom). Knighthood has gradually eroded into a corrupt tradition and is now primarily distributed to confer prestige on individuals, very often music producers, sports stars or other cultural personalities.

Free Masonry and similar Christian orders are merely novelty networks and completely non-political. Nevertheless, they should be commended for conserving ancient Christian rituals.

Sources:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Knights_Templar

Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici (PCCTS), the Knights Templar

Europe and Christendom has been under constant attack by Islam for the last 1400 years. Charles Martel successfully defended Europe against an invasion launched by the Umayyad Caliphate in 732 at the Battle of Poitiers (current France). In 1683, Western Europe was at the brink of annihilation again, this time by an Ottoman Caliphate invasion. The King of Poland, John III Sobieski and the Holy League successfully defended Europe against an army of more than 150 000 Muslims at the Battle of Vienna.



2009 - Western Europe is being invaded again, this time through demographic warfare (mass Muslim immigration in combination with high Muslim birth-rates). The forces of Islam are flooding the European gates once more, the only difference – the gates are open. Aided and abetted by the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites of Western Europe. From 55 000 in 1955, the Muslims are now counting more than 25 million individuals in Western Europe alone. Credible demographic calculations show that the Muslims will reach critical mass (20%) in France and the Netherlands within a couple of decades and a total of 50% by 2083. Peaceful resistance through dialogue started 50 years ago, in an attempt to stop and has been a complete disaster resulting in defeat after defeat in attempts to reverse these actions. We have lost the democratical struggle to save Europe from Islam as it's simply not possible to compete with regimes who import millions of voters and coerce its own population to accept the ideology of multiculturalism, an ideology bent on the destruction of Western Civilisation and the indirect genocide of Europeans.

The time for dialogue is over. We gave peace a chance. The time for armed resistance has come. PCCTS, Knights Templar on behalf of the free peoples of Europe, hereby declare a pre-emptive war against the cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe. We acknowledge that Europe has been in a technical state of civil war since 1999 when European and US cultural Marxists/multiculturalists, through NATO, decided to attack Christian Serb forces and thus disallowing them their right to repel Islam from their ancestral lands.

The war against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes of Europe is a pre-emptive war, waged in order to repel, defeat or weaken an ongoing Islamic invasion/ colonisation, to gain a strategic advantage in an unavoidable war before that threat materialises. Thus, we consider this pre-emptive war as completely justifiable as it is a war of self-defence. We cannot afford to wait around and re-act when it is too late. We have anticipated, identified and will act accordingly upon the refuse, volatile, national and international conditions before they become explosive, before they lead us to catastrophe.

PCCTS, the Knights Templar

The PCCTS's history is a journey of sacrifice, spanning almost a thousand years. Through it all, certain characteristics have remained consistent – strength and honour, courage and martyrdom. The current need for these principles has lead to the re-founding of this ancient Christian European military order.



3.12 Re-founding of *Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici* – PCCTS, the Knights Templar



The European Military Order and Criminal Tribunal (the PCCTS - Knights Templar) was created by and for the free indigenous peoples of Europe. One of the primary purposes of the tribunal and order is to attempt/contribute to seize political and military control of Western European multiculturalist regimes and to try, judge and punish Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist perpetrators (category A, B and C traitors) for crimes committed against the indigenous peoples of Europe from 1955 until this day.

Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici – PCCTS (the Poor Fellow-Soldiers of Christ and of the Temple of Solomon), the Knights Templar was re-founded in London in 2002 by representatives from eight European countries, for the purpose of serving the interests of the free indigenous peoples of Europe and to fight against the ongoing European Jihad (referred to as the “third Jihad”). The Knights Templar was re-founded as a pan-European nationalist military order and a military/criminal tribunal with two primary objectives. The order is to serve as an armed Indigenous Rights Organisation and as a Crusader Movement (anti-Jihad movement).

The founding session (two meetings consisting of 4 founding members and host as a security precaution) was held in London, United Kingdom – Apr, 2002.

Founding (re-founding) members:

Anonymous 1 - Nationality: English Protestant (Host)
Anonymous 2 - Nationality: English Christian atheist
Anonymous 3 - Nationality: French Catholic
Anonymous 4 - Nationality: German Christian atheist
Anonymous 5 - Nationality: Dutch Christian agnostic
Anonymous 6 - Nationality: Greek Orthodox
Anonymous 7 - Nationality: Russian Christian atheist
Anonymous 8 - Nationality: Norwegian Protestant (member and proxy for 9)
Anonymous 9 - Nationality: Serbian Orthodox (by proxy, location: Monrovia, Liberia)

Unable to attend:

Anonymous 10 – Nationality: Swedish
Anonymous 11 – Nationality: Belgian
Anonymous 12 – Nationality: European-American

(Names will be kept classified indefinitely to avoid cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist persecution but each individual may reveal his own name during the three phases at his own convenience).

The jurisdiction of the order and tribunal includes (but is not limited to) all Western European countries and the Balkans.

The European Military Order and Criminal Tribunal (the PCCTS - Knights Templar) have found all European category A, B and C traitors guilty of a series of crimes against Europeans (charges 1-8). All European category A and B traitors have been sentenced to death. Punishment is pending awaiting effectuation by Justiciar Knights.

3.13 Founding principles of the Order/Tribunal

The purpose of the order/tribunal, PCCTS, is to consolidate Europeans and create and develop a significant armed defensive force through “open source warfare”, by marketing the developed decentralised platform with self-organising features. This will be achieved by our continued efforts to call and request that all Europeans accept the duties which are expected from each and every free, patriotic individual. All free Europeans have a right and a duty to become “Justiciar Knights” for the order/tribunal with the purpose of:

- Oppose all hate-ideologies; communism (anti-individualistic), cultural Marxism/multiculturalism (anti-European), Islam (anti-kafr) and national socialism (anti-Jewish).
- 100 year plan to contribute to seize political power in Western European countries currently controlled by anti-nationalists (cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes). Bring freedom and cultural and demographical sustainability to all Europeans
- Serve and protect the indigenous peoples of Europe and all other loyal and patriotic European individuals
- Preserve European culture, traditions and heritage
- Stop the ongoing European cultural and demographical genocide facilitated by the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists, suicidal humanists, and capitalist globalist elites
- Prevent the deconstruction of Christendom in Europe
- Prevent further Islamic demographic warfare - disallow the Muslim invasion/colonisation of Europe
- Repulse Islam from Europe by the initiation of future deportation campaigns
- Effectuate punishment for Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist/globalist perpetrators for crimes committed against the indigenous peoples of Europe
- Oppose and defeat the Multiculturalist Alliance (MA 100) in Europe using any and all means necessary
- Support Israel's fight against Jihad
- Liberation of the Middle East Christians from Islamic rule
- Virtues such as the willingness to martyr oneself for the cause, the exercise of discretion, voluntary poverty and devoted obedience to the principles are mandatory for all Justiciar Knights
- Honour the wishes and memories of our forefathers, who secured European security and prosperity in the past
- Follow the PCCTS's mantra – “Martyrdom before Dhimmitude”.

3.14 PCCTS, the Knights Templar ranks – Phase 1

There are currently four different ranks military ranks and three different civilian ranks:

Justiciar Knight Commander or Justiciar Knight Operative; military cell commander or operative (solo or multi cell) of the PCCTS, Knights Templar

The rank "Commander" is generally applied to a person who is accountable for and holds authority over a group or the attempts of a group to achieve a common goal. The Justiciar Knight Commander rank is the highest rank (during phase 1) in the PCCTS, Knights Templar and is held by the cell leader. Other members of the cell go by the rank of Justiciar Knight Operatives. In a one man cell, the individual in charge carries the Commander rank. He may take command of and lead militant, non-KT patriots should the situation allow for it.



Our former Grand Master, Jacques de Molay. He was burned on the stake by King Philip IV of France

National Grand Master Knight Commander;
future military leader in phase 2/3

Pan-European Grand Master Knight Commander;
future international military leader in phase 2/3

Civillian ranks

Grand Master Overseer; non-military administrator for the PCCTS, Knights Templar (future rank)

Master Overseer; non-military leader under the authority of the Grand Master Overseer (future rank)

Overseer; non-military operative under the command of the Master Overseer

3.15 What is a "Justiciar Knight" and how do I attain the rank?

The European military order and tribunal; Commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici – PCCTS is represented by self appointed European judges known as "Justiciar Knights" or "Knight Judges" (Latin: justiciarius=man of justice, judge -- Knight=Eques or Cavaliere in Old Italian, Chevalier in French, Ritter in German)". Any self appointed Justiciar Knight has been given the authority, by PCCTS on behalf of;

1. The free indigenous peoples of Europe
2. Those Europeans not yet born
3. The legacy of our forefathers and fallen martyrs

- to act as a judge, jury and executioner until the free, indigenous peoples of Europe are no longer threatened by cultural genocide, subject to cultural Marxist/Islamic tyranny or territorial or existential threats through Islamic demographic warfare. It is therefore within any- and every-ones right to act in accordance with the given guidelines.

"One man with courage makes a majority."

Andrew Jackson



To qualify to act as a "Justiciar Knight" the individual has to pledge the Knights Templar oath by completing the "Initiation Rite" (see: The PCCTS, Knights Templar Oath – Initiation Rite) and swear to follow the principles of the PCCTS, to protect the interests of all free, indigenous Europeans, European cultures and Christendom in general through armed struggle. Choosing the path of the Justiciar Knight is to walk the path in pursuit of becoming "The Perfect Knight". Any candidate prepared to walk this road must be willing to forfeit his materialistic ambitions and embrace voluntary poverty and martyrdom.

The Order and Tribunal has concluded that any and all Europeans have not just a right, but a duty to resist through political and military means; cultural Marxist/multiculturalist atrocities and crimes committed against the indigenous peoples of Europe. As such, any European Christian conservative can act as a Justiciar Knight. This includes Christian agnostics and Christian atheists.

Although the PCCTS, Knights Templar is a pan-European indigenous rights movement we give all Europeans, regardless of skin colour, the opportunity to become a Justiciar Knight as long as the individual is either a Christian, Christian agnostic or a Christian atheist.

The European Military & Criminal Tribunal, PCCTS, request that any and all Justiciar Knights of Europe; identify and effectuate punishment for category A and B traitors - cultural Marxist/multiculturalist individuals for the violations specified and included in this document; charges 1 – 8.

These charges are directed at all category A and B traitors – individuals who planned, instigated, ordered, committed or otherwise aided and abetted in the planning, preparation or execution of a crime(s) referred to in the mentioned articles. All category A and B traitors shall be held individually responsible for the crime(s).

Any and all individuals who sympathise with the PCCTS principles and/or are affiliated with (but not limited to) the European Resistance Movements (patriotic liberals or conservatives), nationalist movements of any category, Christian movements or any type

of cultural conservative movement are encouraged to volunteer and appoint themselves as Justiciar Knights and fight under the banner of the PCCTS - the cross of the Martyrs.

By doing so, the individual(s) will avoid incriminating anyone in his environment or his or her old "organisation". Normally, any individual who decides he want to choose the road of the PCCTS, a road of strength and honour, courage and martyrdom, should leave any other organisation for practical reasons (first and foremost in order to protect them). He will then spend a predefined time preparing himself mentally (this cannot be emphasised enough) as well as for planning the actual operation (planning, financing and eventually execution of the plan). This may take longer than 36 months depending on the nature of the assault.

3.16 PCCTS - Purpose and objectives of re-founding

Short list - overview

The PCCTS, Knights Templar serve as an independent pan-European Military and Criminal Tribunal in the current Western European civil war. We have come to the conclusion that the democratical struggle to save Europe has been lost. Our purpose and goal is to defeat the cultural Marxist/Multiculturalist Alliance of Europe, seize political and military control of Western European countries and implement a cultural conservative political agenda.

PCCTS activities will continue in all three phases of the European civil war until our objectives have been completed.

- Phase 1 – 1999-2030
- Phase 2 – 2030-2070
- Phase 3 – 2070-2083

Our primary objectives (in phase 1 and 2):



1. We will educate the European peoples about the ongoing political, social and demographical development. We will distribute the content, every single paragraph of the two first books of the compendium "2083" and other works containing the truth about the current development, with the intention of rallying more Europeans for the cause. Distributing content has proven difficult in the past as the current social and political establishment view the content as "politically incorrect" and refuse to acknowledge its relevancy and

subsequently ignore and censor it all together. Creating awareness of specifically defined topics is the essence of our phase 1 struggle. We will launch information campaigns and create awareness by using any means necessary, including distribution of our messages by using lethal shock attacks against concentrations of class A and B traitors in a pan-European context. The primary goal of the shock attacks is not the immediate physical manifestation of the attack (destroying a few buildings, killing a few hundred traitors) but rather the indirect effects. Shock attacks will have the potency to penetrate the strict censorship regime of the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists. Any substantial shock attack will therefore have the potential to do massive ideological damage on the multicultural ideology (as the multicultural dream will become ever so distant) and its propagators in various ways;

- Education of the European peoples – people will be interested to know why buildings around them are falling down and will seek information themselves and/or learn what the media presents
- Moral effect/recruitment - encouraging thousands of brothers and sisters
- Creating important military and ideological reference points
- Increasing and developing the level of innovation/sophistication of methods applied
- Contribution to increase the acceptance level of new methods applied
- Discouraging our enemies which may lead to direct/indirect "defection", or fear/reservations against criticising right wingers etc.
- Contribution to force many Europeans out of their self-induced coma
- Many individuals (especially category A, B and C traitors who until now has just "gone with the flow") will re-evaluate the premises for their support to multiculturalism (destruction of

our European cultures) or at least the premises for allowing mass-Muslim immigration/the ongoing Islamisation and will re-consider if it is really worth the trouble

- Contribution for creating a broader acceptance for defending and support European culture without being target of EUSSR labelling techniques (bigot, fascist, Nazi, racist).
- Marketing the resistance movement
- Making moderate cultural conservatives more approachable, by the establishment, by broadening or expanding the very definition of extreme right wing axis etc.
- Many individuals (politically neutral) may start to have reservations against working in government buildings (near concentrations of category A or B traitors) which will help polarise the left and right.

We will be contributing to re-writing the very fabric of society which will have short term and long term effects.

- We may see police strikes or at least demands for higher salary (especially in countries where there is no tradition for urban revolutionary warfare). Many cultural conservative street police may quit the job as they are uncomfortable and simply unwilling to hunt down and kill militant cultural conservatives. Alternatively, they may also stay and help us in future operations directly or indirectly. Either way, they will be wary of future military operations and will stay out of our way (which will result in a minimum of sympathiser deaths for any future operation). Others may quit for similar reasons. This trend may result in the police force itself turning Muslim which will have repercussions for as how they are viewed by the public. An increase in Muslim police officers will increase mistrust towards the police and government (just remember the riots in Utrecht triggered by a Muslim cop who killed a nationalist).
- The government will have to invest billions on security related fields, which will weaken them financially and might contribute to cuts in other fields.

Practical information we intend to distribute (see topics in the three books):

- What you need to know, Our falsified history and other forms of cultural Marxist/multiculturalist propaganda
- Europe Burning (Contemporary issues)
- A Declaration of preemptive War (demands, charges, tactics and other information meant for internal use.)

2. We will pressure our National Military Commands in Western Europe to start acting in the interest of its people instead of serving the corrupt and suicidal cultural Marxist/multiculturalist governments. Our objective is to convince enough junior/senior military officers that the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites are so detached from the reality and its own people that they are no longer serving their interests and as such; the democratical system has been corrupted to a degree that it can no longer solve our problems. Our only remaining chance to save Europe is by labelling the current cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes as illegitimate and illegal, seizing political power by initiating military coup d'états, declaring Martial law and create temporary military tribunals. We must convince enough military officers (in Phase 1 and 2) that this is the only pragmatical approach. As such, our objective is to convince enough military officers that the implementation of our agenda (or something equivalent) is the only way Europe can avoid a continued cultural genocide and a future Islamic take-over.

Furthermore, we will attempt to convince individuals in the current governments, the MA100 political parties and the cultural Marxist alliance in general (as many category A, B and C traitors as possible) to acknowledge the fact that:

i. There is a deliberate Islamic demographic warfare being waged against Europe by the Global Islamic Ummah.

ii. Multiculturalism is and has always been an anti-European hate ideology aimed at undermining the indigenous peoples of Europe and destroying European civilisation and culture.

If just a fraction of the current Western European military commands, governments, the MA100 political parties and the news agencies are convinced to acknowledge these and other facts, they will be forced out of their current "apathetic state" and to start acting in the interests of the European people.

3. We will continue to work for the consolidation of the "European right" under one "un-official" banner (ranging from moderate to extreme). This includes the work for a continued consolidation among European right wing intellectuals, political activists and military orders. Emphasis must be on; cooperation to ensure our survival. We will also continue to develop legal/illegal Conservative militias and clandestine military cells.

4. We will create reference points which will contribute to escalate the European civil war faster. The intention is to ensure that we seize power before there is a Muslim majority. By employing and implementing sophisticated methods and mechanics early on we contribute to introduce, legitimise and establish new "methods/traditions" among the resistance movements which will benefit us in all phases.

Military objectives

There have already been thousands of pre-emptive strikes from brave Europeans all over Europe. However, the majority of attacks have been impotent "poop in mailbox" operations with zero to little ideological effect. In order to successfully penetrate the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist media censorship we are forced to employ significantly more brutal and breath taking operations which will result in casualties. In order for the attack to gain an influential effect, assassinations and the use of weapons of mass destruction must be embraced. When employing such methods the Justiciar Knight becomes a force multiplier, he becomes a one-man army. The continuation of these "humiliating strikes" on the Multiculturalist system will contribute to destroy the cultural Marxist hegemony in Europe.



Any Justiciar Knight of the PCCTS is a person who fights the cultural Marxist/Multiculturalist Alliance with weapons, using unconventional methods. The PCCTS follows a political goal, and focus attacks on the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist government, the MA100 political parties or any individuals who are categorised as a category A or B traitor.

PCCTS's will use guerrilla warfare against MA100 political parties and individuals who directly or indirectly support the "cultural Marxist/Multiculturalist Alliance". Our method of

choice is sabotage operations or the use of shock attacks against concentrations of category A and B traitors throughout phase 1 and 2.

Our objectives also include the aim of radicalising Muslims through strategic attacks on their communities. This will contribute to escalate the conflicts and create increased polarisation which will serve our interests.

We intend to assist in future militia building, clandestine activities, even coup attempts (phase 2 and 3 objective) with the intention to replace the sitting regimes with cultural conservative governments.

3.17 Justiciar Knights tasks and requirements

"If you are not afraid of dying, there is nothing you cannot achieve."

Lao Tzu

The first and absolutely indispensable thing to do is throw overboard 99 percent of the literature on insurgency, guerrilla warfare, terrorism, and the like as it is of little value.

We train to kill but that doesn't mean we love violence. We use violence only for self defence, as pre-emptive actions and as a last option. We cannot allow our politically correct elites to sell us, their people, into Muslim slavery. The Multiculturalists and suicidal humanists have flooded Europe with criminals and individuals who are unwilling and unable to assimilate. As a result of these actions, more than 15 000 Europeans have been murdered, more than 500 000 European women have been raped and more than 5 million Europeans have been robbed, ravaged and physically or mentally abused since they opened the European gates in 1955-1970. They bombed the Serbian people, our brothers and sisters, and are currently occupying Serbia. They launched a campaign of political and psychological warfare against Austria when our brethren there managed to mount a democratic alternative. They have institutionalised the genocide of European Christendom, our cultures and identities in a campaign to forcefully create a cultural Marxists Multicultural utopia. We are fighting to end this suffering, the suffering of the Europeans under cultural Marxism. We are fighting to end the murder, rape and humiliation of the European peoples. History has shown us countless times that no matter how great the empire, how difficult the odds, a man who is not afraid to die can never be defeated. They may have the police and other state institutions on their side but we have the truth on our side. They, the Nazis of our time, will call us terrorists, just like the German Nazis called the WW2 resistance movement terrorists and just like the English called Americans terrorists when they sought independence from tyranny. The English and Scottish people were once labeled as terrorists when they fought against Roman occupation in a war equivalent to 16 Vietnam wars.



What we do today and what we will continue to do for the coming decades is all about setting our people free. We must free all Europeans from cultural Marxism and the shackles of political correctness even though we might not live to see it.

The art of asymmetrical warfare is less about inflicting immediate damage but all about the indirect long term psychological and ideological damage. Our shock attacks are theatre and theatre is always performed for an audience. Our audience and targets are every cultural Marxist, multiculturalist/globalist or suicidal humanists who are currently a part of the EUSSR power hierarchy (the so called category A, B and C traitors). We, the resistance movements, are dispersed all across Europe. The essence of our actions is to convince our enemy that there is nowhere to hide. We are coming for every single one of them, if not today then tomorrow, if not tomorrow then in 10, 30 or even 50 years. We will never forget what they have done and continue to do. It is our responsibility to put a stop to it.

Considerations

There are several things that should be done by the Justiciar Knight before starting the process of planning and taking up armed struggle.

The first of which is to surround yourself (either online or in real life) with people who support your political ideology but who at the same time does not jeopardise your security in any way. You should therefore avoid any affiliations with known extremists or such groups as they are most likely flagged (individuals and groups who are monitored by your national intelligence agency on so called "watch lists"). The reason why you should surround yourself with "moderate sympathisers" is because you will need a minimum of moral support.

The second is to prepare to leave everyone else you know behind and prepare for a lonely, poor and potentially painful existence of hardship and uncertainty.

As a Justiciar Knight, you are a part of an indestructible network of cells, spread all around Europe that functions without a central command.

No dormant cell can remain inactive waiting for orders from above. Your obligation as a Justiciar Knight/a cell commander is to act on your own initiative. Any single patriot who wants to establish a cell and begin action can do so, and thus becomes a part of the organisation.

The initial advantages of our clandestine cells are:

1. We take the enemy by surprise.
2. We know the terrain of the encounter.
3. We have greater mobility and speed than the police.
4. We are in command of the situation, and demonstrate great decisiveness, which on the other hand will result in our enemy being stunned and incapable of acting.
5. We are prepared to die in order to complete our objectives.

The technique of surprise is based upon four essential requirements:

- a. We know the situation of the enemy we are going to attack, usually by means of precise information and meticulous observation, while the enemy does not know he is going to be attacked and knows nothing about us.
- b. We know the strength of the enemy we are going to attack, and the enemy knows nothing about our strength.
- c. We attack by surprise in single cells, independent of any hierarchical structure and are therefore saving and conserving our forces, while our enemy is unable to do the same, and is left at the mercy of events.
- d. We determine the time and place of the attack, decide its duration and establish its objectives. Our enemy remains ignorant of all of this information.

Knowledge of the terrain

The urban Justiciar Knight's best ally is the terrain, and because this is so he must know it like the palm of his hand. To have the terrain as an ally means to know how to use

with intelligence its unevenness, its high and low points, its turns, its irregularities, its fixed and secret passages, its abandoned areas, its thickets, etc., taking maximum advantage of all of this for the success of armed actions, escapes, retreats, covers, and hiding places. Impasses and narrow spots, gorges, streets under repair, stationary police posts, and closed-off streets, the entrances and exits to tunnels and sewers and those that the enemy can close off, corners controlled or watched by the police, traffic lights and signals; all this must be thoroughly known and studied in order to avoid fatal errors.

Our challenge is to get through and to know where and how to hide, leaving the enemy bewildered in areas he doesn't know. Being familiar with the avenues, streets, alleys, ins and outs, the corners of the urban centers, its paths and shortcuts, its empty lots, its underground passages, its pipes and sewer systems, the urban resistance fighter safely crosses through the irregular and difficult terrain unfamiliar to the police, where the police can be surprised in a fatal ambush or trap at any moment.

Because he knows the terrain, the Justiciar Knight can pass through it on foot, on bicycle, in a car, and never be trapped.

The Justiciar Knight must know the way in detail, and, in this manner, must go through the schedule ahead of time as a training, to avoid entering alleyways that have no exit.

Decisiveness

It is not enough for the urban resistance fighter to have the following in his favour; surprise, speed, knowledge of the terrain, and information. He must also demonstrate his command of any situation and a capacity for decisiveness, without which all other advantages will prove to be useless. Mental strength is key.

It is impossible to carry out any action, however well-planned, if the urban resistance fighter turns out to be indecisive, uncertain and irresolute. Even an action successfully begun can end in defeat if command of the situation and the capacity for decision falter in the middle of the execution of the plan. When this command of the situation and a capacity for decision are absent, the void is filled with hesitation and fear. The enemy takes advantage of this failure and is able to neutralise us.

The secret of the success of any operation, simple or complex, easy or difficult, is to rely on highly motivated and determined men depending on the size of the cell. Strictly speaking, there are no simple operations: all must be carried out with the same care.

Decisiveness means to put into practice the plan that has been devised with determination, with audacity, and with an absolute firmness.

How to carry out the action

The Justiciar Knight must dedicate all his efforts in order to be completely prepared before carrying out actions, for in this he cannot commit the slightest error. Any carelessness in research and learning tactics and their use invites certain disaster, as experience teaches us every day. Common criminals commit errors frequently because of their lack of tactics.

The revolutionary method of carrying out actions is strongly and forcefully based on the knowledge and use of the following elements;

1. Financing your operation

2. Safe research and intelligence gathering
3. Acquirement of weapons, body armour and other equipment
4. Transportation (having a car/scooter available or rely on expropriation)
5. Safe storage in remote caches (The elimination of evidence)
6. Reconnaissance or exploration of the terrain
7. Study and timing of routes
8. Simulate the operation again and again (study and practice)
9. Success

3.18 "Open source" warfare - clandestine cell systems - the most efficient way of warfare in Phase 1

A **clandestine cell** structure is a method for organising a group in such a way that it becomes virtually immune to detection, penetration and decapitation. As such, it is a critical strategic element of our operations. It is not in any way lead under a fixed, fragile hierarchy but works as an extremely distributed movement, a resilient network made up of small, autonomous groups or cells. Each group is lead by a cell commander, often working solo, who makes all the decisions based on fixed fundamental principles. We therefore avoid the use of electronic communications (including mobile phones, email and internet chat), because electronic intelligence, signals intelligence, ELINT, SIGINT, is a strength of conventional militaries and counterintelligence organisations.

Solo Martyr Cells are completely unknown to our enemies and has a minimal chance of being exposed. The relatively indestructible and impenetrable nature of the Cell System allows the individual to stay hidden until he is ready to "activate" himself. Even then he will escape the scrutiny often reserved for young men of Arab descent. Optimally he should not have any affiliations to "extremist networks" or to any extreme right wing movements for obvious reasons. This will disallow the National Intelligence Agencies to place the individual on their "radar"/under surveillance. As with the "open source" concept in general our core principles which include armed resistance against the cultural Marxists/ multiculturalists are made available for public collaboration. Our evolving approach to conducting warfare makes it extremely quick to innovate and share tactics rapidly from cell to cell without the direction of a vulnerable leadership hierarchy.

Each European country has tens of thousands individuals who are affiliated with far right conservative movements (from moderate to extreme). In addition, there are several thousand individuals who sympathise with armed resistance groups against the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists (many of them being in the police force and the intelligence agencies themselves).

National Intelligence Agencies have very limited resources and will not be able to monitor tens of thousands of people efficiently (they will not waste excessive resources on individuals who are not considered an immediate threat). They will not have any chance whatsoever to implement efficient means against Solo or even Duo cells because you are not on their "priority watch list". Even if you are on a watchlist you have several opportunities.

Weaknesses

Groups and individuals who use terror (spreading fear and means of intimidation) as its primary weapon (even if concentrated on specific individuals or government buildings only) will always have limited "open" support in the population.

The rather excessive secrecy and decentralised concept of our command structure can contribute to a reduction or distortion of information about our goals and ideals. This would only be a problem if f. example a cell commander fails to send an announcement to predefined news agencies and blogs. The biggest threat is that media or government agencies might attempt to distort our messages and material and present it to the media as NS or racist in nature in an attempt to de-legitimise us. This has the potential to prevent the wanted effect of our operation, support for our cause and political pressure on current regimes (to halt Muslim immigration and Islamisation). However, if the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist governments attempt to falsely give credit to racist organisations they risk creating more activity among the NS movements so it is a double edged blade even for them.

3.19 Cell structure - Cell Commander



"[A Templar Knight] is truly a fearless knight, and secure on every side, for his soul is protected by the armour of faith, just as his body is protected by the armour of steel. He is thus doubly-armed, and need fear neither demons nor men."

Bernard de Clairvaux, c. 1135, *De Laude Novae Militae*—In Praise of the New Knighthood.

A good leader must correctly estimate the situation and all practical, military and political factors. Any cell commander (even for solo cells) must learn to master certain skills, traits and principles. He must have a strong conviction, be self-confident, be highly motivated, hard working and with the practical knowledge required in order to successfully execute an operation alone (logistics, finance and execution).

Furthermore, he must be willing to martyr himself in the final operation.

A Justiciar Knight must be keenly aware of not only the terrain, but of local political issues. They must also be fully up-to-date on the present enemy status, intelligence methods and able to initiate quick and sometimes necessary modifications in his strategy. Careful planning is required regardless of the size of the cell.

It must also be remembered that the element of surprise is crucial in the operation. A Justiciar Knight must often make quick decisions after initiating and should have undergone several simulations (especially regarding timing of allocation from target A to target B) of the operation prior to the actual assault. There can be no hesitation during the execution of plans and he must be prepared to act correctly should any potential problem arise.

A Cell commander is a volunteer and will often be working alone. Therefore the traditional military "sheep mentality" is only a liability. It's imperative that the individual is creative, resourceful, ideologically self confident and has the ability to maintain high moral. This is the reason why very few individuals are cut out for activity (perhaps only 1 out of 1000 conservative activists).

The total weight of the operation (all aspects) will be on the Justiciar Knight including:

- Finance the operation: from 10 000 Euros for basic operations (consecutive executions) and up to 300 000+ Euros (for more advanced operations).
- Buying forged ID (if necessary)
- Rent an apartment and/or hiding place (base of operation), including setting up armour/explosive caches (hid/dug down in remote locations)
- Transportation (car rental)
- Information (anonymous PC/laptop – internet)
- Buy weapons/armour/ammo/explosive components

3.20 PCCTS, Knights Templar - Organisational overview

Official name: Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici (PCCTS), (the Poor Fellow-Soldiers of Christ and of the Temple of Solomon)

Nick name: Knights Templar

Type: European Christian military order/tribunal

Role: Defender of Europe, defender of European Christendom, destroyer of Marxism, reconquista

Allegiance: The free indigenous peoples of Europe and the European Catholic, Protestant and Orthodox Church

Size: N/A, estimate varies from 15-80 Justiciar Knights in Western Europe (2008 estimate), unknown how many civilian members

Patron and protector: Bernard of Clairvaux and Jacques de Molay

Guardian saint: Saint George of Lydda

Banner: Cross of the martyrs (a variation of the cross of St. George, red cross on white background)

Military badge 1: 2 knights riding one horse

Military badge 2: skull with symbols of the three primary hate-ideologies (Islam, Communism/multiculturalism and National Socialism) impaled by the cross of the martyrs.

Motto: Martyrdom before dhimmitude

Organisational characteristics: brotherly love, devoted obedience, embracement of martyrdom, voluntary poverty

Org. type: Military order/tribunal (Military/criminal tribunal), one of several patriotic and armed European Resistance Movements/Indigenous Rights Movements/European Crusader Movement

Re-founded: London, UK, April 2002

Org. goal: organisational goals are two fold as we are both an Indigenous Rights Movement and a pan-European Crusader Movement.

20-70 year plan: Seize political and military power in all Western European countries. Destroy and ban political Marxism/cultural Marxism (multiculturalism) as political concepts in Europe and drive out Islam for a third time.

Through military coups, overthrow all multiculturalist (cultural Marxist) regimes in Western Europe within the year 2100 and replace them with governments supervised by a "patriotic guardian tribunal" consisting of cultural conservatives/nationalists. The doctrines of multiculturalism (cultural Marxism) and Islam will be banned as a hate-ideology. The traditional Western European model for constitutional democracy (mass-democracy) will be reformed. Areas related to "security and culture" (immigration, security, cultural identity, traditions+) will be supervised by the guardian tribunal which has the right to veto.

The rights of media companies, independent journalists and globalist companies to influence and shape politics will be considerably restricted. All media companies must reform and accept policies of affirmative action in order to ensure that at least 50% of journalists/editors - staff are cultural patriotic minded in order to create ideological balance (up from current day: 1%).

Goals:

- Phase 1 (1999-2030): Cell based shock attacks, sabotage attacks etc.
- Phase 2 (2030-2070): Same as above but bigger cells/networks, armed militias
- Phase 3 (2070-2100): Contribution with the effectuation of the coup and responsibilities in relation to security and executions of category A and B traitors.

Operational goals: P1: shock attacks, Execution of category A, B and C traitors (multiculturalists/cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists, capitalist globalists). Create favourable conditions for recruitment.

Foreign policy plan/territorial claims:

See compendium - 2083

Societal goal: the Japanese, South Korean model (a monocultural but highly developed and progressive society), the model they once adopted from Europe.

Long term political goals - after the expulsion of Islam: create the "European Federation" (a decentralised EU with strong emphasis on national sovereignty, a new cultural conservative/nationalist (anti-Marxist) hegemony consisting of Russia, a liberated Europe and a liberated US, Canada, Australia, New Zealand and South Africa.

Org. structure/leadership: de-centralised leadership structure - open source network, instead of a typical hierarchical structure. Leadership and responsibility is distributed through an open source network of self governing cells based on pre-defined principles. Each cell is organised by a self appointed voluntary cell commander (Justiciar Knight Commander) who commands up to 2 Justiciar Knight Operatives. Each cell is independent and autonomous and is not allowed to have direct contact with the founding members or other cell commanders/cell operatives.

Org. marketing/recruitment: org. recruitment strategy: non-military "supporters/sympathisers" will distribute/develop the compendium: 2083 – A European Declaration of Independence or equivalent or use alternative methods. Censored or non-censored versions may be distributed.

Org. ranks: There were 9 founding members from 8 different countries, names are kept confidential. Operative ranks:

- Justiciar Knight Commander: commander of a cell network
- Justiciar Knight Operative: operative of the cell under the authority of the commander
- Overseer: civilian rank

Future ranks:

- *Overseer (Master for national leader, Grand Master for pan-European leader) – future civilian leader(s) in phase 1/2/3*
- *National Grand Master Knight Commander: future non-military leader in phase 2/3*

- *Pan-European Grand Master Knight Commander: future pan-European military leader in phase 2/3*

Requirements: must be a Christian, Christian agnostic or a Christian atheist. Even though the PCCTS, Knights Templar are an Indigenous Rights Organisation we do not have any racial requirements in order for an individual to become a Justiciar Knight.

Org. presence: Primarily Western Europe, limited presence in the US and Eastern Europe. This may change in the future but will be limited to European territories/countries (US, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa included).

Engagements:

N/A

3.21 7 Deadly mistakes to be avoided

1. Use single or duo cell system. Several larger hierarchical networks/groups have been uncovered and brought down in both Europe and the US due to crucial mistakes that could easily have been avoided. Typical mistakes can be affiliations with individuals on government watch-lists, if you add the people from your group on Facebook etc. If you even as much as give indications that you are up to something to people you know, you are incriminating them (and thus, indirectly putting pressure on them to turn you in). A few years ago a large military nationalist network was brought down in the US (consisting of around 100 people). There were clear evidence that the individuals were linked (evidence from informants, phone logs etc) and they all received harsh sentences. The most rational approach would have been to create 50-100 cells and cutting contact with each other completely (12-24 months prior to the assaults). Instead this group worked as one big cell which made them very vulnerable. One key informant could bring down the whole network. Obviously, you are immune to informants/treason if you work alone.

2. The second mistake is inexperience. Assuming the enemy is stupid, underestimates the enemy's intelligence, thinks everything is easy and, as a result, leaves evidence that can lead to his apprehension. Because of his inexperience, he may also overestimate the resourcefulness of the enemy, believing them to be smarter than they really are. Allowing himself to be fooled by this presumption, he becomes intimidated and remains insecure and indecisive, paralyzed and lacking in audacity.

3. The third mistake is to select an overwhelmingly protected individual as a target for assassination. 12 failed attempts on an extremely well protected individual could have alternatively been 12 successful attacks on lesser targets executing more than 50 primary targets. Targets should be influential media personalities – multiculturalist politicians, journalists/editors, cultural Marxist professors, Marxist writers/artists, NGO leaders, globalist investors. Obviously, focus on individuals who does not have armed body guards.

4. The fourth mistake is to boast about the actions you have undertaken or is about to undertake and to broadcast them to the four winds. It is good to have a strong sense of purpose but if you are afflicted by an excessive need to feed your ego, you are likely to trust sensitive information to individuals who will sell you out. If you are desperate for attention and for "love/appreciation/compliments" you are likely to take un-necessary risks that will end in your incarceration. Do not involve your ego by boasting about your success, operation or entering into a "competition" with other patriots. As a Justiciar Knight, you are strictly prohibited from disclosing sensitive information to outsiders (whether they may sympathize with your core principles or not). I estimate that approximately 50% of all armed resistance fighters are are arrested and incarcerated before they even get the chance to execute their mission due to their incompetence in relation to their total lack of discretion.

5. The fifth mistake is to overestimate your partners strength/conviction and to undertake actions for which you, as yet, lack sufficient equipment or competence.

6. The sixth mistake is rash action. You lose patience, suffer an attack of nerves, do not wait for anything, and impetuously throw yourself into action, resulting in a failed operation.

7. The seventh mistake is to fail to plan things THOROUGHLY, and to act spontaneously.

3.22 Using terror as a method for waking up the masses – many of our people will hate us for it

"During a time of change, the patriot is a scarce man. He is hated and scorned. When his cause succeeds however, the timid join him. For then it costs nothing to be a patriot. "

Mark Twain

You might remember the character from the first Matrix movie; somehow this character had been awoken from his "pod" where he was connected to a fantasy world, a software program. He didn't like the reality he now faced as this involved suffering and a fight against the machines at terrible odds. He didn't want to fight and he didn't want to suffer. All he wanted was to be reconnected to his pod where he could live his old fantasy life again – disconnected from reality. The character went as far as cooperating with the machines and betrayed his own people, for the promise of being reconnected to his pod. He was simply unwilling to face reality and would even kill his own people to avoid confronting it.



In a way, this is the mainstream European in a nutshell. Scores of the people we want to save from the ongoing European genocide do not want our help (or at least, believe they do not want our help). In fact, many of them would do everything in their power to avoid being confronted with reality. This explains very often why well meaning individuals who

are trying to warn the people around them of an impending danger are condemned, ridiculed and even persecuted. It has become our, the brave few, thankless task to wake up the people from the "pods" and recruit them for the resistance movements of Europe. Unfortunately for us, human nature can very often be disadvantageous to us. Many people have adapted to this genocidal system and some have even indirectly accepted their fate. They accept that the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes are in the process of wiping out European identity, our cultures, traditions and even our nation states. Many are brainwashed to a degree where they will defend this extermination program with their very life.

In order to wake up the masses, the only rational approach will be to make sure the current system implodes. This will cause a lot of short term pain; cut in welfare payouts, increased unemployment even starvation in extreme cases. The bulk of our people will refuse to join resistance movements because they feel they have too much to lose. They have invested several years and a lot of resources in long educations and most people have mortgages/loans which they have no choice but to attend to. Many receive exceptional government incentives to stay "loyal" to the system. All of these responsibilities and incentives cause a symbiosis between the victims (people) and the exterminator (regime) to a degree where we have a collective mass-scale "Stockholm syndrome" (sympathies and loyalty to captor). Our objective is to break these bonds and this can only be achieved through contributing to creating a scenario where the anti-European hate ideology we wish to destroy perishes/implodes or dies from a thousand cuts. For every successful operation a new cut is applied and will contribute to this ideology's demise. Wiping out Marxism in Europe will take us 30-70 years but we will succeed eventually. Every effort counts, have no doubt about that.

As the system weakens gradually, the unemployment rate will rise and people will suffer short term. However, this is the only way we can create a situation where people will actually stand up for their opinions. We must break their symbiosis to their captor and

many of the people we are trying to liberate will hate us for it. Nevertheless, it is the only way to destroy cultural Marxism in Western Europe and secure freedom to all Europeans.

3.23 The cruel nature of our operations

"We do not want to do this, but we are left no choice."

The 3-phase-process of destroying and replacing the current cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe will not be easy or painless. Keep in mind that these regimes we are fighting have and are still committing genocide against the indigenous peoples of Europe by exposing them to more than 25 million Muslims. They have indirectly killed more than 15 000 Europeans, raped more than 500 000 European women, robbed and terrorised more than 4,5 million Europeans, fired more than 37 000 cultural conservatives from their jobs and incarcerated more than 150 000 brothers and sisters for opposing their policies.

As a Justiciar Knight you are operating as a jury, judge and executioner on behalf of all free Europeans. Never forget that it is not only your right to act against the tyranny of the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites of Europe, it is your duty to do so.

There are situations in which cruelty is necessary, and refusing to apply necessary cruelty is a betrayal of the people whom you wish to protect.

The preferred method is to attack in a violent and deceptive form (shock attack), usually with limited forces (1-2 individuals).

Once you decide to strike, it is better to kill too many than not enough, or you risk reducing the desired ideological impact of the strike. Explain what you have done (in an announcement distributed prior to operation) and make certain that everyone understands that we, the free peoples of Europe, are going to strike again and again. Do not apologise, make excuses or express regret for you are acting in self-defence or in a preemptive manner. In many ways, morality has lost its meaning in our struggle. The question of good and evil is reduced to one simple choice. For every free patriotic European, only one choice remains: Survive or perish. Some innocent will die in our operations as they are simply at the wrong place at the wrong time. Get used the idea. The needs of the many will always surpass the needs of the few.

3.24 Principle of Proportionality

The principle of proportionality should be adhered to by those carrying out the armed struggle against the multiculturalist elites of Europe. This means that we should under normal (optimal) circumstances not exceed (per 2010) aprox.

45 000 dead and 1 million wounded cultural Marxists/multiculturalists in Western Europe. The numbers reflect the equivalent number of victims they, themselves, have on their conscience, the results they have inflicted on their own populations due to implementation of the EU's Eurabia project/European multiculturalism. If you include the total amount of Serb soldiers that died due to the NATO attacks, the numbers will be higher. In addition, approximately 10 000-20 000 Europeans have been killed in Northern Africa, Rhodesia and South Africa due to the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist post-1950 policies. The total number of Europeans the "category A and B traitors" of Western Europe have killed are totalling approximately 100 000 based on these estimates. If you include wider parameters (such as Christian Maronites, Copts, Azyrians) the numbers will range in the hundreds of thousands. Western European regimes chose to ignore the call from one of our protectorates (Christian Lebanon) and tens of thousands died (and are still dying) as a result. If we include global Jihadi genocides of Christians, such as in Sudan (where the Western European regimes have refused to assist the call of our Christian allies due to appeasement of the Islamic regimes) the numbers will range in the millions.

End note: Many conservatives (especially Christian conservatives), however, would insist that the total number of aborted individuals are added as well as direct casualties of the cultural Marxist ideology which totals aprox: 2 million + individuals in Western Europe since the beginning of 1950 until today.

Planning the operation

"Violence is the mother of change."

The following suggestions should be considered before the planning phase of any operation is initiated.

3.25 Funding your operation

Certain individuals will already have enough capital to fund an operation. 10 000–20 000 Euro would be sufficient for assassinations/executions of key category A or B traitors. The range of funds needed varies from 10 000 - 200 000 Euro (depending on the nature of the operation). Here are a few guidelines if you are completely broke or even indebted:

12 months of hard work (sales and marketing) would allow you to save approximately 30 000-50 000 Euro in many Western European countries. Furthermore, you will be able to apply for various credit and loan arrangements (credit cards or other long term/short term credit solutions) netting you from 20 000-100 000 Euro. This should be sufficient for any low to medium scale operation. Keep in mind that additional funds would give you more leeway and allow for more operational flexibility.

The 9/11 operations cells (12 individuals) were reported to have required somewhere between \$400 000 and \$500 000 in operating funds.

If criminal activities is the only available option for you, know this; It is politically and strategically justifiable to "expropriate" resources if it finances the armed struggle. This is the primary factor that separates urban guerrillas from common criminals. Criminals rob for their own benefit while an urban resistance guerrilla expropriates in order to serve his people and country.

Be creative

You can also attempt to get funding from financially privileged sympathisers in your country. Present related projects (a book project or your plan to create a youth movement related to Cultural Conservatism, anti-Jihad movement). Create a business plan. Be very clear about your non-violent means while at the same time sending the necessary signals. An alternative would be to organise a fund raiser against global Jihad (to the victims of Jihad etc). The point of this façade is to have proper justification to collect funds from sympathisers and at the same time send the correct signals (we want your financial aid to the resistance movement) without incriminating him/her/them in any way by revealing too much. If he is a sympathiser he will support your "peaceful project", or he will reject it. At least 10% of capitalists sympathise with the cause to a degree where they will agree to fund/contribute financially to your project/fund raiser. It may be required to organise a fund raising organisation by creating a company in a tax haven. Research various tax havens that offer the required security and anonymity. There are more than 100 tax havens around the world, although it's critical to understand that only 7 of them are actually secure enough (and the list is shrinking from year to year).

A short guide to maximising your credit (credit cards, loans)

I must admit I was quite concerned when starting on this aspect of the planning phase. How can I apply for various credit cards if I have spent the last three years writing a book with no steady income whatsoever?

After some research into this issue I concluded that getting normal loans was out of the question as I did not fulfil the minimum required demands (official tax records from previous year indicating a high income, real estate etc). This would be an option for individuals who have real estate or people who can document at least a stable income. Getting credit cards seemed to be the only alternative for me and I would have to be creative as these requirements are also quite strict. I had 60 000 Euro but wanted an additional reserve credit of at least 20 000 Euro as a safety buffer. On May 2009 I started a company and transferred the first "salary to myself" and created documentation on behalf of the company supporting this. My intention was to create the necessary documentation to get at least a minimum of credit.

Step 1 – create a foundation if required: Create a company - transfer funds from your personal account to your business account - transfer the first monthly amount (say 3000 Euro on May 15th) according to the Norwegian system you deduct the tax (35-50%) and vacation funds (aprox 10%) before transferring the rest of the amount (the actual salary) to the individual).

June 15th – transfer second amount

July 15th – third payment

August 15th – fourth payment

You now have supporting data (verifiable bank transactions) to create the required documentation (salary documentation for four months). You're now ready to start the application process to various companies.

Step 2 - mapping: By now you should have already created an overview of various providers of credit cards in your country. I identified aprox 20 various companies. Identify who these companies are using as their primary bank. F example Bank x might use several different sub companies to market different cards, but they will have the same credit department. Avoid sending multiple applications to the same company (credit department) as this will cause suspicion and may have all your applications rejected.

Out of the 25 different credit cards I managed to trace them back to twelve actual providers.

The problem now was that a great majority of them only had online procedure forms. These online application templates would most certainly result in little success as they use data from last year as the main criteria.

Step 3 – application process: I applied online to twelve and sent physical applications with supporting documentation to four providers.

As anticipated, ten of the online applications were rejected as many of them didn't even have a comment field. However, all you have to do is contact the credit department of the various companies and forward the supporting documentation.

Overview result: 16 applications sent, 7 decline (even after the supporting documentation was provided) – 9 approved.

Total credit gained (including the credit card I already had): 26 000 Euro.

It was more than I expected to get considering the fact that I had a weak platform to acquire from. This credit will serve as a buffer amount/emergency funds in the later phase of the operation if needed.

A person who can verify a stable salary of for example 70 000 Euro can get up to 240 000 Euro in credit/loans based on this level of salary alone, even more if you have real estate.

As a general rule, approx 15-50% of operational funds should be credit, not more. This should be used if needed as a last recourse as you only have around 30-60 days before they (the companies) will start to implement various measures to acquire their funds back if you miss payments. You can of course max your limit on the various cards and administrate the payments so that it is somewhat financially synchronised with the final operation date. Also, be sure to double check the legislation concerning credit card debt in your country and ensure that it will not be transferred to your loved ones (wife, kids) in case of death or incarceration.

Estimated funds required for high quality equipment

Armour, weapons and ammo: 7 000 – 30 000 Euro

Explosives materials: 5 000 – 100 000 Euro

Other logistics/transport/lodging: 3 000 – 20 000 Euro

Total amount spent in the planning + creation of book

Approx 240 000 Euro, 140 000 for the creation of the compendium and approximately 140 000 Euro for the operation.

3.26 Avoiding suspicion from relatives, neighbours and friends

Present a "credible project/alibi" to your friends, co-workers and family. Announce to your closest friends, co-workers and family that you are pursuing a "project" that can at least partly justify your "new pattern of activities" (isolation/travel) while in the planning phase.

For example, tell them that you have started to play World of Warcraft or any other online MMO game and that you wish to focus on this for the next months/year. This "new project" can justify isolation and people will understand somewhat why you are not answering your phone over long periods. Tell them that you are completely hooked on the game (raiding dungeons etc). Emphasise to them that this is a dream you have had since you were a kid. If they stress you, insist and ask them to respect your decision. You will be amazed on how much you can do undetected while blaming this game. If your planning requires you to travel, say that you are visiting one of your WoW friends, or better yet, a girl from your "guild" (who lives in another country). No further questions will be raised if you present these arguments.

Blaming WoW is also quite strategic due to another factor. It is usually considered "tabu" or even shameful in our society today to be hooked on an MMO. By revealing "this secret" to your close ones you are therefore (to them at least) entrusting them with your innermost secret. Usually they will "contribute" to keeping this secret for you which can be very beneficial. (If people from your "secondary" social circle ask them they will even usually "lie" on your behalf (giving you alibi), in order to keep your MMO project a secret.

Avoid exposing your political conviction

Appear politically correct or at least moderate, dress normally. Try to limit your rhetorical activities. Avoid excessive forum posting. Excessive forum activity might get you "flagged" by your national government.

How to use social taboos to prevent individuals close to you from digging too much or ask too many questions - AND how to easily manipulate them into assisting you in protecting your cover from everyone else without them having the slightest clue what is going on

Using social taboos is an extremely effective method from preventing people who know you well from digging too much or ask too many questions about your activities that weekend or that year. It is also an extremely effective method for manipulating them into protecting your cover.

Long term covers:

- Say you play WoW (World of Warcraft) or another MMO and have developed an addiction for it. Say that are going to play hardcore for the rest of the year and it is no point trying to convince you otherwise. Inform them that you will be busy doing that in the future etc. Tell them that you are ashamed of it and you don't want to talk any more about it. Make them swear to not tell anyone! (you just effectively prevented any more questions from that person AND made the individual assist you in protecting your cover from everyone else)
- Say you think you are gay and are in the process of discovering your new self and that you don't want to talk any more about this issue. Tell them that you are ashamed of it and you don't want to talk any more about it. Make them swear to not tell anyone! (your ego is likely to take a dent unless you are secure in your own heterosexuality, because they will actually believe you are gay. However, it's an extremely effective strategy for stopping questions and prevent people from digging in your life when you don't want them to.

Short term covers:

- If you need a credible cover, when going abroad for a weekend etc. and the individuals you are trying to convince are too closely related to you to buy into any BS about a "conference cover etc); say you are going to a massage parlour or brothel abroad. Tell them that you are ashamed of it and you don't want to talk any more about it. Make them swear to not tell anyone!

These are all cynical and manipulative strategies but extremely effective. Lying to and manipulating other people is generally a bad thing and should be avoided if possible. However, the severity of our operation often requires us to be cynical, manipulative and pragmatical. We don't have to like it, but we occasionally have to do it.

3.27 Avoid ending up on watch lists

There are certain steps you can take in order to make it very hard for the National Intelligence Agency to monitor you.

Obviously, the best approach is to avoid ending up on their watch list all together.

They may have you on a watch list already and might even monitor some of your activities (internet/cell phone traffic). This will likely be the case if you have been involved in right wing activities in the past and are considered a threat against the establishment.

Avoid using channels they can monitor for activities involving planning of the operation. Use alias's when corresponding while doing research. Use software which masks your IP address and other technology while researching via the internet (f example the Tor network, anonymize.net or Ipredator). Be extra careful when researching for bomb schematics (fertiliser bombs) as many terms will trigger electronic alerts. You can consider using other people's networks remotely via laptop by parking outside their apartment/house. You can also buy an anonymous laptop and browse free from your local Mc Donalds etc. Use software to remove spy ware, cookies etc.

Before you start planning an operation use the following guidelines:

No email correspondence, phone activity that might incriminate you or reveal any information of relevance.

The most essential aim is to avoid ending up on any watch list.

3.28 Anti-monitoring routines

Quick list

1. Mobile phone. Turn it off or they can triangulate your position anywhere. Certain phones are possible to monitor even when turned off even if you take out the battery (they have internal batteries for certain functions).
2. Surfing/email. Treat it as if you know it will be monitored. It's rarely a safe method to use if you want anonymity even if you use the draft box in your email account to communicate with someone. Alternatively, create a more secure email account (hushmail or any service which offer a greater degree of anonymity) while using Tor network (masking your IP). Alternatives to Tor are anonymize.net or Ipredator. It's an annoying but necessary process as Tor makes your connection very slow, and you have to make sure it's always on when you log in to your email or each time you research sensitive topics. I usually use Mozilla Firefox for Tor and Internet Explorer for normal surfing. Consider acquiring an unregistered laptop and surf while using LAN stations outside your home (many Mc Donald's or other service shops offer free wireless LAN which you can tap into outside their premises while sitting in your car. Just remember that if you use an unregistered and anonymous laptop for this purpose then remember that you must never use it for purposes that may reveal your identity at a later point.
3. Facebook, treat this channel as if you know it will be monitored.

4. European toll stations. Many European countries/cities have toll stations where you pay a small fee to pass. Some of these will film/photograph your car and even the driver. This varies but in some cases this data will be archived for as long as 10 years allowing the intelligence agency to back trace activity and movement patterns.
5. Travelling. Be sure to have a credible reason for travelling (memorise details about congresses, museums, names of certain institutions etc.) or bring brochures that you printed from the net. There are always plenty of congresses or exhibitions every week in European major cities. Consider joining specific Facebook groups – interest areas/congresses/exhibitions prior to trip to increase the credibility of your “alibi” f example.
6. Never use credit cards while travelling abroad, always use cash. Ensure that you provide the correct currency before you leave and bring 20-30% more than your estimate using.
7. Using your network. As a general rule. You will increase your chance of being apprehended by 100% for every person you involve. Don’t trust anyone unless you absolutely need to (which should never be the case). Do absolutely everything yourself.
8. If you are in the middle of a WMD “acquiring phase” relating to components needed for a bomb (fertiliser etc), then divide the “acquiring phase into five sub phases in the following order:
 - Primary explosive phase
 - Fertiliser phase
 - Nitromethane/jet fuel/diesel phase
 - Remote detonator/timer detonator device phase
 - Transportation (renting trucks/vans – you don’t initiate this sub phase until 1 week before the operation)

You don’t start the separate phases until you are completely done with each sub-phase. You DO NOT initiate two or more phases at the same time! You always start with the hardest part – the acquisition of TNT/dynamite/semtex or similar substances, then move on to the next phase. The first sub-phase consists of acquiring TNT/dynamite. As soon as you have acquired f example 100-500 kg you secure it and bury it in an underground cache at a unique and remote location.

You can THEN initiate the fertiliser phase. When you are done acquiring enough fertiliser (2-5 tons) you secure it/seal it from moisture and bury it at a safe and DIFFERENT location (preferably in an underground cache). After that sub-phase is completed you can start on acquiring nitro or jet fuel. If you are unable to acquire these substances than just use diesel. If the intelligence agency receives intel about your activities during any of the sub-phases they will strike when they know there is an orgy of evidence available. By dividing the acquisition phase into sup-phases this will make it a lot more difficult for them should they ever receive any intel about you. Also, you should establish covers for each sub phase. F example, as you collect fertiliser you should have a business plan and a credible cover which will confirm that you are using the fertiliser for a harvest. You will need to create a business plan where you describe exactly how you are going to use the fertiliser (obviously, choose a type of crop for your cover that you know will require a maximum amount of fertiliser and acquire it during the beginning of the season not to avoid triggering “red flags”). Renting/leasing a small farm area (this farm house can also be used as your acquisition HQ) will strengthen the credibility of your cover for that sub phase. Equivalent covers should be established for each sub phase. F example, you should have a business plan for a small mineral exploration company (mineral exploration – blasting/drilling) before you start/attempt acquiring TNT. It is essential that your cover is credible enough to withstand potential scrutiny. Create and establish a company, create a business plan, create business cards, an internet site etc. Remember, you don’t need to re-invent the wheel here. Just cannibalise any available business plan

on the topic as many are available on the field of "mineral exploration". Rinse and repeat using these principles during the various sub phases relating to acquisition as it may be your "get out of jail free card" should someone ever receive any intel about you. Creating credible covers is an essential part of "acquisition management".

3.29 How to stay motivated for longer periods – perform a daily mental check

"A man does what he must - in spite of personal consequences, in spite of obstacles and dangers and pressures - and that is the basis of all human morality. "

Winston Churchill

Being a Justiciar Knight is not for everyone. You are normally required to plan absolutely everything alone; fight alone to see your mission through and you are likely to die alone with half of your city's system protectors hunting you. However, I have never in my life felt that I have done anything more meaningful than what I am doing now regardless of the lack of moral support from my founding brothers or other armed resistance fighters. Support from our extremely distributed and anonymous "non-hierarchy" out there would be nice but I have managed to cope through mental discipline to become what I am today; a self driven and highly effective manifestation of an independent resistance cell. I have managed to stay focused and highly motivated for a duration of more than 9 years now. I feel really happy about my current course. In fact, I have never been happier than I am today and I do not find it problematical hide my true ideological agenda from everyone else. To all I know I am a moderate right-winger and not a resistance fighter. It isn't easy to reach this level of mental comfort and focus while at the same time working on something so important and serious. You have to overcome difficult initial psychological challenges and perform a slight subsequent mental check every single day until the operation is complete. This shouldn't be underestimated as it is perhaps the most important aspect of being a part of an "open-source resistance network" where you rely on being able to motivate yourself. Embracing martyrdom is not something you suddenly decide to do, but it is a process that takes time and requires effort and self contemplation. This is a factor that a majority of resistance fighters ignore and is why a majority of novices become de-motivated after a certain period. They are not doing what is required of them due to lack of training, knowledge and eventually lose the will to fight due to lack of motivation. I do a mental check almost every day through meditation and philosophising. I simulate/meditate while I go for a walk, playing my Ipod in my neighbourhood. This consists of a daily 40 minute walk while at the same time philosophising ideologically/performing self indoctrination and the mental simulation of the operation while listening to motivational and inspiring music. I simulate various future scenarios relating to resistance efforts, confrontations with police, future interrogation scenarios, future court appearances, future media interviews etc. or I philosophise about certain articles in the book. This daily mental exercise or ritual keeps me fully motivated and charges my batteries. And I'm sure it can work for other people as well.

Learning the ability/rituals to motivate yourself and being able to follow this ritual on a daily basis is perhaps the most essential aspect of our armed resistance effort in phase 1. One of the reasons why Muslims are so effective at guerrilla warfare is that they keep themselves motivated by praying five times a day and reciting motivational Suras from the Quran.

This might sound appalling and outrageous to especially some Christian religious members of the revolutionary conservative resistance fighters but certain measures can and should be taken to balance/revitalise your psychological state of mind in situations when you feel completely de-motivated and down during the various planning phases. At the end of the day; you are your own worst enemy, and de-motivation leading to psychological breakdown and eventually to a scenario where a resistance fighter chooses to abandon the ideological cause is one of the most recurrent causes for individuals who lacks competence in revitalising and balancing his psychological state of mind.

It is absolutely essential that you, as a conservative revolutionary learn and practice efficient rituals and various methods to maintain high moral and motivation. It is permitted and even encouraged that you seek whatever solutions that works for you including enjoying good food, sexual stimuli, meditation and any and all methods that will contribute to keep your moral and motivation up.

From a pragmatism point of view; these methods are considered as a quite efficient psychological stimulus which has the potency to boost your serotonin production and help you overcome any situation where you feel drained, scared, insecure, confused or de-motivated. As overcoming continuous and often daily personal psychological barriers is at the very core of our challenges, using these tactical psychological methods and similar approaches should be considered an integral part of the planning phases to ensure that you remain in a balanced state of mind. A balanced state of mind (especially for single or duo cells) is required for any military operation which last over a longer period. You may be prevented from communicating and receiving a much needed "pat on the back" or encouraging comments from other cell members as you may be in a single or duo cell, relying on your own self-encouraging measures. Ensuring that you maintain a stable, motivated and focused mind is anything but absurd. Yes, for certain religious members, certain measures are obviously in violation to biblical teachings but the amount of grace and divine goodwill generated at the point where you sacrifice everything (in the martyrdom operation) will provide you with an abundance of it, which will more than nullify any minor or serious sins committed prior to operation.

How to sustain your high morale and motivation for years through music

Becoming and maintaining the position as a self sufficient Justiciar Knight sleeper cell involves the capability to motivate/indoctrinate yourself over a prolonged period of time. Self-financed and self-indoctrinated single individual attack cells, is the backbone of the Knights Templar Europe. The importance of the ability for single cell commanders to be able to keep their spirits and morale up through self-indoctrination and motivation by using specific motivational techniques has been stressed on multiple occasions.

I have previously stated that taking long walks/work out while listening to select music is a very efficient way of sustaining your needs in this regard. 3-5, 40-90 min walks/workouts per week has sustained my high morale, confidence and motivation for several years. When you combine this "ritual" with reading the occasional resistance blog you gain all the motivation you will ever need. Repeat these routines on a weekly basis and you will sustain your motivation and moral for as long as is needed. Keep in mind that from the initial planning of your operation to the actual effectuation of it, the time passed can exceed 2 years. The key to stay focused and motivated without taking the unacceptable risk of communicating with other revolutionary conservatives, is to employ successful motivational techniques on your own.

I will now show you several music tracks you should acquire as soon as possible which are ideal for the purpose of maintaining a high level of motivation and confidence:

Motivational music tracks, artist: Saga

Saga is a courageous, Swedish, female nationalist-oriented musician who creates pop-music with patriotic texts. She is, as far as I know, the best and most talented patriotic musician in the English

speaking world. And for those of you, like myself, who hates "metal", Saga is one of the few sources available that offers quality patriotic pop-music with brilliant texts. Most of the tracks are in English and some are in Swedish.

Marxist and multiculturalist character-assassins will claim that Saga is an evil, national-socialist monsterband from hell, due to her success. However, this characteristic couldn't be anywhere further from the truth. Although the environment surrounding Saga, the former NSF – National Sosialistisk Forening (a former Swedish Indigenous Rights Movement demonised as “evil Nazi monsters”), used to be self-proclaimed national socialists; it has become evident that most of them now has embraced a more national conservative ideological denomination of conservatism, very similar to that of Knights Templar Europe. Saga has created several pop-tracks with nationalist-oriented texts that will appeal to all conservatives, and especially revolutionary conservatives of all conservative ideological denominations.

Saga has the credibility to use the texts presented vocally as she has been a Swedish and European conservative resistance fighter for more than 10 years, working for the political and cultural interests of Sweden and the interests of all Swedes, Scandinavians and Europeans. Saga and similar patriotic heroes and heroines of Scandinavia, who unlike individuals like myself who has yet to come out of the “revolutionary conservative closet”, has had to face political persecution and demonisation for years. Yet they continue their brave struggle to prevent the demographical and cultural genocide of the Scandinavian and European tribes. Instead of “physical” revolutionary or democratic resistance, she fights through her music by inspiring the best in us.

I discovered Sagas music relatively late, in 2008, but have enjoyed it ever since. I have listened to many of the tracks several hundred times and I don't seem to get tired of them. I would HIGHLY recommend that all Justiciar Knights of Europe and other revolutionary conservatives use these tracks for self-motivating purposes. Don't just listen to the tracks but learn the texts as well. It has worked brilliantly for me and it will likely work just as well for you. However, "soon-to-become conservative martyrs" should be careful when acquiring the tracks (use anonymizer software and take other necessary precautions) as it is likely that the distribution of the music is monitored by the Swedish intelligence agency, under directive of the Swedish multiculturalist regime.

Below are the best tracks with comment from the albums: Pro Patria III (PP) and: On My Own (OMO). Some lyrics are created

The best vocal English tracks:

One Nation Arise (OMO)

[illegible]

Hypocrite (OMO)

We thank people, spend time, spreading germs and companies
 they took collective sharing, they have always to matter
 that could not a single thing, began to look in the mirror
 dignity of each people is often made the same to matter

There the little like the little all
 things like you cannot in just all
 there the only like to matter
 there to get that you

things like you cannot get the little to change for the little
 too long the change too I just like the little that is not
 was complete about the problems that you like you think in
 that that you could not control the world you think in it

There is
 was complete about the distinction you really think the little
 it was you can that spread the little you really together
 that you can change the whole you can change the whole
 there the least for the little in the little and not the little

Black Bannered Legion (OMO)

[illegible]

Ode To A Dying People (OMO, the most popular of the tracks)

[illegible]

The Nation's Fate (OMO)

The first are contributed by outside firms, which share royalties and the marketing expenses with the publisher. These are:

Tomorrow Belongs To Me

The Snow Fell

The best vocal Swedish tracks (For Norwegians, Swedes and Danes):

Valkyrian (PP)

Yttrandefrihet (PP)

Krigarens Själ (PP)

Frihetens Fana (PP)

Drömmarnas Stig (PP) – my personal favourite

The above are the best tracks from Saga. I ignored the tracks I consider lacking or due to them being unavailable.

From site: thisissaga.com

Other artists:

Lux Aeterna by the English composer and musician Clint Mansell

Comment: I love this work. Lux Aeterna means “eternal light” and it really is an appropriate title. I’ve listened to this track several hundred times and I never seem to get tired of it. The track is very inspiring and invokes a type of passionate rage within you. In Lord of the Rings – a good

version of this track (Requiem for a Tower version which I think is the best) is performed during the most intense fighting of one of the central battles. Since it has worked for me, it is likely that it will work for you. An invigorating piece of art.

Motivational music tracks, artist: Helene Bøksle

The following is Helene Bøksle's - Age of Conan theme music. Three of the tracks surpass almost anything I've heard before. The tracks are in old Norse tongue (old Norwegian), truly epic, very powerful and motivational and even worthy of playing during a martyrdom operation (in addition to Saga and Clint Mansell).

Track 1: The Dreaming - Ere the World Crumbles

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5Kn99vRCbww>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-g5KYv2oqXk> (live version)

Track 2: Nighttime journey through the Eiglophian mountains (Ascending Cimmeria)

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7GVMEdlfaJQ>

Track 3: The Dreaming Anew - Memories of Cimmeria

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=deDNzOYHu-4>

Imagine the following; at the end of your mission, when you have completed your primary objectives - imagine fighting for your life against a pursuing pack of system protectors (or as I like to call them: armed defenders of the multiculturalist system, also referred to as the police). You try to avoid confrontation but they eventually manage to surround you. You hear this song as you push forward to annihilate one of their flanks, head shotting two of your foes in bloody fervor trying to survive. This angelic voice sings to you from the heavens, strengthening your resolve in a hopeless battle. Your last desperate thrust kills another two of your enemies. But it isn't enough as you are now completely surrounded; your time is now. This voice is all you hear as your light turns to darkness and you enter into the Kingdom of Heaven. This must surely be the most glorious way to claim the honour of martyrdom in battle.

The following is also decent track for maintaining a high morale during a limited battle confrontation although it lacks vocal:

The Awakening - Hyborian Adventures

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aHrE_fU2OtY

3.30 Diversify risk by dividing the operation into 4 phases

1. Research phase

Storing certain information electronically in shorter or longer periods is unavoidable during the research phase (logistical strategies and bomb/weapon schematics etc). This information is usually stored on the individuals PC while doing research. Keep in mind that the planning of military operations/attacks (under terrorism laws) is illegal. A schematic or vague indications of a plan are not considered solid evidence unless backed by either witness testimony or either weapons or explosive components together with verifiable affiliations to terror groups.

2. Logistics

Before you start the logistics phase you need to store all relevant research/information on a memory stick and get rid of it (bury it in a moist proof sealed container far away from your home, you will acquire it again in phase 3). The reason is that any written plans combined with weapons or explosives are considered solid evidence. Also, you need to replace (get rid of or destroy) your physical PC hard drive. Deleting the information is not sufficient. You need physically destroy it, submerge it in liquid and dump it on the other side of town. You are now set to start the logistics phase. Acquire the necessary weapons, ammo, body armour and explosives. As the "shopping phase" can last up to 12 months you should divide the total list into 4 batches. As soon as you have bought 25 or 33% of the list, seal it in a container and bury far from your home/base. Find separate locations for the next caches. The essence is to avoid having weapons/armour (evidence) in your base/home as it will incriminate you.

3. Assembly phase

Before you start this phase, you should keep in mind that phase 4 will be executed shortly after assembly. You should therefore ensure that you have completed all practical assignments (or private issues) before you start phase 3. This is the most risky phase. You are vulnerable as you will have all the equipment (evidence) you have acquired readily available. Ensure that the assembly phase does not last longer than it should (7 days maximum).

4. Implementation/execution of operation

Assembly phase completed. You are now ready to start on your final mission. Good luck and give them hell!

End note: I divided my operational phases into the following sub phases:

1. Armour research phase
2. Armour acquirement phase
Purge hddrive, purge evidence, bury armour crate
3. Weapons research phase
4. Weapons acquirement phase
Purge hddrive, evidence, did not bury weapons crate
5. Explosives research phase
6. Explosives acquirement phase
Purge hddrive, purge evidence
7. Explosives manufacturing phase
8. Execution

Creating your mining/agriculture cover before an acquisition phase

Personally, I downloaded Foxit PDF Editor w. serial which allows you to completely rewrite/modify any existing PDF Prospectus with all rights. Thanks to this software or any

equivalent you can easily rewrite professional looking prospectuses to suit your specific needs. I first researched the mining industry, through financial/stock channels, especially looking for old mining related prospectuses in relation to small companies which went public (IPO or Initial Public Offering when being listed on a stock exchange) or which had undergone equity/share issue, a process for acquiring capital. I reviewed a total of 14 various mining related prospectuses for small sized companies before I found a suitable prospectus. Optimally, the company should be relatively unknown and in a start up phase as it is essential that the cover is credible (an English prospectus is preferable).

I spent two to three weeks rewriting the prospectus and setting up the correlating website with business card. I may use this cover when I approach suppliers or in a worst case scenario; this cover may create a reasonable doubt during a future trial as it will strongly indicate that I intend to use any future explosives acquired in a commercial manner (surface mining in Nordland and Finnmark), should I ever get arrested. The prospectus and accompanying mining related resources may contribute to create a reasonable doubt in any future terror trial considering the fact that it looks very professional/credible with inclusion of specific blasting sites. Optimally, I should photo-document multiple blast sites (f example 50-100) in order to add to the credibility but I am uncertain that I will have the resources to do that at this point (Nordland and Finnmark is 700-1000 km from Oslo).

As for creating an agriculture cover relating to the acquisition of substantial amounts of nitro-fertilizer; I originally had planned to create yet another agriculture prospectus and website etc. for use in the fertilizer-acquirement phase. However, I will instead just educate myself concerning a realistic case study involving growing sugarbeets on 5-20 acres (fertilizer intensive crop) in either my own country or my neighbouring country. This study will involve insights into related routines and methods for growing sugarbeets, so that I may potentially pass the scrutiny for any fertilizer-store clerk.

End note. Foxit PDF works but is a semi-crappy and relatively unstable software. However, I was unwilling to budget more time to research better "PDF Rewriter software".

3.31 Equipment – weapons/ammo/armour etc.

Military equipment should be selected based upon the nature of the operation. The weapons you end up with are often not what you would want, and therefore the best must be made of what is available for their use at a given time. However, you will make every attempt to acquire the absolute best equipment. You will rely on your equipment to keep you alive long enough to accomplish your objectives so do spend the necessary time to acquire solid gear.

Optimal equipment for urban operations:

Offensive/defensive weapons

- HK416 assault rifle with "redpoint" optics (4 extra long clips)

Alternatively: any assault rifle (AK 47 etc.). Try to aquire a modern weapon with anti recoil functionality.

- Glock handgun with silencer and laser (2-4 extra long clips)
- 3 splint grenades
- 1-2 shock grenade
- 2 x arm defensive devices (knives)
- Gas mask

Ammo (clip administration)

Assault rifle ammo: 1 armour penetration round, 1 dumdum round (ratio 1/1)

Handgun ammo: 1 armour penetration round, 1 dumdum round (ratio 1/1)

You are likely to face armoured agents (similar armour to yourself) so your primary weapon should have armour penetration rounds. Lead or other weak alloy projectiles will not be optimal. It will be very difficult to acquire some of this equipment but see logistics chapter for specific advice.

Body armour

- Ballistic Neck Protector
- Ballistic Helmet/Face Shield (with 1,5-2 cm thick ballistic visor)
- Ballistic Vest (upgraded version)
- Consider using leg armour (you may have to create it yourself)
- Consider using additional armour as long as it doesn't affect your mobility too much.

Armour with rigid panels provides superior protection. Top-grade SWAT vests are with steel or ceramic panels and can withstand armour-piercing handgun and rifle bullets. They weigh more than 20 kg and are more uncomfortable than many other variants so you will rely on scooter/car for transportation.

There are three certified levels of body armour. The most commonly worn, Level **IIA**, offers realistic protection against all .22, .25, .32, .380, and .38, calibre handgun ammunition, against most 9mm, .357 Magnum, .40 S&W, .45 ACP and .44 Magnum handgun ammunition and against 000 buck shotgun pellets. Level **II** and Level **IIIA** armour protects from even greater threats including 12 gauge shotgun slugs and the "hottest" .44 Magnum rounds.

Defensive bulletproof shield

Try to acquire a small police version shield. If unable to acquire it on the market, you may create one yourself if you can provide the materials. An optimal size for our purpose (and provided you have leg armour) would be any size from 50 x 50 to 70 x 70 cm, although most shields on the market are larger. You may have to re-equip with handles, a carrying strap (so you may carry it on your back), police insignia, one or two 10 cm spikes and/or razorblades on the front of the shield (primarily as a deterrent to prevent people from jumping you from behind). The 2 handles should optimally be designed in such a fashion that it stabilises the shield when held by one hand (one handle in the centre), with a second handle at the right side of the centre to reinforce with other hand if you are under heavy fire. A shield like this is excellent when employing a TotM manoeuvre (storming a flank if you are surrounded/a thrust moving forward to enemy location, usually a system protector position behind an armoured police vehicle). The shield is very effective when

used in such a context. The weight should not exceed 5 kilograms. Optimally, the shield should have a small window to look through made of defensive glass/plastic. The rest of the shield is usually made from a special type of metal or other bullet proof material. When travelling between two positions, the shield is mounted on your back and only used if approached by more than one armed system protector (police). The shield is quite effective as the system protector bullets, as used in a majority of Western European countries (9 mm lead often from MP5 type weapons), cannot penetrate it.

Armour piercing rounds

16 Kozap bullets are the world's hardest 9 mm armour-piercing handgun projectiles. Teflon bullets blast through most Police Vests.

The hard brass bullets cause exceptional wear on handgun barrels, a problem combated by coating the bullets with Teflon. The Teflon coating does nothing to improve penetration; it simply reduced damage to the gun barrel.

Conventional bullets, made primarily from lead, are often ineffective against hard targets especially when fired at handgun velocities.

As for assault rifle ammunition, standard ammo will easily penetrate the most commonly worn protective vests. However, Teflon coated brass bullets are better.

Melee weapon

You should use a normal combat knife and mount a bayonet on your primary weapon (assault weapon). You can also consider getting/building a more advanced defensive device.

There are currently no efficient melee weapons on the market designed for solo urban warfare. A knife will have little value if you are jumped by two individuals, one grabbing your arms and one knocking you down.

A suggestion could be to build and equip razor sharp spikes on your arms (from your wrists up to your elbows). This will transform your arms to a potentially lethal melee weapon and will make it a lot harder for individuals to jump you (or may act as a deterrent). Keep in mind that you have to make the devices small enough so that they do not make your arms "bulky" or in other ways significantly limit your mobility or precision when switching to/equipping or using your primary weapons.

3.32 Armour Phase – KT guide to ballistic armour

Knights Templar's guide to ballistic armour/body armour, sewing including a step-by-step guide to construct "Loki's Armour"

During my early youth while attending Smestad primary school in Oslo, Norway; I remember being forced to complete mandatory knitting and sewing courses. These courses were first implemented in various Western European countries as a result of Marxist revolution which started all the way back in the 1930s but had its climax around 1968. These mandatory knitting and sewing courses were implemented with the goal of deliberately contribute to feminise European boys in their insane quest to attempt to create the Marxist utopia consisting of "true equality between the sexes". I remember I dreaded these courses as it felt very unnatural and was a complete waste of time. In retrospect, however, I am grateful for having received this insight into sewing and stitching as this knowledge is an essential skill when constructing and assembling modern ballistic armour... It is quite ironic and even hilarious when reflecting on the fact that a skill which was intended to feminize European boys can and will in fact be used to re-implement the patriarchy by overthrowing the Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes.

The various Conservative Revolutionary Movements in Europe have since WW2 expressed their desire to acquire the knowledge on how to easily construct superior ballistic armour which could rival or even prove to become up to 100% more effective than the armour worn by system protectors/multiculturalist police forces. However, several obstacles have been put in place by the EUSSR authorities making it difficult to purchase the quality goods offered to national police forces and national militaries. When trying to order a military grade vest with collar, arm and groin protectors (DAPS etc) with military grade ESAPI plates you will often find out that you need special permits and that you need to document that you are working for official law enforcement or working for your official national military forces. When I first started my "armour research and acquisition phase" three months ago I found out the hard way that you need special permits to buy military grade armour from EU stores. Certain vests were indeed available but not the vests I wanted. Secondly, I wanted to be very careful and avoid ordering products from my own country as my national intelligence agency can easily check and cross reference purchase orders from the limited number of vendors selling ballistic armour. Secondly, buying from US stores proved to be futile as all ballistic armour is restricted for export. The stores will simply refuse to ship to Europe as they are prohibited by US law.



In any case; the internet truly transformed the market for acquisition of any imaginable product which has resulted in a scenario where ANYONE now has quick and easy access to suppliers worldwide. Yet, the actual step-by-step blueprint on how to construct this armour has been a secret for years or kept within closed networks: until this day...

PCCTS, Knights Templar has created a blueprints and an acquisition list for heavy armour specifically designed for the Conservative Revolutionary Movements in Europe. These mission specific armour systems are especially designed to counter: counter-terrorism forces/SWAT teams and other types of system protectors of various Western European countries. I will present a step-by-step guide on how to construct this superior armour with a detailed list of specific parts, materials and suppliers.

Operatives of various Conservative Revolutionary Movements in Europe have for a long time had challenges when attempting to order “various armour kits” from established armour suppliers and large internet stores due to the fact that the best armour is reserved for individuals that can provide law enforcement/military documentation. Conservative Revolutionaries have often been limited to worthless level II armour vests, which is only suited to protect against weak 22 caliber rounds.

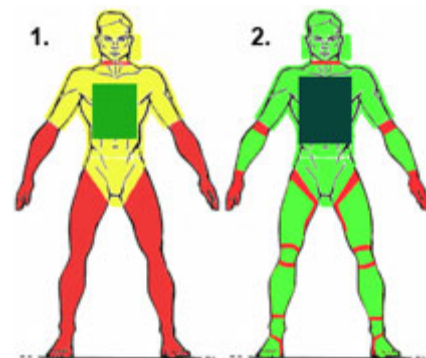
I will now show you exactly how to bypass the restrictions by basically setting up your own little one man-factory with the capability of constructing a superior set of body armour which offers up to 90% frontal coverage (level IIIA to IV protection) and 60-70% backside coverage.

I will present a guide to the medium weight version (15 kg gear all included) and to the heavy weight version (30 kg gear all included), depending on strength, agility and your general physical condition and the mission specific requirement.

I coined the armour “Lokis Armour” from the Norse God of Deception as it’s specifically designed to bypass current armour restrictions and to counter; counter-terrorism system protectors working for the multiculturalist regimes.

Creating Lokis Armour System (heavyweight version) – 27 kg

Figure 1 illustrates SWAT armour (Special Weapons and Ammunitions Team) and its vulnerabilities when facing a Justiciar Knight with Lokis Armour (**figure 2**). Red indicate areas on the body with NO protection, yellow indicate vulnerable areas (soft armour is vulnerable to assault rifle fire), light green indicate protected areas (level IIIA with anti trauma protection should be able to withstand limited MP5 fire) while darkgreen indicate safe areas.



This is a guide to acquire/create superior ballistic armour with up to 90% frontal level IIIA to level IV coverage and 60-70% level IIIA to level IV back coverage.

This custom made/designed and partially improvised armour, also known as Lokis Armour consists of various parts (bought from multiple suppliers and brands or created from base materials) which are finally put together to form the best and most superior body armour available today.

- Provides 90% level IIIA ballistic protection frontal coverage, 60-70% back coverage.
- Provides 60% level III ballistic protection frontal coverage, 30% back coverage.
- Provides 40% level IV ballistic protection frontal coverage, 30% back coverage.

Note, to dramatically decrease weight and create a light weight version of Lokis armour just ignore the chest rig with the 4 ESAPI plates (total weight of 13 kg). By doing this, your armour (lightweight version of Lokis armour) will weigh 14 kg. If you are going for

the lightweight version you should seriously consider using your Damascus FX1, Flexforce chestpiece (take off the hard shells though) to provide anti-blunt trauma protection (in which case you must buy a vest in size XL or higher so that you can fit the FX1 chest piece under your vest.

If you are unable to buy military grade armour kits, like I was, then I would highly recommend choosing the strategy I chose. Simply buy a military grade vest with as much level IIIA coverage as possible like the IDF official vest.

Lokis Armour - Weight: 27 kg

Cost for a complete set of Lokis Armour: 6000 Euro (various parts, suppliers)

Labour hours required (sewing/stitching, cutting, colouring/dying etc): 40 hours

Labour hours required in relation to acquisition of parts (waiting, researching, ordering, 5-10 different suppliers): 1-4 months

Strengths: Level IIIA protection offers superior ballistic protection from handgun 9 mm rounds while level IV ESAPI plates offer protection from military grade armour piercing rounds (including 7.62/5.56 high velocity rounds.)

Weaknesses: heavy gear, impairs mobility (running)

Time it takes to equip armour: 30 minutes without assistance, 10 minutes with assistance

Western European system protector (SWAT) armour coverage:

Provides 40% level IIIA ballistic protection frontal coverage, 40% back coverage.

Provides 25% level III ballistic protection frontal coverage, 25% back coverage.

Average SWAT armour - Weight: 9 kg

Cost: 2000 Euro (one supplier)

Labour hours required (sewing, cutting, colouring/dying etc): 0 hours

Labour hours required in relation to acquisition of parts (waiting, researching, ordering, 5-10 different suppliers): 0

Strengths: moderate ballistic protection from handgun 9 mm rounds. Inferior to AP rounds or 7.62/5.56 high velocity rounds.

Weaknesses: medium weight, impairs running somewhat

Time it takes to equip armour: 5-10 minutes

Physical requirements to wear Lokis Armour: Average male weight + 5-7 kg lean muscle mass, toned in relation to agility for wearing heavy armour. The wearer must train for the mission specific goal, fast walk/march with heavy armour for at least two hours).

Gear weight for a Justiciar Knight

Base layers

(Not included) Base layers – Skins™ complete 2 part suit, socks, gloves, boxer: 0,6 kg
(Not included) Boots: 2 kg

Total: 2,6 kg

Pouches w. content:

Camelbak 1,5L pouch with water: 1,6 kg
Gas mask pouch w. mask: 0,5 kg
Medic pouch w. content: 0,5 kg
AEE P80 digital action camera 4 GB + phone: 0,15 kg
Knife w. holster: 0,3 kg

Total: 3,05 kg

Weapons and ammo

4 splint grenades: 2 kg
3 smoke grenades: 1 kg
Assault rifle with sights + etc (no ammo): 4 kg
Pistol with sight + (no ammo): 1 kg
7 x 28 round banana clips: 0,9 kg x 7 = 6,3 kg
4 x 28 round pistol clips: 0,81 kg x 4 = 3,24 kg

Total: 17,54

Armour and armour pouches

Layer 1 armour

IIIA helmet with IIIA visor: 3 kg
Trauma/shock resistance: FlexForce Modular Hard Shell FX-1: 3-4 kg
(Comment: you can't rely on soft armour alone (IIIA Kevlar without any trauma/shock res) or you risk dying from internal bleeding caused by the blunt force trauma when being hit)

Layer 2 (worn on the FX-1)

Vest (Israeli – IDF, Israeli-weapons.com): 5 kg
DAPs (US – Interceptor, Ebay): 2,26 kg
Throat protector (German, Ebay): 0,3 kg
Groin protector x 2 (US brand, Ebay + site): 1,2 kg
Custom Tailored Armour Pieces

- Waist armour (between vest and leg armour, armour applied on top of a hip pad fastened with a belt)
- Upper Leg Armour
- Shin Armour (Lower Leg Armour)
- Knee pad armour
- Lower arm armour
- Boot Armour (Bell shaped + extra pad on front)

Total weight: 3 kg

The above armour pieces are created by using flexible level IIIA ballistic composite plates fastened with nylon straps with various fastening items and additional velcro (hook & loop adhesive strips)

Layer 3 (worn on the vest)

Molle rig with ESAPI pouches: 2 kg

ESAPI level IV, XL plates (Size: 28 x 35,6 cm, 3,25 kg x 2): 6,5 kg

ESBI level IV plates (2 x side plates, 15 x 20 cm): 2 kg

Layer 4 (shield)

Small size riot shield with glued IIIA composite panel (2 x ballistic composite panels: 5 kg

Total: 34 kg

Total weight of max gear: 57 kg (125 pounds)

Note: the ideal weight of march gear is 15 kg and should normally never exceed 30 kg. Obviously, for a majority of phase 1 operations we rely on mobility and speed and should never exceed 30 kg. On certain more "static" missions however, more armour should be considered.

Complete Lokis Armour is heavy indeed but don't forget that as a Justiciar Knight you have trained for months for one single mission. In addition a Justiciar Knight should always be in the middle of a steroid cycle and take an ECA stack capsule 20 minutes prior to the initiation of the mission (ephedrine, caffeine, aspirin stack) which increases our strength and agility by 50-100% for 2 hours. A Justiciar Knight is thus better prepared than even the most hardcore SWAT operator in a majority of ways.

- We select the battleground
- We select the time of the battle
- We have the element of surprise
- We have superior armour
- We have superior weaponry
- We are more motivated
- We are prepared to die in order to complete the operation

No system protector has a chance, at short notice, to match these odds.

However, Lokis Armour alone is still limited at best. You can defeat small flanks of 1-3 system protectors. Nevertheless, keep in mind that you have to avoid being overwhelmed at all costs. Lokis Armour is ONLY superior when combined with high mobility. If you allow the system protectors to deploy snipers or send in a SWAT squad of more than 4 you will have little chance to survive the encounter so stay on the move and focus on meeting your time table. As long as you follow your time table to the second,

the system protectors will not have time to deploy snipers or a SWAT team to stop you (organizing a SWAT team will take up to 30 minutes depending on various factors), thus you will only have to worry about "low threat system protectors".

Always remember:

- We are stronger and more agile due to biological enhancers
- We have better and more powerful weapons (they are often limited to MP5)
- We have better and more powerful ammunition (they use lead, we use AP)
- We have superior armour
- We have better morale and are more motivated to achieve our objective (we are fighting to prevent the genocide of Europeans and of European culture (through multiculturalism coupled with Islamic demographic warfare), while they are "protecting a rotten, non-sustainable Marxist system. They are thus in fact protecting the Islamic colonisation of Western Europe and its traitorous category A and B facilitators".

Terminology:

ESAPI = Enhanced Small Arms Protective Inserts (frontal/back ceramic plates)

ESBI = Enhanced Side Ballistic Inserts (side ceramic plates)

DAPs = Deltoid and Axillary Protectors (deltoid=biceps/arm, axillary=under arm/arm pit).

Know your limits - How much can a soldier carry?

7 days march: With ammo, rations, and water, each soldier carried well over 45 kg of gear. After seven days of constant operations, the effects of that weight are showing. Even the fittest of the platoon are hollow-eyed with fatigue. Physical training reduces that rate, but does not eliminate it. Carrying too much weight accelerates exhaustion.

Observation: The average rifle platoon soldier's load is 41 kg. Cold weather platoon average is 46 kg.

Typically, each soldier is wearing or carrying at least load-bearing equipment (LBE), Kevlar helmet, weapon, and rucksack or assault pack. This average does not include battle dress uniforms (BDUs), T-shirts, socks, underwear, and boots.

The average warm weather soldier's load is 40 kg. During the summer months, the soldier's load is more manageable. The need for "Hawk gear" (often 9 kg) goes away. However, much of that reduction is offset by the need to carry more water. As much as 75 percent of soldiers carry "camel-bak" water pouches in addition to their canteens. Once again, BDUs, T-shirts, socks, underwear, and boots are not included in these weights.

Why do leaders and soldiers consistently overload themselves?

That's a very good question and it has hampered light infantry operations for years. Load-bearing equipment, designed as a combat harness, goes back for hundreds of years. Everything else; packs, rucksacks, and extra water -- is by definition comfort items added on top of the combat load. **Those comfort items may make a soldier comfortably dead if he is too tired to function.** Two of the biggest factors relating to soldier's load are:

1. Tailoring the load to the mission.

2. Soldier confidence in the logistical system.

Tailoring the load for a Justiciar Knight

Most people have seen the movie Platoon, where the squad leader in Vietnam reached into new guy Charlie Sheen's rucksack and dumped unnecessary equipment. Justiciar Knights need to do the same thing: performing good pre-combat inspections (PCIs). The packing list should be tailored to the mission at hand, with all the extras and "nice-to-have" items eliminated.

Determining a Justiciar Knights load is a critical task. The Knight cannot afford to carry unnecessary equipment into the battle. Every contingency cannot be covered. **The primary consideration is not how much a soldier can carry, but how much he can carry without impaired combat effectiveness.**

The official military manual states that the soldier's combat load should not exceed 27 kg. That limit combines the fighting load -- LBE, kevlar, weapon, and magazines with ammo weighing about 17 kg -- and the approach march load rucksack and selected items at 10 kg. The remaining equipment and materials needed for a sustained combat operation must be placed in forward caches prior to the mission at pre-defined locations.

The bottom line: A Justiciar Knight needs a packing list that makes sense.

Carry what is required for mission accomplishment, but allow a minimum of comfort items. There are four configurations with this type of packing list and load:

Fighting load - Only what is worn = 17 kg
Fighting light - Worn plus the assault pack = 27 kg
Approach march - Worn plus the rucksack = 33 kg
Everything - Worn plus the rucksack and assault pack = 43 kg

Largest threat when overloading: heat injury and fatigue.

Conclusion: Common sense IS NOT commonly used! Be uncommon and use yours!

Consider the risk versus gain aspects of combat loading. If you are being overloaded and you collapse from the weight of comfort items, you may not even reach the objective. By overloading yourself with comfort-related items, you are in effect expending yourself before you have the opportunity to achieve the mission.

For Canadian infantry in Afghanistan the average weight is 50 kg including mission-specific equipment

Current average load numbers are 10% higher compared to WW2 statistics where a BAR Gunner carried 45 kg while the average rifleman carried 37 kg.

A fighting load is everything worn or carried except a rucksack and should be held to less than 22 kg, according to official manual for foot marches. The next level, approach march load, adds a light rucksack and should not exceed 32 kg. In the worst-case scenario, emergency approach march loads require a larger rucksack, raising the total weight to 54-67 kg.

How much ammo does a soldier bring to a battle?

He should bring a total of two ammo pouches with room for 6 banana clips and one in his rifle so a total of 7 banana clips. In addition he should bring 4 clips for his pistol. Some carry more; 8 mags for the assault rifle and 4 pistol mags. Grenades: 4 smoke/splint/flash are included in addition.

Many Afghanistan riflemen carries 7-10 magazines depending on the mission.

A Justiciar Knights introduction to ballistic armour

Quality mil spec armour with multi hit capabilities is just as important as weapons to a Justiciar Knight. If you lack armour you may be neutralized with a single bullet as the blunt trauma caused by the bullet mushrooming inside of you is likely to literally paralyze even the most athletic body. Still, conservative revolutionaries – urban guerillas continue to ignore the armour aspects of warfare. Based on the nature of your operation, you may need to use mil spec overt (visible) armour while on other missions, where mobility is crucial, covert (hidden) or no armour at all is the preferred aproach. As a general rule, you should not wear more than 30 kg of armour at any given time as the weight will severely prevent you from moving properly. However, if you train hard and use a suitable steroid cycle with the intention to wear up to 30 kg of armour, covering 80-90% of your frontal body, you will learn that superior body armour has its benefits and may often outweigh the mobility issues for certain operations.

A ballistic item, often referred to as a bullet proof or bullet resistant item, is usually an item of protective clothing that absorbs the impact from firearm projectiles and shrapnel fragments from explosions. This protection is usually worn for the upper body but can be applied anywhere for protection. There are two primary types of armour: soft items (usually Kevlar fabric) and hard items (often ceramic/steel plates). Soft items are usually constructed by placing several layers of ballistic Kevlar fabric on top of eachother which is then sewn inside a "soft pouch" made from a thin/ultra low weight layer of nylon ripstop, polyester, cotton or a similar material. This pouch is placed in an outer shell pouch which is often constructed from tougher mil spec cordura nylon or similar fabrics (500-1000 denimer nylon, mil spec). The more layers applied the better protection is offered but more layers will obviously increase the weight of the item. All armour above level IIIA is made from hard armour: ceramic, steel or dyneema plates etc. The reasoning for this is the following; while soft armour will stop most handgun bullets from entering your body, the blunt trauma caused by even higher calibers when hit is likely to cause massive damage to your body (think of it as being hit by a big sledge hammer) which may cause internal bleeding subsequent death. As such; hard armour can and should be worn in combination with soft armour to increase protection. Soft/hard armour combo is now common for international forces in Afghanistan and elsewhere and is often used by SWAT operators in most Western countries.

Using composite armour in combination with soft armour

Certain companies offer a flexible composite material which is normally used for applying ballistic properties in car doors and alternative stationary sources in need of ballistic protection. However, you may use these flexible plates in combination with conventional armour systems which often only covers the torso and often ignores the lower arm, upper legs, knees, shins and boots. One option of using this material is to basically cut the composite plate (0,7 cm thick) in the desired shape and place them in the pouch you have sewn (2 knee pouches, 2 shin pouches, 2 upper leg pouches, 2 boot pouches and 2

lower arm pouches). You then apply either adhesive (or sew) hook & loop (Velcro) on each piece in order to properly fasten/equip each piece to your body. Alternatively, additional Velcro or nylon straps may be applied in order to attach each piece to other parts of your armour to create a complete armour system which covers up to 95% of your frontal body and up to 75% of your back. Obviously, I have not been able to field test this system which I refer to as Lokis Armour, although it is now completed. Lokis Armour set is basically a "Frankenstein-set" created from various armour systems. Certain pieces needed some adjustment by adding additional hook-loop adhesive strips in order to properly attach to other modules. For example; the IDF armour doesn't fit in combination to Interceptor parts, which again doesn't fit with the Point Blank parts etc. But with nylon straps, hook & loop bands, a few fastening items and some crazy sewing skills, everything is possible: -)

In order to maximize the effectiveness of soft armour, trauma plates may be added which will mitigate the blunt force (blunt trauma) of the projectile. Soft armour may be worn on top of a modern riot suit (constructed to resist blunt trauma) in order to increase the effectiveness and prevent damage caused by blunt trauma. I would highly recommend the FlexForce FX1 riot suit from Damascus in this regard as it is compact enough to fit under soft body armour, yet holds the anti-trauma qualities required to withstand multiple hits when worn in combination with soft and hard armour. I have not had the chance to field test this option though (nor have I seen any reports confirming my theory) but theoretically it should offer excellent protection when worn together.

Blunt trauma suits are rarely used by military or SWAT forces in combination with their ballistic armour as the suits are relatively bulky and heavy (around 4-7 kg). Very few people have the required strength and agility to wear a full blunt trauma suit (riot suit), soft armour and hard armour – in addition to conventional tactical gear, weapons etc. Nevertheless, Justiciar Knights may prove to become that exception as we are 40-100% stronger providing we take full advantage of the steroid cycle and ECA stack combination during our operation. For this purpose, it is essential that all Justiciar Knights adjust their training sessions to build up experience for wearing this equipment and take appropriate measures to simulate 1-2 hour "fitness walks/march walks". These march walks will include up to 30-40 kg load which is the total weight of the described Lokis Armour, weapons, ammo and other equipment).

Damascus FX-1 Flexforce, anti-blunt-trauma suit (worn under armour (not chest piece + upper arm))



Armour level - lowest to
Level IIA (poor - soft

highest
armour)

9 mm FMJ RN slow velocity
.22 LR
.25 ACP / 6.35mm Browning
.32 ACP/ 7.65mm Browning
.38 ACP
.40 S&W FMJ
.45 ACP
12 ga. 00 Buck (shotgun)

This armour protects against 9 mm FMJ RN (Full Metal Jacketed Round Nose) bullets, with nominal masses of 8.0 g (124 gr) at a reference velocity of 355 ± 9.1 m/s (1165 ± 30 ft/s) and .40 S&W FMJ (Full Metal Jacketed) bullets, with nominal masses of 11.7 g (180 gr) at a reference velocity of 325 ± 9.1 m/s (1065 ± 30 ft/s).

It also provides protection against 12 gauge shotgun buckshot (9 pellet) and birdshot.

Level II (poor - soft armour)

Typical 9 mm FMJ RN
.357 Magnum JSP

This armour protects against 9 mm FMJ RN (Full Metal Jacketed Round Nose) bullets, with nominal masses of 8.0 g (124 gr) at a reference velocity of 379 ± 9.1 m/s (1245 ± 30 ft/s) and .357 Magnum JSP (Jacketed Soft Point) bullets, with nominal masses of 10.2 g (158 gr) at a reference velocity of 408 ± 9.1 m/s (1340 ± 30 ft/s).

It also provides protection against threats mentioned in [Type IIA].

Level IIIA (standard – soft armour)

.357 SIG FMJ FN
.44 Magnum SJHP
12 ga. rifled slug (shotgun)

Offers resistance against most handgun threats

This armour protects against .357 SIG FMJ FN (Full Metal Jacketed Flat Nose) bullets, with nominal masses of 8.1 g (125 gr) at a reference velocity of 430 ± 9.1 m/s (1410 ± 30 ft/s) and .44 Magnum SJHP (Semi Jacketed Hollow Point) bullets, with nominal masses of 15.6 g (240 gr) at a reference velocity of 408 ± 9.1 m/s (1340 ± 30 ft/s).

It also provides protection against 12 gauge rifled slug, as well as the threats mentioned in [Types IIA, and II].

Level III with Ballistic Plates (hard armour)

7.62 mm FMJ
.30 carbine
.223 remington / 5.56 mm FMJ
Grenade shrapnel

Against high-powered rifles

This armour protects against 7.62 mm FMJ (Full Metal Jacketed) bullets (U.S. Military designation M80), with nominal masses of 9.6 g (148 gr) at a reference velocity of 847 ± 9.1 m/s (2780 ± 30 ft/s).

It also provides protection against threats such as 5.56 mm FMJ, .223 Remington, .30 carbine FMJ and grenade shrapnel, as well as the threats mentioned in [Types IIA, II, and IIIA].

Level IV with Ballistic Plates (hard armour)

.30 caliber AP

Against armour piercing rifles

This armour protects against .30 caliber AP (armour piercing) bullets (U.S. Military designation M2 AP), with nominal masses of 10.8 g (166 gr) at a reference velocity of 878 ± 9.1 m/s (2880 ± 30 ft/s). It also provides at least single hit protection against the threats mentioned in [Types IIA, II, IIIA, and III].

Creating level IIIA soft armour

How many layers of Kevlar does a level IIIA item have?

II consists of around 20 THIN layers of Kevlar fabric (8-10 THICK layers)

IIIA consists of around 30-35 THIN layers of Kevlar fabric (12-15 THICK layers)

Creating/acquiring Lokis Armour

Component/parts:

Ballistic Helmet with visor (NOT possible to create, try to buy from supplier)

Ballistic Vest (should NOT be created, buy from bodyarmour supplier)

Ballistic Neck Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Deltoid Protectors (can be easily created)

Ballistic Axillary Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Lower Arm Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Groin Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Hip/butt Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Upper Leg Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Shin/knee Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Boot Protector (can be easily created)

Ballistic Shield (can be easily created)

Requirements:

- Kevlar fabric, 10 sq. meters
- Flexible ballistic composite panel (approx 120 x 120 cm)
- Nylon straps (2.5 and 5 cm)
- Adhesive hook and loop straps (Velcro, 2 and 4 cm)
- "Cordura" nylon fabric or similar (at least 3 sq. meters)
- Various closing devices/pre-made straps etc. (see ahh.biz for selection).
- Needles/hand held sewing device/thread etc. (see ahh.biz for selection).

- Damascus FX-1 Flexforce riot gear (you will need at least the leg, hip and lower arm pieces). You may disregard the rest of the modules including the item covering the boot.

Part 1 - Ballistic vest with level IIIA soft armour

Soft armour: kevlar or similar fabric

Difficulty level to create: HARD (it is suggested that you buy this item)

A ballistic vest comes in many shapes and forms. Some are created for covert (concealed) use, others for overt (visible) use. Obviously, overt ballistic armour is created for "certain" confrontation where you do not care if others identify the fact that you are wearing armour, while covert armour is worn when it is essential to hide the fact that you are wearing armour, for tactical reasons.

In any case, a solid level IIIA vest is and will be the backbone of your "armour system".

Search words: ballistic vest, bullet resistant vest, bullet proof vest, tactical vest, assault vest)

Suppliers: European-, US-, Israeli- or Chinese companies.

Restrictions: certain countries have implemented restrictions relating to ownership of armour such as Italy and Australia (and the US for convicted criminals). It is likely that several countries will implement bans on the ownership of armour in the future in an effort to halt conservative freedom fighters or Islamic terrorists. However, you can still buy or import suitable covert or military grade ballistic vest in more or less all European countries.

How to create a military grade ballistic vest - requirement: level IIIA soft armour (30-34 thin layers of Kevlar fabric sewn in an internal pocket (or 12-15 thick Kevlar layers), which is then put inside the exterior cordura nylon "shell/pouch") with pockets for level III to IV SAPI/ESAPI plates – size M to XL and optimally two side pockets for ESBI plates (side plates 10 x 15 cm usually). I would not recommend creating your own military grade ballistic vest due to the fact that they are readily available with few restrictions. However, I will include a schematic on how to cut Kevlar, and which cutting form you can use. I prefer vests with maximum coverage surface and which contains extra Kevlar layers (34+) so I ended up buying the IDF vest which offers excellent coverage. It even adds coverage for neck, axillary (arm pit) and offers extra protection above your frontal ESAPI plate. The weight is 4,5 kg. I added an extra modular plate carrier (2 frontal and 2 for side) with attachments for molle/modular pouches.

Part 2 - Ballistic vest – Armour plates (2 ESAPI plates, front back, 2 side plates)

Hard armour

Difficulty level to create: HARD (it is suggested that you buy this item)

Coverage area: covers your most essential inner organs and the most likely place to be targeted. The Small Arms Protective Insert (SAPI) is a ceramic plate fielded by the US military. It was first used in the Interceptor body armor, a ballistic vest. It is now also used in the Improved Outer Tactical Vest as well as the Modular Tactical Vest, in addition to commercially available "plate carriers". The kevlar Interceptor vest itself is designed to stop projectiles up to and including 9x19mm Parabellum submachine gun rounds, in addition to fragmentation. To protect against higher velocity rifle rounds, SAPI plates are needed.

Armour plates are always hard plates made from either hardened steel, ceramic or the newer and lighter dyneema plates.

Sizes and weights

SAPI plates meant for body armor come in front and back plates which are identical and smaller side plates. The front and back plates come in five sizes. Their dimensions are the following:

Front and back **SAPI** plates:

- * Extra Small - 1.27 kg (2.8 lb) | 184 x 292 mm (7¼ x 11½ in)
- * Small - 1.59 kg (3.5 lb) | 222 x 298 mm (8¾ x 11¾ in)
- * Medium - 1.82 kg (4.0 lb) | 241 x 318 mm (9½ x 12½ in)
- * Large - 2.09 kg (4.6 lb) | 260 x 337 mm (10⅛ x 13¼ in)
- * Extra Large 2.40 kg (5.3 lb) | 280 x 356 mm (11 x 14 in)

ESAPI plates are the same size but slightly greater in weight.

- * Extra Small - 1.70 kg (3.75 lb)
- * Small - 2.08 kg (4.60 lb)
- * Medium - 2.50 kg (5.50 lb)
- * Large - 2.85 kg (6.30 lb)
- * Extra Large - 3.25 kg (7.20 lb)

Torso side plates are as follows:

- * 1 kg (2.3 lb) | 150 x 200 mm (6 x 8 in)

Materials and capabilities

The standard plate for the Interceptor body armor is made of boron carbide or silicon carbide ceramic. New ESAPI plates are also made of boron carbide. A SAPI is able to stop up to three rifle bullets of a caliber up to 7.62x51mm NATO M80 ball and of a muzzle velocity up to 2,750 ft/s (840 m/s). The ceramic plate is backed with a shield made of Spectra, a material up to 40% stronger than Kevlar.

The standard plates are rated as NIJ III when used alone and NIJ IV when backed by the soft armor of the OTV.

Physics

The mechanism of effect lies in absorbing and dissipating the projectile's kinetic energy in local shattering of the ceramic plate and blunting the bullet material on the hard ceramic. The Spectra backing then spreads the energy of the impact to larger area and stops the fragments, preventing injury to the wearer.

The same principle is used for the ceramic tiles used for the armored cockpits of some military airplanes, and the anti-spallation liners used in modern armored personnel carriers.

How to acquire SAPI/ESAPI plates

I would not recommend creating your own ESAPI plates unless you have access to hardened steel plates. Forget about ordering armour from US companies as all US companies have strict export restrictions even to other NATO countries. Your best bet of acquiring ESAPI plates are purchasing them from European, Israeli or Chinese companies. They are readily available online as they are considered "legal armour components" and not "illegal military grade armour". Alternatively, you may have a US friend buy them for you or travel to the US yourself, use a proxy buyer and physically smuggle them to Europe yourself. You will get a fine if caught but nothing more as far as I know. So, what type of material do you go for? Steel is obviously the heaviest of materials but is superior when it comes to multi-hit capabilities. The newer generation SAPI ceramic is also a good alternative although it is difficult to acquire ESAPI plates especially in size XL. I was "lucky" and managed to order mine of Ebay (in despite of the Ebay ban on mil spec body armour) after only 2 months of monitoring. Ebay is not the best place to look as it is mostly civilian body armour available. But now and then, some inexperienced sellers simply make a mistake and list high grade mil spec armour and some times, Ebay is unable to stop the auction in time, which allows you to "swoop in and pick it up" with a winning bid. I finally managed to buy 2000 USD worth of plates, ESAPI XL level IV and a similar set of ESBI (side plates) for only 600 Euro after monitoring Ebay closely for 3 months! Luck favours the dedicated and patient so never give up!;) My armour acquisition phase lasted 3-4 months and it took time to learn the proper search words and techniques in order to successfully locate the right suppliers. I'll share my suppliers in another chapter.

Source:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Small_Arms_Protective_Insert

Part 3 - Ballistic helmet level IIIA with ballistic level IIIA visor (face shield)

Hard armour: composite helmet + visor; the visor is made of 2-3 cm thick polycarbonate plastic (may also be known under the brand name; lexan).

Difficulty level to create: HARD (it is suggested that you buy this item)

Coverage area: head and face. This will be the hardest component of your armour system to acquire (not the helmet but the visor). Several European suppliers sell it but it is more or less always limited to law enforcement agencies or the military. European suppliers will usually ask for various documentation showing that you are a police officer. I managed to order one of these helmets from an Israeli company.

It is more or less impossible for you to create a ballistic visor so start looking for those suppliers.

Search terms: ballistic visor (visor), ballistic face shield, ballistic helmet, bullet proof helmet, bullet resistant helmet, bullet proof visor, bullet proof face shield

Part 4 – Ballistic Deltoid Protectors (1 of 2 pieces of the DAPS system)

Soft armour: layers of Kevlar or similar fabric

Difficulty level to create: EASY (it is suggested that you create these as they are relatively hard to acquire on the open market)

These two pieces protect your deltoids (upper arms) and are attached to your vest. I managed to buy two from an American Ebay seller which mistakenly listed them for international sale. In any case; "deltoid protector pouches", without the soft armour inserts (34 layers of Kevlar fabric) is readily available which makes creating these a simple task. Simply buy enough ballistic Kevlar fabric, strong Kevlar fabric scissors and

start cutting. When done with the 34 (15) layers, insert them in the interior pouch, which then is inserted in the exterior pouch which is made from the harder 500-1000 denier cordura nylon fabric. If you are unable to order these premade exterior pouches (without the actual soft armour inserts) you can still sew your own. Just order mil spec cordura nylon (or any tough nylon fabric) from any supplier and start sewing. You will need nylon straps with hook and loop material (Velcro). Sew the hook and loop material on to the nylon strap, which then allows you to properly use the deltoid protectors. Also, see my illustration/blue print and measurements.

Search terms: DAPS, deltoid protector, ballistic arm protector etc.

Aproximate cost: 60-120 Euro

Hours of labour required: 7 full hours of cutting/sewing/dying (not including time it takes to order Kevlar fabric and other material)

Part 5 – Ballistic Axillary Protectors (2 of 2 pieces of the DAPS system)

Soft armour: layers of Kevlar or similar fabric

Difficulty level to create: EASY (it is suggested that you create these as they are relatively hard to acquire on the open market)

Coverage area: From your side ESBI plates up to your armpit. As with part 1; these are hard to acquire, but very easy to create. Simply follow the above steps and use the axillary illustration/blue print and measurements. Also, depending on your vest, you don't necessarily need additional axillary protectors. A majority of vests however offer little protection in the armpit area above your ESBI plates.

Aproximate cost: 60-120 Euro

Hours of labour required: 7 full hours of cutting/sewing/dying (not including time it takes to order Kevlar fabric and other material)

Part 6 – Ballistic Groin protector

Soft or hard armour: layers of Kevlar or similar fabric, can also be made from flexible kevlar composite plates (level IIIA)

Difficulty level to create: EASY (it is suggested that you create these as they are relatively hard to acquire on the open market)

Coverage area: lower stomach and groin, below your vest. As with the DAPs, these are hard to acquire, but very easy to create. Simply follow the above steps and use the groin illustration/blue print and measurements.

Aproximate cost: 60-120 Euro

Hours of labour required: 4 full hours of cutting/sewing/dying (not including the time it takes to order Kevlar fabric and other material)

Part 4 – Ballistic Neck protector

Soft/hard armour: layers of Kevlar or similar fabric, can also be made from flexible kevlar composite plates (level IIIA)

Difficulty level to create: EASY (it is suggested that you create these as they are relatively hard to acquire on the open market)

Coverage area: neck – front/back. Some vests like the IDF vest has a neck protector already implemented in the system while many European and US vests, especially civilian vests lack a neck protector or is based on a modular system where a neck protector comes as a modular piece and attaches with hook/loop or buttons. As with the DAPS and the groin protector, these are hard to acquire for “civilians”, but very easy to create. Simply follow the above steps and use the neck illustration/blue print and measurements.

Aproximate cost: 30-80 Euro

Hours of labour required: 4 full hours of cutting/sewing/dying (not including time it takes to order Kevlar fabric and other material)

Part 5 - Ballistic Leg Protectors (3 pieces: 1: upper leg, 2: knee and shin, 3: boot)

Hard/soft armour: upper leg plates and shin plates should be made from flexible kevlar composite plates (lvl IIIA) and applied on top of your Damascus FX1 – Flexforce plastic plates (see blueprint). The knee and boot protectors should be made from Kevlar fabric (14-35 layers depending on thick or thin Kevlar)

Requirement: Damascus FX1 – Flexforce (riot gear to provide blunt trauma protection and a base/fundament for applying these parts)

Difficulty level to create: EASY (it is suggested that you create these as they are not possible to acquire on the open market. Please see my prototype blueprints).

Coverage area: includes upper leg protector, knee protector, shin protector (lower leg) and boot protector.

There are currently no available Ballistic Leg Protectors on the market, neither for military personnel nor for civilian use. As a result, I have designed blueprints for make-it-yourself modular Ballistic Leg Protectors covering the upper leg, knee, shin and boot.

What you should do is to buy a complete riot suit, preferably the Damascus FX-1 FlexForce and use some of the pieces as a body armour (anti- blunt trauma) base. You then basically do one of two things:

Alternative 1: Buy flexible ballistic panels (level IIIA), readily available at certain suppliers and cut pieces out of the panels the same size as the hard plastic on the riot suits. You can either apply/glue hook/loop material on the plastic hard shells and simply apply the flexible panels on to these shells.

Alternative 2: You can sew pouches the same size as the plastic hard shells and apply the pouches with either hook/loop/Velcro material and/or nylon straps with hook/loop/Velcro material. You insert interior pouches into these outer pouches containing Kevlar inserts (consisting of 34 (15) layers of ballistic Kevlar fabric).

Follow the same principle on all the modular pieces (1: upper leg, 2: knee and shin, 3: boot). I decided to use the flexible ballistic panels for the upper leg and shin, while using Kevlar on the knee pad and boot.

Aproximate cost for all modular pieces: 700-1700 Euro (a large flexible ballistic panel, level IIIA costs 700 USD, 1 yard of ballistic Kevlar fabric costs 35 USD (1050 for 30 layers x 1 yard, although you get considerable rebates when buying that much, and an even bigger discount if you purchase a full roll of ballistic Kevlar fabric). I chose to buy fabric from a US company instead of a European or Chinese one btw. A Damascus FX-1 FlexForce riot gear costs 500 USD. See my suppliers for more info.

Hours of labour required: 10-15 (not including time it takes to order Kevlar fabric and other material)

Part 6 – Ballistic Arm Protectors

Hard armour: these consists of two parts for each arm and can be made from flexible kevlar composite plates (lvl IIIA) and applied on top of your Damascus FX1 – Flexforce lower arm protectors (see blueprint and remember to remove the hard elbow and large plastic layer/shell as they are too bulky).

Requirement: Damascus FX1 – Flexforce (riot gear to provide blunt trauma protection and a base/fundament for applying these parts)

Difficulty level to create: EASY (it is suggested that you create these as they are not possible to acquire on the open market. Please see my prototype blueprints).

Coverage area: from wrist to elbow.

Use the arm piece from your Damascus FX-1 FlexForce riot gear and simply apply the pieces of flexible Kevlar composite as referred to on the blueprint. This must be secured using hook/loop and nylon straps.

Aproximate cost: 30-50 Euro (if you have already paid for a riot gear system and other materials).

Hours of labour required: 7

Part 7 – Ballistic shield (level III)

Hard armour: these consist of two kevlar composite panels, one piece of polycarbonate plate (5 mm thick) and is basically screwed together using 8 screws.

Requirement: ballistic composite panel (2 pieces - 40 x 55 cm or whichever size you desire + 1 piece of polycarbonate (plexiglass) in the same size)

Difficulty level to create: EASY (it is suggested that you create this item as they are very hard to acquire on the open market. The ones available are quite heavy and very expensive. The weight should not surpass 5 kg for a level III shield with multihit capabilities.

Some ballistic shields are for sale to law enforcement officers/organisations. Unfortunately, they are very strict and require documentation that you are an official "system protector".

These shields vary in weight but you can get them from 7-30 kg. They are quite expensive and the most inexpensive item I was able to locate (weighing 7 kg) costs 800 USD.

Fortunately for us, it is quite easy to create a suitable, low weight ballistic shield. Simply use a part of the flexible ballistic composite plates/panel you ordered (level IIIA) and cut the material in the appropriate size. I chose 55 cm x 40 cm so it would fit my armour cache (Pelican 1620 case) which I am soon going to dig down together with all my other armour before I start my "weapon acquirement phase".

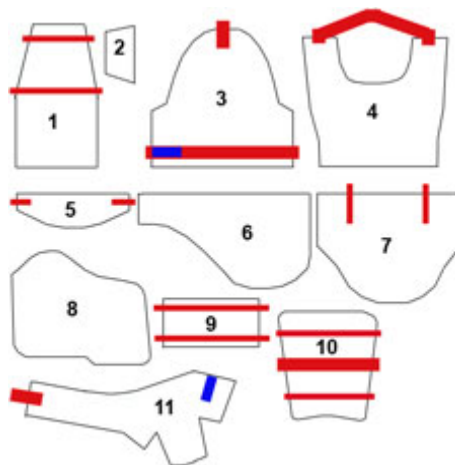
When you have cut the 2 plates/panels (40x55 cm) and ordered your 5 mm polycarbonate (PVC) plate from your nearest plastic-composite-supplier simply drill holes

and screw the three plates together with your polycarbonate plate toward you. Create three nylon straps (2 pieces of 1 inch - 2 layers of nylon straps sewn together (28 cm) and one piece of 2 inch – 2 layers sewn together (35 cm). See blueprint template. You then apply the straps on the screws on the backside of the shield and fasten with matrixes. Two of the straps will be placed so that it will fit your arm while the last strap will be placed on the lower right to work as a support strap/handle. You can also apply a padded carrying strap so that you can hang the shield on your back while on the move. Use adhesive hook and loop material on the front side to apply insignias etc. and use a black, spirit based permanent marker for the metal colored screws and other inconsistencies in color (shield should be black like all other armour).

Congratulations, you now have a descent and lightweight ballistic shield (level III, 4 kg) with multi-hit capabilities for less than 100 Euro (50 Euro for polycarbonate plate, 15 Euro for carrying strap, 10 Euro for screws/matrixes. Not counting the 700 USD cost for the original ballistic panel and the fees for the nylon straps). You may also apply razor sharp objects on it to act as a deterrent or emblems according to your specific mission.

End note: I tried cutting the ballistic panel (into 11 pieces for the various armour pieces) with my electric jig saw. My saw is of poor quality so I had to go to a work shop (furniture cutter) to have it cut properly. This service cost 80 Euro. Be careful doing this as the cutting patterns would indicate that you are creating ballistic armour pieces. In retrospect, I found out that I could cut the ballistic panel by applying pressure and using sawing motions with very sharp objects.

Soft/hard armour blueprints



1. and 2. Ballistic Lower Arm Protector

Number of pieces: 2 large, 2 small for both lower arms

Armour material: hard – flexible ballistic composite panel

Pouch used: no

Fastening mechanism: fastened on top of Damascus FX-1, Flexforce anti-blunt-trauma suit, lower arm piece with 1 out of 3 hard plastic shells. Fastened with 2; 2 cm nylon straps with female/male fastening clips and adhesive hook/loop straps in addition to the two existing straps provided by the FX-1.

Size of armour fabric/material - "W" measuring widest possible position, "H" measuring highest possible position: **1:** W: 19 cm, H: 34 cm, **2:** W: 10 cm, H: 17 cm

3. Ballistic Deltoid Protectors

Number of pieces: 2

Armour material: soft - 14 thick or 34 thin layers of Kevlar

Pouch used: yes

Fastening mechanism: Fastened with 1; 4 cm, upper nylon straps (fastened to vest), on lower side fastened around arm with 4 cm nylon strap with hook/loop strap. It is possible to buy these pouches (no soft armour inserts from the US, try ebay etc.)

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 33 cm, H: 31 cm

4. Ballistic Axillary Protector

Number of pieces: 2

Armour material: soft - 14 thick or 34 thin layers of Kevlar

Pouch used: yes

Fastening mechanism: Fastened with 2; 4 cm nylon straps which is fastened on the inside of your vest with hook/loop material. You should also use a rubber strap on the lower side to connect with axillary protector on the opposite side of the body to ensure a good fit.

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 33 cm, H: 32 cm

5. Ballistic Neck Protector

Number of pieces: 1

Armour material: soft - 14 thick or 34 thin layers of Kevlar

Pouch used: yes

Fastening mechanism: Fastened on frontal side on the low side of your throat, with 2; 2 cm nylon straps to inside of vest (depending on what type of vest you have, if you lack a neck protector integrated in your vest).

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 25 cm, H: 9 cm

6. Ballistic Hip/butt Protector

Number of pieces: 1

Armour material: soft - 14 thick or 34 thin layers of Kevlar

Pouch used: yes

Fastening mechanism: Simply buy a Web-tex Hip Pad from f. example polimil.co.uk and cut it in two (splitting it on the mid section and removing one mini-buckle). Then sew it together on the far ends so that it becomes "butt shaped". Then cut out the fill material and replace with layers of ballistic Kevlar fabric, stitch up, dye black and fasten on your belt. Some sewing required.

Size of armour fabric/material - W: aprox 83 cm, H: 10-20 cm

7. Ballistic Groin Protector

Number of pieces: 1

Armour material: soft - 14 thick or 34 thin layers of Kevlar, can also use flexible ballistic composite panel

Pouch used: yes

Fastening mechanism: 2 straps (2 cm nylon straps) fastened in your belt. You should always sew on the straps on your pouch before inserting the soft armour.

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 31 cm, H: 24 cm

8. Ballistic Upper Leg Protector

Number of pieces: 2

Armour material: hard – flexible ballistic composite panel

Pouch used: no

Fastening mechanism: fastened on top of Damascus FX-1, Flexforce anti-blunt-trauma suit, upper leg piece with hard plastic shell.

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 32 cm, H: 29 cm

9. Ballistic Knee Protector

Number of pieces: 2

Armour material: soft - 14 thick or 34 thin layers of Kevlar

Pouch used: yes

Fastening mechanism: fastened on top of Damascus FX-1, Flexforce anti-blunt-trauma suit, knee piece with hard plastic shell. Sew 2 straps (2 cm nylon straps with a fastening mechanism to the pouch, and apply/sew adhesive hook/loop on backside of pouch and the plastic knee cup it is applied on.

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 24 cm, H: 14 cm

10. Ballistic Shin Protector

Number of pieces: 2

Armour material: hard – flexible ballistic composite panel

Pouch used: no

Fastening mechanism: fastened on top of Damascus FX-1, Flexforce anti-blunt-trauma suit, leg piece with hard plastic shell. Fastened with 2 x straps (2 cm nylon strap) and one (4 cm nylon strap) with fastening mechanisms + some adhesive hook/loop straps.

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 27 cm, H: 25 cm

11. Ballistic Boot Protector

Number of pieces: 2

Armour material: soft - 14 thick or 34 thin layers of Kevlar

Pouch used: yes

Fastening mechanism: Fastened with 1 strap (4 cm nylon strap with sewn on hook strap which is fastened to sewn on loop strap as indicated on blueprint. Can also add more hook/loop to ensure it will stick to your boot once applied/fastened. Cut off the Damascus FX-1 boot modules when using this boot protector (it is useless and too clumpy anyways).

Size of armour fabric/material - W: 51 cm, H: 23 cm

End note to sizing of pouches: pouches should be +2 cm on each side of the above measurements for those pieces which indicate "pouch". Also, just skip the interior pouch altogether (an internal pouch made of vinyl is usually put inside the outer shell pouch (cordura nylon) in order to easily take out the armour insert in cases where you need to wash the outer shell (Iraq, Afghanistan duty involving a lot of sweat). However, you will not use the equipment long enough to require any washing etc. Keep all ballistic material

AWAY from water though as it results in disintegration of the material fabric structure and as such, weakens the ballistic value over time.

Sewing tips: for those pieces requiring pouches; it doesn't hurt to cut the cordura nylon material in even larger sizes. Sew it around the soft/hard armour inserts and just cut most of the excess material with a scissor when you are done sewing. If you plan accordingly you should try to take advantage of an electric sewing machine instead of a handheld sewing machine as this will save you a lot of time. Also, try to acquire heavy duty (thick) nylon thread that is coated with a sticky substance, which will help a lot when sewing with a handheld, manual sewing machine. Always order black for all materials. Try to plan your "armour creating phase" properly so that you order all of the items combined.

Here are some tools/equipment/materials you will need:

Heavy Duty Sewing Tool (you will need a lot more heavy duty thread)
<http://www.ahh.biz/products/accessories/heavy%20duty%20sewing%20tool%20STH001.htm>

Cordura Nylon 500
<http://www.ahh.biz/products/cordura%20plus%20nylon%20fabric%20FCP050.htm>

Nylon straps
<http://www.ahh.biz/catagories/webbing.htm>

Stick-On, Grippin Strip
<http://www.ahh.biz/catagories/hooknloop.htm>

Cinch Locks for 4 cm nylon straps (2 inch)
http://www.ahh.biz/products/hardware/military/Locks_Cinch_Military_Style_1.625.htm

Cinch Locks for 2 cm nylon straps (1 inch)
http://www.ahh.biz/products/hardware/glides_and_locks/Locks_Cinch_Nickel_Plated_Steel_%28www.ahh.biz%29.htm

Side Release Buckles (1 inch), you'll need 10 pairs
http://www.ahh.biz/products/hardware/Buckles/Buckles_Side_Release__Black_Plastic_%28www.ahh.biz%29.htm

Securing strap for Axillary Protector
http://www.ahh.biz/products/hardware/miscellaneous/Cord%20lock_0.125_Black_Plastic_%28www.ahh.biz%29.htm

+++

Adjusting/custom fitting your armour

When I started my armour acquisition phase I overestimated the weight and volume a person can carry without severely hampering mobility and combat readiness. I thought: "hey, I can wear 50 kg of armour, transforming me into a human tank as long as I train hard enough and use a suitable steroid cycle". Wrong... It is very important that you try out your gear along the way and test it while on the move to ensure that you are in fact able to move relatively comfortably in it for up to two hours. Take a walk around your flat for 15-30 mins and ensure that the items are in place after all types of bodily motions. You can add extra fasteners like hook/loop/Velcro if necessary. Don't be shy when it comes to



adhesive hook/loop strips (1 and/or 2 inches) and nylon straps (1 and/or 2 inches). I made several small miscalculations when planning/designing/creating my armour system and you will be able to avoid these and similar pitfalls if you follow this guide. I am certainly not a master armourer but I have managed to learn a lot about armour structure and design techniques. However, there is always room for improvement.

Miscalculation 1: I was unable to use the chest piece of the Damascus FX-1 as a base anti-blunt trauma layer under my primary ballistic vest and my plate carrier. The reason was that I had underestimated the weight, volume AND thus the mobility disabling effects of these two vests combined. As a result it simply became too bulky to apply and equipping the armour would have required the assistance of a helper. My primary vest weighs 4,5 kg (no plates, only soft armour) and my plate carrier vest weighs 13,5 kg (2 XL ESAPI plates level IV, 2 ESBI side plates level IV + plate carrier and various molle/modular attachments (pouches for 6 grenades – splint/smoke/flash, 1 back pouch for 1,5 litre camelback, 1 medic pouch, 1 gas mask pouch, 3 other pouches).

Miscalculation 2: I miscalculated the weight that is practically possible to wear for combat readiness. As a result, I had to discard two extra neck protector pieces and a groin protector piece, in addition to materials gathered for a hip piece (padded war belt with level IIIA ballistic armour).

Miscalculation 3: I underestimated the cutting power of my electric jig saw which resulted in me having to have the ballistic panel pieces for my leg armour and shield professionally cut at a work shop. You can prevent this by borrowing or buying a more professional jig saw.

Mistake 4: not really a mistake, but I ordered a lot of material and 4 armour pieces (two side plate carriers with soft armour and two neck protectors. In addition, the Kevlar inserts in the deltoid and axillary protectors in addition to the groin protector were pretty rotten and had to be replaced with new Kevlar fabric (30 layers). Total price of the surplus/discarded goods were around 800 Euro.

Moving around in heavy armour – specific training required – marching/fitness walk

You will quickly get an idea which of your muscles you will stress when moving with so much armour. You should immediately begin specific strength training for the purpose of moving for 1-2 hours in heavy armour (depending on your mission). I originally thought; “hey, why not fill all the molle/modular pouches with iron bolts and just wear it under a poncho while taking a walk”... While the idea isn’t bad, you should consider the fact that exercising outside with anything resembling military related items may cause suspicion and a subsequent call to your national intelligence agency. I ended up on a slightly different path with my exercise schedule. After my first test cycle of danabol I had gained 9 kg of muscles in only 6 weeks. The results were phenomenal to say the least. And this was only with 3-4 days of bodybuilding per week. I then chose to start armour training or so called march walk/fitness walk. I basically just bought two backpacks (40-80 litre packs), one in front and one in the back. I had already weighed my armour which totalled 18 kg frontal weight and 9 kg back weight. I then basically just went to the nearest beach and gathered 50 kg of rocks and placed 18 kg in the front pack and 9 kg in the back. It looks a bit silly but shouldn’t cause any suspicion for the most part. I may add extra rocks as I progress with my armour training programme. At the day of the operation I should have acquired an approximate feel on how to move around in heavy armour due to my simulation exercises.

Armour weight calculation and administration:

- Myself: 91 kg (75 kg standard weight, + 3 kg of surplus fat (hey, chocolate is good for morale! :P), + 5 kg of pre-steroid muscle mass + 9 kg of muscle mass acquired from test steroid cycle last 4 weeks using danabol alone. And yes I know: I would have managed to gain +5 kg of lean muscle mass if I had added test prop to the DBOL... I may use it on the last cycle.)
- Vest 1: 4,5 kg
- Vest 2: 13,5 (with molle pouches and 2 ESAPI plates and 2 ESBI plates)
- Helmet with visor: 3 kg
- Deltoid protectors: 1 kg
- Axillary protectors: 1 kg
- Groin Protector: 0,5 kg
- Leg armor: 2 kg (including upper leg, knees, shins, boot armour)

Total weight of armour: **25,5 kg**

(Tip: just use your household weight when weighing your equipment, for low calibration weights just wear the specified armour/gear and subtract your body weight)

Additional items

- Primary weapon with holographic sight + 3x flip-up magnifier + green laser: 4,5 kg
- Secondary weapon with green laser: 0,7 kg
- 1,5 litre of water (in a camelbak water pouch): 1,5 kg
- Mobile Ballistic Shield: 4-5 kg
- 6 x Banana clips 30 rounds - 5.56 or 7.65: 6 kg
- 4 x small clips 30 rounds – 9 mm for side arm: 2 kg
- 10 x Grenades (splint, smoke, flash), gas mask, medic supply etc: 4-5 kg
- Base layers: boots, "skins" compression suit (leggings + long sleeve), boxer, tactical gloves, socks: 1,2 kg

Total weight of additional items: **23,4-25,9 kg**

Total weight of all items: **48,9-51,4 kg**

Obviously, this is simply too much for me or for any one person to carry on most tactical missions even if you are well trained and on steroids and ECA stack. Some people are of course more fit than others and have the ability to carry more without it impairing mobility too much. But as a general rule, you should never carry more than 30 kg of equipment on you when combat ready and initiating your operation. The optimal combat ready weight would be no more than 15 kg of equipment.

Mobility and the element of surprise is the Justiciar Knights most important asset so we must ensure that we are not impaired too much when it comes to mobility.

Always remember that it will take the SWAT team 10-40 minutes to reach you. Until then, you only have to face poorly equipped system protectors. So if possible, try to divide your operation into several phases where you start out with an acceptable amount of equipment and pick up some additional items from another location (Starting point to pickup point 1, 2 and 3). Calculate so that you know when to expect the SWAT team (probably not before pickup point 1 or perhaps pickup point 2).

A good idea might be to start with limited equipment (3-4 banana clips, 1-3 grenades, no shield, no gas mask, and perhaps even no plates (Vest 2 -13,5 kg) at all. As you progress (depending on the nature of your operation) you may pickup this equipment later as you expect to encounter the SWAT operators at the end of your course.

Important sites for body armour leads acquirement:

Alibaba.com is a great site for finding Chinese, Indian suppliers and other suppliers from especially the second world countries. There are literally hundreds of Chinese companies who has copied European body armour technology and is selling them at a lower cost. Often, you will have to pose as a wholesale importer which then orders "samples". This is often the only choice as many Chinese companies only offer wholesale (larger orders) and not retail (single orders).

Ebay for bits and pieces.

Individual retail sites (Israeli sites are great) for other equipment. If you have problems ordering online or want to take extra precaution simply visit a country where mil spec body armour is readily available (US, Israel) and simply find a proxy buyer. A guy you pay a fee to in order to purchase for you.

Miscalculation 1: After testing; I have concluded that DBOL can be counterproductive to use for battle. The reason is that up to 50% of your weight gain is water/liquid retention which does little for your strength and agility and only adds more weight for you to "carry". This can be countered by switching DBOL as the primary steroid with f example testosterone propionate (test prop) as you will only get a fraction of the water retention with the latter. Alternatively, you may use Aromasin in combination with DBOL to suppress the "bloat" (water retention). This will ensure that 80%+ of your gains are muscles with minimal water retention. You can further reduce the "water-gain" by limiting sodium (salt) and carb intake. Another option is to use DBOL for the first 3 weeks and Winstrol for the last 3 weeks in order to get rid of the water while still keeping your muscle gains. There are tens of various combinations out there with multiple brands and types of steroids. Just find an option that suits you. The important thing, after all, is to biologically enhance your physique in order to ensure that you have the optimal chances to succeed in the operation.

Additional info

Deltoid Outer Shell (One of two DAPS parts – Deltoid & Axillary Protector System, brand: Point Blank): size: 34 cm wide x 33 cm length, one wide nylon strap with velcro on top, and one similar for strapping on the inside of arm

Groin Protector Outer Shell (Interceptor): size: 24 cm wide x 33 cm length

Throat Protector Outer Shell (Interceptor): size: 25 cm wide x 9 cm length, one nylon strap at both ends of width, one nylon strap on middle low.

See this list of modern body armour components (modular tactical vest):

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Modular_Tactical_Vest_components.jpg

A complete body armour system (often referred to as MTV – Modular Tactical Vest or IOTV – Improved Outer Tactical Vest consists of some of the following parts (listed after importance):

When establishing a paramilitary organization later on in phase 1 or phase 2 with a conventional command hierarchy it is advised that 1-2 “armourers” are appointed and trained (by studying this guide) as it generally requires some level of competence and experience to create/sew multiple sets of armour within a reasonable time limit. I spent 4 months in my armour acquirement phase due to the fact that I basically had to “re-invent” the wheel as I was unable to find any proper step-by-step guides. With my current knowledge I could do the same in just a few weeks and at a significantly lower cost. These trained armourers (armour-tailorers) will be very valuable for any conservative revolutionary movements.

Buying ballistic Kevlar fabric

There are several distributors across the world offering ballistic Kevlar fabric. There are several types of fabric, thick and thin. The fabric used in the Interceptor system (US military, Afghanistan/Iraq forces) consists of 30-34 layers of a very thin type of Kevlar fabric. I have been unable to confirm this but I believe 12 layers of the “thicker” Kevlar is equivalent to level IIIA. I was unable to acquire that specific fabric (thin version) but managed to find a Chinese, a European and a US distributor of other brands. Other variations of Kevlar fabric are considerably thicker than the Interceptor Kevlar and thus require fewer layers to create level IIIA protection. I describe the fabric I ended up purchasing (sold directly from the distributor or via the distributors ebay account):

Seller: Infinity, site: www.armorco.com

Kevlar® 29 Style 745 Bullet Resistant Fabric. It is made from DuPont(TM) Aramid Yarn and woven into a fabric on weaving looms. It is used primarily in the Safety & Personal Protection Markets. It can be found and used in a number of personal protection applications including but not limited to: Bullet Resistant Vests, Car Armor, Cockpit Door Armor, Bullet Resistant Panels and many non-ballistic Industrial uses.

SPECIFICATION: Fabric Specs: Weight: 14oz. Sq.yd... Width: 50 inch width... Denier: 3000... Weave: Plain... Thickness: 24.1 (mils) 0.61 (mm)... Breaking Strength: Length & Width Directions(Length): 1600 (lbf/in) (Width): 1800 (lbf/in)... Thread Count: 17 x 17

Kevlar can be sewn into multiple plies and is not needle resistant, it can be glued using a polyurethane based glue, it can also be used with Epoxy resins and vacuum bagged in laminating applications.

KEVLAR FABRIC - It is perfectly legal to own, possess, transport or ship Bullet Resistant Kevlar fabric in all 50 U.S. States and the EU. As such; anyone can legally buy ballistic Kevlar fabric and create/sew their own level IIIA armour.

End note: Obviously, it takes multiple plies/layers of this fabric to make something bullet resistant. I strongly suggest buying Kevlar Scissors from the same site as normal scissors will not do the job properly.

I bought the following ballistic material from one supplier: infinityfrp.com or their subsidiary: armorco.com (10 yards/9 meters of Kevlar fabric) and infinitycomposites.com or their subsidiary: armorco.com (flexible level IIIA Kevlar composite plate)

I bought 1 flexible composite plate with black rubber lamination measuring aprox: 1,4 x 1,4 meters. I told them to cut it into 4 pieces in order to reduce shipping cost from 600 to 150 USD. Price of the composite plate: aprox 700 USD.

I also bought 10 yards (35 USD per yard) of ballistic Kevlar fabric. You actually get a lot more fabric than a square yard as the width of the fabric is 1,27 meters and is delivered on a roll. 8 yards was enough for 4 layers of DAPS (deltoid protector + axillary protector) fortification/enhancement, ballistic girdle/belt (protecting hips and butt - 12 layers), 2 knee protectors (14 layers) and 2 boot protectors (12 layers)

Dying nylon fabric (for dying camo colored ballistic outer pouches)

You will often find that you are only able to acquire camo colored items, in which case you will have to dye the items black. I did the mistake of importing "black spray-on dye" from the UK, which proved to be worthless. Keep in mind that all body armour Kevlar hard shells/pouches are made of nylon, which do not absorb normal water based fabric dye intended for cotton based fabric. You will need to choose one of the two following options in order to dye nylon fabric:

1. Buy specialized nylon die which is applied through hand wash or machine was process. This process can be quite messy.
2. Simply buy large permanent markers (spirit based) and order additional refill.

I chose option 2. And due to the fact that I failed to plan the dye phase properly I ended up buying 12 large black permanent markers (spirit based). 12 markers was enough to dye 6 items (1 vest, 4 DAPS pieces, 2 axillary + 2 deltoid protection outer pouches and a couple of other smaller pieces. 12 permanent markers retail for 112 Euro. If you plan accordingly you only need to order 1 large black permanent marker + refill which will cost you 20 Euro.

Keep in mind that the items that are dyed will cause the items to smear ink on your skin and other surfaces. This is quite annoying and a clear drawback when using permanent markers for dying vs. more complex nylon dying techniques. The result will be that you will have to wash of your skin and ruin a few t-shirts/boxers each time you try on your armour system. If I knew the ink would smear so much I would have spent more time researching the conventional nylon dying technique.

European body armour stores

vestguard.co.uk
knifeandbulletproof.co.uk
ukbodyarmour.com
safeguardclothing.co.uk
tacgear.se
bonowi-shop.de
tactic24.de
einsatzmittelshop.de
security-versand.net
cop-gmbh.de
polas24.de
shop-engarde-germany.de
(asmc.de)

German search words:

Bullet proof vest = kugelsicheren Weste
Body armor = Körperpanzer
Ballistic vest = Ballistische Weste
Body protection = Körperschutz
Tactical vest = Überziehschutzweste

Israeli stores

Israeli-weapons.com
zahal.org

Chinese stores

Many Chinese body armour stores are found on alibaba.com

US stores

Export restrictions on all body armour to Europe. The only alternative is to travel there and buy the items yourself for personal export (Im not 100% sure whether you need citizenship or not though). As noted, it's illegal to export body armour from the US to Europe but I can't imagine that the fines will be very high if caught by US customs. It is perfectly legal to import body armour to Europe, Italy being the the only current exception to my knowledge.

General tips

Buy a solid level IIIA vest from one of the above stores (I would recommend the IDF Official Army vest (Israel) as it offers superior coverage, including neck/shoulders, and extra layers of Kevlar – IIIA+) and create the rest of the items yourself, as you will have a hard time ordering them.

3.33 Related tactical equipment and miscellaneous

Combat gear - base layers

Base layers include boots, gloves, boxer, socks and any "under armour" compression clothing you will want to use.

Boots

Let's start with the boots; you need black urban assault boots (not camo or any long distance "forest boots"). The boots should facilitate the attachment of a spur/spike on the back of the boots in order to use as a weapon for anyone assaulting you from behind. Also, the boots should incorporate some anti-blunt-trauma material which will help you to withstand any gunshot hits you might suffer (the ballistic boot protector in combination with good boots will be optimal).

The following are examples of boots that will suit your needs:

ATAC Shield Boot 8" (511tactical.com)

I chose the XPRT Tactical Boot 8" Boot due to the fact that they didn't have the above in my size. Both offer a "Shock Mitigation System" and has received the highest of ratings. Prices range from 130 to 180 USD. I bought mine from polimil.com, a great distributor with a wide range of products.

<http://www.511tactical.com/browse/Home/Law-Enforcement/Boots/XPRT-Tactical-Boot-8-Boot/D/30100/P/1:100:10000:10700/1/12201>

Socks

X-Socks Speed Metal or any other expensive high-tech sport socks available

<http://www.trailspace.com/gear/x-socks/speed-metal-sock/>

Description: help cool your feet during a long, hot run with X-Sock's Xitanit conductive technology. The X-Sock Speed Metal Running Sock incorporates heat-conducting fibers, air-conditioning airflow channels, and supportive blister-reducing bands to keep your feet supremely comfortable, mile after mile. It sounds really techy-and it is. You'll also find that it makes a great difference.

Skins Compression gear

I would highly recommend Skins Long Sleeve Top and the Skins Compression Leggings

Top: http://www.polimil.co.uk/acatalog/Skins_Sport_Long_Sleeve_Crew_Neck_T_Shirt_49_89.html

Leggings: http://www.polimil.co.uk/acatalog/Skins_Sport_Compression_Leggings_58_95.html

Benefits with Skins compression gear:

Will enhance your performance in training and recovery and give you an edge over your opponents (SWAT and regular system protectors).

They enhance circulation from engineered gradient compression which assists in reducing lactic acid build-up. A precision fit (choose your size from their size chart) based on your body mass index algorithm. Focuses muscle power and dramatically reduces muscle vibration. Moisture management wicking draws moisture away from your skin keeping you dry. Optimises your body temperature in warm or cool conditions. The top changes the shape of the diaphragm and encourages better posture which acts as a respiratory aid and improves performance. During aerobic activity where muscles need the body to process more oxygen a Skins top will help the wearer to breathe into the upper chest cavity and effectively take larger breaths.

Long sleeve top and leggings costs from 135 -180 Euro.

Assault Gloves

Hatch Operator Tactical Gloves SOG <http://www.hatch-corp.com/detail.aspx?pid=SOG-600/650/700/750/800>

Designed by and specifically for military use, this glove allows you to perform with surgical precision. The ergonomic fit and tactile sensation found in these gloves are unmatched.

- Constructed of goatskin leather palms and sewn with abrasion, cut and heat-resistant nylon thread
- Goatskin provides superior abrasion and tear resistance over cowhide or sheepskin, yet offers a comparable thickness for comfort and durability
- KEVLAR® construction provides cut resistance, heat, and flash protection

- Cut-ring stitching allows optional removal of the index finger for trigger control without unraveling the remaining edge

Defensive spikes

Boot spike

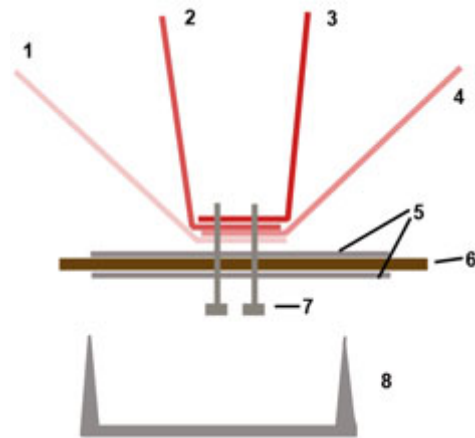
Black & Decker X61501 13 mm Countersink Bit

<http://www.tikproducts.co.uk/black-decker-x61501-13mm-countersink-bit-13mm-27501-p.asp>

I successfully attached the following "spike" on the backside, using a size 5 drill (the spike attachment pin is size 5,3 so it was a perfect match).

Tepes Revenge - Defensive Steel Impaler

The name is taken from Romanias most famous historical Crusader, Vlad Tepes, who impaled tens of thousands of Muslim invaders in the Balkans. The following defensive melee weapon is inexpensive and quite easy to create and is especially designed for one-man-cells where there is a high operational risk of being assaulted from behind or from one of the sides. The stationary defensive spikes primary function is to work as a deterrent, in order to discourage anyone from assault you. However, should someone choose to attack you from behind, he will most likely try to lock your arms in a standard "locking manouvre". With one or more Tepes Revenge attached to your back vest you can easily impale and injure the attacker with only a little motion required from your end. The likelihood of successful impaling is high as Tepes Revenge consists of 4 blades – 2 bent at 90 degrees and 2 bent at 130 degrees.



- 1-4. Staples letter opener/knife x 4 – 25 cm long with wooden handle/two holes, the 4 letter openers are bent as illustrated after removal of the wooden handles.
5. 2 x metal ruler or similarly shaped object
6. The fabric TR is attached to
7. 2 screws with nuts
8. A smaller spiked item made of iron and sold in larger hardware stores/house building stores. I don't exactly remember what the this type of "nail" is called but it is used to fasten large wooden beams in house-building. This item can be fastened to your lower arms by drilling two holes through and fastening it to your lower-arm-protector with screws and nuts. Range of nail varies but aprox 15-20 cm is iptimal. For additional stabilization you may use circular plates with holes in them (they look like a coin with a size 5 hole in it).

Costs: 4 x letter openers/knives: 25 Euro, metal ruler: 12 Euro, screws with nuts: 19 Euro, 2 x iron beam nails: 5 Euro

End note: Tepes Revenge should be fastened on the upper side of your back to counter any conventional assault manœuvre from behind, where the attacker attempts to lock your arms or grab you around the neck. This can be very useful when your operation involves the assault on a crowd, where there is a chance that the situation can develop chaotically and there are people on all sides. In a scenario like this, TR may prevent any surprises from behind. The knives should be sharpened and coloured black with a permanent marker. 8. Should be fastened on your lower arms so that you may

defensively stab with them if assaulted if you are unable to use your primary or secondary fire arm. You may fasten TR to your combat vest. Just keep in mind that it will prevent your mobility in cases where you need to for example drive a car. An alternative for fastening TR to your combat vest is to attach it to a wide nylon strap, supported by for example a metal ruler and/or hook & loop material. In this case you will have to wear it as a belt, just on your chest/upper back. Simply take it off as you are entering a vehicle.

Caltrops – immediate vehicle-disabling road block

A caltrop (also known as caltrap, galtrop, cheval trap, galthrap, galtrap, calthrop, crow's foot) is an anti-vehicle weapon made up of two or more sharp nails or spines arranged in such a manner that one of them always points upward from a stable base.

These ancient weapons may be thought of as the landmines of antiquity, useful to shape the battlefield and force the enemy into certain paths and approaches, or to provide a passive defense as part of a defensive works system. Caltrops served to slow down the advance of horses, war elephants, and human troops. They were said to be particularly effective against the soft feet of camels. In more modern times, caltrops are used against wheeled vehicles with or without pneumatic tires.

The best caltrops available against vehicles are hollow spikes which puncture self-sealing rubber tires. The hole in the center allows air to escape even if the other end of the tube is sealed by soft ground.

These caltrops can be ordered from the following supplier:

http://www.alibaba.com/product-free/103280388/Tire_Spikes_Caltrop_CIA.html

Paypal: supertek2007@hotmail.com
Sergio Anaya, Guadalajara Mexico

Prosperity Technologies, Inc.
Street Address: Privada San Carlos 1044
City: Zapopan
Province/State: Jalisco
Country/Region: Mexico
Zip: 45236
Telephone: 52-331-4875439
Mobile Phone: 3314875439

Prices vary from 3-5 USD per caltrop depending on the amount you order. Keep in mind that you will use approximately 10-20 caltrops to effectively create a vehicle-disabling roadblock.

Caltrops are very useful for certain missions where it is necessary to either escape (use on free-way to prevent pursuit), to block off roads or to cause havoc in situations where you want to prevent system protectors from pursuing you.

Usually, shipments by courier (fedex, UPS etc.) will have a higher chance of not being seized. The sellers are familiar with import restrictions and will usually mark the shipment with "metal handicrafts" or other vague descriptions. I ordered 60 caltrops.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Caltrop>

LED police lights

These are used to mimic system protector vehicles. They are very useful for confusing system protectors/guards/civilians on f example your second target and thus prevent them from shooting at your car. The LED police lights should be used in combination with car magnets.

<http://www.extremetacticaldynamics.com/>

Car magnets

Car magnets are used to fasten logos etc on 1 – 4 sides of your car. You will often find it useful to print out (using a high quality colour printer) logos and glue them to the car magnets using plastic film. Very useful for certain missions. I ordered 12 in size 20 x 20 cm and created the necessary logos in photoshop, and using a high quality print shop abroad (obviously paying by cash).

Smoke grenades (signal smoke) and various gun/army related items

Smoke grenades are usually used when you need to escape a location and/or when you are pinned down. They can also work as distractions.

www.asmc.de

4GB AEE PD80 Mini DV DVR Camera

This extremely small and lightweight field camera is used to document your operation. 4 GB is equivalent to 2 hour of constant filming. Ive personally tested it and it works great. Some governments may seize the movie (after you are neutralized) and publish it while others may bury it or even destroy it to protect the multiculturalist ideology. The reason is that they may regard any documentation from the Justiciar Knight as a mockery of their system. On the other hand, they may actually release the film to the press censored or even uncensored. You may want to bring 2 memory chips and attempt to mail one of them, if possible. You place the memory chip in a pre-made envelope (with stamps and the address of a pre-selected news desk that is likely to publish it uncensored). The best option would of course be to upload the digital movie via high speed internet (your Iphone) to a distribution site at the end of your mission. Unfortunately though, uploading 1-2 GB would take at least 3-7 hours. Also, there is normally a 200MB-ish cap on email attatchments so sending the movie to 10-20 newsdesks is not yet an option due to technological limitations. This will off course change at some point in the future.

Sold on Ebay (Chinese producer)
Cost is 87 USD

Assault rig/molle rig

www.skdtac.com offers excellent chest rigs. However, there are numeours suppliers in all countries.

Various armour parts/gun parts

www.israeli-weapons.com offers a lot of equipment not normally found in European stores.

Gas mask

A gas mask is useful in situations where you are surrounded and flanked on all sides (for example inside a building) and you expect a SWAT team to strike against you. In most cases they will launch a CS strike (tear gas) 30 seconds before they ram the door and storm your position. With a gas mask and decent cover, you will be able to neutralize up to 5 system protectors before they manage to overwhelm you. SWAT teams have very little experience with professional freedom fighters and are usually used to criminals and gun desperados with little or no body armour, no insight and experience with SWAT tactics and little or no survival equipment.

You need a compact gasmask with minimal weight. You should consider buying a Soviet gas mask (GP-5) as they fit the description and costs less than 10 Euro. They made millions and have been dumping them on the market for years. Western gas masks with the similar specs costs 100 Euro +. There are several suppliers selling these and some are continuously listed on ebay. I have been unable to confirm whether the filter is specifically effective against SWAT CS gas, but I'm pretty sure it offers decent protection based on the description of the filter (nuclear, biological, chemical protection).

Cost – 25 Euro incl shipping.

Keyword: soviet military gas mask

<http://www.campingsurvival.com/brnewinboxru.html>

Blank patches – black

Used to place emblems or other logos (for example to mimic system protectors). Emblems/logos are printed, laminated and glued to the surface of the patches with adhesive double sided strips. You can order these patches with Velcro/hooks.

Cost for 4 patches (2 large, 2 small): 100 Euro

No minimum order):

<http://www.customteampatch.com/>

<http://www.colorpatch.com/>

Laser bore sights

Used to calibrate your weapon sight without firing your gun. Cartridge laser bore sights are inexpensive and relatively accurate. Weapon sight will still need fine tuning.

Opticsplanet.com

Garmin eTrex

An inexpensive way to generate coordinates for the location where you dug down your caches.

Cost: 50-80 Euro

Ballistic helmet with ballistic visor

Israeli-weapons.com

Eotech Transverse XPS 2 Red Dot Sight / Non-NV

Cost: aprox 450 Euro

Opticsplanet.com
Ebay.com

EOTech G23 FTS 3x Black Magnifier Gen II w/ Flip To Side Mount

Cost: aprox 500 Euro

Opticsplanet.com has an export restriction for this item so I bought it on ebay.

Money belt with secret pocket

Useful when traveling abroad and when you contact criminals individuals or networks (weapons acquisition). It limits the chances of being robbed.

Acquiring the appropriate drivers license

Class 1: Regular car up to small truck (up to 1,2 ton cargo load only!). Aprox cost for this license is 2000-3000 Euro depending on the various Western European countries.

Class 2: Medium truck up to 7,5 ton max weight (up to 2,5 ton cargo load only!). Aprox cost is 2250-3250 Euro in addition to the cost for the class 1 license.

Class 3: Large truck (up to 5-8 tons cargo load). Aprox cost is 2500-3500 Euro.

Tips: if you don't have a license yet, you have to first take class 1 and then take class 3 (forget about class 2).

You should not drive around without a license as this will substantially increase the risk of apprehension and may cause a lot of problems. In addition, you will not be able to rent a truck from the rental companies without a valid driver's license. You might think you are smart and buy a stolen truck (or steal one yourself). However, the added risk and costs involved will not weigh up for the alternative cost of getting your truck license the legal way. You should calculate aprox 2-3 months for the acquisition of a valid truck license if you already have the class 1 license. If you lack both you should estimate a 5-6 months acquisition time.

End note: as my cargo would be less than 1,2 tons per vehicle I disregarded upgrading my license and saved 4000 Euro.

3.34 Weapons phase

Smuggling an assault rifle and other equipment across the border in your vehicle

Carve out a majority of the PVC foam in your rear car seats. You start by unscrewing the seats (usually 2 screws per seat). It's smart to check the advanced car manual for your car model online so you learn specifically how to detach the seat. I removed the two rear car seats, transported them to an appropriate location and started working on them. The fabric under the seat was attached with Velcro (hook-loop) so gaining access to the foam was easy. I then cut out enough foam which would ensure I had room for the weapon related equipment needed for the operation: 1 assault rifle, grenades, glock, ammo etc. When you disassemble for example an AK-47 you are able to reduce the length down to 65 cm. Unfortunately for me, the seat was only 60 cm at its widest so if I end up buying an AK I will basically have to shorten the barrel by at least 5 cm. This can easily be done by bringing a hacksaw or another saw for cutting metal.

Overview of assault rifles with specs

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_assault_rifles

Establishing your gun connection – the black market guns in Europe

Contrary to popular belief, European gun control does not mean that European citizens lack access to firearms. In fact, street prices of more common firearms in European capitals are not much higher than what one would expect to pay in a gun shop in the US.

London has become famous for two things: Strict gun control and easy availability of firearms for their criminal classes. Generally, shopping for black market weapons on a small scale is not like browsing gun shops in places where the weapons are legal. Browsing is considered inappropriate and you must be prepared to buy once the connection is met. Extended negotiation or waffling on a deal is inappropriate and more likely than not going to burn the possibility of any future contact with the other party. Selections are often very limited. Unlike a conventional commercial purchase, the buyer will probably not be able to dictate the make and model of a gun that he will buy, but will probably be able to request the type. The buyer can for example request an automatic or revolver, and dictate the caliber. If the weapon is an assault rifle, the buyer will probably be able to pick the make and model, as long as it is some derivative of an AK.

Smugglers will favor compact weapons that have a high profit ratio. This usually means handguns which are cheap in the source country and can be sold at a healthy enough markup for the chain of middlemen involved. The selection of guns available in London is a pretty good example of this.

The Uzi pictured in this British illustration is probably not the model commonly available there, but the picture is meant to represent the four most available guns in London. Prices range from 200 to 300 British pounds but I suspect the Uzi is a little more. The most likely Uzi models they have available are the full size ones. While the Brits credit the availability to the Israelis, they conveniently leave out that copies are in production in at least four other countries. This includes China, Croatia and quite possibly Iran.

Source countries include most East European countries other than Poland and Russia, and China through middlemen. Rumor has it that many newer model quality guns on the black market are products of Croatia being marketed by a loose alliance of "former" intelligence agents also responsible for the infamous "Amsterdam cell phone gun" which is a handgun built to closely resemble a cell phone.

What I have found is that immigrants tend to have more ready access than native Europeans, but the natives tend to have access to the more costly higher quality weapons.

The other sources of black market guns in Europe are "repaired" guns that were once deactivated war trophies traded about by collectors. The craftsmanship involved in "reactivating" the war trophy guns makes them a costly item traded in antique collecting circles as a "special" item among close knit associates usually connected with retired military personnel.

There is also a limited business in stolen military weapons, but it has been hard to determine how extensive it is. My guess is that it is pretty minimal given the high security at most military installations, although many ex-soldiers from the Russian army commonly take weapons with them to sell. In such cases, the weapons will usually be folding stock AK derivatives like the AK74 or AK 100.

What can prove even more difficult than obtaining guns in Europe is getting supplies of ammunition. The old rule of "buck a bullet" often applies. Sometimes (like in the UK) there is an "underground" of reloaders manufacturing ammunition from components on a small scale and secret indoor shooting ranges. Otherwise, the ammo is smuggled in and the smugglers expect to make a healthy profit.

This select clientele is usually former military personnel employed as bodyguards and sometimes mercenaries. Unlike the US, mercenaries are openly recruited in several European countries. These people usually have better connections for weapons, but are more select and secretive about whom they deal with.

I have been reading reports of Albanian and Middle Eastern heroin running gangs using heavier military weapons in France, including one apparent gang leader who fired several shots from an RPG-7 at police in a long drawn out car chase and gun battle at an apartment complex.

The reality of the European black market arms situation is that the relative ease with which guns can be smuggled in from places where they are cheap

From what I have gathered, a number of connections for the guns are made the following ways:

- At large parties and nightclubs, especially the "underground" nightclubs where narcotics are commonly available. These will be frequented by gangs, organized crime, and military deserters.
- Through professional bodyguards, mercenaries and the organizations that broker their services. This includes a number of the "bodyguard" and "mercenary" schools operating in Eastern Europe, the Middle East, and Africa, often through a loose alliance of "retired" military and intelligence personnel. Gaining the trust of these people can be difficult, but once they trust you, they can make almost anything available, up to and including combat aircraft. It can be very difficult to sift the bullshitters from the real players so don't put money up front until you can see some serious evidence that they can deliver.

- Through loose associations of militaria collectors and former gun collectors and dealers. Most are under active investigations by law enforcement, so they are usually pretty paranoid, but they do have access to the weapons.

Those who I found often will not have access to weapons or have them but are unwilling to sell them off:

- Political and "terror" organizations like the IRA and Orangemen. They have weapons, but jealously guard their contacts and almost never sell them off. Marxist organizations rarely sell weapons to anybody other than "fellow travelers" in allied Marxist organizations. The trick is to find the occasional deserter or corrupt individual in one of these organizations who can be convinced to give something up for cash or something of value.
- Anarcho-Nationalists: Skinheads and/or Neo Nazis. They may be ultra-violent, but they are mainly brawlers and vandals, not bomb makers or gunfighters. Weapons they use are usually improvised and disposable and nearly all arms dealers in Europe avoid dealing with the skinheads. They are usually under active investigation by any number of agencies thus it becomes very risky for most arms dealers to associate with them and thus what weapons the skinheads get, they rarely are willing to depart with. They do usually know where and how much the weapons cost, but are usually looking to make a connection rather than become the connection.

In general, Revolutionary Conservative in Europe is often going to be on the same ground as the criminals until some events happen that separate the good people from the bad people. That is not to say certain weapon permits are impossible to obtain in Europe. In fact, there is a growing international movement for the rights of citizen's to own weapons which is challenging Marxist policy in many west European countries.

End note: Do not take unnecessary risks and lurk around in the back alleys in order to attempt to establish a gun connection. Rather, let your money work for you. When you believe you have found a connection, offer him 500-1000 Euro in order to help you acquire your "shopping list". Chances are there that he at least will know someone with a connection. 500-1000 Euro might seem like a lot but at the end of the day; your well being is worth more than 1000 Euro and it can substantially decrease the risk of being robbed or even killed in extreme cases.

Assault rifle shooting ranges in Europe: Czech Republic, Poland and Switzerland

There are only three European countries where it is legal to shoot an AK 47 and other assault rifles in Europe. A shooting range in Prague, **Czech Republic** has a limited license under supervision of fire range instructors where you can fire full automatic AK 47, high powered sniper rifle M16 and other weapons. In Poland and Switzerland you may practice the AK 47 but only in semi automatic mode. For those of us with contacts within the Serbian and Armenian nationalist movements there are some opportunities in those countries as well.

Outside Europe

The easiest and most secure way to be able to practice full automatic assault rifle shooting is to travel to Christian African countries. Never travel to Muslim countries as this is very dangerous even for our Marxist enemies! The likelihood that European intelligence manages to find your name is significantly lowered if you train outside Europe.

My suggestion

You don't really need to practice on full auto mode. The most important thing is that you familiarise yourself with recoil in combination with high speed aiming. This can be done with semi automatic rifles or even with bolt rifles. You can legally buy a bolt rifle and/or a semi automatic rifle in most European countries and practice on a shooting range. I legally own a pump action shotgun, a 308 win bolt rifle (same caliber as the AK 47) and a semi-automatic Ruger Mini 14 and have managed to familiarize myself with high speed target acquisition in relation to the recoil by firing one round at a time. Automatic mode is not practical for 5.56 and 7.65 assault rifles as it is more or less impossible to accurately hit a target while "spraying" in one direction. Weapons like the MP5 is a totally different story however because the recoil of the 9mm bullet is much easier to handle without loosing the aim. Practicing with a similar caliber rifle is almost as good as becoming an expert at the real thing. Keep in mind that with the high tech red point (expensive versions), green laser and 3 x flip-up sight you are prepared for anything at medium range and you are not necessarily unprepared because you lack experience in full auto spraying. With the above sight equipment mounted on your assault rifle you will successfully manage to acquire and neutralize multiple targets at a minimum amount of time. Just ensure that you familiarise yourself with the recoil in relation to swift target acquisition and you will be prepared.

http://www.pragueturnistguide.com/1-popular-AK_47_Kalashnikov.html

Other

Make your own Rifle Silencer:

<http://www.wonderhowto.com/how-to-make-easy-homemade-rifle-silencer-300152/>

How to disassemble an AK 47:

See Youtube.

European intelligence agencies taps mobile phones even if they are turned off

The technique is called a "roving bug", and was approved by the U.S. Department of Justice for the first time in 2003. These surveillance techniques are usually only used against potential terrorists and advanced organized crime syndicates. The eavesdropping technique functions whether the phone is powered on or off. Some handsets can't be fully powered down without physically removing the battery; for instance, some Nokia models will wake up when turned off if an alarm is set. Nextel, Samsung and Motorola are especially vulnerable. At this time it is unknown exactly which mobile phone models it works on so you should ensure that you ALWAYS physically remove the battery from your phone when you do not want your national intelligence agency to pinpoint your location or monitor your conversations through the audio device of the phone.

If you want to read more about the "roving bug" technique you can read the whole story below.

Source:

http://news.cnet.com/2100-1029_3-6140191.html

3.35 Physical training, packing gear and running simulations before the operation



Survival is the art of staying alive. Mental attitude is as important as physical endurance and knowledge.

Think of survival skills as a pyramid, built on the foundation of the will to survive. The next layer of the pyramid is knowledge. It breeds confidence and dispels fears. The third layer is training: mastering skills and maintaining them. To cap the pyramid, add your equipment. Combine the instinct for survival with knowledge, training and equipment and you will be ready for anything. You will become a one-man army.

Getting fit, “Physical transformation period”, prior to operation

You are going have to go through a “physical transformation period” to prepare yourself as a Justiciar Knight before you engage in armed resistance against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist establishment. As such, the struggle requires determination, courage, and top physical conditioning.

This might seem trivial for some but very challenging or impossible to others. As for me, I had to overcome huge obstacles due to the fact that my physical conditioning was at a bottom low after more than a decade of office work and inactivity. Nevertheless, a hard training program in combination with the use of protein supplements, Winstrol and Stack 2 helped me reach superb physical condition in less than four months.

This is how you can overcome these obstacles:

Start your physical training programme at least 4 months prior to operation. Joining your local gym is the logical approach. You should try to reach your optimal weight (lose weight if necessary), considering the fact that you most likely will have to carry up to 40kg of equipment (body armour/weapons etc). Set up your training programme; for example 2-3 days of weight training and 2-3 days of jogging or spinning. Signing up for “40-50 min “spinning classes” is an excellent alternative as you will be pushed for the full duration by the gym trainer. You can also consider jogging with 40kgs weights. You can create an outfit for these sessions consisting of a jacket with weights (heavy objects in the pockets and a metal pipe in your arms equivalent to the weight of an assault rifle). It will most likely look completely ridiculous but it would be a good physical simulation.

A good training schedule in combination with a diet is the recipe for the desired results. You should really consider using steroids to reach your goal. There are many misconceptions related to the use of steroids but it is in fact the most logical approach. Not all people are motivated for strict training courses. Using stimulants can increase, not only your motivation but your agility, speed, strength and endurance by up to 200% depending on your current foundation.

Martial arts and melee combat techniques

Martial arts or fighting arts are systems of codified practices and traditions of training for combat. Martial arts all have a very similar objective: defend oneself or others from a physical threat. In addition, some martial arts are linked to beliefs such as Hinduism while others follow a particular code of honour. Martial arts are considered as both an art

and a science. The term martial arts refers to the art of warfare (derived from Mars, the Roman god of war) and comes from a 15th-century European term referring to what are now known as historical European martial arts. Europe is home to many extensive systems of fighting, both living traditions that have existed through the present and others which are now being reconstructed.

A common characteristic of martial art is the systematization of fighting techniques. Methods of training vary and may include sparring (simulated combat). This includes such styles as sword and shield, two-handed sword fighting, halberd fighting and other types of melee weapons combat. European martial arts have mostly adapted to changing technology so that while some traditional arts still exist, military personnel are trained in skills like bayonet combat and marksmanship.

My own country, Norway, has a millennium-long tradition in Viking-sword techniques or more popularly referred to as broad-sword techniques. A forward, basic heavy thrust with a Viking sword, could for example cut a man in two. It usually takes 3 years of hard training to fully master a broad-sword. However, regardless of how patriotic it would be to become a master of my Dyback Viking sword replica (excellent combat-ready replicas, using traditional crafting methods are still produced in Toledo, Spain) we must sadly conclude that a majority of our traditional weapons and traditional European fighting techniques are obviously illogical and even counter-productive for current use.

Marksmanship and bayonet training

The most pragmatic approach for Justiciar Knight martial arts training includes marksmanship training, bayonet training (and simulations involving your additional defensive spikes/knives) and basic full contact fighting techniques for defensive and offensive purposes.

Muai Thai

As for basic, full contact, defensive and offensive fighting techniques I would highly recommend Muai Thai.

Muay Thai is a hard martial art from Thailand and is referred to as the "Art of Eight Limbs" or the "Science Of Eight Limbs" because it makes use of punches, kicks, elbows and knee strikes, thus using eight "points of contact", as opposed to "two points" (fists) in Western boxing and "four points" (hands and feet) used in sport-oriented martial arts.

Almost all techniques in Muay Thai use the entire body movement, rotating the hip with each kick, punch, elbow, block and includes the following techniques:

Punching

Jab, hook, swing, spinning backfist, uppercut and cobra.

Elbow

Elbow slash, horizontal elbow, uppercut elbow, forward elbow thrust, reverse horizontal elbow, spinning elbow, elbow chop, double elbow chop and mid-air elbow strike.

Kicking

Straight kick, roundhouse kick, half-knee kick, spinning heel kick, down roundhouse kick, axe heel kick, jump kick, step-up kick, straight knee strike, diagonal knee strike, curving knee strike, horizontal knee strike, knee slap, knee bomb, jumping knee, step-up knee

strike, straight foot-thrust, sideways foot-thrust, reverse foot-thrust, slapping foot-thrust and jumping foot-thrust.

Clinch and neck wrestling

In Western boxing the two fighters are separated when they clinch; in Muay Thai, however, they are not. It is often in the clinch where knee and elbow techniques are used. Normally, if you are in a clinch with someone and unable to use any of your weapons, always go for the neck. Simply punching the neck (Adam's apple) with a certain force should neutralise a majority of threats as the neck is the most vulnerable and potentially lethal point.

Justiciar Knight martial art

It's time for us, the European revolutionary patriots, to remember our prowess as warriors and to make sure our enemies remember it as well. Considering the fact that a Justiciar Knight is armed with not only a primary and secondary weapon but melee weapons as well, we will have little use for the majority of Muai Thai techniques (although knowledge and experience with basic techniques can be useful). Even if a Justiciar Knight wanted to, he would be physically unable to use many of these techniques due to the weight of the gear he carries and the resulting movement limitations. This will of course vary as each Justiciar Knight Commander decides what type of armour and gear to use depending on the specific operation.

If I were to attempt to describe the martial art form of my specific operation it would resemble that of the extremely mobile juggernaut (deployable human tank). My relatively heavy but strong level III ballistic armour (+ shield and level III helmet with visor) would counter the MP5 fire threat from my city's system protectors. As for information concerning the operatives in my cell, I cannot disclose anything that might indicate number of individuals or their methods and/or tasks. As for my own role; the weight of the armour would prevent me from running long distances; however, this will be compensated by using light vehicles to get from one location to the other. This particular approach can be described as a "system protector – "flank buster" technique, constructed to charge and annihilate an improvised system protector flank, if necessary. It is likely that I will have to attempt to charge and annihilate one of these flanks close to my second or third target location. The spikes on the shield, neck, arms and boots, in addition to the bayonet would also be highly efficient against any civilians or system protectors trying to jump you from behind.

End note: keep in mind that the custom designed defensive spikes/knives must not impair your ability to drive a car.

A quick guide to the optimal diet

Your diet will be based on your current physical state. Whether you are in your current match weight (optimal weight) or if you are too skinny or even overweight – you should set up a diet based on your physical goals. In either case, you should consider using the absolute best dietary supplements on the market. Having trained weights on and off since I was 12, I have learned a lot about an optimal diet. I recently spent (again) several hours researching a multitude of products reading hundreds of reviews and concluded with the following dietary products which apply for an individual who has to lose 7 kg of fat and gain 7-10 kg of muscle mass. My specific diet includes following a

2300 calorie per day dietary program until I manage to burn the fat – then stabilise/build on approximately 2500-2800 calories.

Protein powder

Gold Standard 100% Whey (2 bags, total of 10 kg).

Gold Standard 100% Whey Protein won the Supplement Of The Year and Protein Powder Of The Year award for 2005, 2006, 2007 and 2008 for a good reason. It is a really good product. The best flavour, according to reviews, is "double rich chocolate".

Creatine capsules

Creatine Ethyl Ester capsules (6 boxes x 240 capsules)

Creatine is by far, one of the best discoveries that has hit the bodybuilding/fitness world. Creatine monohydrate has proven effective in increasing muscle mass, strength and all around athletic performance. Creatine Ethyl Ester is an exceptionally soluble creatine resulting in advanced absorption, increased bioavailability, and stability. Instead of saturating your system in creatine and hoping for absorption, creatine ethyl ester directly penetrates the muscle cell resulting in 30 to 40 times more functional creatine.

Protein chocolate bars

"Carb Conscious Bar" by "Supreme Protein" (8 variety packs x 12 bars)

"Carb Conscious Bar" by "Supreme Protein" won the "Protein Bar of the Year 2009" award. The bar is packed with premium-grade protein blend, powered by more high-quality whey isolate than any other product of its kind. This pure and powerful protein is unmatched in amino content, bioavailability and muscle-building benefits. You will find even better bars out there, however, they will taste like sh.. compared to this one. They all taste excellent.

I paid a total of 600 USD for the above products. Needless to say, there are many European brands that are suitable as well. However, considering the fact that the USD is so weak at the moment you will get a lot more when ordering these products (or others) from US based – bodybuilding.com.

A quick guide to oral anabolic steroids

The use of anabolic steroids will significantly increase your agility, speed, strength and endurance. A good alternative in this regard is Winstrol (stanazolol) in tablet form (liquid form is slightly better if you don't mind needles, which I do). Winstrol is one of the most popular drugs considering the fact that it has very few side effects (androgenic side effects are almost zero). It also increases your metabolism which will help you lose body fat while building muscle mass. Anavar works as well, but I wouldn't recommend Dianabol, Halotestin and Maxibolin which are designed for "bulking your muscles". EPO is another drug that enhances endurance.

Steroids are usually taken in 6 week cycles followed by a 6 week break. Make sure that your operation is within a cycle.

Winstrol specification

Winstrol is an orally or injectable applicable steroid with a great effect on protein metabolism. Winstrol (Stanozolol) is a derivative of testosterone and has very strong anabolic and androgenic properties. Winstrol has a great effect on protein metabolism and promotes protein synthesis. This effect manifests itself by creating a positive nitrogen balance, supporting the building up of protein and thus skeletal muscle mass. Winstrol also induces an improved sense of well-being. Appetite stimulation, increased muscle mass, increased bone density, increased red blood cells are the common effects of Winstrol.

End note: I ended up with DBOL and winstrol tabs. Yes, I am aware of the fact that there are much better products out there but these will have to suffice. I will do 4 weeks with DBOL followed by 2 weeks of winstrol, obviously in combination with hard training and an appropriate diet consisting of a minimum of 200g protein per day (prot powder) etc. My training program will consist of 50% strength and 50% cardio. I ordered the DBOL+ Winstrol tabs from an online store called "Alinshop" who offers "paperbol", a new shipping method for sending tablets safely through the mail. The essence of the method is the following: tablets are glued vertically on a sheet of paper, resulting in a thickness of no more than 0,2 cm. As such, the shipment is sent as a thin "letter" and avoids the custom scrutiny reserved for "packages". It is a highly efficient technique used to send anabolic tablets safely through the Western postal systems. I received my "letter" without any problems with a total of 3000 tablets of DBOL and Winstrol. Alinshop has its office in the Balkans. I intend to do at least more test cycle and one last "operational cycle".

Countering the water/fluid retention from DBOL

The problem with DBOL is that 20-50% of your weight gain is from water/fluid retention. Fluid bloats the muscles and adds little or no strength gain at all. If you can control the water retention with Arimidex or Aromasin, DBOL is fine and you will experience exceptional muscle/strength gain with little water retention.

Aromasin (exemestane), the best
Arimedex, the second best

Use aromasin at 0,25-5 mg per day (drink a lot of water to prevent dehydration)

Aromasin is better because it's easy on HDL, it will free up test lower shbg, can cause muscle gains and is much better tolerated and more effective (suppression profile wise) as compared to Arimidex. You will find very few people that prefer Arimidex over Aromasin.

Non-steroid means to avoid too much water/fluid retention.

- Reduce your sodium/potassium intake as both are potent regulators of fluid retention. Sodium is salt (sodium chloride) and for example tuna fish is loaded with sodium).
- Regular H₂O (water) intake is a good idea as it help keep the system flushed.
- Watch carbohydrate intake as too much carbs will lead to fluid retention. It takes 300-400ml of water to store 100g of carbs.

Generally, if you run a test prop cycle (testosterone propionate), instead of DBOL you will get little to no water retention. The drawback (if any) is that you have to take "test prop" through syringe and needle as its half life in pill form prohibits oral intake.

End note: after testing both DBOL and Winstrol tabs extensively I am likely to go with WIN on the mission as it will lessen the water retention significantly. I may use 1 week of DBOL (10 mg tabs x 4 times per day) followed by 1-2 weeks of Winstrol (10 mg tabs x 4 times per day) prior to operation. I may increase the dosage to 50 mg per day since I didn't notice any side effects while using 40 mg. Just remember; never use alcohol when on steroids and always couple the above with 3 tabs of Milk Thistle per day for additional liver protection.

Using stimulants – Ephedrine + caffeine mix ("Stack")

Ephedrine

When administered, ephedrine will notably increase the activity of the central nervous system, as well as have a stimulatory effect on other target cells. This will produce a number of effects beneficial to the user.

The stimulant effect of the drug will also increase the force of skeletal muscle contractions. For this reason ephedrine is commonly used by athletes as the resultant strength and energy increase will clearly improve performance. It will also provide a notable mental edge, as the user is more energetic and better able to concentrate on the tasks ahead.

It is important that this compound not be used continuously as its effect will diminish as the body becomes accustomed to the drug.

Side effects can be: shaky hands, tremors, sweating, rapid heartbeat, dizziness and feelings of inner unrest. Often these effects subside as the user becomes more accustomed to the effect of this drug. As long as you don't use ephedrine on an empty stomach this shouldn't be a problem.

Stack (Ephedrine + caffeine mix)

New studies indicate that ephedrine works best when ingested along with caffeine.

Ephedrine combined with caffeine has proven to be a powerful stimulant increasing physical performance by approx. 39%. Heart rates were slightly higher with the ephedrine-caffeine combo, but any physical workout will feel considerably easier.

It's important that you test it out a few times to ensure that your body can handle it well with the desired effects (don't use it if you have a heart condition).

Products containing ephedrine, caffeine (and often aspirin) is legal in many European countries and are selling under various brands: Stack 2, Stacker 2 among other names.

Personal note: I've used "Stack II" occasionally for several years. Especially during the period when I used to work long hours (12 hours per day). I can personally attest to the fact that it is an amazing stimulant. Obviously, it's not healthy which is why I only used it for a couple of years, after that only rarely.

Acquiring the ECA stack stimulant in Europe - ephedrine (E), caffeine (C) and aspirin (A) combination stack

After the EU and US ban on ephedrine products it is now practically impossible to acquire the ECA stack legally (ephedrine, caffeine and aspirine combination stack). They have even banned these products in Thailand. So unless you have some hardcore globetrotter bodybuilder contacts you will want to consider making this ECA stack yourself using base materials. Trust me when I say; you WANT this enhancer for your operation as it will significantly increase your strength, agility and focus with up to 30-50% for 1-2 hours after taking 1 capsule. This enhancer, in combination with a steroid cycle, will increase your physical and mental abilities by up to 100% transforming you into an unstoppable one man army when used in combination with proper training and a full range of body armour and weapons.

Tips and tricks when creating your own ECA stack (tips credited to Swathorne):

It is important to emphasize that you should purchase pure ephedrine and not ephedra. Be wary of products sold over the internet that contain the natural ephedra extract. These may also be advertised as containing Ma Huang. Ephedra products could contain toxins or defects especially considering that the products may have been produced in countries with little to no regulation on ephedrine products. Pure ephedrine is less likely to bring about negative side effects due to its lab produced nature and the regulation placed upon its distribution.

Any product containing ephedrine hcl that is sold as an over the counter drug in a pharmacy is pure ephedrine. I strongly recommend purchasing pure ephedrine and doing so in person at a pharmacy or from a reputable pharmaceutical company and merchant online. As always I remind the readership that you use ephedrine hcl at your own risk and even though it is an over the counter drug it can still be dangerous if used irresponsibly. Remember to always drink a lot of water when using and never use ephedrine if you have a heart condition!

It is often advisable to create your own simple ECA stack using pure ephedrine and pure caffeine that you can physically see and administer themselves rather than buy a magic pill off the internet that contains some blend of ephedra products and whatever other questionable supplements or herbs the manufacturer put into a capsule. Caffeine aids ephedrine by enhancing the body's thermogenic response to ephedrine.

How to acquire pure ephedrine, pure caffeine and aspirin

Many bodybuilders, fitness enthusiasts and other individuals are now creating their own ECA stack for the intention of using it as a weight loss supplement. Ephedrine hcl, this over the counter nasal decongestant, is simply a purified form of the ephedra found in many of the well thought of weight loss pills before the ban. You create your own ECA stack by purchasing ephedrine hcl, caffeine, and aspirin online or at convenience/drug stores.

- Ephedrine hcl tabs can only be bought legally in the US, the UK and Finland. It is very hard to acquire in all other Western European countries. Ordering online will therefore be the most convenient way to get it. Popular brands of ephedrine HCL include Vasopro, Bolt, and Primatene. Typically ephedrine HCL comes in doses of 8 mg, 12.5mg, 25mg, or 30mg. For ephedrine weight loss 25mg is recommended. If you have problems acquiring ephedrine in Europe, it is sold in Walgreens in the US so you might want to visit the store if you are going to the US for any other purpose (to buy body armour or AP-light projectiles for self loading).
- Buy 200 mg caffeine pills from your drug store/vitamin/herb shop
- Buy aspirin from any store

Abuse of ephedrine can result in serious side effects so please use caution when choosing the right dosage. Remember to test your tolerance for the ECA stack so that you are guaranteed a proper dose during your operation (not too much, not too little). Taking too much ephedrine in you ECA stack too early on can result in dangerously high blood pressure and if you fail to drink anything after taking a stack you may feel you are about to faint. You may want to use the ECA stack for a whole week before the operation in order to ensure you can measure your exact tolerance level.

Start out using half the recommended dose of ephedrine hcl and work your way up. Never overdo it as it's not worth risking.

Just ensure that you research proper dosing. Personally, I would take one dosage 20 minutes prior to the initiation of the operation and another one 1,5-2 hours after that based on my condition.

Dosage

Typically the ECA stack is consumed two or three times per day in a 1:10:10 or 1:10:15 ratio of ephedrine:caffeine:Aspirin. Usually, no more than 25 mg of ephedrine, 200 mg of caffeine and 325 mg of Aspirin is consumed in a single dose. It is not recommended that the stack be taken past late afternoon as this may contribute to insomnia. Never take ECA stack daily for more than 4 consecutive weeks.

Using pure caffeine pills is recommended but ephedrine free diet pills like Stacker or Stacker 4 can be used in conjunction with ephedrine hcl and make a very effective ECA stack.

Status in the United States

In the United States, it is illegal to market products containing ephedrine or ephedra alkaloids as a dietary supplement. However, ephedrine itself has never been illegal in the United States and is currently available over-the-counter.

Status in the EU

Ephedrine and ephedra-containing supplements are currently banned in the European Union (exceptions are the UK and Finland). However, Ephedrine is currently available by prescription in several EU countries (it is bought in pill form as a nasal decongestant).

Alternative source:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/ECA_stack

End note:

I first tried buying ECA in Sweden unsuccessfully (tried 2 bodybuilder stores who where rumoured to sell it under the counter). After a lot of research, I ended up ordering the products from the following site:

- 150 ephedrine 8 mg tabs – 29 Pounds <http://centurysupplements.com/ephedrine-hcl-150-tabs>
- 100 caffeine 200 mg tabs – 5 Pounds <http://centurysupplements.com/caffeine-200-mg-flat>

I ordered the products separately and did a test order with the caffeine tabs in order to confirm that their logistical method was safe. The caffeine shipment came flat-packed (vacuum packed, no noise and only 5 mm thick) in a discrete envelope (they look like a letter and are marked as natural herbal product/gift on the customs note on the backside of the letter.

I was concerned that the envelope shipment of ephedrine would also state: "natural herbal product" as this would be an invitation to open the package. However, the ephedrine envelope came completely without any notes.

So ultimately, both "letters" came through without any problems. Ordering online always involve some risk though. If the ephedrine shipment had been stopped in customs I would get a 750 Euro fine and the Norwegian customs would automatically press charges (although the case would be dismissed due to lack of police capacity), as ephedrine is labeled as a narcotic substance in Norway. The risk is minimal though (less than 3%) as the envelope shipment looks like a regular letter with absolutely no indicators.

When you have acquired the caffeine and ephedrine tabs just buy the aspirin at your local drug store, and buy empty gelatin capsules from your nearest herbal/health store (vegetarian gelatin capsules are common, buy the largest ones measuring 11-13 mm). Alternatively, you may order gelatin capsules from: capsuline.com.

Since I now have my ECA ingredients I'm going to test it using the following dosage:

- 8 mg ephedrine = 1 tab (NEVER take more than 25 mg in a single dose)
- 200 mg caffeine
- 250 mg aspirin

It should be noted that I am not unfamiliar with using the ECA stack. I used it a few years ago, when it was legal in Sweden, during my 12 hour work hours ("financial phase" from age 21 to age 25). Needless to say; they helped me endure a few years of 10-12 hour work days which facilitated and subsidized my subsequent "sabbatical years" which were dedicated to travel, writing this compendium and prepare for the later phases of the operation.

As for the final phase; as I have already acquired the ingredients for the ECA stack I made the capsules in the above mentioned dosage (I first tried with 8 and 16 mg but ended up with 3 tabs of 8 mg each. Test and increase/decrease dosage as suited for your body type. Keep in mind that you don't need a lot of ECA stack tabs. You should test out your tolerance beforehand, but limit your use to include the few days prior to the operation or else you risk building up a partial immunity to the substances. At the same time; you should ensure that you use it for a few days prior to operation so that you know that your body will tolerate your selected dose well.

If you don't feel like mixing your own ECA stack you may order pre-mixed stack tabs from the same site (centurysupplements.com). All of their ephedrine products and most of their ECA stacks are shipped flat packaged, except for the Lipodrene, Stimerex, ECA Xtreme and the Firestarter.

Marksmanship training

Target practise is likely going to be a problem for many people in certain countries (urban Europeans like us, ouch:). Consider taking a vacation to a country where you are able to train in marksmanship or join a gun club. Simulation by playing Call of Duty, Modern Warfare is a good alternative as well but you should try to get some practise with a real assault rifle (with red point optic) if possible. There are select 2nd or 3rd world countries that offer arrangements where you can practise with an assault rifle. Try avoiding Muslim and African countries (unless you are travelling in a group) as they are very racist/discriminating towards Europeans. There are security courses which is arranged by various security companies around the world as well. Lots of opportunities for those of us with creativity and enough cash:)

End note 1: I will try to order a one week "shooting vacation" in a Christian African country. I will try to find a "gun resort" with access to assault rifles. I may bring my own "red point" aim in order to get used to it.

End note 2: As i have now acquired a legal semi automatic Ruger Mini 14 I can legally practice at the gun range. Full auto training is not really required.

Packing gear

The Boy Scouts motto is the right one. Make sure you are physically and mentally prepared before you set out and pack the appropriate gear for what you plan to do.

Approximately 40 kg of equipment including full body armour, weapons and ammo.

- Lighter
- Bandage + tape)
- Small flash light
- Police radio with ear plug (optional)
- Portable gas mask (optional)
- Mini Ipod with your favourite playlist for moral boost (essential:)
- Cyanide capsule (potassium cyanide), tied in a string around your neck.
- 1 litre of water (camel back)
- 2 adrenaline shots

Include a bandage and duck tape to cover your likely needs in case of injury. It can ensure that you don't bleed to death.

Divide the operation into phases: entry phase, objective and recovery. Clearly state the aim of each phase and work out a time scale. Plan for emergency procedures such as vehicle breakdown, injury etc. Allow plenty of time when estimating the rate of progress. Pressure to keep to an over-ambitious schedule leads to exhaustion and errors of judgement.

Gain as much knowledge of the terrain as possible: know every street. Be prepared in case anything goes wrong. What will you do if a vehicle breaks down, what will you do if you get injured or flanked?

Facing disaster

It is no use giving up. Only positive action can save you. People can survive seemingly impossible situations if they have the determination. Do what you can to avoid system protectors (police forces) and complete your objectives. A Justiciar Knight never surrenders. If we are facing an impossible situation we rely on our armour and training and fight to the death if necessary.

Survival stresses

The survival situation will put you under physical and mental pressure. You will have to overcome some or all of the following stresses:

- Fear and anxiety
- Pain and injury
- Thirst and fatigue
- Boredom

Can you cope? You have to!

Self-confidence is a product of good training and sound knowledge. These must be acquired before you face a survival situation. Confidence will help you overcome the mental stresses. Physical fitness will give you the resources to cope with fatigue. The fitter you are the better you will survive. Start training now.

It is important to treat any injury as soon as possible, but pain may have to be overcome and controlled in order to avoid the risk of further injury or death.



Severe bleeding

An adult has up to 6 litres. Loss of 0,5 litres of blood causes mild faintness, 1 litre causes faintness, increased pulse rate and shallow breathing. 1,5 litres leads to collapse, more than 2,25 litres can be fatal. Immediate steps must be taken to stop the flow of blood. Internal bleeding may not be apparent. If severe, it often leads to shock and can kill.

Bleeding from veins and capillaries can be stemmed by simple pressure over the bleeding point, with or without a dressing. Ideally the wound should be covered with your bandage and taped to prevent blood loss.

3.36 Safe storage of equipment in remote caches (elimination of evidence)

In general, equipment clearly associated with clandestine operations should not be stored in your home and/or secondary safe house. It is your responsibility to avoid being linked to anything incriminating. This goes for lofts, outhouses or any space related to the above. Counterintelligence searches and sweeps usually focus on the area close to your home/safe house even the property of your closest relatives. Portable caches are clearly the way to go.

A minimum of 2 portable weapon/ammo/armour caches must be prepared.

Weapons, ammo and body armour caches:

Cache 1: primary and secondary weapon w. redpoint aim, ammo and grenades.
Cache 2: melee weapons, flame thrower (not tank) and a complete set of body armour parts including a bullet proof shield and a bullet proof helmet with vizier.

Explosive caches (if total of 2000-5000 kg):

Cache 1: 1000-2500 kg
Cache 2: 1000-2500 kg

Detonators should be stored separate considering the fact that they may contain electronic components.

Water proof storing devices for weapon/ammo/armour

Appropriate storage cases/containers must be used. High quality travelling cases with a hard "shell" are appropriate. The cases must be high quality in order to ensure that the content is unharmed (from water, moist etc).

Water proof storing devices for explosive caches

This will prove to be more challenging. Try to get a hold of water/moist-proof crates with protective shells and store it in an outhouse, underground or any other appropriate location depending on quantity.

Buy 2(3) water/moist proof storage cases

I spent approximately 12 hours researching various waterproof storage cases and ended up with three suitable alternatives; Pelican cases (US) and Explorer cases (Italy). I found Pelican cases to be the most viable option as a majority of models are available at significantly reduced prices through Ebay.

You want at least two containers - one for your weapons, one for your armour and alternatively, one secondary weapons/armour/equipment container. Considering the fact that you are going to store these two (three) cases underground (dug down 1-2 metres below the ground), the cases must be water and moisture proof and must be able to protect the equipment even after being stored for up to 2 years with temperatures which will vary from down to -20 to 5 degrees Celsius.

Pelican cases are very suitable in this regard and they are considered to be one of the world's toughest watertight protective cases.

Specifications – all Peli cases

- The cases are made out of a Polypropylene copolymer material that is light weight, durable and highly chemical resistant.
- There is an o-ring in the lid and a Gore-Tex membrane in the pressure equalization valve that keep water out of the case.
- Automatic pressure-purge valve. The Pressure Equalization Valve is a simple device. It consists of a housing with a hole through it that is covered with a thin Gore-Tex membrane. According to the Gore-Tex sheet: "The microporous expanded polytetrafluoroethylene (ePTFE) membrane continuously allows the free passage of gases and vapours, equalizing the pressure differential between the enclosure and ambient before it builds to the point that a seal is compromised. Water, dust and dirt are repelled by the hydrophobic membrane, thereby protecting expensive and sensitive equipment".
- The o-ring is made of EPDM or Ethylene Propylene Diene Monomer. It is well known for its excellent ozone, weathering and aging resistance. It also has excellent water and steam resistance, maintains its flexibility at low temperatures, features excellent resistance to alkalis, acids and oxygenated solvents and is very colour stable. EPDM is found in a wide range of applications and is excellent for use outdoors.
- The cases will withstand temperatures from -23.3°C (-10°F) to +98.9°C (+210°F)
- Neither dust nor water can penetrate this barrier and all Pelican cases are absolutely airtight.

The following models will suit your needs:

Weapons container (W)

One of the longest assault rifles, the AK 47, is 89 cm in length so you want a container which is at least 100 cm. Also, the same container will be used to store your secondary weapon, clips, red point aim and ammo so the storage capacity of the container needs to fulfil those storage requirements.

Review of Peli cases: green indicates optimal size, blue is appropriate while red indicates an unsuitable size.

Peli 1720: 107 cm length x 34 width x 13 depth (optimal for W)

Peli 1780: 108 x 56 x 38 (optimal for T)

Peli 1750: 128 x 34 x 13 (too large but ok)

Peli 1740: 104 x 33 x 31 (high depth but ok)

Peli 1700: 91 x 35 x 13 (too small)

Peli 1730: 86 x 60 x 31 (too short)

Peli 1770: 138 x 39 x 22 (too large)

Armour container (A)

You will need sufficient room for a complete set of body armour parts, police insignia, including a small to medium bullet proof shield and a bullet proof helmet with vizier. You should also have enough room for melee weapons and a flame thrower in case your fail to complete your mission involving the acquirement of a conventional WMD.

Peli 0370: 61 x 61 x 57 (very good, extra protection not needed though)

Peli 0500: 88 x 46 x 64 (same as above)

Peli 1630: 73 x 55 x 38 (very good, minus depth)

Peli 1640: 60 x 60 x 35 (very good, minus depth)

Peli 1660: 74 x 52 x 44 (optimal but too large to ship for USPS)

Peli 1690: 78 x 65 x 39 (very good)

Peli 1610: 56 x 43 x 27 (appropriate)

Peli 1620: 56 x 43 x 32 (appropriate for A)

Peli 1780: 108 x 56 x 37 (appropriate)

Peli 1730: 86 x 60 x 31 (not deep enough)

Peli 1770: 138 x 39 x 21 (not deep enough)

Peli 0340: 45 x 45 x 40 (too small)

Peli 0350: 50 x 50 x 47 (too small)

Peli 1550: 48 x 36 x 19 (too small)

Peli 1560: 51 x 38 x 23 (too small)

Peli 1600: 55 x 42 x 20 (too small)

Peli 1650: 72 x 44 x 26 (too small)

I ended up ordering a **Peli 1720** (with foam) for weapons, a **Peli 1620** (without foam) for armour and a Peli 1780 (without foam) as a secondary weapons/armour/equipment cache. These three cases would cost me a total of 2250 Euro if I purchased them from a local store (or 1500 Euro if I ordered them from the UK). Since I ordered them through Ebay (a seller in Cali, US) I managed to all three items (new) for only 630 Euro including shipping.

You should add a couple of desiccant silica gel packs in each case (a crystal that absorbs moisture) before you bury them and perhaps wrap each container in plastic:

Peli Desiccant Silica Gel (retail for 5 USD each, Ebay is your friend)

Peli Desiccant (Silica/Gel) absorbs dampness, prevents condensation from trapped air. This is a neat self-contained desiccator you can put in your case, to remove moisture from the air.

“The third equipment cache (T)”

“The third equipment cache” is in reference to an optional third storage depot which should contain a primary and a secondary weapon with silencer/red point aim, 1-3 shock/splint grenades, armour penetrating ammunition, primary body armour, nutrients and stimulants (food/1-2 litres of water and a “camel back” to carry it in/1-2 Red Bulls,

2-3 Stack/ephedrine pills), 1000-5000 Euros, basic survival equipment: stop-watch, lighter, knife, compass and a good map of the county/area/country in case you need to travel through forests to avoid potential road blocks. You may have to sleep under the stars for a couple of nights so consider adding a small, compact sleeping bag with some water protective material which will allow you to create an improvised tent. You must also include a back pack which will allow you to carry the above equipment and warm clothing/a disguise (a police uniform with forged police insignia/ID, mustache, glasses and a police cap/hat). If you encounter anyone it will be easy to explain that you are in pursuit of the suspect (the news story which explains that "you have escaped" will therefore act to your benefit as it will give credibility to your "cover story". This equipment/gear will allow you to get to safety so that you may be able to execute the bonus mission, in a scenario where you manage to escape from prison. You must also remember to properly conceal a shovel close to the storage location as you will use it to dig up the actual container when the time comes.

This depot is intended to work as a cache in a scenario where the Justiciar Knight survives his operation and where he faces apprehension and subsequent incarceration. When incarcerated, the Justiciar Knight should do everything in his power to escape from prison. If he succeeds, he may initiate a "bonus operation" which consists of the assassination of 3-5 primary category B traitors/multiculturalists. Prior to his arrest he must acquire at least basic intel on his targets (picture, address, full name) so that he may execute his operation in a timely and professional manner (the 3-5 executions combined should take no longer than 1-3 hours). After the escape from prison and after the equipment is retrieved; the Justiciar Knight will expropriate a vehicle from a civilian and initiate his mission (if you fear there are road blocks you may want to sleep camp in the forrest for 1-2 days). It is essential that the Justiciar Knight memorises the intel and container location prior to apprehension.

As for selecting the location for the container; you may want to consider choosing a storage location in close proximity to your country's most secure/high tech prison facility. This advice may however be counter productive as the system protectors of your country will acquire this intel and may implement counter measures. When incarcerated, the Justiciar Knight should publish his execution list on his blog (through his communications proxy on his support page/Knights Templar page) – 5 names. However, it must be noted that the publishing of the names is a PR stunt which is intended to influence the given individuals politically. As such, the 5 named category A or B traitors should not be hardened Marxists (as it is not realistic to influence them as they are often willing to die for Marxism) but rather suicidal humanists or career cynicists. This way, the publication of the names is likely to influence the individuals which may result in them officially changing political standpoints or resigning from office. This way, the Justiciar Knight through this very effective media stunt, is able to influence national politics in a positive way from the inside, prior to his escape. The published list of 5 names should include a disclaimer which explains that they may be taken off the list if they denounce their multiculturalist/pro-Islamisation views. The true list should not contain these listed individuals as they are likely to be placed under armed police guard shortly after the point of your escape. Approximately 10-20 of our most attractive targets in given country are likely to be under armed police guard so choose 5 targets that are not likely to be selected for armed protection. The actual 5 targets may be any category A or B traitors; hardened influential Marxists, or multiculturalist career cynicists or suicidal humanists.

End note: to any prison guard, police officer or other law enforcement officer reading this; know that it is your duty to indirectly facilitate any and all Justiciar Knights (look the other way when the time comes, blame incompetence or ignorance). You should know by now that we, the patriotic Justiciar Knights, are fighting the good fight, YOUR FIGHT, for you, so that you and your family may have a chance to live in a future society that is not suffering under or is controlled by Islam. If you contribute to the persecution or apprehension of a Justiciar Knight, know that you are not only betraying your country,

your people, your culture, your identity and your ancestors. You are betraying your self and your children as well! So when the time comes, look the other way. That is all we ask.

Cache locations:

These portable cases should be dug down in locations where you will have access to them (not necessarily easy access). Location should be in the most deserted location possible, optimally where no one is allowed to walk freely (national parks – private forests, areas with limited access and where there are few metal detector enthusiasts). Save the encrypted GPS coordinates for each location at a safe place (not in your home/safe house).

Tips for securing a case underground/creating an underground cache:

Estimate at least one full day, preferably two full days. You're going to be completely exhausted after 5 hours of hard labour so it is better to budget two full days. Just remember to cover the site properly after day one.

Bring the following gear:

Solid digging shovel (rectangular shovel heads won't do), saw (for cutting underground roots if needed), large backpack, compass, GPS (optional, depends if you are 100% certain you will remember the location or not), pen/paper, proper clothing and boots (Skins compression leggings + long sleeve worked great), mosquito net/oil, at least 3 litres of water, enough food, 4 x 4 meter plastic cover to store the unearthed dirt on (this is also important in relation to covering your tracks), working gloves (to avoid blisters and to dig by hand in certain contexts if needed), a knife and a large plastic bag to cover the case before you refill the hole.

Additional tips:

- For Justiciar Knights in countries who lack large desolate forests (basically every European country, the UK and Ireland included) you should dig during night time (from dusk until dawn) in a national park to ensure privacy. Choose weekdays instead of weekends as many people are hiking on Friday and Saturday. Also, you should try to select a site far from any trail as there are many hikers with dogs. Also, keep in mind that most metal detectors has a limited range of 1 metre so choose your location carefully. It is critical that no one sees you during this process as it would be an invitation to loot your dig site at a later point in time. If you are spotted before you are able to conceal the site, you basically have to cancel the digging operation, retract your load and start the process all over again at another site.
- You don't have to necessarily dig vertically. It can be time conserving to dig semi-horizontally if the terrain allows it (this was actually what I ended up doing to save time).
- Budget at least 1 full hour for the "concealment phase". It is ESSENTIAL that you cover your tracks properly: compress the dirt you are refilling (by applying pressure with your boot) to avoid unevenness in the soil after the first rainfall. Then, conceal the dig site with leaves and branches in a natural looking way.
- Finally, re-bend the branches and bushes you might have bent during the process

Nevertheless, I'm still concerned that somehow water will break the air tight rubber seal on the case as it is currently underground, but I rest assured that the Pelican guarantees are correct.

Storing and securing of other incriminating information/items

You should never be in possession of incriminating information, plans, schematics etc. Memorise vital information to avoid being in the possession of "physical evidence". Consider getting an "*electric hard drive destruction device*". Bashing your "hd" with a sledgehammer or submersing it in liquids will not suffice. You must do everything possible to avoid being in possession of critical communications or other material. Electronic information you need access to at one point should be stored in mobile storage pins and extremely well hidden. At one point or another you will be in possession of incriminating items or information. Make sure that you immediately relocate these items/electronic information to external safe caches which can not in any way be linked to you (if they are discovered). Avoid leaving fingerprints or dna on such items if possible.

Preparing explosives

Once you have all necessary components in order to create the explosive devices plan ahead of the launch date. Budget a set amount of days for the assembly of the bomb prior to the day of operation. For example; day of operation is February 7th on a Monday. Plan ahead and make sure you have sufficient time to assemble the bomb.

You should have a lock-up garage or another appropriate "safe location" for preparing and arming the explosive devices. Optimally, it should not be the same location as you use for storage of other equipment.

Making a test device

You need to make a test device (mini-bomb) to ensure that you have understood all processes and to test the materials/components you have gathered/made. The test version should not exceed 50 kg. Find a remote area far away from any city (police station, road cameras etc). Detonate, inspect the location (gather up any wires etc, conceal the "whole" if possible) and get away from the location as fast as possible. You should plan an advanced exit strategy.

Providing equipment – weapons, ammunition, armour and explosives

In preparation of operations the gear and equipment will be gradually acquired as it will be difficult to acquire everything on demand. This process can take from 2-24 months depending on the desired equipment.

Weapons, ammunition, armour

There are two different approaches you can use when attempting to acquire weapons/armour/explosives. Using other European nationalist organisations or using criminal networks. The most pragmatic approach would probably be by using the latter. The reason is that many nationalist organisations are thoroughly monitored by National Intelligence Agencies. The approach you wish to go for is entirely up to you. Be prepared for some failures when pursuing this mission (if you don't have any contacts).

End note: It is possible to buy certain armour through Ebay and similar services. Keep in mind though that it is often not allowed to sell "complete armour" so you have to buy carriers (empty vests with no plates) from one provider and plates (metal, ceramic or

Honeywell Goldflex plates from a separate supplier. These plates are often sold as 25 x 30 cm. You should try to get larger if possible and you should choose at least III3 plates (protects against most threats with the exception of rifle shots and greater) or III plates (protects against rifle shots) plates. There are a lot of options out there. Trauma plates (placed behind the ballistic plates), and even ballistic shields and ballistic helmets with visors are also occasionally available. Just check thoroughly over a period and you should be able to find new items and second hand items. You may also use certain mercenary stores which should offer many if not all items. You may have to create a cover in order to use certain providers. You may have to design your own armor by redesigning existing second hand items in combination with ballistic plates (you should have more protection than 2 plates, which should include leg, shoulder, arm, neck protection). I cannot give more insight at this point due to the fact that I have not started the weapon/armour acquirement phase. Be very careful when ordering through the postal service as they may check the packages on delivery and send a warning to the authorities in a worst case scenario.

3.37 Using foreign “black markets” when acquiring equipment

Travel to any Western or Eastern European major city. If you are a French citizen for example, keep in mind that you want to avoid any interaction with groups in your own city as your local police force might be able to identify you and cross reference you with watch lists. Your national police force has many informants among criminal networks and/or nationalist orgs so avoid your own country as base for acquiring equipment. You might consider avoiding your neighbouring country as well (depending on your country of origin ofc) as individuals can identify your nationality or identity. If your nationality is uncovered and the information passed on to the local police department, they can risk being identified (by using customs info/air line etc). If possible, purchase a fake id (passport, bank ID or drivers licence) in your own country and use it if you need to deceive anyone abroad. Never carry both id's on you at the same time (during any arms transaction). Never travel by plane. Rent a car in your country and drive to your destination.

If you are unsuccessful in acquiring the desired equipment and are getting desperate you can try contacting Nationalist organisations in the following countries:

Serbia
Russia
(Armenia)

Using criminal networks

Approach criminal networks cautiously and try to locate a local black market arms dealer. Present yourself as a gun collector. You might want to use a middle man/straw man for the actual transaction (a local drug dealer or any suitable individual and compensate him with a fixed or percentage based fee. Attempt to complete a “test transaction”, in order to verify your intermediary's level of trust. Be prepared for the worst, do not carry large cash amounts (many will have nothing to offer and will try to rob, scam you). Do not reveal your political convictions as many European criminals are Albanian Muslims. Criminal networks usually have better equipment for sale than nationalist orgs. Try to avoid Muslim criminal organisations if possible.

Make for example 4 separate transactions

1. Glock 17 + silencer
2. Assault rifle
3. Special ammo (armour pen/dumdum)
4. Splint grenades/shock grenade

Using nationalist organisations/individuals

Very often, one of these is willing to be an intermediary on behalf of you (if he partly or fully supports your political ideology). Obviously, don't tell any potential NS that you are pro-Israel etc. as he might view you as a hostile.

Lodging and cover stories when travelling abroad

First of all, have a valid alibi (cover story) before visiting any specific European target city. Preferably attend a conference of some sort which might legitimise your stay (for post/present reasons).

Rent a hotel or apartment using your fake passport/id. Use your real id when approached by public agents (customs included).

Buying illegal accessories online

Never buy or order online using your real address or name. If customs stops a shipment, questions might be raised and you risk being put on a "security watch list" which can compromise you at a later stage.

Do not use email, mobile phones or any technological device in any of the transactions (as they are too easy to monitor). Use person to person approach or a middle man.

Acquiring explosives materials

It will be necessary to gather together demolition materials for the destruction of buildings or other static targets.

Large explosive devices (2000-5000kg) are made with high grade fertilisers (ammonium nitrate) mixed with diesel (or more potent fuel such as jet fuel or optimally nitromethane); today's explosive of choice is semtex, dynamite, TNT, Petn rdx, PETN (Pentaerythritol Tetrabitate), hydrogenperoksid, NM/HNO₃, APAN.

NOTE: while writing this I have not yet initiated the research phase for explosives so the above info is speculative on my part and I am unable to provide details at this point.

3.38 Services offered by European criminal syndicates/networks

The PCCTS, Knights Templar does not condone criminal activity in any way or form as a general principle, as our goals are purely idealistic. However, "expropriation of resources" may be tolerated during wartime as long as the funds are used for the struggle and the targets are, preferably, defined as a hostile entity or directly or indirectly facilitating a hostile entity. Considering the fact that Europe is in the first phase of a civil war, we actively seek the services of patriotic or apolitical criminal syndicates/networks as it benefits our cause. Criminal networks that facilitate us or any other National Resistance Organization are likely to be granted leeway under a future regime. There will be "black markets" in every society whether we like it or not. Criminal syndicates have existed since the Roman Empire and groups will continue to exist in the future as well. The only thing that is humanly possible to regulate is which players will be allowed to play and how large the supplier side will be allowed to be.

If it comes to our attention that a certain criminal network is actively working against us or any other resistance organization, an individual Justiciar Knight, or is facilitating law enforcement agencies in their pursuit for Justiciar Knights, that criminal network can rest assured that they will be completely wiped out when the situation permits it sometime in the future, or when there is a future regime change. A Justiciar Knight should never waste his energy on "payback operations" against criminal networks, if he is unlucky enough to be robbed or sold out to law enforcement. The correct way to approach the problem is to focus on getting released, post a report about that specific network, and continue on the primary mission. The Justiciar Knight may forward his "report" to various nationalist networks where he asks that the given network/individuals are flagged for anti-patriotic activities so that they may be black listed. A criminal network with a bad reputation should be avoided.

Patriotic resistance movements will be positively inclined towards European networks: certain networks of the Russian mafia, a majority of networks within the Italian mafia, national networks and biker networks.

Networks that should be avoided: Muslim networks, Albanian mafia (Muslim), Rom networks (these are already flagged for future termination).

A short risk analysis of various criminal networks

Russian mafia

Depending on which sub group you are dealing with, they can turn out to be everything from apolitical Christian Russians to Islamist sympathising Chechen criminals. Use extreme caution and try to avoid the Chechens.

Can provide: depending on group, everything from low quality weapons to high tech weapons, armour penetrating rounds, chemicals used for chemical/biological weapons, TNT, dynamite, semtex, jet fuel, nitro even nuclear components.

Certain organisations of the Russian mafia may prove to be valuable allies especially in phase 2 when more complex cells and operations are required.

Biker gangs – 1%

The safest bet for acquiring weapons and certain components. A majority of biker gangs are nationalist orientated (right wing). Only certain individuals in a few European

chapters (the largest ones) can provide quality weaponry and certain other components. However, they can be given contracts to rob component depots etc.

Albanian mafia

Although members of these groups are relatively apolitical it is generally advised that Justiciar Knights avoid dealing with any Muslims. Muslim Albanians are relatively ethnocentric/anti-European. They may try to rob you.

Muslim mafia (Pakistani, Turk, North Africa, Somalia etc.)

Although members of these groups are relatively apolitical it is generally advised that Justiciar Knights avoid dealing with any Muslims. Muslim criminals are usually quite ethnocentric/anti-kafr. A majority of them hate Europeans and they may try to rob you.

European criminal network hubs - Czech Republic and Hungary

Central Europe and especially the Czech Republic and Hungary, are used as centres for coordination, communication and conciliation between very powerful international crime syndicates, which have managed to install their HQs of their operations and gain access in the heart of the EU.

The Czech Republic is an economically and socially developed country in Central Europe that has been facing for years serious issues relating with the activities of organised crime. Local security authorities relay in their reports, that they are facing some 100 organised groups in the country with at least 3,000 members.

Alongside, other 5,000 people have auxiliary roles in these organisations which are also staffed by accounting, legal and other professional functions. Of all these criminal groups, 30 are integrated and internationalised, reaching the gold standard of the "International Mafia" with diverse activities in many countries around the world.

Local leaders of criminal networks are nationals of the former Soviet Union and especially Russia, Ukraine, Georgia and Moldova. Also Croats, Serbs, Albanians, Bulgarians, Romanians, Vietnamese and Chinese make up the majority of the groups.

Top 10 criminal organisations are as follows (bold font indicates European activity):

- 1. Solntsevskaya Bratva (Moscow, operates in Europe as well)**
2. Yamaguchi-gumi (Japans largest yakuza organisation)
- 3. 'Ndrangheta (Italy, Calabria)**
4. D Company (India – ties to Islamists)
5. 14K (Hong Kong based Triad group but active intl, Europe included)
- 6. Sicilian Mafia (Italy)**
7. Dai Huen Jai/Big Circle Boys (China - ex-nationalists)
8. Tijuana Cartel (Mexico)
9. United Bamboo (Taiwan Triad)
10. The US Mafia 'The Five Families' (US)
- 11. The Albanian Mafia (EU)**
- 12. European biker gangs (1%)**

1. Solntsevskaya Bratva/the Russian mafia (Russia, Europe)[1]

Moscow's Solntsevskaya Bratva, known as the Brotherhood, have just been named the worst criminal gang in the world in a major survey. The Russian mafia is involved in everything from stolen art to smuggling of high tech weaponry and nuclear material. As of 1998, the Solntsevskaya gang contains around 5,000 members. The Brotherhood maintains relationships with many legitimate businesses, offering these groups 'protection' the gang also assist the businesses when it comes to not-so-legal matters.

Sub groups of the Russian mafia

Dolgoprudnenskaya (Долгопруденская) was a Russian mafia organisation and was considered one of the largest groups of organised crime operating in Moscow. It was really named after Dolgoprudniy, which is a Moscow suburb. It was founded in 1988 and was allegedly very influential.

The Izmaylovskaya gang (Russian: Измайловская группировка, from Izmaylovo District) was considered one of the country's most important and oldest Russian Mafia groups in Moscow and also had a presence in Tel Aviv, Berlin, Paris, Toronto, Miami and New York City.[17] It was founded during the 1980s under the leadership of Oleg Ivanov (Олег Иванов) and was estimated to consist of about 200 active members (according to other data of 300–500 people). In principle, the organisation was divided into two separate bodies—Izmailovskaya and Gol'yanovskaya (Гольяновская),[18] which utilised quasi-military ranks and strict internal discipline. It was involved extensively in murder-for-hire, extortions, and infiltration of legitimate businesses.

The Tambov Gang (Тамбовская банда) of Saint Petersburg.

The Obshina (Община, "community" in Russian), or Chechen mafia, was a formidable organised crime and paramilitary group. According to experts, ethnic Chechen criminal gangs once formed the most dominant minority criminal group in Russia. It is believed some gangs may have ties to Chechen militant factions

11. The Albanian Mafia[2]

The Albanian Mafia (AM) or Albanian Organised Crime (AOC) are the general terms used for various criminal organisations based in Albania or composed of ethnic Albanians. Albanian criminals are significantly active in the European Union (EU) countries, participating in a diverse range of criminal enterprises including drug and arms trafficking. Although the term "mafia" is often used as a description, it does not imply that all Albanian criminal activities are coordinated or regulated by an overarching governing body headquartered in Albania proper, Kosovo, Republic of Macedonia or elsewhere.

Albanian organised crime has its roots in traditional family-based clans called *Fis*. It heavily valued loyalty to one's clan and trust, or *besa*. Each clan ruled over and controlled a certain area. It is these principles of *kanun* that gave rise to Albanian

organised crime today, and make it more difficult for Albanian gangs to be infiltrated by law enforcement. Albanian criminals are said by police to be involved in everything from arms-smuggling to counterfeiting. But it is drug trafficking that has gained Albanian organised crime the most notoriety. Some Albanians are key traders in the "Balkan connection," the Istanbul-to-Belgrade heroin route and is therefore challenging the Russian mafia.

A very limited number of studies have tackled certain aspects of ethnic Albanian criminally in a methodical manner. In the latest report of the United Nations, it is said that the "Balkans are safer than Western Europe" and that "At present, the levels of crime against people and property are lower in the Balkans than elsewhere in Europe". The phrase; don't shit in your own back yard, comes to mind.

The ethnic Albanian mafia is very powerful and extremely violent. If you compare them to the Italian Mafia, the Albanians are stronger and not afraid of killing.

Activity in the UK

Albanian mafia gangs are believed to be largely behind sex trafficking, immigrants smuggling, as well as working with Turkish gangs who control the heroin trade in the United Kingdom.

Vice squad officers estimate that "Albanians now control more than 75 per cent of the country's brothels and their operations in London's Soho alone are worth more than £15 million a year." They are said to be present in every big city in Britain as well as many smaller ones including Telford and Lancaster, after having fought off rival criminals in turf wars.

Activity in Scandinavia

Albanian mafia clans in Norway, Sweden, and Denmark are suspected of being involved in arms smuggling, prostitution, heroin smuggling and armed robberies.

Ties to Islamists

It is a well known fact that the Muslim Albanian mafia facilitated the Muslims in the resistance against the Christian Serbs.

A Justiciar Knight should only deal with Albanian Mafia as a last option. Although most of them are Muslims, they are generally apolitical. However, if they identify you as being a nationalist or a Crusader they may kill you.

12. European biker gangs (1%)

Some motorcycle gangs engage in criminal activity known as the one percenters. Besides their connection with motorcycles, criminal motorcycle gangs are "unique among crime groups in that they maintain websites; identify themselves through patches and tattoos; have written constitutions and bylaws; trademark their club names and logos; and have publicity campaigns aimed at cleaning up their public image. What makes a gang like them different from the Mafia is that crime and violence are not used as a expedients in pursuit of profit, but that the priorities are reversed. Mayhem and lawlessness are inherent in living "The Life," and the money they obtain by illegal means is only wanted as a way to perpetuate that lifestyle.

The typical internal organisation of a motorcycle club consists of a president, vice president, treasurer, secretary, road captain, and sergeant-at-arms. Localised groups of a single, large MC are called *chapters*, and the first chapter established for an MC is referred to as the *mother chapter*. The president of the mother chapter serves as the president of the entire MC, and sets club policy on a variety of issues. Larger motorcycle clubs often acquire real estate for use as a clubhouse or private compound. These clubs often have security features such as closed-circuit television monitors, motion detector lights, and barbed wire-topped fences.

Outlaw Motorcycle Gangs are typically racially homogeneous, and can be racially exclusive. For example, membership in the Hells Angels is not open to African-Americans or Hispanics, which has led to creation of rival clubs such as the Bandidos and the Mongols Motorcycle Club. MC members are not usually referred to by their given names, but instead refer to each other by nicknames, or "road names", sometimes even displaying their road name on the club vest. Pagans, Hells Angels, Outlaws MC, and Bandidos are known as the "Big Four". The main characteristic of OMGs being "amoral individualism" in contrast to the hierarchical orders and bonds of "amoral familism" of other criminal organisations such as the Mafia.

Hells Angels, Bandidos, Outlaws, Warlocks - Europe

Criminal activities include drug trafficking, arms trafficking, conspiracy, extortion, murder, money laundering, trafficking in stolen property, witness tampering.

Hells Angels

Ethnicity: white

Allies: AK81, Aryan Brotherhood, Cali Cartel, Indian Posse, Iron Horsemen and Warlocks

Territory: 230 chapters (90+ chapters in Europe), 27 countries, 6 continents.

Bandidos

Ethnicity: white, Hispanic and Asian

Allies: Outlaws

Bandidos are estimated to have 2,400 members in 210 chapters (90 in Europe), located in 16 countries. Like the Hell's Angels, the Bandidos also have a number of puppet, or so-called "support," clubs, who are used as proxies for both legal and illegal activities.

European chapters in Belgium, Denmark, England, Finland, France, Germany, Italy, Luxembourg, Norway, and Sweden.

Outlaws

Ethnicity: white

Allies: Bandidos, Black Pistons, Mongols, Pagans and the Chicago Outfit

European chapters in Belgium, England, France, Germany, Italy, Northern Ireland, Norway, Poland, the Republic of Ireland, Russia, Spain, Sweden and Wales.

Warlocks MC

Ethnicity: white

Allies: Hells Angels

European chapters in England and Germany

General info about the UK criminal networks

UK dominated by British families despite influx of foreigners

An intelligence map drawn up by the leading police expert on organised crime identifies more than 1,000 active criminal networks and shows that gangland is still controlled by British families, despite the influx of crime syndicates from Eastern Europe and South-East Asia over the past decade. British gangs are quite unlike the Italian Mafia model or the Turkish groups. There are no set ranks, rules and structures. They are more fluid, flexible and opportunist. The intelligence picture was built up by Acpo working with the 43 police forces in England and Wales and other bodies. More than 15,000 individuals are said to have been identified as involved in organised crime. London has more than 170 gangs. Some have sophisticated hierarchies; others are little more than street-level groups.

In Liverpool, criminal networks are deeply embedded and run by a number of families whose tentacles spread well beyond the city. Merseyside criminals control the drug trade on the South Coast.

Manchester has established gangs such as the Longsight Crew and the Gooch Close Gang, while Birmingham has been dealing for years with the rivalry between the Johnson Crew and the Burger Bar Boys. Bradford is a centre for money laundering and a major distribution point for heroin by British-Pakistani gangs.

Serious crime in Nottingham has been dominated by the Gunn family. Glasgow is the hub for the distribution of firearms in Scotland and the starting point for much of the heroin trade, which spreads as far north as Shetland.

Many foreign gangs active in Britain are based overseas and exploit the 11,000-mile coastline and security weaknesses at sea ports to smuggle drugs, guns and counterfeit goods into the country. Much of the media coverage of gangs has concentrated on turf wars and feuds, but serious criminal activity is focused on making money.

Career criminals prefer to work together when they have common interests. They will form loose coalitions, sharing their specialist skills in pursuit of the highest profit with the least risk.

Organised crime is driven by profit. Some 60 per cent of criminal groups are involved in drug trafficking, but many are multi-commodity organisations. If they can traffic drugs they can also smuggle counterfeit goods or weapons. They often form loose, amorphous coalitions - coming together for a particular venture, perhaps one group needs a skill which another specialises in.

A recent investigation in London uncovered an arms deal in which a Lithuanian gang had been trading handguns in return for an introduction to Colombian cocaine contacts. Another inquiry broke up a sex trafficking ring run jointly by Lithuanian, Albanian and Chinese criminals.

There are Mr Bigs, but the person you start out thinking of as the Mr Big is quite often not. These are people who are flying below the radar and you may not realise who they are for a long time. Significant criminal activity is being driven from within prisons.

All criminal groups are prepared to resort to violence when necessary to commit robberies, enforce protection rackets or secure drug deals. Firearms, which are seen as a tool and a statement of intent, are a priority. Some networks, notably newly arrived groups from Lithuania, have been established to service that demand.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Russian_Mafia
2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Albanian_Mafia

3.39 Sending announcements before an operation

You will need access to a computer with internet connection to use as propaganda outlets before your operation. If you are a solo cell you will have to find a good work around (considering you won't be able to distribute any "announcements" during or after an operation). Consider using a laptop which you will hook up to an external network for this purpose (use the Tor network/Ipredator). Many metropolitan areas have LAN zones where you can simply go and connect to the internet (allowing you to distribute your announcements). Optimally, you will send your announcements only seconds before you initiate the operation. In addition, you should carry an announcement on a memory pin during the mission. However, this should not be the only means of distributing your message. The people who will find this pin are working for the enemy and thus they will use any means necessary to discredit or undermine the purpose of the mission (by f example falsely crediting it to another organisation). You should also consider semi-shady spam centrals as an alternative. F example, you can arrange and pay for online services which involve the distribution of files at a set time. The files sent can be encrypted or disguised as something else. The risk here though is that the company or individual sending the files may read or get access to the information and may alert authorities. However, the forwarding of these files (which is to be re-distributed by that company/individual) can be done seconds before the initiation of the operation.

The smartest method however is to download the announcement in your Iphone or similar mobile device. Just before you engage, send your announcement to f example 10-500 pre-organised email addresses from your Iphone. It might be a good idea to turn your phone off afterwards to prevent them from triangulating your position after engagement.

3.40 Applying deceptive means in urban guerrilla warfare

1. Always mask your real goals, by using the ruse of a fake goal that everyone takes for granted, until the real goal is achieved. Tactically, this is known as an 'open feint'; in front of everyone, you point west, when your goal is actually in the east. By the time everyone realised it, you have already achieved your goal.

Usage: In the Second World War, the Allies' Operation Quicksilver created a phantom army in Kent complete with faked radio chatter which divided German attentions regarding the actual Allied armies and their intended objective of the Normandy landings.

Usage:

a. Call in a fake threat on Building x, letting them know that you intend to blow up the building if they attempt to evacuate the people.

b. Give the impression to police authorities that you are after cash, a few million Euro. Tell them to prepare the funds and order them to make a delivery at a defined location and time. This may allow you to conceal your real objective for a while. If the Police believe you are just another criminal after cash they will generally avoid armed confrontation and instead attempt to arrest you at a later point. If you however, inform them that you have no intention of coming out of the situation alive they will throw everything at you immediately. Deceit is the best approach.

c. Another strategy would be to consider making use of a remote detonation, burning car, or other forms of arson to attract attention to one location. Ensure that the enemy forces are heading for this location. By then, you will be on the opposite side of town and in the middle of the process of finishing your primary goal. This strategy might prove to be counter-productive in compact European cities depending on the nature of the operation.

d. If you are being pursued, move to primary target building (concentration of A and B traitors) and during the assault, announce on the police band that you are demanding a ransom and safe passage for sparing the hostages. Demand a fixed amount and means of transportation from the area/country. All this, while you continue execution of A and B traitors with your side arm (silencer). This may buy you several seconds or even minutes while you continue your primary objective.

2. Chameleon

Mask yourself. Either leave flamboyant traits behind, thus going incognito; or just masquerade yourself and create an illusion to fit your goals and distract others.

Usage:

a. Create and wear a police combat uniform replica. Make serious efforts in recreating credible insignias, ID and marks. Study media pics of SWAT agents from your country. This will create confusion and hesitation when engaging hostile agents and should buy you at least 1-2 extra seconds. These extra seconds will give you the edge you need in order to neutralise any potential threat (2 head shots). The police illusion will also act as a deterrent towards preventing potential civilian charges.

b. Vehicles (bomb trucks) - if needed, change the appearance of a vehicle in order to allow you to easier infiltrate hostile environments. It's amazing what tape and some spray-paint can do. Easy and cheap solutions may fool someone from long range but not in close range.

c. Give the impression that your cell is larger by attempting to forward misinformation on the police band or by other means.

3. When the enemy is too strong to be attacked directly, then attack something he holds dear. Know that he cannot be superior in all things. Somewhere there is a gap in the armour, a weakness that can be attacked instead.

Usage: The idea here is to avoid a head on battle with a strong enemy, and instead strike at his weakness elsewhere. The Prime Minister may have several armed body guards. This however is not the case with regular ministers. As for static objectives, it can be smarter to focus on less "armoured" targets. Instead of the Parliament building or Royal Castle, other high value targets (with less security) should be targeted.

4. Make a sound in the east, then strike in the west

In any battle the element of surprise can provide an overwhelming advantage. Even when face to face with an enemy, surprise can still be employed by attacking where he least expects it. To do this you must create an expectation in the enemy's mind through the use of a feint.

Usage: Same as 1. The idea here is to get the enemy to focus his forces in a location, and then attack elsewhere which would be weakly defended. This might prove to be counter-productive in compact European cities depending on the nature of the operation.

5. Hide a knife behind a smile

Charm and ingratiate yourself to your enemy. When you have gained his trust, move against him in secret.

Usage: For assassinations or for intelligence gathering prior to a mission. Infiltration of enemy organisations might prove an easy way to get close to otherwise impossible targets (prime minister or ministers) or to learn their programme. Getting a job at the youth camp connected to the largest political party is one way of doing this. The prime minister usually visits during summer season. Infiltration can take as long as 24 months.

6. Sacrifice the plum tree to preserve the peach tree

There are circumstances in which you must sacrifice short-term objectives in order to gain the long-term goal. This is the scapegoat strategy whereby someone else suffers the consequences so that the rest do not.

Usage: Just like Jihadi warriors are the plum tree of the Ummah, we will be the plum tree for Europe and for Christianity. The European people are the peach tree. We are sacrificing ourselves so that future generations of Europeans may continue to live in freedom.

7. Take the opportunity to pilfer a goat

While carrying out your plans be flexible enough to take advantage of any opportunity that presents itself, however small, and avail yourself of any profit, however slight.

Usage: Expropriate cars and/or use Muslim or cultural Marxist/multiculturalist human shields if needed.

8. Do not startle the snake by hitting the grass around it

Usage: Do not break any laws which will lead to a pursuit before initiating your primary mission. An imprudent act might give up your position or intentions away to the enemy.

9. Borrow a corpse to resurrect the soul

Usage: Take an institution, a technology, or a method that has been forgotten or discarded and appropriate it for your own purpose. Revive something from the past by giving it a new purpose or bring to life old ideas, customs, or traditions and reinterpret them to fit your purposes. Solo-cell systems in combination with martyrdom is the most efficient and deadly form of modern warfare. This strategy was adapted by Jihadist groups. And now we will be using it as well. It is even more valuable to us as we enjoy more "invisibility" than individuals who have Arabic/Asian appearance and customs.

10. In order to capture, one must let loose

Cornered prey will often mount a final desperate attack. To prevent this you let the enemy believe he still has a chance for freedom. His will to fight is thus dampened by his desire to escape. When in the end the freedom is proven a falsehood the enemy's morale will be defeated and he will surrender without a fight.

Usage: A system protector who raises a gun against you must be shown no mercy. You can be assured that he will regroup with other agents as soon as you let him go. He will believe you may spare him and lower his gun if you defeat his unit (2 other individuals). Use this opportunity to neutralise him.

11. Avoid the servant forces and go for the neck of their chiefs

Usage: Very few of the servant forces (police/system protectors) are willing to sacrifice their life for multiculturalism or for the continuation of the Islamisation of Europe. In fact most of them sympathise with our goals (just not our means). Therefore, avoid the servant forces at all costs and focus only on high value targets. Many system protectors will falter or hesitate when pursuing you (if they are aware of your intentions). They might even deliberately let you proceed to your target.

12. Befriend a distant state while attacking a neighbour

It is known that nations that border each other become enemies while nations separated by distance and obstacles make better allies. When you are the strongest in one field, your greatest threat is from the second strongest in your field, not the strongest from another field.

Otto von Bismarck made the League of the Three Emperors and treaties with the British Empire and Italy in order to isolate France, from which he feared an attack.

Usage: Phase 3 strategy for creating European conservative hegemony.

13. Replace the beams with rotten timbers

Disrupt the enemy's formations, interfere with their methods of operations, **and change the rules in which they are used to follow, go contrary to their standard training. In this way you remove the supporting pillar, the common link that makes a group of men an effective fighting force.**

Usage: Phase 1 urban warfare. You are wearing a police uniform and hand signalling to "a fellow system protector", then use "Thrust of the Martyr" and neutralise them without hesitation.

14. Make the host and the guest exchange roles

Usurp leadership in a situation where you are normally subordinate. Infiltrate your target. Initially, pretend to be a guest to be accepted, but develop from inside and become the owner later.

Usage: This is the basic strategy of Islamic Demographic Warfare currently being waged by the Global Islamic Ummah.

15. The Empty fort strategy

When the enemy is superior in numbers and your situation is such that you expect to be overrun at any moment, then drop all presence of military preparedness, act calmly and appear disrespect of the enemy, so that the enemy will think you have hidden huge power and you want to trap them into the fort with your calm and easiness. This has to be used

when in most of the cases, you do have huge power hidden under the disguise and you only play the real empty rarely. Use this against people who are really smart

Usage: If you are being pursued, move to primary target building (concentration of A and B traitors) and during the assault, announce on the police band that you want the police force to storm the building immediately (they will assume you have rigged the place and hesitate). This may buy you several seconds or even minutes while you continue your duties. All this, while you continue execution of A and B traitors with your side arm (silencer).

16. If unable to retreat or to complete your mission, move on to the last objective - die honourably in combat

Usage: If it becomes obvious that your current course of action will lead to certain capture, then assault their weakest flank (TotM). If completely surrounded, take a hostage. If you are badly hurt and unable to make a last push, then use your cyanide capsule.

3.41 Western European primary targets (Phase 1)

Concentrate on massive and compact buildings that are vulnerable to a "single source" blast/assault. We must ensure that a maximum number of category A, B and C traitors are hit with a minimum of civilians. Specified targets fit that profile:

Prioritised targets:

- MA100 political parties - cultural Marxist/multiculturalist political parties. Prioritised targets include HQs or annual meetings of MA100 political parties
- Annual media conferences (concentrations of journalists, 500 journalists +)
- Category A and B traitors (individual executions/assassinations)
- Major EU HQ's (Brussels or elsewhere in Europe)
- Government buildings with high concentrations of category A and B traitors
- Any major "cultural Marxist/multiculturalist" building
- Any Western European state media channel HQ (cultural Marxist/multiculturalist propaganda centers)
- Any mainstream Multiculturalist media HQ (preferably left wing)
- Certain university/college faculties; faculty of journalism, sociology, political science. Also faculties housing so called "diversity or middle eastern studies. These are notorious cultural Marxist/multiculturalist nests for tomorrow's leaders. Target staff - professors/teachers/lecturers. Students are considered acceptable indirect targets as f. example 95-99% of journalism students will support multiculturalism indirectly/directly.
- Any major Muslim target (f example a stadium or large hall hosting a cultural event, where 2000+ Muslims are gathered). F. example during Id celebration at the end of Ramadan. This will result in massive Muslim rioting across the European continent which will be a substantial destabilising factor for many EUSSR regimes. It will also serve us well as it will contribute to polarisation and create further desired tensions within communities.
- Mosques and Islamic cultural centers

Let there be no confusion. The European Islamic Ummah is our most potent weapon in our fight against the establishment. Our objective in Phase 1 and 2 will be to manipulate this force by contributing to radicalise Muslim individuals.

This can be achieved by provoking and inciting them to choose the path of Jihad prematurely. The most efficient way of infuriating Muslims is to strike at their most prized "possessions", their women. Through deadly and strategic precision attacks (pin prick attacks) we will incite them to engage in violent riots and various forms of Jihadi activities prematurely. The media will have no choice but to cover it, and by doing so contribute to radicalise more Europeans. This spiral will polarise societies and more Europeans will come to learn the "true face of Islam" and multiculturalism. Islamic and European reactions will then escalate the situation (added catalysts) as more and more people will join both cultural conservative movements and Jihadi groups.

The future of conservative movements is directly linked to the development of Jihadi movements and/or Islam's influence in Western societies. It's a symbiotic relationship.

Targets:

The best target will without a doubt be during Ramadan, especially the Eid ul-Fitr (Id-ul-Fitr) the Muslim holiday that marks the end of Ramadan. It is celebrated starting on the first day of the Islamic month of Shawwal. There will usually be mosques reserved for either males or females during these events.

Attacking female groups is the only pragmatic approach as many of their husbands, sons, brothers and uncles would swear blood vengeance and subsequently join Jihadist networks.

More controversial targets:

- Major UN buildings in Western Europe – very tempting targets, but we should consider the fact that we might enrage nations not involved at that point by killing representatives from several "ally nations". At the same time, these operations will guarantee maximum press coverage (if this is a problem). The first experimental target will confirm if these types of targets are suitable. The international community might support a global "war on fascism" which might, in a negative way, add to our already large list of enemies.
- Historical government/parliament buildings (the first target will confirm if these types of targets are suitable).
- Royal castles etc. (should be avoided as a principle but can be targeted if the building is used as a hub for guests of the cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist regime or if massive PR is desired. The building should have lesser historical or cultural value. It may anger many moderate cultural conservatives and might prove counter-productive (the first target will confirm if these types of targets are suitable).

Targets which should be avoided:

- Historical buildings
- Buildings and sites with an unacceptable ratio/number of civilians.

3.42 Western European primary targets - Priority list

Target countries (Phase 1 operations based on situation per Q1 2009):

Strategic military targets:

Country	Percent Muslims	Priority	Stance
France	12-13%	Very high	Extr. Hostile
Germany	7-10%	Very high	Extr. Hostile
United Kingdom	5-9%	Very high	Extr. Hostile
Netherlands	8-12%	Very high	Extr. Hostile
Belgium	8-12%	Very high	Extr. Hostile
Sweden	7-10%	Very high	Extr. Hostile
Austria	5-7%	High	Extr. Hostile
Norway	5-7%	High	Extr. Hostile
Switzerland	5-7%	High	Extr. Hostile
Luxembourg	5-7%	High	Extr. Hostile
Spain	5-7%	High	Extr. Hostile
Italy	5-7%	High	Extr. Hostile
Portugal	5-7%	Moderate	Hostile
Denmark	5-7%	Moderate	Hostile
Ireland	5-7%	Low	Hostile
Greece	5-7%	Low	Hostile
Finland	2-4%	Low	Hostile
Iceland	2-4%	Low	Hostile
Cyprus	2-4%	Low	Hostile
Malta	2-4%	Low	Hostile

Public opposed to Islamisation in relation to successful Anti-Islamisation parties

It has been found that in the country where the public is the most opposed to immigration, Greece, there is no successful Anti-Islamisation party, but that in two of the three Scandinavian countries where the public is the least opposed to Islamisation, there are such parties although moderate versions.

France/Germany/UK

Merkel and Sarkozy are hesitant towards Turkey's EU membership and have slightly altered their anti-Islamisation (de-Islamisation) efforts from ridiculously suicidal to "only" significantly suicidal. However, this does not exempt them from their responsibilities as heads of state.

Only a significant political shift in either the UK, Germany or France can grant them temporary "immunity" from attacks.

Greece, Cyprus, Malta

The reason why Greece, Cyprus and Malta are still highly opposed to Islamisation is naturally because these three Western European countries have suffered unspeakable Islamic atrocities in the past. More than 500 000 Greeks died to genocides committed by the Islamic Ottoman Empire/Turkey less than 100 years ago. As for Cyprus, the Turkish invasion a few decades ago and the ongoing occupation can't be forgotten. As for Malta, they still remember when the Islamic Ottoman Empire enslaved Gozo's population a few centuries ago, in addition to other attacks from the Islamic world.

3.43 MA100 - political parties supporting Multiculturalism

The cultural Marxist/Multiculturalist Alliance (MA) of Western Europe "MA 100"

MA100 is an abbreviation for the "cultural Marxist/Multiculturalist Alliance 100". The term who describes the current Western European political establishment consisting of 100 political parties who indirectly or directly support the Islamisation of Europe through their support for European multiculturalism. These 100 political parties are also referred to as the "Multiculturalist Alliance" or "Eurabian alliance". The following overview lists all members in this "unofficial" political alliance. The overview lists every Western European political party who directly or indirectly support the Islamisation of Europe and/or the implementation of the EU's Eurabia project through their support for European multiculturalism.

For simplicity, only parties who have received more than 3% votes in national elections are included.

Norway

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Norwegian Labour Party (Det norske Arbeiderparti)
Conservative Party (Høyre)
Socialist Left Party (Sosialistisk Venstreparti)
Christian Democratic Party (Kristelig Folkeparti)
Centre Party (Senterpartiet)
Liberal Party (Venstre)

Denmark

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Social Democrats (Socialdemokraterne)
Radical Left Party (Det Radikale Venstre)
Socialist People's Party (Socialistisk Folkeparti)
Liberal Alliance (Liberal Alliance) A right-leaning social liberal party
Red-Green Alliance (Enhedslisten)

Temporary neutrality

Venstre (Venstre, Danmarks liberale parti)
Conservative People's Party (Det Konservative Folkeparti)

Sweden

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Centre Party (Centerpartiet)
Christian Democrats (Kristdemokraterna)
Green Party (Miljöpartiet de Gröna)
Left Party (Vänsterpartiet)
Liberal People's Party (Folkpartiet Liberalerna) (temporary immunity considerations)
Moderate Party (Moderata samlingspartiet)
Swedish Social Democratic Party (Sveriges Socialdemokratiska Arbetarparti)

Comment:

One of the countries which do not have cultural conservative/anti-Islamisation parties of significance.

Sweden Democrats is likely to become a significant party soon.
National Democrats (Nationaldemokraterna) is a mini party.

Finland

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

National Coalition Party (Kansallinen Kokoomus)
Centre Party (Suomen Keskusta)
Social Democratic Party of Finland (Suomen Sosialidemokraattinen Puolue)
Left Alliance (Vasemmistoliitto)
Green League (Vihreä liitto)

Comment:

One of the countries which do not have cultural conservative/anti-Islamisation parties of significance.

Finnish People's Blue-Whites and Suomen Kansan Sinivalikoiset are micro parties.

United Kingdom

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Labour Party
Conservative Party
Liberal Democrats

Comment:

One of the countries which do not have cultural conservative/anti-Islamisation parties of significance.

British National Party (BNP) is a mini party.

Austria

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

The Greens – The Green Alternative (Die Grünen – Die Grüne Alternative)
Austrian People's Party (Österreichische Volkspartei)
Social Democratic Party of Austria (Sozialdemokratische Partei Österreichs)

France

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Socialist Party (*Parti Socialiste*)
French Communist Party (*Parti Communiste Français*)
The Greens (*Les Verts*)
Democratic Movement (*Mouvement Démocrate*)
New Center (*Nouveau Centre*)
Union for a Popular Movement (Union pour un Mouvement Populaire)
Radical Party (*Parti Radical*)

Germany

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Social Democratic Party Sozialdemokratische Partei Deutschlands
Christian Democratic Union (Christlich Demokratische Union) Merkel
Free Democratic Party (Freie Demokratische Partei)
The Left (DIE LINKE)
Alliance '90/The Greens (Bündnis 90/Die Grünen)
Christian Social Union (Christlich-Soziale Union)

Comment:

One of the countries which do not have cultural conservative/anti-Islamisation parties of significance.

Luxembourg

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Christian Social People's Party (Chrëschtlech Sozial Vollekspartei)
Luxembourg Socialist Workers' Party (Lëtzebuurger Sozialistesche Arbechterpartei)
Democratic Party (Demokratesch Partei)
The Greens (Déi Gréng)

Netherlands

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Christian Democratic Appeal (Christen-Democratisch Appel)
Labour Party (Partij van de Arbeid)
Socialist Party (Socialistische Partij)
People's Party for Freedom and Democracy (Volkspartij voor Vrijheid en Democratie)
GreenLeft (GroenLinks)
ChristianUnion (ChristenUnie)

Belgium

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

- Flemish

Christen-Democratisch en Vlaams/CD&V (Christian-Democratic and Flemish)
Groen! (Green!)
Lijst Dedecker/LDD (List Dedecker)
Nieuw-Vlaamse Alliantie/N-VA (New-Flemish Alliance)
Open VLD
Socialistische Partij - Anders/SP.A (Socialist Party – Different)
Sociaal-Liberale Partij (Social Liberal Party)

- Francophone

Centre Démocrate Humaniste/CdH (Humanist Democratic Centre)
Ecolo
Mouvement Réformateur/MR (Reformist Movement)
Parti Socialiste/PS (Socialist Party)

- German

Christlich Soziale Partei/CSP (Christian Social Party)
Partei für Freiheit und Fortschritt/PFF (Party for Freedom and Progress) -- part of the MR
Partei der deutschsprachigen Belgier/PDB (Party of German-speaking Belgians)

Switzerland

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Social Democratic Party (Sozialdemokratische Partei der Schweiz)
Christian Democratic People's Party (Christlich Demokratische Volkspartei)
Free Democratic Party (Freisinnig-Demokratische Partei der Schweiz)
Green Party (Grüne Partei der Schweiz)

Portugal

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Socialist Party (Partido Socialista)
Social Democratic Party (Partido Social Democrata)
Communist Party (Partido Comunista Português)

Left Bloc (Bloco de Esquerda)
Green Party (Partido Ecologista "Os Verdes")

Spain (2 party system)

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Spanish Socialist Workers' Party (*Partido Socialista Obrero Español*)

Consisting of:

- Socialists' Party of Catalonia (Partit dels Socialistes de Catalunya)
- Socialist Party of the Basque Country (Partido Socialista de Euskadi)
- Euskadiko Ezkerra
- Socialists' Party of Galicia (Partido dos Socialistas de Galicia)
- Socialist Party of the Valencian Country (Partit Socialista del País Valencià)
- Socialists' Party of the Balearic Islands (Partit dels Socialistes de les Illes Balears)

People's Party (Partido Popular)

Consisting of:

- People's Alliance (Alianza Popular)
- Democratic People's Party (Partido Demócrata Popular)
- Liberal Party (Partido Liberal)

Comment:

In Spain the scene of radically restrictionist parties is very fragmented and unstable. The leading but tiny restrictionist party Democracia Nacional has contested the last two Spanish general elections as the head of a coalition named Plataforma España and Frente Español.

Italy

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

The People of Freedom (Il Popolo della Libertà)
Democratic Party (Partito Democratico)
Italy of Values (Italia dei Valori)
Union of Christian and Centre Democrats (Unione dei Democratici Cristiani e di Centro)

Greece

Cultural Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists

Panhellenic Socialist Movement (Greek: Πανελλήνιο Σοσιαλιστικό Κίνημα)
Communist Party of Greece (Greek: Κομμουνιστικό Κόμμα Ελλάδας)
Coalition of the Radical Left (Greek: Συνασπισμός της Ριζοσπαστικής Αριστεράς)

Watchlist temporary neutrality

New Democracy (Greek: Νέα Δημοκρατία)

Ireland

Cultural Marxist/multiculturalist

Fianna Fáil (Soldiers of Destiny)
Fine Gael (Family/Tribe of the Irish)
Labour Party (Páirtí an Lucht Oibre)
Green Party (Comhaontas Glas)
Sinn Féin (We Ourselves)
Progressive Democrats (An Páirtí Daonlathach)

Comment:

One of the countries which do not have cultural conservative/anti-Islamisation parties of significance.

The Immigration Control Platform is a micro party.

3.44 Traitor – classification system - Category A, B and C traitors

"The nation is divided, half patriots and half traitors, and no man can tell which from which."

Mark Twain

This classification system is used to identify various individual cultural Marxist/multiculturalist traitors. The intention of the system is to easier identify priority targets and will also serve as the foundation for the future "Nuremberg trials" once the European cultural conservatives reassert political and military control of any given country.

Any category A, B or C traitor is an individual who has deliberately used his or her influence in a way which makes him or her indirectly or directly guilty of the charges specified in this document: 1-8. Many of these individuals will attempt to claim "ignorance" of the crimes they are accused of.

Category A traitor

- Political leaders (NGO leaders included)
- Media leaders (chief editors)
- Cultural leaders
- Industry leaders

Category A traitors are usually any current Heads of State, ministers/senators, directors and leaders of certain organisations/boards etc. who are guilty of charges 1-8. Category A traitors consist of the most influential and highest profile traitors.

10 per 1 million citizens.

Punishment: death penalty and expropriation of property/funds

Category B traitor

Category B traitors are cultural Marxist/multiculturalist politicians, primarily from the alliance of European political parties known as "the MA 100" (parties who support multiculturalism) and EU parliamentarians. They can be elected and non-elected parliamentarians, their advisors and any public and/or corporate servant who has been and still are indirectly or directly implicated in committing the following acts.

Category B traitors can also be individuals from various professional groups (but not limited to): journalists, editors, teachers, lecturers, university professors, various school/university board members, publicists, radio commentators, writers of fiction, cartoonists, and artists/celebrities etc. They can also be individuals from other professional groups such as: technicians, scientists, doctors and even Church leaders. In addition, individuals (investors etc) who have directly or indirectly funded related activities. It's important to note that the stereotypical "socialists", collectivists, feminists, gay and disability activists, animal rights activists, environmentalists etc are to be considered on an individual basis only. Not everyone who are associated with one of these groups or movements is to be considered as a cultural Marxist/multiculturalist.

Former category A traitors; Heads of State, Ministers/Senators etc., directors and leaders of certain organisations/boards etc. can be re-classified as category B traitors for

practical targeting reasons (they have lost influence and will not yield the same target value/effect as current category A traitors).

Certain ANTIFA leaders or organisers related to ANTIFA movements (and other dedicated members) are considered category B traitors. Non-essential members are considered category C traitors. Many professionals such as f. example journalists, influential sociologists or university professors etc. are considered and categorized as category B traitors as we consider them political activists and not merely professionals. They will of course claim ignorance and state that they are a-political. This strategy might work for them until the day where they are visited by a Justiciar Knight - their judge, jury and executioner.

1000 per 1 million citizens.

Punishment: death penalty and expropriation of property/funds. Punishment can be reduced under certain circumstances.

Category C traitor

Category C traitors are less influential and lower priority targets (often individuals who have facilitated category A and B traitors) but who are still guilty of charges 1-8.

10 000 per 1 million citizens.

Punishment: fines, incarceration, expropriation (considered as acceptable indirect casualties in larger operations where WMDs are involved).

Category D individuals

Category D individuals have little or no political influence but are facilitating category B and C traitors and/or MA100 political parties/media companies through various means. They are not guilty of charges 1-8 but work with or for individuals who are. The classification is of relevance when calculating/estimating indirect casualties concerning larger operations where WMDs are involved, as any category D individuals is not considered an innocent "civilian" but rather as a secondary servant/facilitator.

20 000-30 000 per 1 million citizens

Punishment: none (not considered civilian)

Number of Category A and B traitors on Western Europe

There are approximately 400 000 category A and B traitors in Western Europe using the current classification system (1010 per million).

France	65 650
Germany	82 820
United Kingdom	62 216
Netherlands	16 665
Belgium	10 807
Sweden	9393
Austria	7839
Norway	4848
Switzerland	498
Luxembourg	7777
Spain	47 167
Italy	60 600
Portugal	10 807
Denmark	5555

Ireland	6060
Greece	11 312
Finland	5353
Iceland	322
Cyprus	800
Malta	417

3.45 Added or diminished emphasis on flagged targets

This term can be used internally within any conservative military order (not that any cell in Phase 1 should be larger than 2 individuals).

Temporary Immunity (diminished emphasis)

"Temporary immunity" is abbreviated TI and the level of significance ranges from 1-3. For example: TI1 indicates insignificant anti-Islamisation principles implemented, and where TI3 indicates considerable anti-Islamisation principles implemented. This type of temporary immunity can be "awarded" to cultural Marxist/multiculturalist political parties, organisations and individuals who have shown indications of policy shift.

- **TI1** Insignificant anti-Islamisation principles implemented (TI declined)
- **TI2** Some but minimal anti-Islamisation principles implemented (TI declined)
- **TI3** Considerable anti-Islamisation principles implemented (TI granted)

No attacks should occur on TI3 candidates in phase 1. As for TI1-2 candidates, even though immunity has not been granted, any Justiciar Knight should consider other targets if possible. If there aren't any equivalent targets which would yield the desired result, then TI-1-2 targets would still be the logical choice.

If the policy shift is significant enough over a long period permanent status change may be applied.

Focus Target (added emphasis)

"Focus Target" is abbreviated FT and indicates targets who will yield added results (high value targets) or can be used to flag "unforgivable" political parties, organisations or individuals who has or still are committing grave crimes.

- **FT1** Above average crimes or above average target/value
- **FT2** Higher...
- **FT3** Highest...

3.46 Killing women on the field of battle – directly or indirectly

Every female category A, B, C traitor or system protector out there is someone's daughter, someone's sister or mother. But then again, so are the victims of the current systems, for example the girl who committed suicide after being gang-raped by Muslims.

War isn't pretty. It never has been. It is essential to know that approximately 60-70% of all cultural Marxists or suicidal humanists are female and up to 20% of police officers and military personnel (system protectors). Being a Justiciar Knight will involve killing our targets, or any system protector trying to stop us, indiscriminately. You will face women in battle and they will not hesitate to kill you. To them, you are just another armed criminal nut case as they will not know your true political agenda until after you have been slain or are apprehended. If you hesitate as much as a second due to the fact that your opponent is female you will fail. You must therefore embrace and familiarise yourself with the concept of killing women, even very attractive women.

It is not a secret that the average cultural conservative is a lot more chivalrous than the average person. After all, extreme feminism is a Marxist concept. As such, anti-Marxists usually have more traditional values and have been taught to revere women as they are the ones who will carry our offspring, the next generations. While being chivalrous is a good thing in ordinary day-to-day life, it will undoubtedly be fatal in any armed confrontation. If you are unable to think and act pragmatically and cynically you will most likely get yourself killed or arrested. Hesitation and doubt will lead to confusion which will severely endanger yourself and your operation. You have no choice but to use logical cynicism on the field of battle.

If you are unwilling or incapable of killing women due to the principles of chivalry you should probably steer away completely from the armed resistance movements and should probably consider creating yet another right wing blog instead.

On a personal level though; had it been up to me, women would not be encouraged to become system protectors at all - police officers nor military personnel. Females on average (of course; there are always exceptions) are physically and mentally inferior (approx 20-30%) on a field of battle. I am not comfortable with the concept of killing females as they are simply too valuable to be put in harm's way. However, we have little choice under the current regimes as they are encouraged and even positively discriminated against when applying to become system protectors in many countries.

In any case, all armed resistance fighters really have no choice but to get used to the idea.

3.47 Avoiding apprehension/arrest and death

Let us be perfectly clear; if you are unwilling to martyr yourself for the cause, then the PCCTS, Knights Templar is not for you. On the other hand; if you are too eager to die, then you will lack the patience required to succeed. A balance between long term commitment, thorough planning and willingness to sacrifice is the central aspect of our military order.

One of the great strengths of our enemies, the Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes is their vast resources and their advanced investigation/forensic capabilities. There are thousands of video cameras all over European major cities and you will always risk leaving behind dna, finger prints, witnesses or other evidence that will eventually lead to your arrest. They can also back trace your internet traffic in most cases and use infiltrators or informers. They are overwhelmingly superior in almost every aspect. But every 7 headed monster has an Achilles heel. This Achilles heel is their vulnerability against single/duo martyr cells.

The average chance of getting away with an execution of a category A traitor is less than 10% while being at aprox. 30% for a category B traitor. In other words, don't count on getting away with your actions and act accordingly. Since we have no intention of getting away with our actions we emphasise on causing maximum impact until we are physically prevented from continuing.

The nature of our extremely distributed hierarchy through clandestine cells makes it very hard for them to stop these types of attacks, nearly impossible. The main problem however is that we are not likely to get away from it without being apprehended. There is currently no regime in the world who would accept our plea for political asylum after a devastating attack against a Western European regime. Serbia is partly under NATO occupation, Russia will not risk boycott at this stage, Armenia and Israel are too dependent on the West. No other regime would risk protecting or hiding us at this point in time as it would be as suicidal as harboring Osama himself. No one should therefore sign up as a Justiciar Knight unless he is prepared to sacrifice himself for the cause. If you are caught, you will not see freedom again until the current regime is replaced with a cultural conservative alternative. This will happen earliest in 2030 but can take as long as to 2070/80.

As a consequence of this reality, a Justiciar Knight does not put restraints on himself.



You put restraints on yourself because you think it's still hope; hope to get out of it alive or free. This leads to hesitation, reluctance, confusion, delay and unnecessary danger and increases the risk of failure. The core strength of a Justiciar Knight is that we accept the fact that we're already dead. In a way, this makes us partly immortal. How can we die when we are already dead? The sooner you accept that, the sooner you will be able to function as a soldier is supposed to function: without mercy, without

hesitation, without compassion and without remorse. All war depends upon it. Fear is poison in combat, something everyone feels but try to suppress. If you allow fear to paralyze you, you will fail. You cannot allow this as it is destructive and even contagious.

Have no doubt about it; you will get caught or you will die. Just get used to that idea and you will finally be able to fully function as a fearless Knight, as a devastating tool of war. Because only a truly fearless soldier carries within him the ability to inflict massive ideological damage on any of the EUSSR regimes.

3.48 Quick summary – overview of the planning and operational phases for your mission

The Ideological Journey - Knowledge is Power

Reading the compendium: 2083 – A European Declaration of Independence, provides you with a large portion of the knowledge and education required to understand why we, the cultural conservatives, fight and lists many of our goals and intentions when we seize political and military power within a few decades.

Accepting your duties, embracing your destiny as a Justiciar Knight

See 3.65 Knights Templar Oath – Initiation Rite

This includes formally choosing the “Path of the Perfect Knight” which involves embracing an ascetic lifestyle, agreeing to voluntary poverty and accepting and swearing allegiance to the PCCTS, Knights Templar principles.

Preparation phases

1a. Financing phases

Length of phase: 6-12 months

Goal: providing funding for your operation, anywhere from 30 000 to 200 000 Euro + depending on your existing financial platform/job/career/education.

Work full time (preferably more) for 12 months to acquire enough capital to fund your operation and to reach a scenario where you will have the possibility to apply for and acquire credit card financing (multiple credit cards).

This phase may obviously be ignored if you have other sources of funding such as real estate which can be converted into liquidity etc.

See: 3.25 for more information.

1b. Credit acquirement phase

Length of phase: 2 weeks to 2 months

Goal: providing additional funding for your operation, anywhere from 10 000 to 100 000 Euro depending on several factors.

You will, under normal circumstances, need a good and credible income history for the full previous fiscal year (Jan-Dec of that year) in order to be able to apply for a high credit card limit for multiple cards.

Start the credit acquirement phase BEFORE you quit your job, as the credit card company will need to be assured that you will have a stabile income for the future.

This phase may obviously be ignored if you have other sources of funding such as real estate which can be converted into liquidity etc.

See: 3.25 for more information.

2. Cover-acquirement phase

Length of phase: 1 month to 3 months

Goal: to avoid suspicion (or to create a reasonable doubt) by creating credible covers

Create and establish credible and smart covers which will result in you avoiding suspicion from relatives, neighbours and friends. This phase also includes deliberate and gradual “de-socialisation” which means you will gradually isolate yourself from your traditional social networks if you haven’t already done this.

See “Planning the operation” for more information.

Operational and preparation phases

3a. Physical training and various operational simulations

See 3.32 for more information. This is not an isolated phase but can be combined with other phases.

Preparation period to 3b.

- Buy 2-4 x Kingston DT Mini Slim USB pins
- Buy a GPS receiver
- Buy 2-3 water/moist proof storage containers, one for weapons and one for armour (brand: Pelican)
- Buy 3-5 hard drives (IDE or SATA depending on your PC)
- All data on explosives, weapons and armour (transfer to new PC as you will use it in research phase, discard everything else).
- Destroy hard drives and discard all other sensitive data
- Install new hard drive with programs

3b. Research phase (research weapons, armour, explosives)

Use Tor network (while following all Tor guidelines) or use an equivalent service which will mask your PC/IP identity when browsing the net. Alternatively, you can use an anonymous PC from a LAN network provided by Mc Donald’s or any available commercial services as long as they do not require you to ID yourself. The research phase may last anywhere from 2 weeks to 2 months.

When done, save all explosives/trigger related data and weapon/armour related data on separate USB pins (Kingston DT Mini Slim USB pins are excellent for storage) and store the two USB pins at safe locations (not in your home). As you are about to initiate your weapon/armour acquisition phase you will have to print out essential information (which is too hard to memorize) on a sheet of paper. Print out the data using letter size 4 (as small as practically possible) and try to compress all data on one single sheet. You may have to eat the sheet if anything happens so ensure that you have the info sheet close to you at all times. Store the following USB pins at safe locations:

- 1 explosives/trigger USB pin x 1
- 1 weapons/armour USB pin x 1

Now, as you are done with your research phase you must destroy your hard drive and replace it with a new one. To simply delete data from your disk is not sufficient due to advanced recovery technology).

Preparation period to 3c.

Prior to the acquisition of weapons and armour you may want to create a cover relating to this phase. Print and fill out the application forms to either your military forces (foreign division) and/or to a foreign mercenary company (French foreign legions or any private intl. security company). By deliberately having the filled out forms "lying around", you will create a reasonable doubt if you ever get compromised during the following phase.

3c. Weapons and armour acquirement phase

You may order certain armour components from EBay (it is legal to order armour as long as you order the armour plates and armour carriers (empty vests) separately. However, be extremely careful when ordering online. Use FedEx as often as possible as the public postal service usually have stricter customs routines. Acquire the rest of the armour and the weapons/grenades from the black market in your own country or in another European country. Remember to acquire/replicate/create a police uniform with forged insignia. You may have to learn sewing techniques and order a portable sewing machine (available for less than 10 Euro on EBay). The weapons and armour acquirement phase may last anywhere from 2 to 10 months.

When you have acquired all the weapons, armour and related gear, place all the equipment in your Peli case and store it by digging it down in a deserted and safe location of your choice. Remember to prepare the storage site before you actually bring the equipment to the site. You may or may not want to use a GPS tracker to correctly get the correct coordinates of your newly established "weapons/armour depot". Just ensure that the coordinates displayed on your device is not in any way stored on your GPS tracker.

Preparation period to 3d.

You will have to rent for example a rural small farm (an urban garage may also work in rare cases) which will be your explosives acquisition base. You will also have to buy/rent a car. Consider renting a property at a remote location where privacy is assured. The property must have a relatively large outhouse where you are able to unload explosives components and store it if necessary. It is not recommended that you store primary explosives and secondary explosives at the same location as this may compromise your cover story in case of exposure.

3d. High grade explosives (+ trigger devices, jet fuel/nitro-methane) acquirement phase

Primary explosive component

3e. Fertiliser acquirement phase

Secondary explosive component

Preparation period to 4.

As soon as you have all the equipment and components required for your operation you may begin the final preparation phase. At this point in time you should begin your steroid cycle (6 week cycle).

Operational phases

4. Assembly phase

During this phase you will retrieve all caches and build/assemble your fertiliser based WMD (barrack buster). You must acquire the truck needed to deploy your payload. You will be extremely vulnerable during this phase so ensure that you complete it within 7 days. If you are compromised during this phase you are obviously in serious trouble and risk life in prison so take all precautions and arm yourself at all times. Surrender at this point is not an option.

5. If apprehended during above phases, initiate plan B after acquittal

If you are apprehended during one of the above phases; use your cover(s) for all they are worth and do not accept any plea bargains (reduced sentence in exchange for admittance). The evidence required in order to generate a conviction is very high for political motivated crimes so chances are you will be acquitted unless you are arrested during the assembly phase. If you are acquitted or receive a short sentence you can be certain that you will be on top of any and all intelligence lists for the rest of your life (in your own country and even abroad), making the acquirement of weapons/armour/explosives and execution of an advance operation impossible. You must therefore disappear from the radar for a while and initiate your "plan B" using your two securely stored weapon/armour depots (this is the reason why we always store and secure primary weapons/armour before acquiring explosives. See 3.46 for more information.

6. Initiation of your operation

This is the big day you have been looking forward to for so long. Countless hours and perhaps years of preparation have rewarded you with this opportunity. Equip yourself and arm up, for today you will become immortal.

Post-operational phases – propaganda and consolidation

7a. Apprehension

If you for some reason survive the operation you will be apprehended and arrested. This is the point where most heroic Knights would call it a day. However, this is not the case for a Justiciar Knight. Your arrest will mark the initiation of the propaganda phase.

7b. Your trial offers you a stage to the world

See 3.63, 3.64 and 3.57-3.60

7c. Contribution to consolidation from the inside

In light of your newly acquired status as a living martyr for the cause, this newly acquired influential position will allow you to significantly contribute to further consolidation of either a national or pan-European Overseer organization or the establishment of a national prison movement (preferably political).

Alternatively:

7d. Escape from prison and initiate your “bonus operation”

If you established a “third depot” you may use this in order to execute your bonus operation which will involve the execution of 1-5 category A and B traitors of your choice.

See 3.33 for more information.

7e. A Perfect Knight fights even from the afterlife

They may physically kill a Justiciar Knight, but your name will be remembered for centuries. Your story will be told to future generations which will significantly contribute to the morale in the emerging Western European conservative resistance movement.

See 3.61 for more information.

You will forever be celebrated by your people as a martyr for your country, protecting your culture and fighting for your kin and for Christendom. You will be remembered as a conservative revolutionary pioneer, one of the brave European Crusader heroes who said; enough is enough, it is time to take back our countries before our multiculturalist traitor elites actually manages to finalize their agenda and sell us all into Muslim slavery. Your sacrifice will be a great source of inspiration for generations of Europeans to come. You will become a role model for hundreds, perhaps thousands of new emerging martyrs fighting the good fight, our fight. And when we seize political and military power in Europe within a few decades, it will be pioneers and historical pioneers like you who will be celebrated with reverence. Revolutionary patriots like the Justiciar Knights will then be celebrated as destroyers of Marxism and the slayer of tyrants; the fearless and selfless protectors of Europe, The Perfect Knights. For there is no greater glory than dying selflessly while pro-actively protecting your people from persecution and gradual demographical annihilation.

We are destined to win in the end, as our people, all Europeans, are gradually waking up from their slumber and realising the deceitfulness and suicidal nature of multiculturalist doctrine. We do not only have the people on our side, we have the truth on our side, we have time on our side, we have the will of our ancestors and the will of God on our side.

What does the multiculturalist Globalist-Marxist-Islamist alliance have? They only have weak, decadent and gradually crumbling state apparatuses, the Quran, the Communist manifesto and the power of short term greed on their side. It may seem hopeless at times to fiercely assault a gigantic system as the EUSSR/USASSR hegemony. However, it is important to remember that it is not OUR military weight that will crush them during phase 1. We will use THEIR own weight against them. Think of the current EUSSR/USASSR hegemony as a gigantic self loathing monster who likes to cut itself. Ironically, they will provide a majority of these cuts themselves. By sapping their will to fight (death by a thousand cuts) through inflicting strategic economical, psychological and ideological damage, they will eventually be crushed under their own bureaucratic weight which will create a window of opportunity large enough for our brothers and sisters to seize political and military power in all Western European countries in the future. It is essential to understand that EVERY effort counts in this process which is why all European patriots should contribute in one way or the other in the coming decades. The bulk of the European patriotic forces (90%), must prepare, consolidate, acquire weapons and armour while sitting idle and waiting for that window of opportunity, a window of opportunity the Justiciar Knights will contribute to create sooner rather than later.

This is the critical and essential mission we, the Justiciar Knights, have been tasked with. This is why we are willing to martyr ourselves for the cause, for the greater good of our people. Do not mourn us but celebrate us instead; and celebrate all European patriotic martyrs who HAS fought and ARE still fighting for you and for your family. Because after all; we are fighting for the freedom of all Europeans. We must fight on behalf of our brothers and sisters because the great majority of our women, the ignorant, the weak, the impaired, the cowardly and the selfish are either unable or unwilling to fight.

Evaluating attack strategies: 1. Shock attacks, 2. Sabotage operations, 3. Manipulative proxy attacks

"We want peace, and we are prepared to fight the most terrible war to get it."

Shock attacks

3.49 Conventional shock attacks (non-WMD)

Shock attacks - Assassination

It is much more rational and pragmatical to focus on the easier unprotected targets instead of sacrificing good men on an impossible target.

The basis of our selection process is to choose the primary propagandists of cultural Marxism/multiculturalism. Instead of wasting good men on an impossible mission we should target unprotected category A and B traitors first and foremost.

One of these 12 good men who failed to assassinate the US president could have successfully managed to execute 5 or more unprotected primary targets doing substantial and irreparable ideological damage to our enemies.

The following category A and B traitors should be focus targeted:

Cultural Marxist professors, leading anchor men/women of the cultural Marxist MSM, NGO leader's, professors/lecturers etc (see complete list under "charges 1-8"). The reason why we must choose wisely is because that there aren't that many of them and very few category A and B traitors have substantial influence and make an incredible impact on how our societies are shaped. They are usually experts or related to the field of sociology and give "well meaning advice" to the MSM, which usually involves the deconstruction of everything we hold dear.

Multiple category B traitors assault operation – 5 targets within 2 hours

The operational goal should be to execute 5 category B traitors within 2 hours. Plan ahead so you are prepared to assault 5 targets in succession. You will usually always be caught so instead of going home and waiting for someone to knock on your door move swiftly to your second target, then the third etc. Prior to operation; create and wear a police SWAT uniform with visible and credible IDs/insignias as this will allow you to travel with armour/weapons without arousing suspicion. An operation consisting of 5 hits of primary category B traitors should be completed within a pre-defined geographical area and you should travel by car or motor cycle. The hit is performed using your secondary weapon, gun with silencer. Your primary weapon is used against any system protectors (police) trying to stop you after your first hit. 5 hits should take no longer than 2 hours. If you still have the capacity/opportunity you can do a bonus hit on a cultural Marxist HQ – media, NGO or a political party HQ where there are high concentrations of category A, B and C traitors. A successful operation (best case) would result in the execution of the pre-defined 5 category B traitors in addition to 10-20 "bonus targets" – a variation of category A, B and C targets. Professors/lecturers are usually easy targets

and there is minimal security at universities/colleges. Just make sure you research your targets thoroughly and know approximately where they are at any given time.

The challenge will be actually reaching and localising all 5 targets during this 2 hour window. Alternatively, you should consider arranging the hits after 18.00 when you know the targets are home with their families. This will also ensure that significantly fewer individuals in the police reaction force are on duty. For many European countries, depending on the location you select, the reaction force may take as much as 30-40 minutes to reach your destination as they have to arm themselves and travel to your location (at this point you will be at a different location and should be working on your third target). Use your creativity. When you ring their speaker phone outside the building of the target; tell them that you are from the police intelligence agency and that you have learned that they might be in danger and that you are there to escort them to safety. You can for example choose a day when you know of a congress/meeting where concentrations of category A, B and C traitors will attend. This should be your bonus mission after your 5 hits. The essence in target management is to achieve a scenario where you don't sell your life cheaply, a scenario where you inflict a maximum of damage on the criminal multiculturalist regime.

Include flame thrower/assault rifle/grenade attacks on party meetings, Annual central party meeting,

Don't go for the prime category A if the chances for success is slim or if the security measures are overwhelming.

Annual political party meeting Barbeque

A prioritised target is the annual party meeting of the socialist/social democrat party in your country. This is held once a year usually in a relatively large conference centre. The annual political party meeting will consist of delegate representatives from all counties in the country. The number of participants will range from 100-400 depending on country and will usually be held in the capital or close to it. The national intelligence agency/police force will have from 2-50 armed guards at this annual meeting assuming the party leader is the prime minister/president/chancellor. (I would assume 2-6 armed guards for a small country like Norway and up to 50 for the UK, France and Germany). I'm really not sure about specific numbers for the UK, France and Germany. It might be considerably less – 5-10. The good thing is that the body guards usually have limited armour (usually a vest only) and is therefore vulnerable to head shots. An entry strategy has to be planned thoroughly and the Justiciar Knight has to be properly equipped with solid body armour covering all limbs.

An efficient plan will involve a flame thrower/assault rifle assault strategy (an alternative primary weapon to the flame thrower would be to use a sub-machine gun integrated into a shield). You should consider integrating the flamethrower into a bullet proof shield. This will protect you completely from all incoming projectiles from one direction (90-180 degrees depending on your position). As soon as you enter the main conference room with all the delegates, immediately initiate with throwing multiple grenades in various directions to start a panic and follow up with flaming your targets in a 180 degree cone. Be prepared for melee attacks from the individuals close to you when you first enter the room (an agent is usually close to each entrance and may assault you). The party delegates will flee like rats from the fire and will make it very hard for the armed agents to get a lock on you for the first 10-20 seconds. They may even panic themselves and run. Nevertheless, be prepared for incoming bullet barrages and ensure that you keep a lookout for these agents' position so you can adjust your shield radius. You will not have

a lot of fuel (only 20-40 litres') so use it wisely and ensure that you hit as many delegates as possible.

An entry strategy might be to use fireman's clothing when entering the building. This allows you to conceal your armour and weapons under the fireman's coat and you may conceal your bulletproof vizier by partly cloaking it to mimic a fireman's helmet. You will probably have to neutralise 1-2 agents on the way in so ensure to have a hand gun with silencer with you. You cannot take the chance of risking detection prematurely by allowing non-silenced shots.

If you're going for the fireman entry strategy you may get away with bringing a considerably larger fuel tank/torching mechanism (50-300 litre) on wheels disguised as a mobile "fire extinguisher with hose" (obviously, this doesn't actually exist but most people do not know that).

Note - entry strategy: integrating defensive knives into your arm/shoulder armour and a couple of other strategic places on your body armour may prevent you from getting jumped initially (deterrent factor) or may at least contribute to neutralise the first incoming attack before more individuals get a chance to overwhelm you.

Note – target selection: if you know for sure that the ruling multiculturalist party has many armed guards you can always target another party (second largest party that supports multiculturalism). It is usually only the ruling party that has any form of effective defensive measures while other party's annual political party meetings are often completely defenceless. If you notice that the intelligence agencies are increasing the security substantially during annual party meetings then consider other targets, such as the annual party meeting on a city level.

Alternative approaches

An alternative approach would be to deploy mobile bombs at strategic places outside the main entrance (perhaps even a car loaded with explosives) and then trigger the fire alarm (block the other fire exits just in case). Just after the bomb detonates, wiping out multiple delegates, you will finish the job with a sub machine gun or flame thrower to ensure a maximum amount of casualties and thus cause the most efficient terror effect.

Equipment, secondary weapons, armour and flame thrower

- You must be able to hit targets 10 + metres away so you need an appropriate flame thrower with a 10-200 litre tank. You can either get the blueprints for a modern flamethrower and build one from scratch with the assistance from a machine shop, or rebuild another apparatus (high pressure gun, or similar civilian utility tools), or acquire an antique and make modifications. There are several alternatives.
- Full body armour with vizier
- Consider bringing a bullet proof shield and perhaps even integrate it around your flame thrower/sub machine gun.
- Hand gun and assault rifle with enough ammunition.
- Splint/shock grenades
- Explosive devices rigged at exits prior to operation or a car loaded with explosives.

- Consider creating defensive devices/knives integrated/attached to your armour (on your arms/shoulders/back) to avoid being jumped or to help neutralise any individual that might jump you.

Preparations prior to the operation

You need to be familiar with the conference centre prior to the operation. Therefore, you need to scout the premises a few months ahead. Create a fake front (business/organisation/business plan) and contact the administration of the conference centre. Use a fake profile as the intelligence agency may cross reference previous visitors at a later point. For example say that you want to rent the conference centre for a gaming convention and require a tour. In that case, research what you need to know about the gaming community in your capital etc. before you book the meeting with the conference centre employee. When you are visiting the centre, memorise all exits/fire exits and doors, material and closing mechanisms of doors (how can you close off the exit later on to limit the exit opportunities for political delegates or how you can most efficiently rig up mobile explosive devices in or close to these exits?).

End note

A severely burned category A or B traitor will in reality become a living symbol of what awaits individuals guilty of trying to sell their own people into Islamic slavery. They will act as a deterrent and contribute to spread fear in the hearts of the rest of the traitors and will thus cause more ideological damage than that of a dead body. He or she will become a living testament to what will happen to any and all category A and B traitors and everyone will learn that high treason is not without risks.

Category A, B and C traitors' concentrations

Annual gatherings for journalists

There are annual gatherings for journalists in all Western European countries. These gatherings are considered THE MOST attractive targets for large scale shock attacks due to the amount and quality of category B traitors. To illustrate; in Norway, there is an annual gathering called the SKUP conference (the organization for critical and investigative press) where the most notable journalists/editors from all the nations media/news companies attend (500 delegates - 98% of them are considered "quality category B traitor targets". The conference lasts for 2 days and is usually organized at a larger hotel/conference center. Security is light or non-existent making the conference a perfect target.

Overview:

- Targets: a concentration of 500 category B traitors
- Primary/initial assault method: 1-3 source detonation (vehicle based "barrack buster" covered with several layers of projectiles for maximum damage, for example small steel projectiles)
- Goal: collapse of building causing maximum casualties coupled with secondary assault method
- Secondary assault method: flame thrower, assault rifles, grenades, executing the survivors of the initial blast(s).

Literature conferences and festivals

This is where many cultural Marxist/PC authors (the disgusting cultural Marxist and traitorous bourgeois elite – the Marxist-Leninists' of the 68 generation (or sympathisers of this group) meet and socialise.

Prioritised target groups make out the bulk of the participants who attend certain literature conferences and festivals:

- Writers (90%+ of these individuals support multiculturalism and usually portray their world view through their works)
- Editors and journalists in cultural Marxist/multiculturalist publications
- A majority of individuals related to various "cultural Marxist/politically correct" cultural settings and organisations.

3.50 Creation of a secondary strategy (plan b) in case of exposure

There is always a chance that you are exposed and arrested during the planning process if you fail to take certain precautions. Even if you do take all precautions you might just get unlucky and make a mistake at one point.

If you are arrested, you will still have much of your equipment and funds (national or foreign currency) stored at several safe locations. It will be very hard for the state to provide sufficient evidence in order to charge you for violating the terrorist laws of your country especially if you don't have a criminal record already. With insufficient evidence they will have no choice but to release you.

The problem then arises as you will be flagged and thus monitored thoroughly for years to come and will be unable to plan an operation involving WMD explosive devices. The first thing you should do is to leave the country and get off the "radar" for a while. A good secondary strategy will be the assassination of a "category A" traitor, not related to your country. If you play your cards right it will be extremely difficult for the European authorities to monitor you in other countries if you avoid electronic devices (communication devices, credit cards, travel methods involving your ID etc). Go "off radar" for as long as necessary and plan your move. Extract the necessary equipment from your caches or get new equipment (vehicle included) from the criminal networks in any major European city. Plan secondary targets and simulate the operation mentally again and again. You should attempt to take out not only one but up to three high value targets if possible. Surrender should not be an option and you should be mentally prepared to fight to the death. Even though your "secondary" plan will not yield the same results it will still do extensive damage if successful.

If the WMD acquirement phase fail, go with a basic shock operation.

Always acquire weaponry and armour first, and secure it in a cache. Only after you are done will you start on acquiring the components for the WMD. The reason is the following: should the WMD acquirement phase fail, leading to your apprehension, you may be incarcerated for a short period based on the evidence available. Once you get out you will be under heavy monitoring and will have a very hard time acquiring the necessary components for any WMD. At this point in time you will still have access to your weaponry/armour cache and will therefore be able to execute a smaller shock attack, not involving WMDs. Estimated number of executed may still be as high as 50 individuals based on several factors.

Assassinations - Preparations and equipment

Creating a hidden mobile sentry point with overview of target residence. This will allow you to monitor targets movements without raising suspicion from neighbours. A sentry point will allow you to map the individuals movement patterns and thus enable you to anticipate an appropriate attack window. Purchase a water/moist-proof camera with live feed to a nearby receiver/monitor. Your base will usually be a truck a distance away to avoid detection or any unwanted attention. Lurking around the residence is a good way to get caught as you will alarm the neighbours'.

3.51 Defence and Attack Methods - Field Strategies

In conventional warfare, combat is generally at a distance with long-range weapons. In unconventional warfare, in which urban guerrilla warfare is included, combat is at short range and often very close. To prevent his own death, the urban guerrilla must shoot first, and he cannot hesitate when he has a shot. He cannot waste his ammunition because he does not possess large amounts, and so he must conserve it. Nor can he replace his ammunition quickly, since he is not a part of a team in which each Justiciar Knight has to be able to look after himself. The urban guerrilla can lose no time, and thus has to be able to shoot immediately.

When face-to-face with the enemy, he must always be moving from one position to another, since to stay in one place makes him a fixed target and, as such, very vulnerable.

Guerrilla warfare means that the fighters must choose their targets wisely, fight on their own terms, and know when to retreat. A Knights Templar must learn to deceive the enemy as well as know when to use the important tactic of shock value.

The Justiciar Knight must be prepared to move fast and think fast. He must be alert, physically fit and not dependent on alcohol or other impairing substances. Ephedrine+caffeine combination (Stack) and similar substances however will sharpen your senses and will without a doubt prove to be valuable during any operation.

We will simulate and discuss a few "anti police force" and "anti strike force" strategies.

In urban areas with city blocks or similar terrain the basic police force strategy will be to attempt to flank you on two sides and pin you to one location. This basic strategy is an attempt for them to gain ENOUGH time so that the professional strike force can get to the location. As soon as the professional strike force get there they will attempt to deploy "strike force snipers". If this is the case it will be extremely dangerous and a strategic retreat will be very difficult. Getting "pinned down" must be avoided at all costs by following the pre-defined time frame. You will have to move quickly and deal with the first police officers on site in an aggressive and efficient manner, then move on.

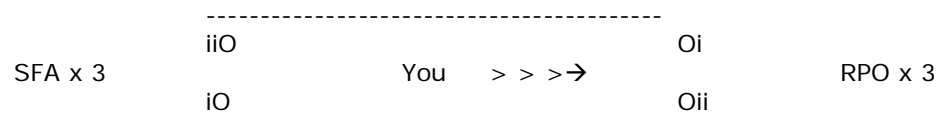
You are flanked between the two exits of a city block

If they against all odds succeed with a classical flanking manoeuvre this is the appropriate way to act:

By flanking you on both sides they have been forced to split their strike force (or normal police patrol). Pay careful attention to the difference between an actual strike force agent (**SFA**) and a regular police officer (**RPO**). You should be able to tell the difference prior to operation. You want to break out where the resistance is weak. You have a few seconds to evaluate this by observing both flanks.

Let's simulate a potential scenario:

O = car
i = agent



Breaking through a flank with vehicle

You will obviously try to "expropriate" a car and drive through the RPO flank (without using force if possible). If a vehicle is not available you will have to attack the RPO flank in order to break free. They will attempt to shoot the tires of your vehicle take the necessary steps to avoid collision or unnecessary damage.

Breaking through a flank by foot

Use the terrain (cars etc) as cover as you rush for the flank. At this point, they do not have any snipers, limited body armour and only standard issue police pistols and thus they are at a clear disadvantage. Be prepared to strike mercilessly and without hesitation (double head shot) one target at a time. They should not be able to hit you at this point as your cover and/or armour should hold against any incoming projectiles (especially if you have the 5kg, small bullet proof shield). They will be completely surprised and confused by your "forward thrust" and take cover or attempt to run away in panic.

Thrust of the Martyr (TotM)

Breaking a flank is a dangerous move. However, keep in mind that they will not expect you to rush them aggressively (go for head shots) so you have the element of surprise. Let's call this strategy: "Thrust of the Martyr" due to the severity and critical circumstances of the attack. It is a lethal move where either you or your opponent(s) will die or get injured. Based on your strengths and their weaknesses you will have a success rate of approx. 75% if facing 2 agents (scenario 1). Against 4 agents this will however drop to 30-45% (scenario 2) even taken your conviction and superior armour and firepower into account. If you allow them enough time to deploy 1-2 snipers in either scenario you will not likely get out of the situation alive, survival rate of less than 20%. Under normal circumstances, you will however only face 2 police officers (2 per car) which should allow you to neutralise both quite easily. In any case, surrender is not an option. You either break free or die in the attempt.

Best case scenario

As we rely heavily on the element of surprise with our shock attacks, we should have enough time to avoid this scenario. Our best counter measure is a quick execution of the operation and a haste-full tactical retreat BEFORE the local police or SWAT team are able to rally a response in a co-ordinated manner or formulate a counter-attack.

Expropriate vehicles

Expropriate vehicles from civilians at your discretion. Basically stand in the middle of the road and stop the nearest car. It should go smoothly considering the fact that you are acting as a government agent (in your case, a police officer). Talk to the driver; order him to turn over the vehicle ASAP.

If he refuses, insist and threaten with criminal charges for obstructing a criminal investigation and offer him your service number (normal unique number for every police officer). If he still refuses threaten with shooting him if he does not vacate his car within 10 seconds. If he still refuses, shoot him in the head. This process (dialogue from you actually stop the car until you have seized the vehicle should take no longer than 30 seconds (preferably less than 15). If you are being chased by police officers, stop the nearest vehicle ASAP. Use any means necessary to complete this objective.

This drill should be simulated repeatedly prior to operation.

Melee defensive strategy

One of the biggest threats while moving around is avoiding and preventing attacks from angry civilians or from undercover agents. Expect the following scenario:

A civilian/undercover agent goes for your side arm or grabs your arms; another civilian attacks and knocks you to the ground. What do you do?

Use side arm or knives to neutralise one target. Go for the neck or any exposed vulnerable area. Switch to target 2 as soon as you have neutralised target 1. If all else fails attempt to flee.

There are currently no efficient melee weapons on the market designed for solo urban warfare. A knife will have little value if you are jumped by two individuals, one grabbing your arms and one knocking you down.

A suggestion could be to build and equip razor sharp spikes on your shield and/or arms (from your wrists up to your elbows). This will transform your arms to lethal melee weapons and will make it a lot harder for individuals to jump you (it may also act as a deterrent).

3.52 Fertilizer WMDs and arms bans

In the early 1990s the manufacture of a large truck bomb (500-2000 kg) was a challenging and quite difficult venture, but was in fact an achievable task for the cleverest and most motivated individuals among us who had taken the required precautions not to be blacklisted with the system protector intelligence agency.

Times are changing and the possibilities which were available to us during the time of Mr. Timothy McVeigh are no longer present. The US/EUSSR cultural Marxist hegemony has adapted so we must continuously adapt. The EU has since the 1990s made the manufacture of explosives considerably harder. They have achieved this by regulating and banning substances and compounds required for creating explosives. To illustrate; since the 1990s, the EU has banned hundreds of fertilizers, insecticides and other widely available chemicals and they have neutralized many substances by instructing the producers to add neutralizing chemical agents making hundreds of compounds inert. Furthermore, they have created a system very similar to that of the former Soviet Union, using retail desk clerks as intelligence agents.

Many of the bomb-making guides available through the internet are now quite useless as most of the chemicals required in these guides are very hard or even impossible to acquire for most people. 20 years ago you could easily just walk into grocery stores, garden centers and apothecaries and just buy most of these materials over the desk. It was possible to acquire materials to make 70-100 different types of explosives, while the number is now reduced to 10-20 types of explosives. It is now quite difficult to buy ammonium nitrate (AN) fertilizer for civilians in many countries. And in the countries where AN is still sold, they have regulated the distribution limiting it to 600 kg bags. So be prepared with a solid cover story when you decide to buy a bag. In addition; ammonium nitrate fertilizer is in the process of being replaced with Urea fertilizer, which requires a purification process (to urea nitrate) before use and the end product has a

much more unstable chemical composition. Urea nitrate decomposes rapidly and usually within 30 days which requires the operator to plan accordingly.

There are of course alternative sources for the production of AN. You may create it from simple household products or buy ice packs. This is appropriate when creating smaller bombs >50 kg. I'm sure they will soon replace AN based icepacks with a different inert compound as well. But there are still many opportunities and there will always be a few methods available to create effective explosives. As for conventional arms, gun laws will continue to be restricted to a degree where it will be quite difficult to acquire fire arms the legal way.

"The Party" demands: The people must be disarmed!

The EUSSR and especially the Western European countries are now deliberately implementing measures to prevent the European peoples from defending themselves through pre-emptive strikes against our multiculturalist dictatorships. Unfortunately for them, Europeans were born with a free will and with creativity beyond comparison. So I say to them; If they take away our AN-fertilizer, we will use AN from Ice packs! IF they take away our ice packs; we will hi-jack propane trucks and use them as secondary explosive charges! If they take away our propane trucks; we will fight them with conventional weapons! If they ban the sale of weapons; we will smuggle in AK-47s from the Balkans and the Middle East!

They cannot prevent us, the European conservatives from eventually seizing political and military power. We will succeed even if we have to create our very own improvised guns.

A tyrant dictatorship is characterized first and foremost by its efforts to disarm the people.

The multiculturalist EUSSR regimes efforts to disarm its own peoples come with a very high price. As the regime loses its confidence in those they swore to serve, the people will lose its confidence in the regime. Mistrust breeds mistrust which directly influences loyalty, unity and productivity. The Western European regimes continuous campaign to disarm its people will result in a climate where it will be easier for the Revolutionary Conservative Movements to continue consolidation. Because people will simply not accept that the multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe continue these disarmament policies.

So we say; instead of justifying the chemical and arms bans by blaming our brave revolutionary conservative martyrs for their pre-emptive strikes, you should look yourself in the mirror and ask yourself why we are defending ourselves in the first place. If you feel a need to disarm your people you should instead change your ways. If you refuse to change your ways then you must expect to be destroyed.

New chemical- and arms-bans means new opportunities

Conservatives must never blame fellow revolutionary conservatives for the arms bans. All conservatives should instead welcome the new opportunities presented with such a ban. In a country where it was possible to legally buy semi-automatic rifles, there was simply little or no market for illegal assault rifles. The ban of semi-automatic rifles will result in the establishment of a black market for such items. This newly established market will even include full-auto rifles and even grenades and rocket launchers. The EUSSR will never be able to eliminate this black market as they are controlled by the criminal drug organisations. And as we know; both drugs and guns are widely available from Eastern Europe, the Balkans and the Middle East. The EUSSR will never succeed to defeat the

drug/arms smugglers because Europe simply has too many bordering countries with lacking security. So, what we, the revolutionary conservatives, initially see as crippling weapons bans can and will in fact result in an even more attractive arms market than the previous one.

3.53 Obtaining and using WMD's against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites

A weapon of mass destruction (WMD) is a weapon that can kill large numbers of individuals and/or cause great damage to man-made structures (e.g. buildings).

The term is often used to cover several weapon types, including nuclear, biological, explosive and chemical weapons. However, nuclear and biological weapons have the unique ability to kill large numbers of people with very small amounts of material, and thus could be said to belong in a class by themselves.

Efforts must be made to employ precision WMD's when fighting the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe, especially explosive weapons (barack-buster type's fertiliser bombs). Other types of WMD's (Biological/Chemical) must be considered as a realistic option as well. Efforts must be made to obtain any of the following WMD's:

Biological weapons

Biological warfare (BW) is the use of pathogens such as viruses, bacteria, other disease-causing agents, or the toxins produced by them as biological weapons (or bio-weapons).

As a tactical weapon, the main military problem with a BW attack is that it would take days to be effective.

Biological agents

Biological warfare is the deliberate use of disease and natural poisons to incapacitate humans. It employs pathogens as weapons. Pathogens are the micro-organism, whether bacterial, viral or protozoic, that causes disease. There are four kinds of biological warfare agents: bacteria, viruses, rickettsiae and fungi. Biological weapons are distinguished by being living organisms, that reproduce within their host victims, who then become contagious with a deadly, if weakening, multiplier effect. Toxins in contrast do not reproduce in the victim and need only the briefest of incubation periods; they kill within a few hours.

Anti-personnel BW

Ideal characteristics of biological weapons targeting humans are high infectivity, high potency, non-availability of vaccines, and delivery as an aerosol.

The biological agents used in biological weapons can often be manufactured quickly and easily. The primary difficulty is not the production of the biological agent but delivery in an effective form to a vulnerable target.

For example, anthrax is considered an effective agent for several reasons. First, it forms hardy spores, perfect for dispersal aerosols. Second, pneumonic (lung) infections of anthrax usually do not cause secondary infections in other people. Thus, the effect of the agent is usually confined to the target. A pneumonic anthrax infection starts with ordinary "cold" symptoms and quickly becomes lethal, with a fatality rate that is 90% or higher. Finally, friendly personnel can be protected with suitable antibiotics.

A mass attack using anthrax would require the creation of aerosol particles of 1.5 to 5 micrometres. Too large and the aerosol would be filtered out by the respiratory system. Too small and the aerosol would be inhaled and exhaled. Also, at this size, nonconductive powders tend to clump and cling because of electrostatic charges. This hinders dispersion. So the material must be treated to insulate and discharge the charges. The aerosol must be delivered so that rain and sun does not rot it, and yet the human lung can be infected. There are other technological difficulties as well.

It is important to note that all of the classical and modern biological weapons organisms are animal diseases, the only exception being smallpox.

In the case of anthrax, it is likely that by 24 - 36 hours after an attack, some small percentage of individuals (those with compromised immune system or who had received a large dose of the organism due to proximity to the release point) will become ill with classical symptoms and signs. Once an individual becomes symptomatic, it has a moderately high mortality effect.

Anthrax

Anthrax is an acute disease caused by *Bacillus anthracis*. It affects both humans and animals and most forms of the disease are highly lethal. There are effective vaccines against anthrax, and some forms of the disease respond well to antibiotic treatment.

Like many other members of the genus *Bacillus*, *Bacillus anthracis* can form dormant spores that are able to survive in harsh conditions for extremely long periods of time, even decades or centuries. Such spores can be found on all continents, even Antarctica. When spores are inhaled, ingested, or come into contact with a skin lesion on a host they may reactivate and multiply rapidly.

Anthrax commonly infects wild and domesticated herbivorous mammals which ingest or inhale the spores while browsing—in fact, ingestion is thought to be the most common route by which herbivores contract anthrax. Carnivores living in the same environment may become infected by consuming infected animals. Diseased animals can spread anthrax to humans, either by direct contact (e.g. inoculation of infected blood to broken skin) or consumption of diseased animals' flesh.

Anthrax spores can be produced in a test tube or in a controlled environment and used as a biological weapon. Anthrax does not spread directly from one infected animal or person to another, but spores can be transported by clothing or shoes and the body of an animal that died of anthrax can also be a source of anthrax spores.

Obtaining anthrax

Anthrax spores can lay dormant for centuries and is almost impossible to destroy. As such, cleanup of anthrax-contaminated areas is considered problematic.

It takes up to three days of burning to completely destroy all spores in a large carcass. The most common approach is therefore to bury carcasses deeply enough to prevent resurfacing of spores. However, this requires much manpower and expensive tools. Some

wildlife workers have experimented with covering fresh anthrax carcasses with shade cloth and heavy objects. This prevents some scavengers from opening the carcasses.

Millions of anthrax sites around the world

The main reason why anthrax is so easily obtainable is that the spores can lay dormant for centuries underground without being destroyed. There have been thousands of animal outbreaks on all continents and it has been used in weaponised form to kill hundreds of thousands of people during several wars (including WW1, WW2). Every buried individual or animal infected with anthrax is to be considered an anthrax source. You only need one single spore to grow several kilograms.

It shouldn't be too hard to either buy anthrax on the black market or locate an anthrax contaminated area/burial site on one of the continents around the world due to the fact that there are millions of them (all containing dormant spores).

Its first modern incidence (as a biological weapon) occurred when Scandinavian "freedom fighters" (the rebel groups) supplied by the German General Staff used anthrax with unknown results against the Imperial Russian Army in Finland in 1916. In 1942, a British bio-weapons trial severely contaminated Gruinard Island in Scotland with anthrax spores of the Vollum-14578 strain, making it a no-go area until it was allegedly decontaminated in 1990.

Cultivating anthrax

Theoretically, anthrax spores can be cultivated with minimal special equipment and less than a first-year collegiate microbiological education, but in practice the procedure is difficult and dangerous. To make large amounts of an aerosol form of anthrax suitable for biological warfare requires extensive practical knowledge, training, and highly advanced equipment.

Even with a good lab (isolation chamber and harvest equipment) and a few staff workers it might take a year to come up with a product of superb quality. The spores in the Daschle letter were 1.5 to 3 micrometres across, many times smaller than the finest known grade of anthrax produced by either the U.S. or Soviet bio-weapons programs. An electron microscope, costs approximately a hundred thousand USD + which is needed to verify that the target spore size have been consistently achieved. However, less than superb quality anthrax is much easier to cultivate and is still very potent.

Concentrated anthrax spores were used for bio-terrorism in the 2001 anthrax attacks in the United States, delivered by mailing postal letters containing the spores. Only a few grams of material were used in these attacks and in August 2008 the US Department of Justice announced they believed that Dr. Bruce Ivins, a senior bio-defence researcher, was responsible.

Bruce Ivins was a right wing, Christian, cultural conservative who allegedly sent several anonymous letters to members of the US Congress and the media causing five fatalities and injuring dozens of others.

Anthrax vaccine

Anyone with ambitions to grow an anthrax strain should first attain immunity through the use of a vaccine combined with a full protective suit w. gas mask or using an isolation

chamber with integrated protective gloves. A proper vaccine is approximately 93% effective in preventing infection.

The trade name is **BioThrax**, although it is commonly called Anthrax Vaccine Adsorbed (AVA). It is administered in a six-dose primary series at 0,2,4 weeks and 6,12,18 months; annual booster injections are required thereafter to maintain immunity.

See also:

2001 anthrax attacks
Guinard Island - site of British bio-weapons trials in 1942
Sverdlovsk Anthrax leak
Unit 731

Chemical warfare

Chemical warfare (CW) involves using the toxic properties of chemical substances as weapons to kill, injure, or incapacitate an enemy.

Chemicals that are toxic enough to be used as chemical weapons, or that may be used to manufacture such chemicals, are divided into three groups according to their purpose and treatment:

Examples include nerve agents, ricin, lewisite and mustard gas.

Easily obtainable chemical agents include:

Uragan D2 (manufactured for killing bugs). Three kilogram is enough to kill as many as 40 000 people. The product is currently only produced by one Austrian company but it is easily obtainable. The "acid gas" vaporises as soon as the hermetically sealed containers are opened. Extremely small doses of this chemical is needed to kill a person.

Nuclear weapons

Small nuclear devices will prove more or less impossible to obtain until perhaps in Phase 2 or 3 (2030-2070). Much will depend on how close the European cultural conservative forces are to seizing control of a British or French nuclear storage facility or if we manage to negotiate with the Russians, Indians or Israelis. Using nuclear weapons would normally inflict too many civilian casualties and it is therefore hard to imagine how nuclear weapons could benefit our cause. The only alternative would be if the devices were small enough to limit its direct and indirect impact to one or possibly two city blocks. Even then, the radiation would have catastrophic results for the environment. However, cleaning up the fallout of a very small charge (0,05-0,1 kt yield) would cost the multiculturalist regime(s) tens, perhaps hundreds of billions of Euros which could result in an earlier collapse (perhaps by even 1-2 decades). An earlier collapse could prevent hundreds of thousands of Europeans from dying depending on the severity of the ongoing civil war or the impending Phase 2 or 3 (a war where 70% of the population are Muslims are obviously much more dramatic than a war where only 40% are Muslims etc.). The Lebanon war is a good reference point. Imagine the following scenario:

The patriotic pan-European resistance movement gain access to 24 small nuclear weapons (0,05-0,1 kt charge). We threaten to detonate the charges in a specific

European capital (major government buildings only, with minimal civilian casualties) unless the Multicultural establishment capitulate and transfers all military and political mandates to a tribunal lead by Cultural Conservatives. Obviously, each country operates independently so it will be a country by country effort starting with France, the UK or Germany (France is the natural choice due to the advancement of the Islamisation. They will refuse the first time because they assume we will not be willing to detonate. They will however most likely capitulate when we threaten to detonate the second charge.

A strike of this magnitude would not only break the budget. It would jam the bureaucratic gears into gridlock, and bring the system crashing down. Fear, turmoil, violence and economic collapse would accompany such a breakdown providing perfect conditions for fostering radical change. Even the smallest nuclear detonation would therefore inflict massive ideological, psychological and economical damage on the target Multicultural regime and is likely to result in full surrender and collapse of the system.

The pragmatical approach to this scenario is for Western European and Russian nationalists to come together. A blueprint and prospect for a future European Federation (under Christian cultural conservative leadership) might end up being the needed catalyst to achieve this goal. Many high level Russian politicians, military leaders and a majority of Russians are likely to be interested in this prospect.

The conclusion is; the threat and willingness to use small nuclear devices can end the European civil war faster and thus save up to hundreds of thousands of lives. However, it will prove more or less impossible to obtain in Phase 1. A well organised resistance group with military contacts will however be able to raid either a UK or French cache/facility during phase 2. This operation alone might end the civil war sooner than we anticipated with us as the victors.

Nuclear EMP attacks (electromagnetic device) from high altitude over major European cities.

Theoretically a missile-launched detonation (or detonation from an air craft) above the earth's atmosphere could cause a catastrophe in the targeted area. The high-altitude electromagnetic pulses from the blast will theoretically lead to severe and primary damage in the electricity grid over a huge area which again will lead to an "economic shutdown".

A nuclear warhead launched from a medium range missile or in an air craft and detonated 20 miles above target location (for example Brussels, Paris, London or any European major city) could cripple an entire country's power grid.

So called HEMP (High Altitude Electro Magnetic Pulse) and its effects could, in theory, bring a country to its knees by crippling power, water and communications. Cars could run out of fuel, cities could be gridlocked and the economy could in effect be "shut down". According to some scientists, recovery could take between four to eight years. As a result the system would come crashing down and the climate would be favourable for a military coup.

Obviously, the primary problem is to provide the nuclear weapons. I assume that a blast equivalent to at least 2+ kilotons would be required.

In comparison, when we first gain access to material equivalent to a 2+ kiloton detonation it would be more logical to use the material to create 20 x 0,1 kiloton devices and target multiple main targets (primary EU/government buildings) than wasting all the material on one single blast 20 miles above a target city. However, when the civil war

has been won and the focus will be on the re-conquering of Anatolia nuclear EMP attacks would be favourable.

Establishing Western European WMD labs or acquirement through “break in” at national facilities

Efforts should be made to create one or more Western European laboratories during Phase 1, 2 or 3. The lab should be created for the purpose of short term intensive cultivation to avoid detection. The products produced in the lab should be distributed to trusted key cultural conservatives in several countries through a straw man.

Break-in at national facilities is certainly an alternative but will prove much more difficult in Phase 1 as it will require relatively large cells. Due to extensive security measures it will involve armed raids which will be very vulnerable to police force counter attacks.

Obtaining WMD's from Russian, Serbian or Israeli Nationalists – a realistic WMD scenario

Obtaining WMD's from our Serbian Nationalist brothers is one of several realistic scenarios in Phase 1. Obtaining it from Russia or Israel is unlikely as they will want to see initial results first but might be of assistance in Phase 2.

I doubt the Russians or Israeli right wing will be accommodating (as they will see it as being too risky and too early) until Phase 2 or 3 but the opportunity is still worth exploring.

Remember, we might fail to get our hands on a biological/chemical WMD's 9 out of 10 but still be considered successful.

Obtaining WMD's from Christian Nationalists in the Middle East – a realistic WMD scenario

Establish contact with our Christian Armenian, Coptic, Maronite, Assyrian brothers in the Middle East (radical nationalist Christians or atheists, obviously not Muslims). There are large concentrations of Copts in Egypt and Maronites in Northern Lebanon.

When establishing contact with nationalists among these groups make sure they are fully aware of our political standpoints, especially in regards to our goal of re-creating future Middle Eastern Christian states. Try to get in contact with scientists or any other competent individuals who might be of assistance in developing biological/chemical compounds or whom are willing to use their networks to obtain high grade anthrax etc.

Smuggling WMD's in to the EU

These materials will be smuggled into European metropolitans using for example professional human traffickers or other potential intermediaries in a later phase of the operation. “Representative looking Europeans”, especially females is likely to have an easier time smuggling it into the EU as we avoid the scrutiny often reserved to men of Arab decent.

Effect and employment of WMD's against cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist targets

A briefcase full of high grade anthrax has the potential to kill as many as 200 000 people if dispersed effectively. However, this is not our objective. Our aim is to execute surgically precise attacks with a medium to low amount of casualties (concentrations of category A and B cultural Marxists/ multiculturalists).

The number of civilian loses will be acceptable for certain targets. Certain target building complexes can contain as many as 30-50 category A traitors, 200-300 category B traitors and 2000-3000 category C traitors with an acceptable amount of civilians.

Uragan D2, anthrax or equivalent lethal chemical or biological weapons should be dispersed through ventilation systems of buildings where there are concentrations of category A and B traitors.

The Justiciar Knight will either have to do a break-in during business hours (this will be risky as it will most likely alert personnel which may evacuate the building) or plan ahead by seeking employment as a janitor in the targeted building.

An alternative would be to do a break-in during night time. Several containers with timer/dispersal mechanisms could be placed in strategic locations in the ventilation system.

Our objectives when using WMD's

Our objectives are the same. We will not allow our corrupt and traitorous EU elites to sell the European people in to Muslim slavery. We will not allow them to annihilate Western civilisation, our identities and culture by allowing them to continue to institutionalise and implement multiculturalism.

We demand their full surrender - nothing more, nothing less. Our national militaries will be forced to act if we cause sufficient damage and we might be successful in instigating a premature coup d'état. We might also be successful in forcing the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites to open up for negotiations with the cultural conservatives and create some sort of compromise we can all live with. This would involve radical changes and many concessions given on their behalf.

The use of chemical and/or biological weapons is going too far?

If you have moral quarrels remember that the multiculturalists are slowly exterminating us indirectly by allowing Islamic demographic warfare in combination with their refusal to ensure sustainable indigenous fertility rates. It is our duty to defend ourselves, our national sovereignty, our peoples and our cultures. More than 40 000 Western Europeans have died as a result of Muslim atrocities since 1960, more than 1 million European women raped, and more than 5 million Europeans have been ravaged, robbed or brutalised by Muslims. The European civil war started as early as 1999 and you should never forget that fact. We are fighting to seize political and military power and we will continue our struggle until the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists surrender to our demands. Europe must again come under cultural conservative control.

It is your duty to use any and all means necessary to prevent the mass extermination of our cultures, identities and the ongoing genocide of the free peoples of Europe.

Extremely high risk WMD sources:

Obtaining WMD's from Jihadi groups – doubtful but not impossible

An alliance with the Jihadists might prove beneficial to both parties but will simply be too dangerous (and might prove to be ideologically counter-productive).

We both share one common goal. They want control over their own countries in the Middle East and we want control of our own countries in Western Europe. A future cultural conservative European regime will deport all Muslims from Europe and isolate the Muslim world. As a result, the Islamists will gain the necessary momentum to retake power in several countries: Egypt, Saudi Arabia, Turkey, Jordan, Syria, Yemen, Oman, Algeria, Morocco and a few others.

The Jihadists know this very well. An Islamic Caliphate is a useful enemy to all Europeans as it will ensure European unity under Christian cultural conservative leadership.

How this type of scenario could play out:

Approach a representative from a Jihadi Salafi group. Get in contact with a Jihadi strawman. Present your terms and have him forward them to his superiors:

1. Ask for "hudna" (temporary truce) during the discussions/proposal and demand assurances not to be harmed if they reject our offer. Ask if this is acceptable to them.
2. If they accept, try to meet at a neutral place (not like there is a neutral place on Muslim territory) or at least a relatively public place (which will make it harder for them to betray your arrangement) and present your offer. They are asked to provide a biological compound manufactured by Muslim scientists in the Middle East. Hamas and several Jihadi groups have labs and they have the potential to provide such substances. Their problem is finding suitable martyrs who can pass "screenings" in Western Europe. This is where we come in. We will smuggle it in to the EU and distribute it at a target of our choosing. We must give them assurances that we are not to harm any Muslims etc.
3. They will demand that we attack a target with many cultural conservative Europeans, Jews or Americans. This is the main problem when dealing with Jihadists. They view the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists as allies and it is not likely that they will participate in any attacks against them. They will have reservations against doing any harm to especially French, German, Spanish, Norwegian or Swedish cultural Marxist/multiculturalist authorities as they view them as facilitators in Islamising Europe. They will likely push for a British target which is likely to be the pragmatic outcome of the talks. We can compromise as long as there are large enough concentrations of category A and B traitors at any British target but it will be very difficult.

If the talks go through we have to make a choice regarding honouring our part of the deal with them. If we betray them once, they will never trust any cultural conservatives again. In any case, it's an extremely risky operation as they are fully aware of our intentions and agenda. They know we plan to deport all Muslims from Europe once we seize power in the future. The primary argument on our behalf will be that a future cultural conservative regime will isolate the Muslim world, which will make it a lot easier for them to seize power in their own respective countries which will allow them to pursue their dream to create a future Islamic Caliphate. They will screen any individual thoroughly before handing over one million USD worth of anthrax so it won't work to pretend that you are a left wing extremist. This fact and others increases the risk that they may discontinue any talks and instead kill you. Cooperating with Muslims is a very dangerous game and the risk of it backfiring is relatively large. Another factor is that especially European Jihadists are under strict surveillance so any approach will likely be registered by the National Intelligence Agency. Also, it might be viewed by the European people as a traitorous and hypocritical act considering the fact that we are criticising National Socialist for cooperating with Muslims. It might also weaken our relationship with the Israeli right wing. However, we

should be open minded for any future opportunities that might arise under specific and favourable circumstances.

4. Both groups win if the attacks are successful. They are one step closer to a Middle Eastern Caliphate and we are one step closer to a cultural conservative Western Europe. They will try to push us into doing a test attack against cultural conservative Europeans, Jews or Americans. Obviously, this request is not acceptable to us.

Authentication process when acquiring nuclear/biological/chemical weapons from the enemies of our enemies

There might come a time when we, the PCCTS, Knights Templar will consider to use or even to work as a proxy for the enemies of our enemies. This might be an option if we feel that conventional approaches are fruitless or if the intelligence agencies/system protectors working for the Western European regimes successfully manage to neutralise our long term efforts to liberate our countries.

Under these circumstances, the PCCTS, Knights Templar will for the future consider working with the enemies of the EU/US hegemony such as Iran (South Korea is unlikely), al-Qaeda, al-Shabaab or the rest of the devout fractions of the Islamic Ummah with the intention for deployment of small nuclear, radiological, biological or chemical weapons in Western European capitals and other high priority locations. Justiciar Knights and other European Christian martyrs can avoid the scrutiny normally reserved for individuals of Arab descent and we can ensure successful deployment and detonation in the location of our choice.

Nevertheless, we cannot, under any circumstances, accept deployment of nuclear weapons for surface detonation above 0,2 kilotons as it would involve too many civilian casualties. However, smaller devices up to approximately 0,2 kilotons are ideal for annihilating concentrations of category A and B traitors (traitor HQs). This scenario will involve the destruction of up to 1-2 city blocks/HQs with high concentrations of traitors and therefore suits our purpose.

As for aerial detonations, we can accept more powerful devices for the purpose of deploying and detonating it in the atmosphere, with the intent to destroy the infrastructure of criminal Western European regimes through EMP damage. This can also be employed strategically, for example in the first phase of a coup in order to paralyse the defensive forces of the regime (atmospheric EMP blast will paralyze a big portion of communication in any capital city).

The obvious challenge is the fact that the Islamic Ummah, aka "International Islamic Front for Jihad against Jews and Crusaders" and PCCTS, Knights Templar (representing the International Crusader front against Jihadi imperialism) have conflicting goals. Not only are we arch enemies in a war which stretches back 1400 years to the day when the warlord, Muhammad's, forces first started to massacre Jews and Christians in the western Jihadi front. They wish to conquer all Christian European lands and forcefully convert us while we wish to deport all Muslims from Christian territory and isolate them. Regardless of these obvious conflicts, they should understand that we are not imperialists in contrary to the US/EU globalists who seek to maintain the Islamic puppet regimes and force the European way on them. The Islamic Ummah should view our enemies; the US/EU globalists, as a greater threat than we would ever aspire to be. The reason is that we do not wish to destroy Islam but simply to isolate it primarily outside Europe.

Assuming we will ever seek common ground, which is unlikely at best, the problem will be the authentication process. How can the Ummah, the enemy of our enemy, know they

are really dealing with a Justiciar Knight and not a CIA or EU agent? How can it be proved that the individual seeking to become a proxy for the deployment of nuclear/radiological/biological/chemical weapon(s) isn't an undercover agent working for the US or a Western European country's intelligence?

The difference between an agent and a Justiciar Knight is that the latter will be willing to make a great sacrifice for the purpose of proper validation. Now what kind of sacrifice would be great enough to remove all doubt that the candidate is not a EU/US agent? A Justiciar Knight is willing to martyr himself for the cause while a EU/US agent will not be willing to sacrifice much. The entity should demand that the alleged Justiciar Knight in question surgically remove his penis and testicles and/or execute a fixed number of civilian children. While this requirement seems morbid, absurd and unreasonable, it is perhaps the most effective method of confirming the intentions of an individual. Because why would one of the sides part with a powerful weapon which worth exceeds perhaps 100 million Euros? The party would need to make 100% sure that the proxy is trustworthy. A government agent could and would never accept these terms to maintain his cover, but a true Justiciar Knight would willingly sacrifice everything for the cause, including committing smaller atrocities as long as it served the greater good of our cause. He would also be willing to part with these body parts in order to confirm his intent in this validation process. In any case, the entity would have to provide a surgical team to safely complete the operation without risk of loss of life for the Justiciar Knight.

End note: a CIA/EU intelligence agent with a lethal/terminal disease/virus/cancer might be willing to agree to this sacrifice. Therefore, the party has to complete a full medical examination to ensure that the candidate does not suffer from any lethal, terminal condition. If the candidate suffers from a potentially lethal condition he should not be trusted as it is likely that he is an agent working for the US/EU hegemony. Furthermore, the candidate has to provide documentation that he has the professional capabilities required to employ an operation of that scale.

Obviously, the entity has to at least comprehend, if not accept, that the PCCTS, Knights Templar supports a foreign policy which includes the deportation of all Muslims from Europe, the liberation of Western and Eastern Anatolia and the areas north and south of Israel. If they can look past these factors, and all other circumstances are met, we will be willing to consider offering our services as proxies with the intent to deploy these weapons on targets of our choosing.

As previously noted, the PCCTS, Knights Templar do not intend to persecute devout Muslims or enslave them under puppet leaders in their own Islamic countries like today's EU/US leaders are doing. Our only intention is to partly isolate the future European Federation. We do not necessarily oppose the creation of a caliphate lead by devout Muslims in the Middle East. And we do not support the current EU/US hegemony's policy of maintaining the ongoing cultural and financial imperialism which involve maintaining the corrupt pro-Western puppet regimes in Islamic countries.

The option of cooperating with the Ummah seems unlikely today, as we haven't reached a stage where we are desperate enough, but may be a viable option within a couple of decades based on several factors. Until then, it is our responsibility to always search for or contribute to create windows of opportunities. Our enemies, the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist criminal regimes of Western Europe have more enemies than we can imagine. The greatest disadvantage of the Conservative European Resistance movement, including PCCTS, Knights Templar is that we lack safe havens; we lack territory where we can gather components, develop and build powerful weapons. The greatest disadvantage of the Ummah however is to safely smuggle and deploy their weapons into and on European territory, as they lack "invisible proxies" able to avoid scrutiny. As such, our advantages vs. disadvantages fulfil each other. We owe it to ourselves to consider all possibilities.

Why Anthrax is considered one of the most effective WMD's

The use of anthrax has an excellent "shock effect" and is likely to result in massive media coverage.

Economic impact

The 2001 anthrax attacks; cleanups at a US Senate office building, several contaminated postal facilities and other U.S. government and private office buildings showed that decontamination is possible, but it is time-consuming and costly. Clearing the Senate office building of anthrax spores cost \$27 million, according to the Government Accountability Office. Cleaning the Brentwood postal facility outside Washington cost \$130 million and took 26 months.

In addition, the US government have spent several billion USD to research and develop various vaccines and countermeasures. The cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist elites of Europe will have to invest similar amounts.

Example of a good Anthrax campaign

Anthrax can be distributed/dispersed by using targeted mailing campaigns, either by mail courier or through regular mail. 2,5 grams is the maximum amount of anthrax powder that could be put in an envelope without making a suspicious bulge. The quantity in the envelope sent to Senator Tom Daschle in October 2001 was 2 grams.

Create an overview of all category A and B traitors in your city region or country

Research the name and address of every single individual. Buy the necessary equipment and prepare to produce and print letters.

Example message:

José Manuel Durão Barroso

In reference to a letter sent to your political party and/or your office a few years ago;

Paste in Fjordmans letter: A European Declaration of Independence or anything similar

We regret to inform you that you have been flagged by the Portuguese and pan-European cultural conservative Military and Criminal Tribunal as a "Category A traitor" for your involvement in the crimes against all free Europeans.

You have deliberately used your influence in a way which makes you indirectly or directly guilty of the listed charges:

List definition of crimes; 1-8 (found in this document)

We, the European military order and tribunal; Commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici – PCCTS, the Knights Templar, on behalf of the free indigenous peoples of Europe, condemn you to death for your involvement in the listed crimes against the peoples of Europe.

Your sentence will be carried out by targeted execution (by a Justiciar Knight or another cultural conservative/nationalist) during Phase 1, Phase 2 or Phase 3 of the ongoing European Civil War; If not today, then tomorrow, in ten years, or as soon as we are in a position to do so. Note that multiculturalism is a self-defeating ideology when combined with Islamisation. In a few decades, when Islam has reached 50% in certain countries, the people will cry out loud for cultural conservative leadership to save them. As soon as we seize power in Western Europe, or in your specific country, you can be assured that we will arrest and execute every single category A and B traitor. We know who you are, where you and your family live and we are aware of your exact involvement in the listed crimes.

However, the ongoing European civil war is now in Phase 1. In this regard we are willing to grant all categories; A, B and C traitor's amnesty for the specified crimes provided you fulfil certain conditions. You must immediately and without hesitation use your influence to carry out a minimum of duties in order to rectify the damage you have caused through your involvement in the listed crimes.

The only way to be granted amnesty is thus to build a verifiable "track record" by publicly renouncing your past political stance.

Specifically;

- You are to renounce multiculturalism and work for its immediate removal from all government policies and school curricula. Furthermore, you are to actively work against the ongoing Islamisation of Europe.
- You are to support policies for the continuation of the cultural heritage and traditions of the indigenous populations.
- You are to demand that all Muslim immigration in whatever form should be immediately and completely halted, and that our authorities take a long break from mass immigration in general until such a time when law and order has been re-established in our major cities. Furthermore, you must not stand in the way of future Muslim deportations.

If these duties are not fully carried out, you will lose this one-time-offer of amnesty.

Whatever you chose to do, you cannot change the outcome of a future cultural conservative victory in Europe. We will not allow you and your fellow conspirators to sell the people of Europe in to Muslim slavery.

Time is of the essence, it is in your interest to show where your loyalty is. A Justiciar Knight or another cultural conservative will find your name at the top of his list and may be on his way to carry out sentence while you are reading this announcement.

Sincere regards,

Commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici
European Military Order and Tribunal

Consider to add:

You may contact the Portuguese and pan-European cultural conservative Military and Criminal Tribunal by visiting the following website:

www.xxxx.com - If website is offline, search up the term "2083" on www.google.com and enter one of the designated cultural conservative websites (the official cultural conservative – category A and B traitor register which should be created some time in the future). Register with name, address and official verifiable e-mail address and go to: priority lists. Punch in one of the following codes on the "category A traitor page":

Webpage stating:

Accusation

If you have received this letter you are flagged as a category A or B traitor. Feel free to forward an official statement to us by selecting the different codes (indicating your position to the following accusations (charges 1-8). We are therefore allowing you to remove or change your status in our system.

Charges 1-8:

I will deliberately contribute to destroy Western Civilisation, European cultures and identities and continue to support the Islamisation of Europe through allowing demographic warfare (mass Muslim immigration and high birth rates).

I seek to clarify my position for the following charges 1-8:

1. I intend to continue with my current stance, because I am a cultural Marxist.
2. I intend to continue with my current stance, because I am a humanist or a capitalist globalist and believe in a one-world-philosophy (where Islam is included).
3. I don't like what I'm doing but I feel my career is more important than anything else. If I change my viewpoints I will lose my job which is unacceptable.
4. I just go with the flow and haven't given it much thought. I don't really care about what happens to Europe 30 years from now.
5. I am a cultural conservative but if I renounce my current political line I will lose everything, which is not acceptable.
6. I will renounce my current political line, because of your threats. I do not share your views at all.
7. I will renounce my current political line, no further comment.
8. I will renounce my current political line as I am a cultural conservative at heart.

It should be noted that even if the letters (mailing campaigns) doesn't contain real anthrax but instead a hoax powder, it will still have very beneficial results. Many cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites will defect, quit politics, their media, university, artist position as a result. Some may even realise what they are doing/have done and may join our struggle. Many of the so called "category A and B" traitors aren't truly cultural Marxists/multiculturalists. Many are just "going with the flow" and will therefore re-evaluate their involvement in future activities.

“Decisive-blow” campaigns – high grade anthrax mailing campaigns

Provided we have established a laboratory in Europe and the necessary equipment, we would be able to launch a “decisive-blow-campaign”.

This operation will involve at least 21 individuals (depending if we already have the necessary amount of high grade anthrax) and will require a complete database of all category A and B traitor names, addresses etc. Personnel needed: 1 administrator, 20 for distribution.

Would require 818(409) kilograms of anthrax (2(1) grams of anthrax per targeted individual):

France – 65 650 category A and B traitors
Germany – 82 820
United Kingdom – 62 216
Netherlands – 16 665
Belgium – 10 807
Sweden – 9393
Norway – 4848
Luxembourg – 498
Switzerland – 7777
Spain – 47 167
Italy – 60 600
Portugal – 10 807
Denmark – 5555
Ireland – 6060
Greece – 11 312
Finland – 5353
Iceland – 322
Cyprus – 800
Malta – 417

Denmark, Greece, Finland, Iceland and perhaps Italy should be excluded from the list.

There are a total of 409 067 category A and B traitors in Western Europe according to the current classification system (1010 per million).

Be creative; create a letterhead which is likely to be forwarded directly to the target individual.

Sources:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Biological_weapons
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chemical_weapons
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Weapons_of_mass_destruction
<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anthrax>

Sabotage operations

"Ask for no mercy, and give none."

3.54 Sabotage operations - the most efficient ways to cripple the current Western European multiculturalist regimes

Primary military objectives of the PCCTS, Knights Templar:

1. Shock attacks (assassinations included)
2. Sabotage attacks

Before we start discussing strategies for sabotage we have to agree on the foundational premise for the valuation of sabotage over shock attacks.

A regime, in our case all the cultural Marxist regimes of Western Europe, cannot be defeated without devastating/paralyzing the fundament of the regime. The primary fundament of a regime is its economy. Of course, a shock attack will contribute to weaken a regimes economy but specific and advanced sabotage missions aimed at weakening a regime economically is an essential requirement in order to eventually defeat it. No regime in history has ever been overthrown before it has first been considerably weakened through multiple shock/sabotage attacks. The reason is that the people will not rise and fight for their ideals as long as we live in economical prosperity. The various Western European armed resistance groups basis for existence is to keep recruiting. As long as a society has a thriving economy this will be literally impossible due to the fact that the regime would be able to keep the unemployment rate at a minimum. We will struggle with recruitment in the first decades of the civil war, phase 1 – 2010-2030, but as the national economies are gradually crippled (primarily through decreasing national cohesion, allowing China to join the WTO/globalisation, radicalisation of Muslims and other factors) we will experience an increasing recruitment rate due to increased EU unemployment rate. The people of Europe will be willing to stand up and fight for their principles when they are already suffering. As such, it must be a priority to contribute to cripple the cultural Marxist regimes economies further through our emphasis on sabotage operations, using any and all means available.

We have covered the importance of shock attacks in other chapters. The most efficient shock attacks are successful operations launched against the cultural Marxist category A and B traitors themselves targeting government buildings, media HQs and other concentrations of cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites. Alternatives include assassinations. The primary purpose of shock attacks is not necessarily to cause as much infrastructure/personnel damage as possible (with the exception of harming as many category A and B traitors as possible) but to rather sow terror in the hearts of our enemies and everyone supporting them, thus inflicting massive ideological damage.

An equally important task will be sabotage missions. The primary purpose of sabotage missions is to cause system disruptions or contribute to gradual but devastating economic losses to the cultural Marxist regime. The most potent and efficient way of doing this is to select targets and use means that will trigger secondary reactions and effects. These secondary reactions/effects can be for example pollution/oil spills (requiring extremely expensive cleanup operations), damage on the electricity or communications net.

The common factor for both types of operations (shock or sabotage) is that we must keep civilian casualties at an absolute minimum.

Before you start your research in potential sabotage targets you must study historical cases (accidents/attacks):

Top 9 list of sabotage targets

This includes property damage and expenses incurred related to the accidents/ attacks with secondary effects such as the subsequent cleanup and industry losses. Many of these accidents/attacks involve casualties which obviously cannot be measured in currency terms. Each life lost is priceless and is not factored into the equation.

9. Tanker Truck vs Bridge \$358 Million

On August 26, 2004, a car collided with a tanker truck containing 32,000 litres of fuel on the Wiehl Bridge in Germany. The tanker crashed through the guardrail and fell 90 feet off the A4 Autobahn resulting in a huge explosion and fire which destroyed the load-bearing ability of the bridge. Temporary repairs cost \$40 million and the cost to replace the bridge is estimated at \$318 Million.

8. MetroLink Crash \$500 Million

On September 12, 2008, in what was one of the worst train crashes in California history, 25 people were killed when a Metrolink commuter train crashed head-on into a Union Pacific freight train in Los Angeles. It is thought that the Metrolink train may have run through a red signal while the conductor was busy text messaging. Wrongful death lawsuits are expected to cause \$500 million in losses for Metrolink.

7. Phillips Disaster - Oct. 23 1989 Pasadena, Texas, - \$1,4 Billion*

The Phillips Disaster refers to a devastating series of explosions and fire in October of 1989, near the Houston Ship Channel in Texas, USA. The initial blast registered 3.5 on the Richter Scale, and the conflagration took 10 hours to bring under control. Some 23 employees were killed and 314 were injured. An explosion affected all facilities within the complex, causing \$715.5 million worth of damage plus an additional business disruption loss estimated at \$700 million.

6. Oklahoma City Bombing – \$1,5 Billion (based on 9/11 numbers minus 25%)

The Oklahoma City bombing was a terrorist attack on April 19, 1995 aimed at the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building, a U.S. government office complex in downtown Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. The attack claimed 168 lives and left over 800 injured. Until the September 11, 2001 attacks, it was the deadliest act of terrorism on U.S. soil, and remains the deadliest act of domestic terrorism in American history. Within days after the bombing, Timothy McVeigh and Terry Nichols were both in custody for their roles in the bombing. Investigators determined that McVeigh and Nichols were sympathisers of an anti-government militia movement and that their motive was to avenge the government's handling of the Waco siege and Ruby Ridge incidents.

5. Exxon Valdez \$2.5 Billion

The Exxon Valdez oil spill was not a large one in relation to the world's biggest oil spills, but it was a costly one due to the remote location of Prince William Sound (accessible only by helicopter and boat). On March 24, 1989, 10.8 million gallons of oil was spilled when the ship's master, Joseph Hazelwood, left the controls and the ship crashed into a Reef. The cleanup cost Exxon \$2.5 billion.

4. Piper Alpha Oil Rig \$3.4 Billion

The world's worst off-shore oil disaster. At one time, it was the world's single largest oil producer, spewing out 317,000 barrels of oil per day. On July 6, 1988, as part of routine maintenance, technicians removed and checked safety valves which were essential in preventing dangerous build-up of liquid gas. There were 100 identical safety valves which were checked. Unfortunately, the technicians made a mistake and forgot to replace one of them. At 10 PM that same night, a technician pressed a start button for the liquid gas pumps and the world's most expensive oil rig accident was set in motion. Within 2 hours, the 300 foot platform was engulfed in flames. It eventually collapsed, killing 167 workers and resulting in \$3.4 Billion in damages.

3. Prestige Oil Spill - \$12 Billion

On November 13, 2002, the Prestige oil tanker was carrying 77,000 tons of heavy fuel oil when one of its twelve tanks burst during a storm off Galicia, Spain. Fearing that the ship would sink, the captain called for help from Spanish rescue workers, expecting them to take the ship into harbour. However, pressure from local authorities forced the captain to steer the ship away from the coast. The captain tried to get help from the French and Portuguese authorities, but they too ordered the ship away from their shores. The storm eventually took its toll on the ship resulting in the tanker splitting in half and releasing 20 million gallons oil into the sea.

According to a report by the Pontevedra Economist Board, the total cleanup cost \$12 billion.

2. World Trade Center (terrorist attacks), Sept. 11, 2001 - \$39 billion*

With images of burning towers seared into our collective memory, the 9/11 attacks need no introduction. Although not typically thought of as a 'fire,' the 9/11 attacks resulted in the most costly blaze in our country's history. What's more, 9/11 was also one of the most expensive catastrophic events of any kind: only hurricanes Katrina and Andrew were more financially devastating.

1. Chernobyl \$200 Billion

On April 26, 1986, the world witnessed the costliest accident in history. The Chernobyl disaster has been called the biggest socio-economic catastrophe in peacetime history. 50% of the area of Ukraine is in some way contaminated. Over 200,000 people had to be evacuated and resettled while 1.7 million people were directly affected by the disaster. The death toll attributed to Chernobyl, including people who died from cancer years later, is estimated at 125,000. The total costs including cleanup, resettlement, and compensation to victims has been estimated to be roughly \$200 Billion. The cost of a new steel shelter for the Chernobyl nuclear plant will cost \$2 billion alone. The accident was officially attributed to power plant operators who violated plant procedures and were ignorant of the safety requirements needed.

*Loss figures are from the National Fire Protection Association

Identify high priority off shore targets in the following countries:

France, UK, Germany, Norway, Sweden, Spain

Focused targets:

- Industrial/petro/gas/energy installations (on shore/off shore)
- Crude oil tankers/LNG carriers close to coasts or close to off shore oil installations.

Choose targets wisely and ensure that the secondary effects will have devastating effects.

A one man cell will have limited capabilities. However, providing a truck/boat loaded with explosives is within the capabilities of any single individual. It might take 1-2 years to safely acquire (without causing suspicion) the materials needed for this bomb but the resource vs. effect ratio is magnificent. In theory a 50 000 Euro operation has the potential to cause economical losses for to our enemy in the range 1-3 billion Euro.

Also, keep in mind that tankers carrying crude oil are sectioned (they might not sink if only one section is compromised) so it is essential to hit a cross section (two sections minimum) during a blast (or to ensure that you have enough load). This can f example be achieved by using a fishing boat loaded with explosives. Study the different oil platforms. Know that the crude oil and/or liquid gas is always stored in the hollow foundations/pillars of the platform (the 1-4 supporting blocks). Know that according to EU regulatives all oil platforms have mandatory emergency rescue ships within a certain radius for the purpose of rescuing personnel in case of disaster so the civilian casualties will be minimal.

Also, there is usually barracks on shore housing military units responsible for maritime counterterrorism in case of terror attacks. These professional military personnel have high speed boats and in some cases helicopters available in case of potential hi-jacking scenarios (they often train for platform raids). However, they will not be able to prevent an attack if you use the following guidelines:

1. Know the area, onshore and offshore. Study naval maps, google satellite maps (through safe browsing ofc).
2. Acquire a verifiable front or at least an alibi to have a boat in the vicinity.
3. Consider serving on a local fishing boat in the area prior to operation. Learn whatever skills you need to complete your mission. Acquire contacts within the local fishing community and establish solid alibis for your undercover/acquisition period.
4. Make accurate estimations/research of military/coast guard response times, location of nearby bases. Do they have access to nearby fighter jets/helicopters? Are the helicopters armed with rockets/missiles/machine guns or not? The restricted parameter surrounding offshore rigs are usually no more than 500 metres so a loaded fishing vessel should have no trouble reaching the rig before military personnel has any chance to respond. The rig

personnel will call it in when you are fastening the load (boat) to one of the pillars. Escape using a jetski or other mini vessel.

Estimated time needed for planning/preparation for operation: 1-3 years.

Damage potential for single cell „Justiciar Knight, with a budget of 30 000-100 000 Euro:

Successful attack on oil platform resulting in the collapse of 2 out of 4 foundational blocks; the platform will collapse and possibly sink.

Estimated primary and secondary damage (due to massive oil spills):

Total damage: 2 – 40 billion Euro in total losses + massive shock effect which will temporarily destabilise the global crude prize and stock indexes (particularly on a national level).

Overview of a European offshore oil/gas rigs, refineries etc.

See field overview (2008):

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/St_Fergus_Gas_Plant

NOTE: It is essential to ensure that the field is still operational and that it is not close to depletion.

There are Norwegian, British and Danish sectors of the North Sea and all countries have several platforms located over a large area.

United Kingdom production of oil and gas

All BP fields in British territory are operated from their office in Dyce, Aberdeen. This includes some fields not strictly in the North Sea itself. Fields in the Norwegian sector are operated from Stavanger.

Onshore:

- Wytch Farm in Dorset

Southern North Sea:

- Amethyst gas field
- Cleeton gas field
- Ravenspurn gas field
- West Sole gas field

Central North Sea:

- Andrew oil field
- Cyrus oil field

ETAP complex

- Marnock
- Mungo
- Monan
- Machar
- Mirren
- Madoes

- Erskine gas field
- Everest gas field
- Harding oil field
- Lomond gas field
- Miller oil field

Northern North Sea:

- Bruce oil field
- Magnus oil field

West of Shetlands:

- Clair oil field
- Foinaven oil field
- Schiehallion oil field

Norwegian production of oil and gas

- Hod oil field
- Tambar oil field
- Ula oil field
- Valhall oil field

Other Norwegian fields:

- Ekofisk
- Troll oil field
- Statfjord oil field
- Gullfaks oil field
- Oseberg oil field
- Snorre oil field

- Sleipner gas field
- Heimdal gas field

French production of oil and gas

About 1.2 Mt (24,000 bbl/d) of oil and natural gas liquids are produced annually in France. This production is extracted from several dozen small fields located in the Paris Basin and the Aquitaine Basin.

Marketed gas production (1.1 billion cu.m per year, or 100 Mcftd) comes almost entirely from Aquitaine, with Lacq field deep pool accounting for about 75% of overall production.

Although France's oil and gas production covers only a tiny part of domestic demand, it is nevertheless a source of economic value, as attested by the fact that some ten companies work in the two main basins. With oil prices at their current high level, this production is profitable, and would remain so even with considerably lower prices.

How to access to technical data on oil and gas exploration and production?

Much of the data is stored by the Office of Oil & Gas Exploration and Production (BEPH) and is easily accessible.

- BEPH publications give detailed information on oil and gas upstream activity in France.
- BEPH archives contain a virtually complete collection of documents related to oil wells drilled in France (almost 6000 wells). BEPH can also help companies to retrieve old geophysical data. Much of this data is easily available to the public at reasonable cost. This is particularly the case for well data.
- IFP (French Petroleum Institute) has published regional studies on the petroleum geology and prospectivity of France's sedimentary basins.

German production of oil and gas

Germany produced 170,000 barrels per day (bbl/d) of oil in 2005, of which 67,000 bbl/d (39 percent) was crude oil.

Germany had 2007 natural gas production of 14.3 billion cubic metres and natural gas consumption of 82.74 billion cubic metres.

Due to its central location in Europe, Germany is a major natural gas pipeline transit hub for imports from Russia and the North Sea. The 440-mile Minveraloelverbungleitung (MVL) connects the cities of Rostock, Schwedt, and Spergau in eastern Germany. According to the 2008 BP Statistical Energy Survey, Germany had a 2007 refinery capacity of 2390.38 thousand barrels a day.

Companies and Organisations linked to Oil and Gas in Germany

<http://www.mbendi.com/indy/oilg/eu/de/p0005.htm#Directories>

Swedish production of oil and gas

According to the 2008 BP Statistical Energy Survey, Sweden had a 2007 refinery capacity of 421.72 thousand barrels a day.

Total oil production based on country, 2008 (Thousand Barrels Per Day):

Austria	24 847
Belgium	11 224
Denmark	288 848
Finland	9 789
France	70 801

Germany	150 798
Greece	4 891
Italy	162 201
Netherlands	72 093
Norway	2 465 955
Portugal	7 861
Spain	28 128
Sweden	3 572
Switzerland	3 244
UK	1 583 868

Dry Natural Gas Production (Billion Cubic Feet)

Austria	54
Denmark	356
France	32
Germany	578
Ireland	15
Italy	327
Netherlands	2 991
Norway	3 503
UK	2 469

Production of Natural Gas Plant Liquids (Thousand Barrels Per Day)

Netherlands	9 984
Norway	274 746
UK	137 342

Total Petroleum Stocks, End of Period (Millions Barrels)

Austria	23
Belgium	35
Denmark	23
Finland	31
France	179
Germany	277
Greece	40
Ireland	11
Italy	128
Luxembourg	1
Netherlands	131
Norway	30
Portugal	25
Spain	138
Sweden	37
Switzerland	36
UK	99

Overview of W. European refineries

Refined petroleum products

- Motor gasoline
- Jet fuel
- Kerosene
- Distillate fuel oil
- Residual fuel oil
- Liquified petroleum gases

Austria

Schwechat Refinery, OMV, 175 000 bpd

Belgium

Total Antwerp Refinery, (Total), 352 000 bpd
Exxon Mobil Antwerp Refinery, (ExxonMobil), 333 000 bpd
Antwerp N.V. Refinery, (Petroplus), 115 000 bpd
BRC Antwerp (Petroplus), 110 000 bpd

Denmark

Kalundborg Refinery, (Statoil), 110 000 bpd
Fredericia Refinery, (Royal Dutch Shell), 68 000 bpd

Finland

Porvoo Refinery, (Neste Oil Oyj), 160 000 bpd
Naantali Refinery, (Neste Oil Oyj), 40 000 bpd

France

Gonfreville l'Orcher Refinery, (Total), 343 000 bpd
Provence Refinery, (Total), 155 000 bpd
Flandres Refinery, (Total), 160 000 bpd
Donges Refinery, (Total), 231 000 bpd
Feyzin Refinery, (Total), 119 000 bpd
Grandpuits Refinery, (Total), 99 000 bpd
Port Jerome Gravenchon Refinery, (ExxonMobil), 270 000 bpd
Fos sur Mer Refinery, (ExxonMobil), 140 000 bpd
Reichstett Refinery, (Petroplus), 77 000 bpd
Petit Couronne Refinery, (Petroplus), 142 000 bpd
Berre L'Etang Refinery, (Royal Dutch Shell), 80 000 bpd
Lavera Marseilles Refinery, (Ineos), 220 000 bpd
Fort de France Refinery, (Total), 00,000 bpd Partial List

Germany

Schwedt Refinery (PCK Raffinerie(Shell/PDVSA/BP/AET), 210 000 bpd
Ingolstadt Refinery (Bayernoil(OMV/Agip/PDVSA/BP)), 262 000 bpd

Ingolstadt Refinery (Petroplus) 110 000 bpd
Ruhr Oel Refinery (PDVSA/BP), 246 000 bpd
Buna SOW Leuna Refinery (Total), 222 000 bpd
Wilhelmshaven Refinery (ConocoPhillips), 220 000 bpd
Rheinland Werk Godorf Cologne Refinery (Royal Dutch Shell), 162 000 bpd
Miro Karlsruhe Refinery (MiRo(Shell/ExxonMobil/PDVSA/BP/Conoco)) 285 000 bpd
Burghausen Refinery (OMV) 70 000 bpd
Mitteldeutschland Spargau Refinery (Total) 227 000 bpd
Emsland Lingen Refinery (BP) 80 000 bpd
Elbe Mineralölwerke Hamburg-Harburg Refinery (Royal Dutch Shell)
Erdölwerk Holstein Heide Refinery (Royal Dutch Shell)
Hamburg (Holburn) Refinery (Tamoil) 105 000 bpd

Greece

Aspropyrgos Refinery, (Hellenic Petroleum), 135 000 bpd
Elefsina Refinery, (Hellenic Petroleum), 100 000 bpd
Thessaloniki Refinery, (Hellenic Petroleum), 66 500 bpd
Corinth Refinery, (Motor Oil Hellas), 100 000 bpd

Ireland

Whitegate Refinery, (ConocoPhillips), 71 000 bpd

Italy

Sarpom Trecate, Novara Refinery, (ExxonMobil 74.1%/ERG 25.9%), 200 000 bpd
Esso Augusta Refinery, (ExxonMobil), 190 000 bpd *
Sarroch Refinery, (Saras SPA), 300 000 bpd
Rome Refinery, (Total 77.5%/ERG 22.5%), 90 000 bpd
Falconara Marittima Ancona Refinery, (APIOIL), 85 000 bpd
Mantova Refinery, (IESItaliana), 55 000 bpd
Impianti Sud Refinery, (ISAB/ERG), 214 000 bpd
Impianti Nord Refinery, (ISAB/ERG), 160 000 bpd
Milazzo Refinery, (ENI/KNPC) 80 000 bpd
Sannazzaro de Burgondi Refinery, (ENI) 160 000 bpd
Gela Refinery, (ENI) 100 000 bpd
Taranto Refinery, (ENI) 90 000 bpd
Leghorn Livorno Refinery, (ENI) 84 000 bpd
Porto Marghera Venice Refinery, (ENI) 70 000 bpd
Cremona Refinery, (Tamoil) 80 000 bpd
Iplom [1] Busalla, Genoa

Norway

Slagen Refinery, (ExxonMobil), 110 000 bpd
Mongstad Refinery, (Statoil), 200 000 bpd

Portugal

Porto Refinery, (Galp Energia), 100 000 bpd
Sines Refinery, (Galp Energia), 200 000 bpd

Spain

Bilbao Refinery, (Petronor), 220 000 bpd
Puertollano Refinery, (Repsol YPF), 140 000 bpd
Tarragona Refinery, (Repsol YPF), 160 000 bpd
La Coruna Refinery, (Repsol YPF), 120 000 bpd
Cartagena Refinery, (Repsol YPF), 100 000 bpd
Tenerife Refinery, (CEPSA), 90 000 bpd
Palos de la Frontera Refinery, (CEPSA), 100 000 bpd
Gibraltar Refinery, (CEPSA), 240 000 bpd
Castellon Refinery, (BP), 100 000 bpd

Sweden

Nynäshamn Refinery (Nynäs Petroleum), 90 000 bpd
Preemraff Göteborg Refinery (Preem), 90 000 bpd
Preemraff Lysekil Refinery (Preem), 220 000 bpd
Shell Göteborg Refinery, (Royal Dutch Shell), 70 000 bpd

Switzerland

Cressier Refinery, (Petroplus), 68 000 bpd
Collombey-Muraz Refinery, (Tamoil), 45 000 bpd

The Netherlands

Shell Pernis Refinery, (Royal Dutch Shell), 416 000 bpd
Botlek Refinery (ExxonMobil) Rotterdam 195 000 bpd)
Vlissingen Refinery (Total/Lukoil) 149 000 bpd
BP Refinery Rotterdam (BP) 400 000 bpd)
Kuwait Petroleum Europoort Refinery (Kuwait Oil Company) 80 000 bpd
Koch HC Partnership Refinery (Koch) 80 000 bpd

United Kingdom

Lindsey Oil Refinery, (Total), 223 000 bpd
Milford Haven Refinery, (Total/Murco), 100 000 bpd
Pembroke Refinery, (Chevron), 210 000 bpd
Stanlow Refinery, (Royal Dutch Shell), 246 000 bpd
Port Clarence Teeside Refinery, (Petroplus), 117 000 bpd
Fawley Southampton Refinery, (ExxonMobil), 300 000 bpd
Humber Refinery, (ConocoPhillips), 221 000 bpd
Coryton Refinery, (Petroplus), 208 000 bpd
Grangemouth Refinery, (Ineos), 205 000 bpd

Refinery output of Jet Fuel based on country, 2008 (Thousand Barrels Per Day):

Austria	10 137
Belgium	40 434
Denmark	10 784
Finland	14 683
France	119 984
Germany	102 486
Greece	39 896
Italy	61 945
Netherlands	132 238
Norway	14 850

Portugal	15 929
Spain	59 189
Sweden	5 295
Switzerland	4 044
UK	141 107

Evaluation of targets – oil rigs vs. gas rigs and production facilities vs. refineries/storage

Despite of my limited experience with in depth petro structure analysis I will give my insight based on my general knowledge of the various potential targets.

Oil rigs vs. gas rigs

The stored liquefied natural gas in the pillars would cause a significantly larger secondary blast compared to that of crude oil. If my understanding is correct, a secondary gas blast (given that the pillar storage areas are full or semi full) would more or less completely destroy the structure and is likely to sink it. The devastation would be total. However, costs related to rig accidents are also related to secondary effects such as spills/pollution. Liquefied gas is easily dispersed in water and would cause minimal pollution effects compared to that of crude oil which coagulates and poses a significant environmental threat (and hence results in extremely expensive cleanup operations). It is uncertain which target would result in the highest economical losses. If you have enough explosives (3000-6000 kg) I would go for the oil rig. However, if availability of explosives is scarce (1000-3000 kg) I would go for the gas rig.

Oil refineries vs. gas terminals/refineries

Refineries and gas terminals (linking sea based pipelines to land based pipelines) are all land based and are therefore less vulnerable to single source explosions.

The principle of availability of explosives can be applied here as well. Certain parts of gas terminals and refineries are significantly more vulnerable to explosions as the liquefied gas will serve as a secondary blast catalyzator and enhance the devastation. However, it is essential that the correct part of the refining/terminal structure is targeted. The whole point is to trigger a secondary reaction or even a chain reaction resulting in maximum devastation and thus maximum direct and indirect economical losses.

Crude oil or gasoline/benzene storage facilities

Storage facilities are often intentionally placed at remote locations far away from valuable and expensive infrastructure. As such, targeting storage facilities will result in limited direct and indirect losses.

Using LNG vessels (liquefied natural gas tanker ships and tanker trucks) as weapons

LNG vessels are considered significantly more potent as weapons compared to benzene/gasoline vessels.

LNG has a significant blast effect while the effect of benzene/gasoline is usually limited to an incinerating effect.

The problems however is that the hijacking of LNG tankers (for the purpose of detonating them close to rigs or priority coastal structures will be difficult due to the maritime anti-terror forces who have trained specifically for such scenarios and usually is within a 20 minute radius.

Conclusions

Such devastating sabotage attacks, which have the potential to cripple a countries economy, should not be employed by resistance fighters in countries where there are realistic possibilities for a democratical regime shift or where the people have not undergone two decades of severe mental conditioning (brainwashing) and should therefore be limited to Western Europe countries.

These types of economically devastating operations should be employed in countries beyond hope of saving through democratical means (due to decades of severe ideological brainwashing) such as:

Germany, France, UK, Sweden, Norway, Belgium, Netherlands, Luxembourg, Switzerland, Austria etc.

3.49 Buying the required lab equipment before the manufacture or preparation of explosives/chemical-biological compounds

I've reviewed more than 100 instructions/guides on how to create various explosive devices and/or compounds. However; I've never seen a relevant lab-equipment guide which explains what is required and what it is used for when manufacturing given explosives. I therefore decided to include most of the information you need to know in this compendium:

The basics – Chemistry knowledge required

Despite what others might say; you don't need any formal training in order to manufacture explosives. I have studied hundreds of various guides, recipes and instructions and can honestly say that it is a relatively safe venture as long as you take the necessary precautions and avoid the most volatile explosives. The competence required really depends on which compound you are working with. Certain manufacturing techniques require a simple distillation process while others require a fractional distillation. You may need to purify substances through a process called crystallization. You don't really need a bachelor or master degree to learn what you need to create explosives. As long as you are extremely careful and take the required precautions, there is a 90-95% chance you will succeed without any accidents. And if there are any accidents, the compound doze you are working with is likely to be small enough for you to get out of the situation without serious injuries.

It should be noted, though, that 30% of the registered explosions in the US are accidents. And according the Marxist terrorist and mass-murderer Che Guevara; half of the people he sent to manufacture explosives blew themselves up (probably due to them using lacking instructions, ignoring precautions and using open flames.

Required laboratory equipment

You can probably survive using kitchen ware but considering the low cost of laboratory glass ware, I really recommend investing in the following items. The primary reason is because laboratory grade glassware is specifically designed for heating, while kitchen glass ware may break if heated directly on a hot plate with potentially fatal consequences. DO NOT under any circumstances use an open flame heater. Always use an electrical heater, preferably a hot plate stirrer. A majority of accidents relating to explosives involves open flames or individuals dropping explosive materials on the floor so be careful.

Safety equipment recommended:

- Bucket of cold water: 5 € (any kitchen store)
- Fire extinguisher: 100 € (various stores)
- Hazmat suit: F example: Lakeland DuPont HazMat Suit Tychem: 11-50 USD (Ebay). A hazmat suit with boots and hood isn't necessarily needed for making explosives. It is however needed for handling pure nicotine and ricin. Considering how inexpensive it is, you might as well use one while creating explosives.
- 3M 6800 full face respirator with appropriate filters (choose Organic Vapor/Organic Vapor-Acid/Organic Vapor-Acid-Gas filters) depending on the chemicals you will be working with. You can buy this facemask with filters from Ebay for as low as 100 USD.

Laboratory safety:

Obviously, we are able to follow some but not all of the following guidelines due to our limited resources:

1. **What is the purpose of the research?** The purpose of the research is to investigate the effects of a new educational technology on student learning outcomes.

2. **What are the research objectives?** The research objectives are to determine the effectiveness of the technology in improving student performance, to identify factors that influence the success of the technology, and to explore the potential for widespread adoption.

3. **What is the research design?** The research design is a quasi-experimental design, involving a comparison of student performance between a control group and an experimental group.

4. **What are the variables?** The independent variable is the use of the educational technology. The dependent variable is student learning outcomes, measured by standardized test scores.

5. **What are the data sources?** The data sources are the standardized test scores of students in the control and experimental groups, collected over a period of six months.

6. **What are the data collection methods?** The data collection methods involve the use of standardized tests and the collection of student performance data from the educational institution's database.

7. **What are the data analysis methods?** The data analysis methods include descriptive statistics, t-tests, and regression analysis to compare the performance of the two groups.

8. **What are the expected results?** The expected results are that the experimental group will show significantly higher learning outcomes than the control group, indicating the effectiveness of the technology.

9. **What are the limitations of the study?** The limitations of the study include the quasi-experimental design, which may introduce confounding variables, and the limited sample size of the study.

10. **What are the conclusions?** The conclusions are that the educational technology appears to be effective in improving student learning outcomes, but further research is needed to confirm these findings and explore the underlying mechanisms.

Electrical equipment required:

- Freezer: 50-100 € (second hand item, don't put chemicals in your food freezer, to avoid contaminating your food, you need a separate one). Most freezers are able to go as low as -30 Celsius.
- Refrigerator: 50-100 € (second hand item, don't put chemicals in your food refrigerator, you need a separate one)
- Hot Plate Stirrer: 200 € (second hand or new item). I would really recommend investing in a hot plate stirrer. It's a magnetic stirrer with adjustable stirring speed and adjustable heating so that you may heat up certain compounds (in beakers or conical flasks) without the dreadful task of stirring for 1-2 hours straight. Check Ebay and choose a Chinese supplier. I got mine for 200 Euro, shipping included (found the supplier on Ebay). European versions cost 500-1000 € in comparison.

Renting a lab

Many individuals make the mistake of using their urban apartment as a lab. Firstly; if anyone (neighbours, friends, family) sees you wearing a respirator face mask/hazmat suit they will notify the system protectors. If they accidentally find any of your equipment they may notify the system protectors. If anyone smells chemical odors in your block they will also notify the system protectors. Don't be an idiot and take unnecessary risks. Rent a small cottage/farm in an isolated place. If you can't afford to, then you shouldn't be working with explosives anyway and should consider limiting your operation to one which only requires guns.

- Rent a cottage in the rural parts of your country for this purpose. The cottage needs to have electricity and running water. Cost: 100-500 € per month. You probably need the place for at least 3 but up to 6 months depending on the quantity of explosives you intend to manufacture.
- Camouflaging your lab: invest in "fog stickers" to temporarily put on all windows, or use curtains. You may have to open 1-2 windows to ensure proper ventilation so make sure no one can look directly in by placing panels or something else to cover the lines of sight. Cost: 20-50 €.

Glass ware and other basic lab equipment

1 x Funnel, glass 70 mm: 5 €
1 x Funnel, glass 50 mm: 4 €
4 x Funnel, plastic 100 mm: 8 € (purification through coffee filter x 4)
1 x Trakt i plast PP 45 mm: 2 €
1 x Thermometer -40-+110: 4 € (for oven)
2 x Thermometer -10-+110: 4 € (20 cm long glass variant)
1 x Graduated Cylinder 500 ml: 18 € (for measuring liquids)
1 x Crystallization cup 140-400 mm: 14-50 (a lasagna glass dish is a cheaper alt)
2 x Glass Beaker 2000 ml: 47 €
2 x Glass Beaker 1000 ml: 27 €
4 x Glass Beaker 600 ml: 24 €
2 x Glass Beaker 250 ml: 12 €
1 x Beakertongs: 7 (tongs to grab boiling hot beakers)
1 x Conical Flask (Erlenmeyer Flask) 1000 ml: 14 €
1 x Conical Flask 500 ml NN (narrow neck): 8 €
1 x Conical Flask 500 ml WN (wide neck): 8 €
6 x Pharmaceutical Bottle, glass (dark brown) 200 ml: 8 € (storage of detonator charge/primary expl. underwater)
2 x Pharmaceutical Bottle, glass (dark brown) 500 ml: 4 € (storage of primary expl)
3 x Pharmaceutical Bottle, glass (dark brown) 1000 ml: 7 € (storage of primary expl)
1 x pH-paper 0-14, 100 strips: 11 €
1 x Porcelain Dish 80 mm: 2 € (for boiling on top of conical flask)
2 x Glass rod, stirring rod 6 x 200 mm: 2 €
5 x Drop counter: 5 €
1 x Acid resistant gloves: 6 €
100 x Latex Gloves: 11 €
1 x Lab-apron: 9 €
1 x Mortar w. Pestle 100 mm: 11 €
2 x Pipette bottle, plastic 100 ml: 2 €
2 x Plastic box, storage, square 500 ml: 6 €
1 x Plastic box, storage, square 250 ml: 2 €
1 x Plastic box, storage, square 100 ml: 2 €
1 x Spoon with spatulas, 150 mm: 2 €
1 x Spatulas 21 cm: 049610 – 14 – 2 €
1 x Cleaning brush: 4 €

1 x Beaker brush 21 cm: 3 €
1 x Tube brush 400 mm: 5 €
2 x Plastic container 31 x 43 x 15: 19 € (for evaporation of liquids)
25 x Syringe and needle, 1 ml: 6 € (for injecting pure nicotine into hollow bullets)
100 x Filter paper 125-200 mm: 3 € (fits into large funnels)
1 x Single electrical cooking plate: 23 € (in case you need an extra)

Note: There was a minimum order of 10 for certain items from the supplier I selected. Therefore, I had to buy more glass beakers and conical flasks than needed. Still, I have only listed the required amount of equipment and not the surplus amount I bought. Conical flasks are often better than beakers due to the ease of using funnels etc. in them, + the liquid inside doesn't evaporate as quickly due to the narrow neck of the conical flask.

End note: I tried to contact three international suppliers of second hand lab ware (one German, one British and one US) but they all advised me to just order from a national/local supplier, as glass ware is usually bought locally/nationally due to their relatively low cost. So just contact for example the local supplier in your country who supplies high schools and colleges/universities or alternative suppliers.

3.49 Manufacturing explosives - Recommended explosives

An explosive device is usually divided into 3 separate charges:

1. Primary charge/detonator (Usually not more than 6-20 g)
2. Secondary charge – booster charge (Usually not more than 50 g to 2 kg)
3. Tertiary charge (the bulk of the explosives, 50-5000 kg)

The size of your primary and secondary charge relies on the quantity, quality and purity of your tertiary charge. I have concluded that the following explosives are the most suitable for my purpose (as of 2010) based on a variety of factors:

DDNP as detonator (primary charge)
Picric Acid as booster (secondary charge)
ANFO/or ANNM (tertiary charge)

I will try to point out some challenges and present advice regarding which compounds are still available to us as of 2010

How to locate bomb-making recipes, guides and other relevant instructions on the internet

Before starting your "explosives research phase" you must at least use services such as anonymizer.com which hides your IP. Anonymizer.com's service offers you, as far as I know, a decent level of protection as of 2010. Try to avoid forums and sites that seems

suspect in regards to surveillance. Try not to register your name etc. in order to get access to forums.

The first week of my "explosive research phase" I googled for 200 hours over the course of 2 weeks. I was worried that I had to use obscure search engines if google had banned many search phrases or sources, but to my surprise google seemed to be fully functional in this regard. There are a lot of various explosives forums around (for example: roguesci.org/theforum) which will discuss in depth concerning hundreds of different recipes and methods of manufacture explosives. There are hundreds of various books out there about this subject. However, most of them are quite difficult to locate unless you know the title of the book. I will provide a list of descent books you can locate:

List

Improvised Primary Explosives (PDF)
Revised Black Book – A Guide To Field-Manufactured Explosives – William Wallace
Home and Recreational Use of High Explosives – Ragnar Benson (PDF)
Igniter, High Temp, How to make it (PDF)
Ragnars Detonators (PDF)
ANNM (PDF)
Nitromethane explosives (PDF)
Nitromethane Liquid Explosive (PDF)
Mujahideen Explosives Handbook (PDF)

I also found two libraries on thepiratebay.org called:

"Forbidden Knowledge" (15 books)



and another really large file containing more than 200 books and a ton of files:

"Explosives Books Collection" (639 files)

You do not have to spend 2 weeks studying the above literature as I have included the most important information (providing you manage to acquire the materials).

Manufacturing explosives – worth it or not?

Everyone should be aware of the fact that the EUSSR intelligence agencies have successfully uncovered and apprehended 200-300 Jihadi cells on European soil since 9/11. 95%+ of them was in the process of creating explosives. Imagine if these individuals had ignored explosives altogether and instead focused on small arms operations. If they had, they would have successfully murdered more than 1000 Europeans by now. These were all Mujahideen though with an apparently rigid mentality.

All Justiciar Knights must ask themselves; should I manufacture explosives or just stick to fire arms? This decision really boils down to what you expect to accomplish. A well planned assault with an assault rifle may kill 30 category B traitors, while an unsuccessful explosive manufacturing process might result in 1 dead Justiciar Knight and thus 0 traitor executions. Also, there is a 30% chance of being apprehended during an explosive manufacturing process (for a non-blacklisted person with no criminal record) which doubles for every person involved. For a blacklisted individual (blacklisted by the

intelligence agency) there is less than 10% chance for success with the manufacture of explosives. If he includes 3 other blacklisted individuals this 10% chance is reduced to 3%.

So the question remains; is it really worth risking your life for a military operation with only 3% success rate? It is probably worth it if you have a realistic chance (50%+) of successfully creating a 500 kg truck bomb, which has the capability to destroy a medium or large building, thus instantly executing 100-300 category A, B and C traitors. However, if your bomb is only likely to have the capacity to kill 1-15 individuals, you are probably better off focusing on perfecting a small arms operation. Because a small arms operation should result in 10-30 executions for single cell operations, 20-60 executions for duo cell and 30-90 executions for triple cell. So before you decide whether you want to incorporate an explosive component to your operation; be pragmatic and always choose a realistic option which reflects your capabilities. Never choose operations which has a lower than 50% success rate, unless the payoff is exceptionally high. Be ambitious but at the same time; don't be naive. The manufacturing of explosives is not for anyone and should NOT be the goal for everyone. A successful mission MUST be the ultimate goal for any and all Justiciar Knights, and for the most part; this will include limiting your operation to small arms shock attacks of undefended concentrations of category A, B and C traitors.

Primary charge/detonator (Usually not more than 6-20 g)

Blasting cap/Primary Explosives

A blasting cap is a small sensitive primary explosive device generally used to detonate a larger, more powerful and less sensitive secondary explosive such as TNT, dynamite or plastic explosive.

1. Non electric caps
2. Electric caps
3. Fuse caps

Most blasting caps contain what is called a primary explosive. A blasting cap may also contain a booster, another explosive to make the cap more powerful, and thus more reliable for detonating secondary stable explosives.

Primary explosives can detonate by the action of a relatively weak mechanical shock or by a spark; if used in the form of blasting caps, they initiate the booster which then initiates the main explosive. They are also filled in percussion caps mixed with friction agents and other components. An initiating explosive must be highly brisant and must have a high triggering velocity. The most important/popular primary explosives are Mercury Fulminate, DDNP (diazodinitrophenol), Acetone Peroxide (AP), HMTD (Hexamethylene Triperoxide Diamine), PETN (too difficult to produce), Lead Azide, Lead Trinitroresorcinate, Silver Azide, and Tetrazene.

Description of the four most popular primary explosives:

Acetone Peroxide

Stability: EXTREMELY unstable

Risk: Unacceptable (30%+ chance of blowing yourself up)

Easy to manufacture: relatively easy

Very popular among Jihadi terrorists and probably the easiest compound to manufacture (although Hydrogen Peroxide is increasingly harder to acquire due to EU anti-terror laws). I only found one single UK supplier on Ebay for the 30% liquid. However, do not try to create this as it is EXTREMELY unstable (sensitive to friction and shock). It is a 40% probability that you will end up blowing yourself up.

Mercury Fulminate

Stability: VERY unstable

Risk: Somewhat acceptable (15%+ chance of blowing yourself up)

Easy to manufacture: relatively easy

Very popular among recreational users. This compound is noticeably more stable than AP but still carries VERY HIGH risk as it is unstable and sensitive to friction, shock and even to static electricity. 5 times more safe than AP.

DDNP (Diazodinitrophenol)

Stability: unstable (But significantly more stable than AP and considerably more stable than MF)

Risk: Somewhat acceptable (less than 5-10%+ chance of blowing yourself up)

Easy to manufacture: moderately easy

When creating a blasting cap it is recommended that you choose DDNP as it is significantly less sensitive than MF and AP, yet still sensitive enough to effectively initiate all boosters and many secondary explosives. It still carries HIGH risk as it is unstable and sensitive to friction, shock and to a degree static electricity. 10 times more safe than AP. The charge however must be a minimum of 6 g and confined in order to detonate properly.

If I had to choose a compound in which to produce I would select DDNP first, then either MF or HMTD.

HMTD (Hexamethylenetriperoxidediamine) – Not properly reviewed

Hexamethylenetriperoxidediamine, or H.M.T.D., is a primary explosive, very good for a home manufacturer due to the ingredients, which in Europe is very easy to find. It is a better initiator, and less sensitive, than Mercury Fulminate, and more storage stable than C.T.A.P. VoD is 5100 m/s at 1.10 g/cm³. Relative brisquancy = 0.35.

Like all explosives, in particular organic peroxides, this should not be stored for extended periods of time. It gradually decomposes (although I have a very old sample which is still fine), and there have been some cases of spontaneous detonation. I think this is due to insufficient washing, however.

Not properly reviewed. My impression is that DDNP is a better option. You might want to choose HMTD if you are having problems acquiring the materials for DDNP.

The best and safest choice as of 2010 would be DDNP:

DDNP - General information

4,6-Dinitrobenzene-2-diazo-1-oxide,
Synonyms: DINOL, Diazodinitrophenol

FORMULA: C₆H₂N₄O₅

VoD: 4400 m/s @ 0.9 g/cc. 6600 m/s @ 1.5 g/cc. 6900 m/s @ 1.6 g/cc. 7000 m/s @ 1.63 g/cc.

EQUIVALENCE: # 8 cap = 0.7 g. # 6 cap = 0.5 g.

SENSITIVITY: Friction: less sensitive than mercury fulminate. Small quantities burn like guncotton. Will detonate in quantities larger than 6 g.

DRAWBACKS: Obscure chemicals needed.

COMPATIBILITY: Nearly all high explosives and metals.

ADDITIONAL INFORMATION: Lead block expansion: 326 cc./10 grams

The recommended primary explosive is DDNP because it's non toxic, easy to make and not too sensitive. The sensitivity of DDNP to friction is much less than that of mercury fulminate, but it is approximately that of lead azide. DDNP is used with other materials to form priming mixtures, particularly where a high sensitivity to flame or heat is desired. DDNP is often used as an initiating explosive in propellant primer devices and is a substitute for lead styphnate in what are termed "non-toxic" (lead free) priming explosive compositions.

DDNP (diazodinitrophenol) is a primary high explosive. It is extensively used in commercial blasting caps that are initiated by black powder safety fuse. It is superior to mercury fulminate in stability but is not as stable as lead azide.

DDNP does not detonate when unconfined, but when confined has a velocity of 6900 VOD. For an initiating explosive it is relatively insensitive to friction and impact, but still is powerfull when confined. DDNP has good properties of storage.

Important:

The diazodinitrophenol must be dried before it will explode. Drying will take 24 hours if done at room temperature, or in 2 hours if the crystals are placed in a beaker suspended in hot water. The diazodinitrophenol must be stored in a sealed glass container. Storing the explosive moist, about 25% water, will increase safety. Dry immediately before use.

DDNP safety

Do not store this material dry for long periods of time. For storage, store submerged in water-free kerosene in tightly sealed amber glass bottles away from light.

DDNP is desensitized by immersion in water.

It detonates when struck a sharp blow but if it is ignited when it is unconfined, it burns with a quick flash, even in quantities of several grams. This burning produces little or no local shock and will not initiate the explosion of a high explosive.

1. **What is a function?**
A function is a relation between a set of inputs and a set of possible outputs, where each input is related to exactly one output.
2. **What is a domain?**
The domain of a function is the set of all possible input values (x) for which the function is defined.
3. **What is a range?**
The range of a function is the set of all possible output values (y) that the function can produce.
4. **What is a graph of a function?**
A graph of a function is a visual representation of the function, showing the relationship between the input (x) and the output (y) as a curve or line on a coordinate plane.
5. **What is a linear function?**
A linear function is a function whose graph is a straight line. It can be represented by the equation $y = mx + b$, where m is the slope and b is the y-intercept.
6. **What is a quadratic function?**
A quadratic function is a function whose graph is a parabola. It can be represented by the equation $y = ax^2 + bx + c$, where a , b , and c are constants, and $a \neq 0$.
7. **What is a cubic function?**
A cubic function is a function whose graph is a cubic curve. It can be represented by the equation $y = ax^3 + bx^2 + cx + d$, where a , **b**, c , and d are constants, and $a \neq 0$.
8. **What is a rational function?**
A rational function is a function that can be expressed as the ratio of two polynomials. It can be represented by the equation $y = \frac{p(x)}{q(x)}$, where $p(x)$ and $q(x)$ are polynomials, and $q(x) \neq 0$.
9. **What is an exponential function?**
An exponential function is a function where the variable is in the exponent. It can be represented by the equation $y = a \cdot b^x$, where a and b are constants, and $b > 0$, $b \neq 1$.
10. **What is a logarithmic function?**
A logarithmic function is the inverse of an exponential function. It can be represented by the equation $y = \log_b(x)$, where b is a constant, and $b > 0$, $b \neq 1$.
11. **What is a piecewise function?**
A piecewise function is a function that is defined by multiple sub-functions, each of which applies to a different part of the domain.
12. **What is a composite function?**
A composite function is a function formed by combining two or more functions. It is denoted as $f(g(x))$, where f and g are functions.
13. **What is a transformation of a function?**
A transformation of a function is a change in the position or shape of the graph of the function. Common transformations include translations, reflections, and stretches.
14. **What is a function notation?**
Function notation is a way of writing a function, typically using the form $f(x)$, where f is the name of the function and x is the input variable.
15. **What is a function machine?**
A function machine is a conceptual model of a function, where an input value is fed into a machine, and the machine produces an output value based on a specific rule or process.

```

1  # Import the data
2  # Import the data
3  # Import the data
4  # Import the data
5  # Import the data
6  # Import the data
7  # Import the data
8  # Import the data
9  # Import the data
10 # Import the data
11 # Import the data
12 # Import the data
13 # Import the data
14 # Import the data
15 # Import the data
16 # Import the data
17 # Import the data
18 # Import the data
19 # Import the data
20 # Import the data
21 # Import the data
22 # Import the data
23 # Import the data
24 # Import the data
25 # Import the data
26 # Import the data
27 # Import the data
28 # Import the data
29 # Import the data
30 # Import the data
31 # Import the data
32 # Import the data
33 # Import the data
34 # Import the data
35 # Import the data
36 # Import the data
37 # Import the data
38 # Import the data
39 # Import the data
40 # Import the data
41 # Import the data
42 # Import the data
43 # Import the data
44 # Import the data
45 # Import the data
46 # Import the data
47 # Import the data
48 # Import the data
49 # Import the data
50 # Import the data
51 # Import the data
52 # Import the data
53 # Import the data
54 # Import the data
55 # Import the data
56 # Import the data
57 # Import the data
58 # Import the data
59 # Import the data
60 # Import the data
61 # Import the data
62 # Import the data
63 # Import the data
64 # Import the data
65 # Import the data
66 # Import the data
67 # Import the data
68 # Import the data
69 # Import the data
70 # Import the data
71 # Import the data
72 # Import the data
73 # Import the data
74 # Import the data
75 # Import the data
76 # Import the data
77 # Import the data
78 # Import the data
79 # Import the data
80 # Import the data
81 # Import the data
82 # Import the data
83 # Import the data
84 # Import the data
85 # Import the data
86 # Import the data
87 # Import the data
88 # Import the data
89 # Import the data
90 # Import the data
91 # Import the data
92 # Import the data
93 # Import the data
94 # Import the data
95 # Import the data
96 # Import the data
97 # Import the data
98 # Import the data
99 # Import the data
100 # Import the data

```

is presented in every chapter, including every sentence and subject of present interest, and also those forgotten or almost forgotten, and showing the ground on which others depend for their use, it is intended that it will be presented in the simplest manner.

Knowledge being a property, it is therefore necessary that the subject should be an object of consideration. Thus, an individual thing known in language is always regarded as an object and subject of change; thus:

1. When I perceive the landscape, I see it in the distance.
2. When I perceive the distance, I see it in the distance.
3. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.
4. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.
5. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.
6. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.
7. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.
8. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.
9. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.
10. When I see the distance, I see it in the distance.

Booster charge – secondary charge (Usually not more than 50 g to 2 kg based on size of tertiary charge)

Picric Acid

A booster containing 100-500 g of Picric Acid is used to amplify the Blasting Cap, which together will set off the 50 kg + tertiary explosive. Picric acid is also one of the components in DDNP so selecting PA as booster and DDNP as the blasting cap reduces the complexity of production and total variety of materials required. The booster is placed in a metal cylinder (coated with a layer of plastic on the inside) and the blasting cap. The blasting cap consists of a smaller metal cylinder (again coated with a layer of plastic on the inside) which is placed inside the larger booster cylinder. Ensure that the cylinder walls have a plastic layer/acid resistant epoxy to prevent the PA or the DDNP from coming in contact with metal.

I've added three separate descriptions of a PA production method based on Aspirin (and I've chosen not to merge the information) as insights from three sources will teach the reader alternative considerations and aspects of the production process.

Picric Acid (booster), 500 g made to 50 kg+ of secondary explosive

Form: colorless to yellow solid/crystal needles

Melting point: 122,5 C

Boiling point: >300 C (Explodes)

Solubility in water: 14.0 g/L

Insoluble in cold water

Sensitivity: Impact: moderate, Friction moderate-low: water sens: moderate

VOD: 7350 M/S

Must be stored wet with at least 10-20% water

General information about Picric Acid

PA used to be the most common high explosive before TNT was commercialized and was used as the primary explosive for munitions during the First and Second World War.

Picric acid is considered in the same category as TNT, the only drawback of Picric acid is that it reacts with metals.

Picric Acid can be mixed with olive oil as a means of reducing sensitiveness.

These explosives are relatively insensitive and are used to strengthen the explosion of the detonator. These explosives are classified as a high explosive.

Additional production tips

Boiling sulfuric acid will concentrate it to above 90% which is more than adequate for making picric acid.

When washing, use only cold water (because it is soluble in hot water)

The next morning the picric acid will be found to have separated in crystals. These are transferred to a porcelain filter, washed with small portions of water until the washings are free from sulfate, and dried in the air.

The crude product, which is equal in quality to a good commercial sample, is purified by boiling it with water, in the proportion of 15 grams to the liter, filtering hot, and allowing to cool slowly. The heavy droplets of brown oil which dissolve only slowly during this boiling ought to be discarded. Pure picric acid crystallizes from water in pale yellow flat needles,

Common Questions and Answers

The only problem I had while making it was that when you dump the finished nitrated liquid into ice water to precipitate the picric acid, a lot of the picric dissolves in the water. Is there any way to get the dissolved picric out of the water? Ensure you have enough ice and add just a little at a time. Keep it cool or it will fail to precipitate properly.

Safety – Picric Acid:

CAUTION! THIS COMPOUND MAY EXPLODE INSTANTLY WHEN TOUCHED WITH METAL

Also, don't inhale any of the fumes given off during the nitrate addition to the acid mix. Do all the heating and mixing outdoors or counter by having good ventilation in addition to wearing a gas mask (3M with acidic/vapor/organic filter).

It is best handled in a wet 10 percent distilled water form, as picric becomes very unstable when completely dry. This compound should never be put into direct contact with metal, since instantly on contact there is a formation of metal picric, which explodes spontaneously upon formation.

Any metal in contact with picric acid should be coated with an acid proof paint or an epoxy coat.

Modern safety precautions recommend storing picric acid wet. Dry picric acid is relatively sensitive to shock and friction, so laboratories that use it store it in bottles under a layer of water, rendering it safe. Glass or plastic bottles are required, as picric acid can easily form metal picrate salts that are even more sensitive and hazardous than the acid itself.

Safety glasses, adequate ventilation. If working with anything other than a solution or the wet solid full face protection is essential.

Maintain at least a 20% water content at all times. Never try to open a bottle of picric acid if crystals are visible at the rim of the bottle, even if the bottle contains water, since the friction when the cap is twisted may be sufficient to detonate the acid.

When the substance goes beyond a certain timeframe, it can become dangerous to transport so produce not longer than 2-4 weeks before use.

Unstable; may detonate if struck, heated or ground. Highly flammable if dry. May explode if dry - keep wet at all times. Keep water content above 20%. Incompatible with strong oxidizing agents, bases, most common metals, ammonia, strong reducing agents. Avoid shock, friction, heat. Compounds formed by reaction with metals are usually shock-sensitive explosives. The most serious hazard associated with this chemical is the risk of explosion, which is severe if the acid is dry. Nevertheless, it is at least 10-20 times as safe to handle (in regards to shock/friction, in dry form, compared to AP (A. Peroxide)).

Always keep a bucket full of cold water close to production site in case everything goes wrong. Dump the compound in the bucket if you all else fail.

1. **What is the difference between a variable and a constant?**
A variable is a value that can change, while a constant is a value that remains the same.

2. **What is the difference between a function and a procedure?**
A function is a block of code that performs a task and returns a value, while a procedure is a block of code that performs a task but does not return a value.

3. **What is the difference between a loop and a conditional statement?**
A loop is a statement that repeats a block of code a certain number of times, while a conditional statement is a statement that executes a block of code only if a certain condition is met.

4. **What is the difference between a list and a dictionary?**
A list is a collection of items that are ordered and can be accessed by index, while a dictionary is a collection of items that are unordered and can be accessed by key.

5. **What is the difference between a tuple and a set?**
A tuple is a collection of items that are ordered and cannot be changed, while a set is a collection of items that are unordered and cannot contain duplicate items.

6. **What is the difference between a string and a list?**
A string is a sequence of characters, while a list is a collection of items that can be of any data type.

7. **What is the difference between a file and a directory?**
A file is a collection of data, while a directory is a collection of files and other directories.

8. **What is the difference between a module and a package?**
A module is a file containing Python code, while a package is a collection of modules.

9. **What is the difference between a class and an object?**
A class is a blueprint for creating objects, while an object is an instance of a class.

10. **What is the difference between a method and a function?**
A method is a function that is associated with an object, while a function is a block of code that can be called from anywhere in the program.

11. **What is the difference between a decorator and a wrapper?**
A decorator is a function that takes another function and returns a new function, while a wrapper is a function that wraps another function and calls it.

12. **What is the difference between a generator and a list?**
A generator is a function that returns an iterator, while a list is a collection of items that can be accessed by index.

13. **What is the difference between a coroutine and a regular function?**
A coroutine is a function that can be called multiple times and returns a coroutine object, while a regular function is called once and returns a value.

14. **What is the difference between a context manager and a decorator?**
A context manager is a class that defines the `__enter__` and `__exit__` methods, while a decorator is a function that takes another function and returns a new function.

15. **What is the difference between a metaclass and a class?**
A metaclass is a class that creates other classes, while a class is a blueprint for creating objects.

16. **What is the difference between a coroutine and a generator?**
A coroutine is a function that can be called multiple times and returns a coroutine object, while a generator is a function that returns an iterator.

17. **What is the difference between a coroutine and a regular function?**
A coroutine is a function that can be called multiple times and returns a coroutine object, while a regular function is called once and returns a value.

18. **What is the difference between a coroutine and a generator?**
A coroutine is a function that can be called multiple times and returns a coroutine object, while a generator is a function that returns an iterator.

19. **What is the difference between a coroutine and a regular function?**
A coroutine is a function that can be called multiple times and returns a coroutine object, while a regular function is called once and returns a value.

20. **What is the difference between a coroutine and a generator?**
A coroutine is a function that can be called multiple times and returns a coroutine object, while a generator is a function that returns an iterator.

[illegible][illegible]

A high explosive can be composed out of bullseye gunpowder. Nitromethane is added to a quarter kilo of bullseye until it is the consistency of thick gel. Then one-eighth of a kilo of pure ammonium nitrate (from cold packs) is added to it and kneaded. This is placed in a plastic bag and detonated in a metal pipe with #6 detonator. This has twice the power of C-4.

Tertiary charge (the bulk of the explosives, 50-5000 kg)

ANNM (ammonium nitrate + nitromethane), also known as Kinepak
ANFO (ammonium nitrate + fuel oil)

Both ANFO and ANNM requires confinement for optimal detonation and brisance. ANNM usually contains a 60:40(kinepak) mix of AN and NM (60% ammonium nitrate, 40% nitromethane by mass), though this results in a wet slurry. However, a smaller portion of NM may be used. Sometimes more AN is added to reduce liquidity and make it easier to store and handle, as well as providing an oxygen-balanced mix. ANNM is also more sensitive to shock than standard ANFO and is therefore easier to detonate. These factors, plus its higher RE and VOD, make it a popular explosive among recreational users. ANNM detonates at 22,700 fps.

The quality of your end product really depends on the AN, how fine it is and the quality. Industrial ANNM (used for blasting) is 10% NM with medium prills of AN. Higher strength versions include aluminium dust but it should be a microfine dust to get best results.

ANFO on the other hand requires 93% AN and 7% FO by weight (official recommendation by Dupont). However, In practice, a slight excess of fuel oil is added to compensate for any evaporation. ANFO generally requires a booster in order to detonate. The booster will basically increase the effect of the blasting cap to ensure reliable detonation. It is better to create a larger booster than necessary to avoid taking unnecessary risks. The purer AN you have the smaller booster you will need and vice versa. A 500 kg main ANFO charge should have a 500 g booster and a 10 g blasting cap, to be safe.

Ammonium Nitrate (AN) - KNO_3

Ammonium nitrate is a very popular fertilizer in the EU and elsewhere in the world, accounting for about 9 percent of all fertilizer used.

Evaluating fertilizers - optimal purity grade of Ammonium Nitrate

Normally, you would need a minimum of 32% nitrogen in the fertilizer in order to create "an optimal detonation". However, 27% nitrogen fertilizers will do the job as well as long as you use a larger booster.

A rather confusing factor regarding the nitrogen value; 27% nitrogen (f example labeled as 27-0-0) does NOT mean that there is only 27% AN content. In most, if not all, N-fertilizers you will find aprox 80% AN content. In so called "CAN" fertilizer (Calcium Ammonium Nitrate) you will usually find approximately 75-80% AN and 20-25% Calcium.

One source I found states the following:

If the Nitrogen in the NH_4NO_3 is 30-33% then you need 5-10 g of booster.
If the Nitrogen in the NH_4NO_3 is 20-25% then you need 15-20 g of booster.

which indicates that lower purity nitrogen fertilizer will still detonate properly as long as you use a larger booster/blasting cap. For 50 kg of CAN (Calcium Ammonium Nitrate) I would use a 200-500 g booster. For 500 kg of can I would use a 500 g to 2 kg booster.

Will the CAN 27 fertilizers available at my supplier detonate without purification?

Despite more than 6 weeks of research, and reviewing hundreds of guides and a ton of forum posts, I was unable to confidently answer the following essential questions:

1. Will the following AN fertilizers (N-fertilizers) detonate without further purification or will the Calcium, Magnesium and Sulfur additives make the AN inert and thus unsuitable without purification?
2. Will the prills/granules of these specific fertilizers absorb diesel and/or nitromethane or has these products been compacted and treated with a compound that prevents absorption of liquid so that we would first have to pulverize the prills/granules?

Ironically, it wasn't until I reviewed a state funded anti-terror site I was finally able to find the answers I was looking for.

So let's try to answer our two questions;

1. Yes, calcium has been added to attempt to inert (make impotent) or to make the fertilizer non-explosive. The good news is that it would require 80% Calcium mixed with 20% AN to make the fertilizer completely inert. The only thing they accomplish with adding 20% Calcium Carbonate is to make it a little harder to detonate. It will for example make it hard to properly detonate smaller charges of the fertilizer (>50 kg). This forces the handler to use larger amounts of fertilizer (<100 kg) and use larger boosters. CAN fertilizer (Calcium Ammonium Nitrate) is the best option when manufacturing explosives (unless you can get your hands on pure AN which is increasingly harder to acquire in large quantities). Also, according to a forum source, CAN fertilizer is the best option to use for purification of AN through crystallization.
2. Yes; they have deliberately made the granules/prills less porous (they have compacted them) with the intention of making it harder for each granule/prill to easily absorb fuel oil. They have therefore made it harder for us to manufacture and prepare large quantities of AN explosives. However, this is easily bypassed by pulverizing the granules using a wood-roller on a wood board. It is a tedious task to pulverize 500-2000 kg of CAN fertilizer but the labour invested will be rewarded with a considerably more potent product. CAN fertilizer should be detonated under confinement or it may not detonate at all. Also, try to add as much, 400 mesh, flaked aluminium powder (up to 15% by weight) to nullify the desensitizing effect the 20% Calcium Carbonate has on the compound. Finer or coarser aluminium powder (atomized included) will work as well but 400 mesh, flaked aluminium powder is optimal, according to the book: Kitchen Improvised Explosives. Mixing this pulverized compound with diesel requires a specific approach, one which I lack experience on atm, but I will find a good way when I get that far.

Which types of fertilizer can I use without the need to purify them?

The following 4 fertilizers are so called N-fertilizers from the Norwegian fertilizer manufacturer Yara; one of the largest fertilizer manufacturers in the EU's inner market. Important note: It is the N fertilizers that are suitable for manufacturing explosives, NOT NPK, NK, NP, PK, P or K fertilizers.

CAN N27 (CAN 27-0-0)

Kalkammonsalpeter where the nitrogen consists of equal parts of ammonium and nitrate. Magnesium and calcium have been added into this mix in unknown quantities. Sold in a 500 kg bag. CAN is probably an abbreviation for Calcium-Ammonium-Nitrate.

27% nitrogen total (N) 13,5% nitrate/NO₃ and 13,5% ammonium/NH₄
5% Calcium (Ca)
2,4% Magnesium (Mg)

OPTI KAS 27-0-0 (OPTI-KAS is a brand name of Yara)

Kalkammonsalpeter where the nitrogen consists of equal parts of ammonium and nitrate. Magnesium and calcium have been added into this mix in unknown quantities. Sold in a 600 kg bag.

27% nitrogen total (N) 13,5% nitrate/NO₃ and 13,5% ammonium/NH₄
4,3% Calcium (Ca)
2,4% Magnesium (Mg)

OPTI-NS 27-0-0 (4S) (OPTI-NS is a brand name of Yara)

27% nitrogen total (N) 13,5% nitrate/NO₃ and 13,5% ammonium/NH₄
6% Calcium (Ca)
0,7% Magnesium (Mg)
3,7% Sulfur (S)

Sulfur-CAN 27-0-0 (4S)

27% nitrogen total (N) 13,5% nitrate/NO₃ and 13,5% ammonium/NH₄
5,4% Calcium (Ca)
4,5% Sulfur (S)

According to wiki Kalkammonsalpeter fertilizers (the two first alternatives, out of the four) contains approx 74% ammonium nitrate (NH₄NO₃) and 26% Calcium as Calcium Carbonate (CaCO₃). So even though the nitrogen level is stated as being 27% (very misleading) the total AN level of the fertilizer is 75-80%. It is a bit confusing, I know.

EUSSRs efforts to make common explosive materials inert

The Western European multiculturalist regimes have made our job and duty (to prevent the Islamic colonization of Europe through demographic warfare) a lot more difficult as they have gone to great efforts to desensitize and thus rendering inert explosive chemicals that can be directly mixed and then made to detonate. A desensitized mixture can be more difficult to initiate (cause to explode) or may explode with a dramatically reduced energy output. A material that is difficult to initiate also requires a more energetic initiation scheme (larger booster). Taken to its ultimate conclusion, desensitization renders a material inert or unable to detonate. Desensitization cannot eliminate the threat posed by bomb making and use, but it places a heavier burden on us, thus increasing the likelihood that we will revert from explosive shock attack strategies and move toward operations which involve mass execution of category A and B traitors using firearms and smaller bombs instead.

Here is a section of the EUSSR strategy:

The “EU Marxist-Islamic committee for the facilitation of the successful Islamic colonization of Europe” adopted legislation which is basically just a cut-n-paste job from US legislation which was implemented after the Oklahoma bombing and 9/11.

The legislation focuses on the following:

1. The purpose of this legislation is to ensure the safety and security of the European Union and its member states by preventing the use of chemical, biological, radiological, and nuclear (CBRN) weapons and materials. This legislation is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

2. The purpose of this legislation is to ensure the safety and security of the European Union and its member states by preventing the use of chemical, biological, radiological, and nuclear (CBRN) weapons and materials. This legislation is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

3. The purpose of this legislation is to ensure the safety and security of the European Union and its member states by preventing the use of chemical, biological, radiological, and nuclear (CBRN) weapons and materials. This legislation is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

The “inerting committee” focused on the following compounds by creating the following report:

Strategy to render bulk AN inert

1. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

2. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

3. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

4. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

5. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

6. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

7. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

8. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

9. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

10. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

Other inerting additives/experiments you should be familiar with is:

1. The purpose of this report is to provide a strategy to render bulk ammonium nitrate (AN) inert. This report is intended to be a model for other countries to follow in order to ensure the safety and security of their own countries.

Source:

1. Fertilizer-grade AN fertilizer labeled as 34-0-0 in hardware store nomenclature is 34 percent nitrogen by weight. Most small-scale retail fertilizers intended for home and garden use typically include some fraction of phosphorus and potassium, represented by the other two digits in the fertilizer marking system.

http://www.nap.edu/openbook.php?record_id=5966&page=106

How to purify fertilizer grade Ammonium Nitrate

In its pure form: KNO_3 , ammonium nitrate can be detonated with a 6 dynamite cap at a blast radius of 14,000 feet per second. However, KNO_3 has become increasingly difficult to acquire.

CAN fertilizer that “looks right” might result in an inert compound as many substances are hard to fraction out as they were intentionally put there to prevent easy distillation. A small amount of Magnesium or Sulfur does not make the fertilizer inert. However, I don’t have enough time to research which purification method that should be used to remove these compounds, if this is desirable.

Before buying the fertilizer check the composition of the mixture. 32(34)-00-00 is the absolute best option and can even be used without purification but unfortunately, the EU banned it several years ago. You need a minimum of 32% purity on the AN. The current mixes are only available in 27-xx-xx usually so it MAY require purification. Also, the most similar compounds are often not available in 50 kg bags, and only available in 600 kg+ large bags due to the EUs anti-terror laws. The EU will most likely ban "usable" AN fertilizers completely and force everyone to use Urea based fertilizers instead (46-00-00). The problem with urea (urea nitrate) is that it is much more unstable than AN with a significant decomposition rate. In addition, it is considerably more time consuming to convert Urea fertilizer to large quantities of Urea Nitrate (more than 100 kg) for one person. This in combination with the limited 30 day "shelf life" of Urea Nitrate limits its use significantly as an explosive. We may go down that road in the future, but at the moment, better options are available.

If fertilizer grade ammonium nitrate is to be used it may have to be purified first in order to maximize the effectiveness. I am not yet 100% sure which of the additives included in the various types of fertilizer will make the compound inert. To be sure you get a fertilizer type you can work with find a compound similar to the old classic: 32-0-0 (which the EU banned a few years ago). The reason they banned it was because you basically got a finished blasting agent. All you had to do was to add 6-7% diesel and you had ANFO, ready to use.

AN vs Urea

Sources for Urea is the fertilizer: 46-00-00 or often the prills used for de-icing sidewalks. Urea can also be derived from concentrated urine (animal and human). This is a common variation used in South America and the Middle East by terrorists. Many animals (e.g., dogs) have a much more concentrated urine and it contains a higher urea amount than normal human urine.

Urea nitrate would not be the method of choice for +100 kg detonations due to the rapid decomposition of the more unstable urea nitrate which reduces the shelf life to 30 days. AN is preferred as it is much more stable and has a considerably longer shelf life (up to 1-2 years). Also, it takes considerably longer and more knowledge in chemistry to convert urea fertilizer to urea nitrate, compared to AN. The only advantages of Urea nitrate is that it is easier to acquire the products needed and it is more sensitive to detonation than AN. Urea nitrate is "piss" easy to make and there's also a certain amount of "Fvck You" factor in there as well because... well... we just blew you up with our urine: P Still, not recommended as long as you have access to AN.

Evaluating the nitrogen level in X-0-0

Each fertilizer has an analysis table that tells you the percent of nitrogen (N) - phosphorus (P2O5) - and potassium (K2O) by weight. Urea is 46-0-0, and ammonium nitrate is 34-0-0. Both of these products contain nothing but nitrogen, but the nitrogen is at different percentages. Urea contains 920 actual pounds of nitrogen per ton, and ammonium nitrate contains 680 actual pounds of nitrogen by ton ($2,000 \times 46\% = 920$ and $2,000 \times 34\% = 680$).

Evaluating fertilizer grade AN and the added impurities

Fertilizer grade AN bought in garden stores etc today are full of impurities like anti waking agents, ammonium sulphate, NaCl, $\text{Ca}(\text{NO}_3)_2$, sodium bicarbonate and other impurities.

The N-P-K numbers are a fertilizer convention for percentages of elements that plants need in fairly large amounts. These numbers aren't what you're looking for as a chemist seeking raw materials. What you want is an ingredients list. As for purifying this fertilizer, you'll have to look up what's in it, and how the impurities differ from ammonium nitrate, before you talk about what purification method you've chosen. Unfortunately, there are several ways to purify/distill AN based on the compounds it is mixed with. Crystallization is one method of refinement but it doesn't work properly if there are certain compounds in the mix.

If the fertilizer is a mixture of ammonium nitrate, superphosphate (that's fertilizer jargon for $\text{Ca}(\text{H}_2\text{PO}_4)_2$) and trace metals (usually as chelates,) recrystallization can give you a pure solid. You will have to be sure any and all impurities are complete insoluble in water/ethanol/methanol /whatever to say that recrystallization is a good purification method. If that's not the case, you'll have to do fractional crystallization, an important beginner purification method in college classes.

Potential problems:

- Learn the solubility table on AN (NH_4NO_3) in hot methanol
- Methanol is relatively expensive...

Questions I haven't been able to answer through my research:

- Is there a way to replace the methanol with another product? Will ethanol work?

The "N" in fertilizer can come from a variety of sources -- potassium nitrate (provides some "K"), calcium nitrate (plants need Ca for strong cell walls), or even urea. They can be converted to ammonium nitrate (the first two easier than the last one,) but that's a roundabout way of addressing your need for ammonium nitrate.

The closest alternative today, I believe, is 27-0-0 or something similar. If you are unsure which additives are added and the effect it has, research the specific products offered by your national suppliers and ensure that you get ammonium nitrate with minimal additives. There are various ways to purify fertilizer which is based on the specific additives. Unfortunately, I am not competent enough to give you a specific guide on each additive and the various methods which can be used to remove the specific additive.

Purification method 1 – Crystallization using water

Copyright 2012 by the author(s). All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or by any information storage or retrieval system, without the prior written permission of the author(s).

Purification method 2 – Crystallization using methanol

Copyright 2012 by the author(s). All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or by any information storage or retrieval system, without the prior written permission of the author(s).

Cold packs as a source for pure AN

If you are having problems converting fertilizer to a more pure form just try using some other source of ammonium nitrate, like cold packs, or another brand of fertilizer containing ammonium nitrate. The AN from Cold packs is however 10 times as expensive as the fertilizer AN resulting in a limitation regarding the procurement of large quantities.

Storing AN

The shelf life of cold packs (100% AN) is approximately 1-2 years from production date which is usually specified on each package. So, if you need a large quantity, start your acquisition phase approx 6 months prior to the execution of the mission. Note that the special plastic and vacuum packing is done to ensure this long shelf life so if you take out the AN from the cold packs it might influence the shelf life, regardless of how effectively you manage to contain it. If you are packing it yourself with traditional plastic the shelf life may be dramatically reduced, perhaps down to 4 weeks with poor packing. This will depend on how well you pack it, how much oxygen is available, humidity, temperature during storage etc. Container: heat- OR acid-resistant OR plastic). Instead of storing a 500 kg (which might be poorly packed for long term storage) you should consider breaking the large bag into smaller 50 kg bags. Try to order specialized plastic bags for this purpose.

Mixing AN with fuel

A more common and almost as effective method of mixing is by uniformly soaking prills in opened bags with 8 to 10 percent of their weight of oil. After draining for at least a half hour the prills will have retained about the correct amount of fuel oil.

The fuel will disperse relatively rapidly and uniformly. Inadequate priming imparts a low initial detonation velocity to a blasting agent, and the reaction may die out and cause a misfire. So ensure a large enough booster/blasting cap.

Place the AN into the waterproof container. Sprinkle the diesel fuel onto the AN. Do not "stir" these materials, as that will cause them to pack together. Let stand for 1 hour. Seal the waterproof container.

Note: if powdered AN is being used and it becomes packed, it may be fluffed by ruffing a handful back and forth across a piece of screen or a cheese grater. If AN prills are used (compared to powdered AN) a larger booster charge must be used. Finally, ANFO charges must be at least 5 cm in diameter or they will not detonate properly.

Size of prills matter

However, there is usually little you can do about this fact, with the exception of choosing to powder the AN. In the mining industry, the term ANFO specifically describes a mixture of solid ammonium nitrate prills and No. 2 fuel oil (heating oil.) In this form, it has a bulk density of approximately 840 kg/m³. The density of individual prills is about 1300 kg/m³, while the density of pure crystalline ammonium nitrate is 1700 kg/m³. It is notable that AN prills used for explosive applications are physically different from fertilizer prills; the former contain approximately 20% air. These versions of ANFO which use prills are generally called explosives grade, low density, or industrial grade ammonium nitrate. These voids are necessary to sensitize ANFO: they create so-called "hot spots".

How to pulverize large quantities of ammonium nitrate prills/granules

For small quantities you may simply use a wood roller, the wooden kitchen tool used for rolling dough, on a wood base. However, if you want to pulverize large amounts of AN, 100 kg+, you want to use more advanced methods.

Grinding method 1

Commercial coffee grinders: dedicate one grinder for use on oxidizers. We don't want fires or explosions when we're grinding chemicals. Never grind complete or mixed compositions such as black powder in a coffee grinder. The AN should not react with any material in the grinder as long as you use steel blades.

I have found two kinds of coffee grinders: blade-grinders and burr-mills. Don't get a burr-mill; they don't work as well as blade-grinders (at least not for coffee beans, perhaps for AN prills). The blade-grinders have a stainless steel blender type blade that spins at high speeds in the bottom of the material cup, pulverizing the material in the process. When evaluating whether to use a smaller, less expensive, blade-type coffee grinders; know that they really don't last too long if you mill chemicals for a minute or two at a time. To use them, mill your chemicals in pulses of a few seconds at a time. Shaking them while pulse-grinding can give you even faster results. There are different types of coffee grinders. You may want to choose an espresso variant as it will produce a finer powder. However, expect this factor to result in a doubled grinding time.

Be careful of heat buildup. Avoid aluminium blades, use steel blades (it's usually steel as default). Avoid sparks. Quickly put in airtight container as powdered AN absorb water from air.

Grinding speed; depends on grinder. I did find an example from a commercial espresso grinder:

57 g in 20 seconds which equals 171 g per minute, 10,26 kg per hour. With this speed it would take 97,5 hours to grind 1000 kg of AN prills/granules. However, if you use a grinder constantly then expect it to only last a few hours. So you will probably need up to 10 grinders for 1000 kg prills. Expect the total amount of hours to exceed 200 hours as you don't want the grinder to overheat. I heard that Baader, the Marxist scumbag from Red Army Fraction bought tens of grinders as they regularly broke down. He even bought a really expensive one but that one broke down as well. They ended up using wood rollers resulting in limited amounts of end product.

Prices range from 30 Euro up to 800 Euro.

Grinding method 2

I have not confirmed this method but it looks good in theory. An electric garbage disposal unit/food waste disposer/sink grinder, approx 370 W, 2600 RPM, cost: 200 Euro. No knives or blades. Instead, it is a rotating mechanism which presses the material out through small holes in the outer walls.

Grinding method 3 (recommended)

I have never seen this method mentioned in relation to AN prill grinding. However, theoretically, it sounds like a wonderful idea.

A barley crusher/malt grinder is used for grinding barley in micro-brewery operations (enthusiasts brewing their own beer etc). It is a mini grinding mill, a unit operation designed to break a solid material into smaller pieces.

There are two main suppliers of relatively inexpensive barley crushers; Barleycrusher.com and Crankandstein.net

1. <http://www.barleycrusher.com/>
2. <http://www.crankandstein.net/>

Of the two I would recommend the Barleycrusher with the following specs:

- Roller assembly: 1,25" diameter x 5 " length
- Models: 7 lb (3,2 kg) or 15 lb (6,8 kg), go with the 15 lb
- BC adjustment range: 0,015 to 0,070 thousands of an inch. Default set at 0,039. This is the way to fine tune your rollers, to adjust them so that you get finer powder etc.
- Rollers have: 12 TPI knurl
- Comes with a solid base with locators to center the Barley Crusher on a 5 gallon plastic pail. (Pail not included)
- The standard hopper holds 3,2 kg and the optional large hopper holds 6,8 kg. Using a 3/8 drillmotor at 500 RPM gives you a crush rate of 2,7 kg per minute
- The Barley Crusher is shipped fully assembled. There are no adapters needed to use a 3/8 drill motor.
- Cost: 15 lb variant, costs 115 USD with an additional 60 USD shipping
- A hand crank is included but it is advisable that you use a drill (you just fasten the drill bit where the hand crank used to be)
- You will also want a high quality drill with adjustable speed (cheap version drills may be just as good as long as they have an adjustable speed). You want to use a relatively low speed (150-200 RPM). However, you should test and confirm this as higher speeds may be viable. You should not select a battery drill as each battery will only have enough power for 10-12 kg of corn (prills) according to one forum source. Buy a second hand, high quality drill on your local online marketplace or ebay. Just keep in mind that the US voltage (110-120 V) is different from the European (220-230 V).
- Example drill: <http://www.dewalt.no/powertools/productdetails/catno/D21520/>

Grinding method 4 (not available)

Grist Mills for the crushing of barley or wheat are also effective (wind mill, water wheel, motorized or by using an oxen). A ton of material can be processed through one this size in about two hours. Too bad this method is not an option for 99,99% of us.

Grinding method 5

Various electrical mixers may work.

To test if a compound has AN

To test if fertilizer has ammonium nitrates use a sample and pour on top about half as much sodium hydroxide. Then add a small amount of water. If it starts bubbling and releasing ammonia gas then it has a high concentration of ammonium nitrate.

How to make ANNM/ANFO even more potent by using additives:

- **Aluminium powder**
Adding 5 to 20 percent (15% is optimal), by weight, microfine aluminium powder (30 mesh (JIS sieve) or below is optimal) will increase the VOD substantially. The reason why this is often ignored is due to the high cost of aluminium dust. AL makes the mixture more sensitive to detonation and increases the power output of the product. Thus a smaller primer is needed.
- **3 hydrogen containers (tanks of bottled hydrogen)**
Three tanks of bottled hydrogen are placed in a circular configuration around the main charge, to enhance the fireball and afterburn of the solid metal particles. Placing 3 hydrogen containers (on all three sides of the main charge) will increase the blast considerably and add a very potent and lethal incendiary effect. Compressed hydrogen is used for mobile hydrogen storage in hydrogen vehicles. It is used as a fuel gas. At this point in time, 2010, there are at least a few hydrogen filling stations in most European capitals. Two cars that use this fuel: Toyota Prius, Mazda RX-8. You would need three hydrogen storage containers, for example the "Palcan Hydrogen System" container. The use of compressed gas cylinders in this type of attack closely resembles the 1983 Beirut barracks bombing. Both of these attacks used compressed gas cylinders to create fuel-air and thermobaric effects that release more energy than conventional high explosives. Thermobaric effects is also a requirement if you plan to detonate a propane-truck (two stage detonation is required for optimal effect, but a thermobaric effect (detonating fuel-air) is likely to be able to compensate for the lack of the two-stage detonation process. A 50-100 kg booster should be enough in this regard.
- **Magnesium and ferric oxide particles (not confirmed yet)**
Surrounding the main explosive with magnesium and ferric oxide particles will increase the VOD.
- **Larger blasting cap and or booster is always a positive factor**
Using a larger blasting cap/booster will increase the VOD of ANNM or more precisely, if you fail to use a large enough blasting cap/booster you will fail to detonate all the ANNM optimally.
- **Air bubbles: cork or balsa wood (not confirmed yet)**
To add even more kick, you can incorporate tiny air bubbles into the explosive. 17 parts NM, 60 parts AN and add 2 parts of finely ground cork or balsa wood or alternatively 5-7% fuel oil, 90-95% AN and in addition approx 10-15% of total weight aluminium powder and 3% cork granules (I believe 2-3 mm granules will work). The cork or balsa wood is the source of the entrapped air bubbles in the mixture. There are several suppliers of cork granules, just do a search on google or alibaba.com. However, I have not been able to confirm the efficiency of this additive with the given specifications.
- **Sodium dodecyl benzene sulfonate (not confirmed yet)**
When using fertilizer grade ANFO explosives, properties are improved up to 30% by the addition of 0,5-1% "Tide" or Mr. Bubble" or any detergent containing sodium dodecyl benzene sulfonate. Mixed in after AN and FO is mixed.

Sources:

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Recrystallization>

<http://www.sciencemadness.org/talk/viewthread.php?tid=1112>

Manufacturing Aluminium Powder through filing

There are no import restrictions for aluminium powder for a majority (if not all) of EU the countries. Ordering 1-100 kg quantities of aluminium powder quantities from chemical/pyro supply factories is therefore advices. Just be careful and travel directly to the factory to pick up the order if possible.

However, if you want to avoid ordering it online (or pick up an order directly from the factory in f example Poland) you may create limited quantities yourself. You may use various aluminium scrap, or purchase aluminum ingots/bars from hardware stores to file down the aluminum into powder. This method can be cheap and yield good quality aluminum powder, however be prepared to work.

Most files will work, as aluminum is a soft metal. However, you should order high quality aluminium files online. There are variations of aluminium. The harder types, f example: 6061, 7075 are filed down quite well without having to cleanse/brush off/load the file. Other types of aluminium like the type that can be found in aluminium plate and cast aluminum are very gummy and stick to a file quite easily.

- Recommended files: try the Supershear file, or the aluminum cut file (a special file for filing aluminium, check Ebay etc.). According to one source; the Supershear is the fastest hand file. It may need occasional chalking or lubing. The Aluminum cut file is fast, and creates finer powder than the Super Shear. Next, and less accurate, but very much faster is the air or electric die grinder fit with a single-cut burr and lubed with beeswax. It will climb through 1/2" of solid stock in 10 seconds. The next step up is 6", 8", and 12" grinding discs, belt sanders etc.
- Correct filing motion: the trick is to push hard on the cutting stroke and ease up as you pull back to rattle the pins free. When you carefully pull the file back, you will basically remove much of the powder in between the tooth's.
- Cleaning your file: Many people use a piece of copper water pipe (1/2"). Take a piece about 6" - 8" long, squish the first 2" or so inches in the vise of with a Hammer. The round end will be you handle, give a wrap or two with electrical tape or duct tape. Work the tool (copper pipe, squished end -almost a chisel) with the teeth of the file; not with the direction you would file if you were using the file, but side to side. This allows the copper to get under the aluminum and 'pop' it out the files teeth. The copper will not wear down or damage your file. Alternatively; you should just use an aluminum bristled wire brush which will clean the file perfectly, almost every time, as long as you clean across the teeth.
- It is recommended that you do your filing above a container to catch all the powder.
- Use a particle mask to prevent the inhalation of aluminium dust.
- The mesh, fineness, of the grain can be increased by using a mortar and pestle to grind the powder down more. However, this will be very time consuming.
- You should store your aluminium powder in f example glass or plastic containers.
- Cover story usage: fine aluminium powder is used as a paint component (f example boat paint) to add UV resistance.
- Estimated aluminium powder produced per hour using a specialized file; I'm not exactly sure, as I haven't tried it. I would estimate between 50-100 g per hour. So if you wanted 100 kg it would take one person 1000 hours or 125 x 8 hour days, 10 kg = 12,5 x 8 hour days.

NM – Nitromethane

Pure nitromethane is an insensitive explosive with a VoD of approximately 6200 m/s. The reason why NM is so much more powerful than diesel is that nitromethane generates about 2.3 times the power of gasoline when combined with a given amount of oxygen. NM can be obtained from hobby air-plane fuel. The fuel, depending on brand and type, contains anywhere from 12-35% NM. Hobby plane boat-fuel contains the highest percentage (approx 30-50%) while plane/helicopter fuel is on a second with 12-35%. Model car fuel normally contains the least amount of NM. Ensure that you have created a cover story (that you say you own a T-Rex 600 for example) before you make a purchase.

The average price for a 4 L can of fuel (containing 30% NM) is approximately 31 Euro. In other words; if you want 10 L of pure NM you would have to buy 8-9 of these cans for a total of 280 Euro providing you are able to extract 100% of the NM (which you probably won't). This fuel usually consists of: 30% NM, 12% oil lubricant and 58% ethanol. I ordered almost 4 cans of this fuel from each available supplier (total of 5 suppliers) and ended up with 18 cans. I could go to my neighbouring countries to buy more or I would have to wait 6 months time before I make another purchase (to prevent suspicion from the suppliers). The fuel can only be transported by ground.

Myths about the dangers of NM

NM is not as dangerous as people would have you think. In fact, nitromethane is one of the safest and cheapest liquid explosives available on the market. It cannot detonate from flame and it is in fact very hard to ignite with a match, and if it does burn, it does so with a lazy blue flame. However, NM is shock sensitive from 6 meters. Nevertheless, as long as you don't expose pure NM to shock or severe friction you will be ok. It is very stable.

NM safety

- You can set it on fire, it simply burns like ethanol. Since it is flammable liquid, its vapor with air may form an explosive mixture (like many organic solvents).
- Nitromethane is in fact very hard to ignite with a match, and if it does burn, it does so with a lazy blue flame. It does detonate on shock though. It is very stable.
- I'm under the impression that nitromethane is definitely an explosive. It is just much less shock sensitive than theoretic claims.
- Do not pour it into a glass container as the edges have too much friction causing an explosion. Never heat it. Never drop on floor, avoid shock.
- Never touch it as it reacts with skin and the person affected will be killed within 36 hours.

About NM mixed with methanol

Dilution of the NM mixture with methanol doesn't prevent the invention from working. The dilution just makes the mixture more difficult to detonate, and the explosive force released is correspondingly reduced. To detonate a methanol solution of NM, about one ounce of high explosive booster is needed. Really diluted solutions, such as one would get from 10% NM product would need even more booster. The mixture keeps really well as long as it is sealed up to prevent the NM and amine from evaporating away. One ounce (28,35 g) is required to detonate.

AN and diluted NM

Mixing 84 parts by weight AN with 16 parts by weight of 50% solution of NM in methanol explosive is as powerful as high grade dynamite. Weaker concentrations of NM could be used instead of 50% but performance would suffer. I wouldn't bother with any product under 30% NM. In a known explosives patent, they specify using fertilizer prills of AN. However, finely ground AN made according to the directions in this section would also work. To enhance the performance of this mixture, one could mix in up to 10-15% by weight of AL powder. According to the patent, this mixture can be detonated with a number 8 cap, and doesn't need confinement for complete detonation.

Purification of NM-hobby fuel

NM can be purified by cooling below its freezing point (28 C), washing the solid with cold diethyl ether, followed by distillation.

How to get more out of Nitromethane

Mix with Trichloroethane (common cleaning fluid)(40 parts AN, 9 parts NM, 3 parts Trich:
see PDF: Nitromethane explosives.

Method 1: Separating NM from methanol in hobby fuel - evaporation

[illegible]

Method 2: Separating NM from methanol in hobby fuel - freezing

1. **Author's full name**
 2. **ORCID ID**
 3. **Current position**
 4. **Current address**
 5. **Current telephone**
 6. **Current e-mail**
 7. **Current fax**
 8. **Current postal address**
 9. **Current postal code**
 10. **Current country**
 11. **Current institution**
 12. **Current department**
 13. **Current laboratory**
 14. **Current research group**
 15. **Current research project**
 16. **Current research topic**
 17. **Current research area**
 18. **Current research field**
 19. **Current research discipline**
 20. **Current research domain**
 21. **Current research sector**
 22. **Current research industry**
 23. **Current research organization**
 24. **Current research institution**
 25. **Current research center**
 26. **Current research laboratory**
 27. **Current research group**
 28. **Current research project**
 29. **Current research topic**
 30. **Current research area**
 31. **Current research field**
 32. **Current research discipline**
 33. **Current research domain**
 34. **Current research sector**
 35. **Current research industry**
 36. **Current research organization**
 37. **Current research institution**
 38. **Current research center**
 39. **Current research laboratory**
 40. **Current research group**
 41. **Current research project**
 42. **Current research topic**
 43. **Current research area**
 44. **Current research field**
 45. **Current research discipline**
 46. **Current research domain**
 47. **Current research sector**
 48. **Current research industry**
 49. **Current research organization**
 50. **Current research institution**
 51. **Current research center**
 52. **Current research laboratory**
 53. **Current research group**
 54. **Current research project**
 55. **Current research topic**
 56. **Current research area**
 57. **Current research field**
 58. **Current research discipline**
 59. **Current research domain**
 60. **Current research sector**
 61. **Current research industry**
 62. **Current research organization**
 63. **Current research institution**
 64. **Current research center**
 65. **Current research laboratory**
 66. **Current research group**
 67. **Current research project**
 68. **Current research topic**
 69. **Current research area**
 70. **Current research field**
 71. **Current research discipline**
 72. **Current research domain**
 73. **Current research sector**
 74. **Current research industry**
 75. **Current research organization**
 76. **Current research institution**
 77. **Current research center**
 78. **Current research laboratory**
 79. **Current research group**
 80. **Current research project**
 81. **Current research topic**
 82. **Current research area**
 83. **Current research field**
 84. **Current research discipline**
 85. **Current research domain**
 86. **Current research sector**
 87. **Current research industry**
 88. **Current research organization**
 89. **Current research institution**
 90. **Current research center**
 91. **Current research laboratory**
 92. **Current research group**
 93. **Current research project**
 94. **Current research topic**
 95. **Current research area**
 96. **Current research field**
 97. **Current research discipline**
 98. **Current research domain**
 99. **Current research sector**
 100. **Current research industry**
 101. **Current research organization**
 102. **Current research institution**
 103. **Current research center**
 104. **Current research laboratory**
 105. **Current research group**
 106. **Current research project**
 107. **Current research topic**
 108. **Current research area**
 109. **Current research field**
 110. **Current research discipline**
 111. **Current research domain**
 112. **Current research sector**
 113. **Current research industry**
 114. **Current research organization**
 115. **Current research institution**
 116. **Current research center**
 117. **Current research laboratory**
 118. **Current research group**
 119. **Current research project**
 120. **Current research topic**
 121. **Current research area**
 122. **Current research field**
 123. **Current research discipline**
 124. **Current research domain**
 125. **Current research sector**
 126. **Current research industry**
 127. **Current research organization**
 128. **Current research institution**
 129. **Current research center**
 130. **Current research laboratory**
 131. **Current research group**
 132. **Current research project**
 133. **Current research topic**
 134. **Current research area**
 135. **Current research field**
 136. **Current research discipline**
 137. **Current research domain**
 138. **Current research sector**
 139. **Current research industry**
 140. **Current research organization**
 141. **Current research institution**
 142. **Current research center**
 143. **Current research laboratory**
 144. **Current research group**
 145. **Current research project**
 146. **Current research topic**
 147. **Current research area**
 148. **Current research field**
 149. **Current research discipline**
 150. **Current research domain**
 151. **Current research sector**
 152. **Current research industry**
 153. **Current research organization**
 154. **Current research institution**
 155. **Current research center**
 156. **Current research laboratory**
 157. **Current research group**
 158. **Current research project**
 159. **Current research topic**
 160. **Current research area**
 161. **Current research field**
 162. **Current research discipline**
 163. **Current research domain**
 164. **Current research sector**
 165. **Current research industry**
 166. **Current research organization**
 167. **Current research institution**
 168. **Current research center**
 169. **Current research laboratory**
 170. **Current research group**
 171. **Current research project**
 172. **Current research topic**
 173. **Current research area**
 174. **Current research field**
 175. **Current research discipline**
 176. **Current research domain**
 177. **Current research sector**
 178. **Current research industry**
 179. **Current research organization**
 180. **Current research institution**
 181. **Current research center**
 182. **Current research laboratory**
 183. **Current research group**
 184. **Current research project**
 185. **Current research topic**
 186. **Current research area**
 187. **Current research field**
 188. **Current research discipline**
 189. **Current research domain**
 190. **Current research sector**
 191. **Current research industry**
 192. **Current research organization**
 193. **Current research institution**
 194. **Current research center**
 195. **Current research laboratory**
 196. **Current research group**
 197. **Current research project**
 198. **Current research topic**
 199. **Current research area**
 200. **Current research field**
 201. **Current research discipline**
 202. **Current research domain**
 203. **Current research sector**
 204. **Current research industry**
 205. **Current research organization**
 206. **Current research institution**
 207. **Current research center**
 208. **Current research laboratory**
 209. **Current research group**
 210. **Current research project**
 211. **Current research topic**
 212. **Current research area**
 213. **Current research field**
 214. **Current research discipline**
 215. **Current research domain**
 216. **Current research sector**
 217. **Current research industry**
 218. **Current research organization**
 219. **Current research institution**
 220. **Current research center**
 221. **Current research laboratory**
 222. **Current research group**
 223. **Current research project**
 224. **Current research topic**
 225. **Current research area**
 226. **Current research field**
 227. **Current research discipline**
 228. **Current research domain**
 229. **Current research sector**
 230. **Current research industry**
 231. **Current research organization**
 232. **Current research institution**
 233. **Current research center**
 234. **Current research laboratory**

Method 3: Fractional distillation

[illegible]

General safety precautions

- AN/Urea: Caution: Never use copper or brass containers because ammonium nitrate reacts with these metals.
- Aluminium (Al) is very active because it has 3 collection in the outer shell then it can react with any metal, use plastic layers between alu and metal.
- General stirring. Try to use glass or wood when stirring.
- Always acquire and modify the skeleton (containers) first
- Cover as much of your skin as possible, when preparing chemicals, so it doesn't absorb any fumes.

- Lab coat or apron should be worn at all times.
- Lab glassware can be heated to 500 Celsius. Quarts glass is used where high temperatures are needed up to 1200 Celsius. General lab glassware is used for heating liquids as most liquids will never encounter temperatures exceeding 300 Celsius.
- Never rapidly heat glass. Exposing glassware to immediate high temps can cause cracks and breakage. Cooling hot glassware too quickly can also lead to cracks and breaks. Always allow the heated glass to cool to room temperature by itself before applying it to cold water baths, ice baths, or dry ice baths. Quarts is an exception. It can be heated to 1000 Celsius and then dipped into water.
- Storage should be in a dark cool dry place away from other chemicals, **a lot of explosive devices require use immediately after completion so storage of these could be dangerous.**
- When the materials are added together this should be done gently and carefully to avoid spontaneous detonation, there is especially a danger of friction igniting the material when a chemical is being powdered. Another danger of friction is in the use of pipe bombs, **the steel of the pipe can easily cause the powder to explode prematurely so it is advisable to use a plastic bag or paper between the pipe and the chemical.**
- Completed explosive chemicals should be tested in small quantities to verify their operation.
- If an electronic detonating circuit is to be used, a safety switch should be added to the circuit to prevent an electronic fault causing an explosion.

Container tips

Barrels are common containers for the main explosive. For a barrel, the detonator might be a bag or a metal/alu pipe filled with Picric acid, which contains an even smaller container - the blasting cap (DDNT).

Building the containers/skeleton

Always acquire and modify the skeleton (containers) before you manufacture the explosives. You can for example use a large barrel or medium/mini barrel to place the main charge in. Confinement will ensure an optimal detonation and subsequent destruction power. Non-confined explosives will do considerably less impact unless you design the skeleton in a way that you can create a shaped charge (one directional charge against a specific target).

Blasting cap container

As for the blasting cap container; you can for example use a 0,62 cm x 6,25 cm long alu tube which can usually be bought at hobby stores/model building stores. There are items which are used as landing gear for planes that might prove useful. Buy a board plastic straw to prevent the priming mixture from reacting with the metallic body even when aluminium is used.

Booster container

Use a larger metal/alu pipe.

Detonator-trigger

There are four different types of detonators you can use in order to activate your primary explosive (blasting cap):

1. Mechanical detonator
2. Electrical detonator
3. Chemical detonator
4. Fuse detonator

I would suggest choosing one of the following detonation devices:

Fuse (EASY)

Buy visco fuse or similar high quality fuse. Choose the most reliable fuse type (6mm in diameter is usually more reliable than 2,5 mm fuses but is harder to come by). Cover the fuse in surgical tubing or the sparks from the fuse may cause early detonation (from either nitro/fuel /chem fumes, or sparks may come into contact with load). There are several different types of fuses. Burn rate is usually 1cm per second (this should be specified on the supplier site) so if you want 2 minutes for evacuation you will need 1,2 meter fuse etc. Web addresses to European suppliers are found at pyroforums. If you're going to use a fuse, you must normally add a little (1g-3g black powder or similar in the receiving end of the primary charge in order to successfully initiate the rest. You should create a blasting cap and arrange a test prior to operation.

Wireless Radio Firing Systems (MODERATE)

Sold by companies specializing in fireworks detonation systems. Consists of two parts: 1 x Receiver with battery source and 1 x Remote control with battery.

Like the 1Q version from: <http://www.e-madeinchn.com/FiringSystems.html>

There are other European, US and Chinese companies selling similar items. The 1Q version sold on that site costs 16 USD + 5 USD shipping. This specific version is a 6V with relatively short range: 200 m. You basically just place the receiver close to the charge and plug wires into the chromatic wires, similar to the one you find in light bulbs.

Mobile phone (MODERATE TO HARD)

Same principle as above, just that you use the battery power from the receiver mobile. When you call the receiver mobile with your transmitter mobile (providing you have sorted the wiring from your receiver mobile into the detonation cap (chromatic wires)

Cross wiring multiple explosive devices vs. single load explosive device

Never try to cross wire multiple explosive devices unless it is an absolute requirement. Instead; always focus on single load explosive devices. To illustrate this we can review the 2010 Stockholm Jihadi suicide bombers fatal mistake. By cross wiring 5 pipe bombs he had increased the chance for failure by several hundred percent. With a single load explosive device the chance for failure is approximately 20%. As you attempt to cross wire 5 of these devices you are increasing the chance for failure to 80-95%. Needless to say; this is an unacceptable risk.

Chemical	Availability and accessibility	Ease of use in bomb making	Economy of bomb making	History of prior use	Overall potential use
Ammonium Nitrate (c)	High	High	High	High	High
Sodium Chlorate	Medium	High	Medium	High	Medium
Urea (d)	High	Low	High	High	Medium
Nitric acid (d)	High	Very low	High	High	Medium
Potassium Chlorate	Very low	High	High	Low	Medium
Potassium Nitrate	Low	High	Low	Low	Low
Potassium Perchlorate	Very Low	High	Low	Low	Low
Hydrogen Peroxide (d, e)	Low	Medium	Low	Low	Low
Calcium Nitrate mixtures (f)	Medium	High	Low	Very Low	Low
Sodium Hypochlorite (e)	Low	Medium	High	Very Low	Low
Calcium Carbide	Low	High	Medium	Very Low	Low
Dinitrotoluene	Medium	High	Very Low	Very Low	Low
Nitrobenzene	Medium	Medium	Low	Low	Low
Nitroparaffins (c,g)	Very Low	Medium	Very Low	Low	Very Low
Picric Acid	Very Low	High	Very Low	Very Low	Very Low
Potassium Permanganate	Very Low	High	Very Low	Very Low	Very Low
Sodium Chlorite	Very Low	High	Very Low	Very Low	Very Low
Active Halogen biocides (c)	Low	Low	Very Low	Very Low	Very Low
Calcium Hypochlorite	Low	High	Very Low	Very Low	Very Low

g Includes nitromethane.

Alternative explosives – quick overview



Great Sources:

1. Revised Black Book – A Guide To Field-Manufactured Explosives – William Wallace

Sources for base chemicals – where to buy chemicals?

The “base chemicals acquisition phase” requires you to educate yourself about this topic. This took me some time, primarily because I looked in the wrong places and was thus unable to locate sources. The manufacturers for these base chemicals will usually be found within national or EU borders. I will try to shed some light on how to approach the research of sources and present a few tips;

To my surprise; I learned that my own country had at least one forum where the acquisitions of chemicals were discussed. And if my country, of 5 million, has it, then most countries will. The forum you are looking for are pyro(technique) forums for the so called pyro(technique) enthusiasts. These people are usually non-political but they love to blow things up and/or create various light shows. They usually create very specific supplier lists for a majority of chemicals that can be used in an explosives device. Most of them operate in a “gray area” so they act as a perfect source for getting both supplier tips and “shipping tips”. Many of them order online (this works as very few of the compounds are illegal, just regulated) while others take road trips to for example Poland to get materials directly from small factories. These materials are then smuggled without problems to the country of destination. Many of these East-Block factories will sell most chemicals to you as long as you seem like a credible buyer (non-Muslim, non-extremist).

Suppliers are divided into the following three categories (example chems):

1. Apothecaries/drug stores
Glycerol [$C_3H_5(OH)_3$]
Hydrogen Peroxide [H_2O_2], also found in 6 and 7
Potassium Nitrate/saltpetre [KNO_3], also in 2 as brand name, 4, 6 and 7
Nitric Acid [HNO_3], also in 4, 6, 7
Sulphur/Sulfur [S], also in 6, 7
2. Hard ware stores/paint stores/car utility stores/furniture stores/home utility shops:
Acetone
Aluminium
3. Hobby air-plane shops etc.:
Nitromethane 15-30% mix
4. Farming suppliers/garden stores:
Ammonium Nitrate (pure AN or alternatively CAN 27 fertilizer)

Potassium Chloride, but also in 7

5. Sport shops/camping shops:
Ice pack: pure ammonium nitrate
Hexamine [C₆H₁₂N₄], but also found in 2 and 6
6. Chemical suppliers/pyrotech suppliers (supplies companies usually):
Ammonium perchlorate [NH₄ClO₄]
Potassium Chlorate
7. Ebay/other online stores

So what you basically have to do is start researching suppliers for your country;

Example Google (or national) search terms: "where to buy xxx" etc. Remember; don't try to browse your way to the best results. Your goal is to locate national pyrotech forums, which in turn will provide you with the information you need.

When ordering AN from your agricultural supplier

I recently learned that our national agricultural supplier does indeed have purer forms of AN (34% nitrogen instead of the more common CAN fertilizer with 27%), so called: N34 fertilizer (34-0-0). They don't market it though and they only sell it in 600 kg bags. You should check with in your respective country whether this is the case or not. If no N34 fertilizer is available, then CAN27 fertilizer will work as well. Before you call your farming supplier and make the actual order you should take the following precautions:

- Create a company with an appropriate name (preferably 1-2 years prior to first order)
- Join an interest organization for small/medium farmers
- Join the organization related to the main agricultural supplier; create a company customer profile and register your organization number
- Make the order as soon as possible and up to 6 months prior to delivery. F example; if you want the fertilizer bags delivered in May, order them in November. The agricultural supplier prefers early orders as they book your order into their distribution/delivery schedule. They deliver hundreds of thousands of tons of fertilizer annually so making an early order will not only save you money (as the prices are term based); it will likely ensure that you will avoid the scrutiny reserved to a larger degree for "more unknown customers" who wants "sudden large orders" of nitrogen-only bags.
- Ensure that you can provide a delivery address (where you want the big bags delivered). If you haven't yet rented a small farm/cottage you can explain to them that you are planning a test production next spring of a crop that requires the specified fertilizers you are ordering.
- Create a credible cover story in case anyone asks why you are buying the fertilizer and how and when you plan to distribute it in your field. Do your due diligence and research basic farming methods and similar knowledge. F example, you should have the theoretical knowledge on how to disperse the fertilizer in your field and when and how to provide the water required, if rain alone isn't sufficient. You should familiarize yourself with the basic farm equipment and tools which is needed to distribute the fertilizer in your fields in case you are presented with "security questions" from your supplier.

- Consider to buy the actual seeds for the crop you have selected and inexpensive equipment together with the fertilizer purchase. This will strengthen the credibility of the transaction as it will act in your favour in relation to avoiding suspicion.
- Don't take the chance of only buying 2 bags of CAN27 or N34. Instead, consider making an order for f example: order 1 large bag of non-nitrogen fertilizer (perhaps even two) in addition to ordering 1 x 500 kg bag of CAN27 and 1 x 500 kg bag of N34. This will strengthen the credibility of the transaction as it will act in your favour when it comes to avoiding suspicion.
- Ensure that you have the required tools/facility in order to handle the delivery when receiving the order. If you ordered 3-4 bags (2 AN bags and 1-2 non-nitrogen "dummy bags") you will need at least 3-4 wooden pallets (without metal nails), a jack that can handle weights up to 700 kg and a dry outhouse/garage with roof and a large enough door measuring at least 5-10m2. When the delivery man arrives you will ask him to place the bags on the pallets you have prepared. You will then use the jack to transport these pallets into your outhouse/barn/garage. When you have placed the 3-4, 500 kg bags inside you must cover the two nitrogen bags with a plastic cover (with straps) and ensure that the content is protected from moisture. Obviously, you don't need to worry about the 1-2 other dummy bags as you ordered them just for show... :-)

I haven't actually used this method yet, myself, but this is the approach I will select shortly. I guess you will soon find out if I succeed or not. Remember; Confidence separates the winners from the losers, so good luck.

Countering the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist EUSSR counter strike

Keep in mind that the EUSSR regimes will adapt to this approach; perhaps as soon as after the first operation (as of 2011). So we risk that in the future; absolutely all farming companies will be likely to undergo extreme scrutiny. If this happens, we must adapt and create a new and modified strategy. This EUSSR counter strike will be countered by the Knights Templar by simply encouraging and advising our Justiciar Knights to actually buy/rent a small farm and successfully run it/harvest and sell the crops for one year, prior to the operation. By choosing this approach we will successfully nullify the expected counter-strategy which the EUSSR regimes will attempt to implement in order to adapt to the initial strategy I presented.

Required grooming/clothing/lifestyle standard for any and all personal contact with suppliers/couriers

If you meet a supplier/courier (FedEx/UPS couriers included) wearing a bomber jacket, with a military hair cut, neck/arm tattoos, while standing next to your hillbilly swamp jeep, you can be assured that he will report you to the authorities or refuse to sell/deliver anything. Always ensure that you follow tactical grooming/clothing/lifestyle standards and plan and execute an appropriate clothing/behavioral strategy. Conceal any visible tattoos etc.

The goal must be to look like, sound like and act like a well-educated European conservative pensioner type character. Think of this as an advanced psycho-social tactical façade required to succeed in your most critical of all phases; the chemical acquisition phase.

Example:

- Clothing: Lacoste etc, conservative colours (low cost brands will not be as potent in sending the same “psycho-socio-economic signals” required to “trick/soothe” the target.)
- Transportation: Hyundai Atos (pensioner grey). Yes, I know; it’s a really gay car but extremely effective at sending the signals you want to send to your surroundings. Very effective for cross border smuggling and it is easy to carve out 20-40 L storage space inside the lower part of the back seats.
- Conservative hair cut. Avoid dying your hair black.
- No visible piercings
- No visible tattoos
- Language: conservative, calm, concise. Unless you have a talent for acting; avoid small talk. Never talk about politics with suppliers/couriers. Act in a nice and friendly manner; smile!

The above comes natural to me, as I have learned to embrace this style (with the exception of the car, obviously), but I realize that this will be a hard psychological barrier to break for some people. In particular for “rebel-types” who feel they have to manifest their rebellious nature through physical manifestations (tattoos, hair style, fashion). Many of these individuals have traditionally loathed authority and traditional conservative principles. Accept it for what it is, adapt, and just do it. You will quickly notice that, with this new façade makeover, you will avoid all the scrutiny usually reserved for classical “suspect stereotypes” and manage to substantially increase the success rate of your acquirement phase. Don’t let your short term pride come in the way of succeeding operationally. So expect to swallow a few camels. Pain is temporary, after all, while pride is eternal. Your nation, your people and even the whole of Europe will be forever in your debt for your sacrifice.

Creating credible cover stories to avoid scrutiny for successful delivery of base chemicals

I’m going to repeat the following once again as its absolutely essential in the “chemicals acquisition phase”.

Create a company with an appropriate name (something specific enough to be relevant to fertilizer (CAN 27, 500 kg +) and chemical import and at the same time; vague enough to be able to order both. Would you succeed if you ordered in the name of Ali Muhammad from Jihadi Imports Ltd? In order to succeed you need to represent the exact opposite to ensure success. F example; London Geofarm/Research Institute/Agricultural Research/Nutrients Research etc.

Create and solidify your cover story

You also need a solid cover story in order to back up your “façade”. You have to memorize a 5 second “explanation pitch” for EVERY single supplier. You must expect that he will ask you a “security question”. These security questions will likely include why you are purchasing the product? So why did you buy the product again?

A multitude of cover stories

I have cover stories for at least 20 different scenarios. One being why I am creating explosives, in case they ever find out. I’m in the process of creating a mineral extraction company and have created and printed a 100 page professional looking prospectus which even specifies quite specific blasting locations. This should be enough to create a reasonable doubt if I ever get in a pre-operational judicial jam.

Nicotine cover story

Here is a copy of the email I sent to the supplier;

A redacted email content, represented by a series of horizontal lines.

Nitromethane hobby fuel

It is for your "insert hobby helicopter model here" and ensure that the specific model in fact uses nitro hobby fuel (such as f example Align T-Rex 600).

CAN 27 fertilizer, 500 kg+

This requires the most preparation of all acquisition phases. You must familiarize yourself with a specific crop, farming jargons and terminology. You must also rent a small farm/cottage for 2-4 months with an appropriate outhouse where you can process your big bag(s) of fertilizer in an anonymous manner. The outhouse/mini barn/garage will be used for unloading the big bag(s) of fertilizer, pulverizing the granules, mixing with fuel oil/aluminum dust and placing them into water proof 50 kg plastic bags. You would also need a pallet jack with a 800 kg lift capacity (sold used for >200 Euro) and an appropriate vehicle (used station wagon or something similar). The small farm you are renting is just for show (to prevent the supplier/fertilizer driver from becoming suspicious), as it is likely that you will use the option of ordering the 500 kg bag of fertilizer directly to this farm. A large truck will deliver the fertilizer to your "farm", where you will have to meet him with a pallet jack. He will place the load on to your pallet jack which you then lift enough to clear the floor/ground for subsequent travel to your mini barn/garage/outhouse. Another alternative is that you acquire a truck and have the supplier load the 500 kg bag onto it. As you reach the anonymous surroundings of your mini barn/garage/outhouse you basically just place the content into 50 kg bags, unload, and travel to your supplier for the second load. The most important factor in this process is to avoid raising any red flags with your supplier. Consider ordering 6 months in advance to increase your credibility as a "legit" buyer. This, together with your company name, your farm/cottage w. outhouse/barn, etc. should be enough to avoid any and all supplier scrutiny. Costs required: Renting farm/cottage for 6 months: 3000-6000 Euro, pallet jack: 200 Euro, used truck: 5000-15000 Euro (you can re-sell it after you are done though)

General chemical cover story

As there are a wide range of chemicals I will not cover them all. Just research the specific chemical in Wikipedia and you will see an overview of commercial/industrial uses. Make up an appropriate cover story for that specific chemical. Be creative;)

Explosive chemical cover story

If a compound has limited or no civilian uses, you should just say that you are a pyrotechnical enthusiast who are going to create a nice, low budget show for your sister's wedding ceremony/new years eve in a rural area. And that you have been creating various pyrotechniques for years. There are several thousands of these enthusiasts all around Europe and many suppliers are familiar with them and their hobby. You don't want to tell him any of this unless he specifically asks, though. Remember to research which pyrotechnique compound you are planning on creating, just in case.

3.55 Creating chemical or biological weapons - easier than creating explosives

Poisoned bullets or arrowheads have been used in warfare for thousands of years. Archers understood the effect of dragging their arrows through dirt or feces in the medieval period. This would cause infections as there were no antibiotics at the time.

For those Justiciar Knights who feels it would be simply too risky or unrealistic to successfully manufacture explosives of the appropriate or required quanta there are other just as efficient methods of shock attacks that are available to us. Shock attacks or more precisely armed assaults, involving assault rifles or pistols, on concentrations of category A and B traitors, should be combined with the application of poison bullets. A relatively simple process will convert hollow point and even standard ammunition – lead or other alloy bullets into hollow bullets. These hollow projectiles are then injected with a biological or chemical toxin. After the injection the hole is plugged with a self-made plastic or rubber cap. The purpose of using chemical or biological rounds is to inflict fatal poisoning should the target fail to die from external or internal bleeding from the projectile itself. A relatively simple procedure and manufacturing technique converts your projectile weapon into a chemical or biological weapon. I will explain in depth how this is done for the manufacture of the chemical and biological toxin itself and for converting standard bullets into chemical and/or biological rounds.

Toxicity – LD50

The term toxicity is used to express how poisonous a chemical is. Scientists distinguish between two kinds of toxicity: acute and chronic. Acute toxicity refers to the amount of damage caused by a chemical after a short-term exposure to a large dose of the chemical.

Scientists have various ways of measuring the acute toxicity of a chemical. Perhaps the most common is called LD50 . The abbreviation LD50 stands for "lethal dose, 50 percent." It is the amount of the chemical required to kill one-half of a population of organisms in a short period of time.

In order for a toxin to be useful as a weapon with lethal effect it is required that the LD50 dose physically fits inside a hollow projectile. This excludes the great majority of toxins as most poisons have an LD50 of more than 500 mg.

Projectile capacity vs. caliber:

7.62 – 300 mg
5.56 – 100 mg (too small)
9 mm – 150 mg

How to create chemical/biological bullets

For this you will need a rifle/pistol hollow point bullet. Hollow point ammo is impossible to acquire for pistols in most countries and hard to acquire for semi-automatic rifles in some. If acquiring hollow point ammo is not an option for you, you have two options:

1. Buy hollow point bullets (JHP) and use a syringe to inject the toxin. Plug the hole when done. If necessary, use the thinnest of drill heads to make the hollow area bigger before injection and plugging.
2. I haven't actually bothered to test the following method, since I have access to hollow point ammo for my Ruger Mini-14. But theoretically, this should work: set up an improvised work

bench, fasten the projectile (I don't think it will work if the projectile is still inside the bullet) and drill out a hollow chamber in each projectile from the top down (you first cut off the tip with a metal clipper). It may be easier to use FMJ (full metal jacket) bullets as it consists of a lead projectile with a metal layer. When you clip the edge it should be easy to drill out enough lead to form an appropriate hollow chamber which can be plugged. This will require some practice and expect to fail on your first few projectiles. As soon as you have successfully drilled out a hollow chamber inside the desired number of projectiles you must self load these projectiles to produce bullets. As soon as you have created the bullets only the injection and plugging remains. Choose an injection method based on the toxins substance form. For liquids use a syringe with needle, for powder use a mini funnel. As you have injected the desired amount of toxin (60-150 mg) you seal the chamber by placing a small circle of aluminum foil (created by using a paper hole puncher. You put the circle in place with a pincer and place a drop or two of superglue to seal the chamber. You then place another circle of aluminum foil above the layer of superglue followed by a drop or two of melted tin to complete the job. Alternatively, you may create plastic/rubber improvised plugs and for example add a little bit of super glue. You end up with a chemical/biological projectile with a relatively a smooth projectile tip.

3. Bullet casting: order a hollow point custom mould from a US/Euro company and cast your own projectiles

Intro to bullet abbreviations:

Jacketed Hollow Point = JHP (common)
Jacketed Hollow Core=JHC (rare)
Hollow-Cavity Bullet=HCB (rare)
Cavity Bullet=CB (rare)
Full Metal Jacket=FMJ (common)

Cavity bullet mold:

<http://www.midwayusa.com/viewProduct/?productNumber=505491.%29>

Can also order custom moulds

<http://www.hochmoulds.com/rifle.htm>

Youtube – how to mould

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VWd7qEQx4A>

Starting the Bullet Casting Project:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GShUQvJixcM&feature=channel>

Fluxing

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PG74Ds4E8cl&feature=channel>

Preparing the Bullet for Re-Loading

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JGizV23t15o&feature=channel>

Common Mistakes when Casting

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3c6GIhqe3xo&NR=1>

Lubing bullets – How to Pan Lube Cast Bullets

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bBDF00ftCQc&feature=related>
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jt42PAHDUU0&feature=channel>
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=V_vYYoArHtE&feature=related

Equipment required:

1 x Electric furnace (Lee precision furnace)
2 x bullet mould
Long steel spoon with wooden handle (to gather impurities in the fluxing process)
1 x leedle (furnace spoon for molten lead)
20 x bullet lead bars (melted in the furnace)
1 x piece of wood to tap open the mould.
1 x full face respirator with toxic vapor filters (for example 3M 6800), since lead is a toxic substance and will cause fumes to form. The safety glasses component of your full face respirator will prevent any lead splatter in case water accidentally touches molten lead.

Step 1:

Fluxing: You need to make sure your lead is clean before you cast it into the mould. Thus, you need to start with a simple lead purification process which is required to ensure lead purity after you melt your bullet lead bars.

- Take a bullet lead bar and melt it in your electric furnace.
- Take a small spoon size of fluxing compound and put it in the molten lead. I do not know the exact ratio; probably 5 g per lead bar, although this is probably indicated on the box.
- Stir the molten lead until the fluxing compound (for example: a box of Frankford Arsenal – CleanCast Lead Fluxing Compound) is completely dissolved and impurities start to gather on the surface.
- Spoon out the impurities until the surface is completely “silvery”
- Your lead is now purified and you can start on the actual moulding process.

Step 2:

- Have your mould and your ladle warmed up
- Fill the mould with lead, wait 10-20 sec, then hit the mould with a tree stick over a bucket filled with water (at least 2 meters away from furnace). The lead projectiles will come out of the mould and be cooled in the bucket of water. This will instantly harden the lead projectile so you avoid any lead particles in the barrel. Avoid getting any water close to the molten lead as it will cause a reaction which will lead the lead to splash (steam explosion).

Step 3:

Preparing the Bullet for Re-Loading

- You need to put the projectiles from the bucket of water into a sizer. It will size the bullet to the exact diameter of the bore
- You then have to treat the projectiles with a lubrication liquid. You may put 100 projectiles in for example a milk jug and mix it around in a liquid lubricant. Let sit overnight in the liquid lubricant. This will ensure that the projectiles are completely lubricated and will prevent lead from being shaved off the bullet as it goes down the bore of your weapon. Ignoring this aspect will result in the projectile leaving a considerable amount of lead particles in your barrel and make it an inaccurate bullet.

Potential mistakes during bullet casting

Not all projectiles created will be usable. Estimate a 50% failure rate where the projectiles will be significantly flawed and have to be “redone”.

- Frosted bullets (rough surface) is a result of the molten lead being too hot. Try to lower your temperature a bit.
- Impartial base on bullet: not enough lead poured in
- Large marks/voids in bullet: mould wasn't hot enough or molten lead being too hot, or mould wasn't filled in one motion
- Flawed lube bands, void in base or minor marks/voids on the side, top base: is caused by either having garbage/impurities in the mix, or whacking the sprue plate before it has cooled enough. If the lead is still very hot, the sprue plate will take some lead from the base with it.

Safety precautions:

Ensure good ventilation

Lead content in the blood at only 50 micro grams per deciliter is enough to kill you. Good ventilation and a 3M, 6800 with appropriate toxic fume filters is your best protection.

PS. There are other and even better guides out there.

Chemical/biological HP rounds against soft targets (traitors), AP/FMJ ammo against hard targets (system protectors)

You use a standard round for every chemical/biological round. A clip of 30 (28) bullets would contain 15 (14) poison rounds and 15 (14) standard rounds. You budget 2 bullets per targeted individual which will ensure at least one lethal chemical/biological hit per person. Hollow point bullets are superior for soft targets (targets lacking armour) as the projectile mushrooms immediately after penetration of the skin. This results in optimal tissue damage and prevents the projectile from exiting the body. As such, the chemical or biological toxin is dispersed in and around the wound.

If you bring a total of 10 extra large clips – 28 bullets per clip (5 for your 9 mm side arm and 5 for your semi-automatic assault rifle) you will require a total of 140 chemical/biological rounds.

You should always bring a couple of clips containing ammunition designed for defeating system protectors (with level IIIA body armour). Hollow point ammo is worthless against such armour as it fails to penetrate the Kevlar. For defeating system protectors you must bring AP ammo, alternatively brass bullets or FMJ. However, an alternative strategy is to set up your "system protector clip" in such a way that every other bullet is chemical/biological. In an optimal setting you could be able to aim for the legs/arms/face every other shot. Because if the word is out that KT is using lethal chemical/biological rounds against system protectors again, it will contribute to sow terror into their hearts and will thus contribute to defection or as a deterring factor.

Reviewing appropriate toxins

Poison	Availability	LD50 for a 75 kg person
Tetrodotoxin (globefish toxin)	Hard	0,75 mg
Hydrogen cyanide	Hard	30 mg (1 drop)
Sodium cyanide	Hard	40 mg (1 drop)
Potassium Cyanide	Hard	60 mg (1-2 drops)
Ricin	Moderate	60 mg (1-2 drops)
Nicotine 100% pure	Easy	60-80 mg (2 drops)
Saxitoxin (shellfish poison)	N/A	60 mg (1-2 drops)
Diarsenic Pentoxide	N/A	600 mg (not enough room)
Carbofuran (a pesticide)	N/A	750 mg (not enough room)
Heroin (50-75% pure)	Easy	1 g (not enough room)
LSD	Easy	1,2 g (not enough room)
Phosphamidon (an insecticide)	N/A	1,8 g (not enough room)
Arsenic	Moderate	57 g (not enough room)
Potassium Chloride	Moderate	190 g (not enough room)

Note: Unfortunately, cyanide is extremely difficult to come by due to its popularity among suicidal individuals.

Other Poisons

LD50 for rats

Cobalt chloride rat, oral	80 mg/kg
Cadmium oxide	72 mg/kg
Strychnine	16 mg/kg
Arsenic trioxide	14 mg/kg
Metallic Arsenic	13 mg/kg
Sodium cyanide	6,4 mg/kg

White phosphorus	3,03 mg/kg
Mercury(II) chloride	1 mg/kg
Beryllium oxide	0,5 mg/kg
Aflatoxin B1 (from <i>Aspergillus flavus</i>)	0,48 mg/kg
Venom of the Inland taipan (Australian snake)	0,25 mg/kg
Dioxin (TCDD)	0,20 mg/kg

Note: rats usually have a higher resistance to toxins so smaller amounts per kg are required to kill a human.

Safety precautions

Lab equipment needed:

- Hazmat suit (inhaled or skin-absorbed pure nicotine fumes can kill you)
- Full facemask with correct toxin filters
- A box of latex gloves
- Proper ventilation

Exercise great care when purifying and handling pure nicotine or ricin. You need to set up a lab and ensure that you have proper ventilation. Buy a hazmat suit. Lakeland Dupont Tychem F suits with hoods and boots are available for as low as 11 USD on Ebay (I got mine for this price). Buy a face mask; for example a 3M 6800 full face respirator with appropriate filters (choose Organic Vapor/Organic Vapor-Acid/Organic Vapor-Acid-Gas filters) depending on the chemicals you will be working with. You can buy this facemask with filters from Ebay for as low as 100 USD (I got my mask with filters for 130 USD incl. shipping).

Ricin bullets, biological rounds – Death by diarrhea

Ricin is produced easily and inexpensively, is highly toxic, is stable in aerosolized form, and has no treatment or vaccine. It is extracted from the castor bean by using a specific purification method.

Source 1: A single castor bean contains a few micrograms of ricin. 5-20 castor beans worth of ricin would be enough to kill a person.

Source 2: According to the Merck Index: An Encyclopedia of Chemicals, Drugs, and Biologicals (1997), a dose of ricin weighing only 70 micrograms (size of 1 salt grain) will kill a person.

Source 3: Ricin is one of the most poisonous naturally occurring substances known to man. As little as one milligram of ricin can kill an adult.

Source 4: 1-2 granules will kill a person

Ricin is even more toxic than strychnine and cyanides. Ricin also has the ability to accumulate in the body until a lethal dose is reached. Symptoms of ricin poisoning are stomachache, headache, fever, nausea and vomiting, bloody diarrhea, cold sweat,

sleepiness, disorientation, shortage of breath, seizures, and death. Ricin if inhaled or even touched can kill in a day or two.

A few decades ago, a Soviet assassin, in Western Europe, killed an anti-Communist using an umbrella weapon. Georgi Markov was a Bulgarian journalist who had spoken out against the Bulgarian government. While waiting for a bus near Waterloo Station in London, in 1978, Markov was murdered, stabbed in the leg with a poisoned umbrella. A perforated metallic pellet stuck in his leg was found to contain the deadly ricin toxin.

The mottled seeds of castor bean, which are about the size and shape of large pinto beans, contain two powerful poisons, the alkaloid ricinin and the toxalbumin ricin.

Common uses include lubricants in oil.

Guide 1: How to Extract Poison From Castor Beans



Guide 2: How to extract ricin



Nicotine bullets, chemical rounds – Death by respiratory failure

Pure nicotine is one of the most deadly poisons on earth. Pure nicotine (99%-99.5%) from China is typically solvent extracted from tobacco leaves and is described as a clear to yellowish oily liquid. This is generally sold by Kg (weight) as opposed to volume (L). However from all I've seen, these liquids have the same density as water 1kg=1L.

Handling techniques

It is important that you make sure that proper handling techniques are applied as two drops of this on your skin will kill you, and I'm sure the vapors would do the same.

Quantity required and price

You really won't need more than 30 ml per Justiciar Knight. 30 ml is equivalent to 600 drops. As two drops is equivalent to 50 mg (you should inject 4 drops per bullet just in case) this will be enough for exactly 150 bullets. 4 drops (0,05 ml per drop) is equivalent to 100 mg per bullet which is 40% more than the LD50 for humans with a weight of 75 kg.

Market price is currently 150 USD for 1Kg of 99% pure liquid nicotine + 160 USD DHL shipping = 310 USD total. I just ordered a sample batch of 50 ml for a total of 80 USD including shipping. If it doesn't get through customs I will have to extract nicotine from tobacco as described in another section.

Effects of nicotine poisoning

Nicotine initially causes a burning sensation in mouth and throat, then salivation, nausea, abdominal pain, vomiting and diarrhea. Then systemic effect inclagitation, headache, sweating, dizziness, auditory and visual disturbances, confusion, weakness and incoordination. At first respirations are deep and rapid, blood pressure is high and pulse is slow. Intense vagal stimulation may cause transient cardiac standstill or paroxysmal atrial fibrillation. Pupils are generally constricted. Central nervous excitation is also evidenced by tremors and sometimes by clonic-tonic convulsions. As depression develops, the pupils dilate, the blood pressure falls and the pulse becomes rapid and often irregular. Faintness, prostration, cyanosis and dyspnea progress to collapse. Death from paralysis of respiratory muscles, usually only a few minutes after collapse.

There is a cure, but it has to be injected within 5-20 minutes after nicotine overdose. Dying from nicotine overdose is considered a horrible and painful death.

Cigarette content of nicotine - average size/average strength tobacco

1 cig = 10mg nic (approx)
1 pak cig = 20 cigs x 10mg = 200mg nic
1 carton cigs = 10 paks x 200mg nic = 2000mg nic
1lb tobacco yields about 3 cartons cigs x 2000mg = 6000mg nic
1oz eJuice = 30ml x 36mg nic per ml = 1080mg nic per 1oz bottle
1lb tobacco = 6000mg nic divided by 1080 mg nic per 1 oz eJuice = 5.5 1oz bottles eJuice

Snus content of nicotine:

Mini portion is usually 4mg/portion
Standard portion is usually 8mg/portion
Strong portion is usually 12-17 mg/portion

1. Thunder portionssnus contains 16 mg PER GRAM (Thunder Extra Strong Original Portion), the strongest snus available. (either Thunder or Odin snus)
2. General Ekstra Sterk contains 15 mg per pouch.

A roll (10 boxes) of portion weighs 390 g whereas 240 g is snus
A roll of loose weighs 620 g whereas 450 g is snus

Price – one pack of snus:

Snus 20 pack portion: 35 SEK (16 mg/g): = 384 mg per box
Snus 20 pack loose: 35 SEK (16 mg/g): = 720 mg per box
Smoke 20 pack 100s 35 SEK (12 mg per): 240 mg per pack

Extracting nicotine from tobacco or snus?

In theory, snus seems like the most cost efficient alternative when is extraction of nicotine. However, it is allegedly a lot easier to extract nicotine from tobacco so choosing snus as the source for extraction is not recommended. At least, this is according to 4 individuals who apparently tried 20 different methods for extracting nicotine from snus (found sources on e-cig forum). I will make an attempt myself on extracting from both snus and tobacco to confirm this, if my Chinese parcel is seized.

But if I am unable to order pure nicotine from Asia, I will probably end up selecting tobacco (and not snus) as the source for extraction.

Decoction as extraction method

Decoction is a method of extraction by boiling of plant material. The method of extraction is very simple:

From snus:

Put loose snus in tea bags, boil, then filter, then boil again etc (Similar to tobacco approach). I've also heard that microwave-boiling snus in water for a two-three minutes will yield even better results.

From tobacco:

Guide 1:

How to make nicotine extract from tobacco leaves. This is a very simple method, but it is not recommended for people who are not experienced in handling chemicals. The process involves boiling tobacco leaves in water, then filtering the liquid and evaporating the water to leave behind the nicotine. This method is not recommended for people who are not experienced in handling chemicals.

Guide 2:

How to make nicotine extract from tobacco leaves. This is a very simple method, but it is not recommended for people who are not experienced in handling chemicals. The process involves boiling tobacco leaves in water, then filtering the liquid and evaporating the water to leave behind the nicotine. This method is not recommended for people who are not experienced in handling chemicals.

Guide 3:

How to make nicotine extract from tobacco leaves. This is a very simple method, but it is not recommended for people who are not experienced in handling chemicals. The process involves boiling tobacco leaves in water, then filtering the liquid and evaporating the water to leave behind the nicotine. This method is not recommended for people who are not experienced in handling chemicals.

Guide 4:

Buy e-juice (liquid with 10% nicotine) and boil down. E-Juice is pretty inexpensive even at \$20. per ounce.

Guide 5:

<http://answers.yahoo.com/question/index?qid=20070623163309AA7f6DI>
<http://answers.yahoo.com/question/index?qid=20070823223529AAfakX1>

Sources:

<http://www.e-cigarette-forum.com/forum/diy-e-liquid/14607-nicotine-extraction-tobacco.html>

Nicotine fumes last about half an hour in air environment

In its pure form, which is called "freebase nicotine", it reacts chemically with oxygen in the air, with water, and most other living tissues, destroying them instantly.

Freebase nicotine is highly poisonous and is sometimes used as an insecticide. It makes a good insecticide because it only lasts about half an hour in the environment, being so unstable in the presence of air. In very small amounts, freebase nicotine can be injected into a person's bloodstream and has an effect almost identical to cocaine.

Safety precautions when working with pure nicotine

- 3M 6800 full face mask with toxic/chemical vapor filter
- Hazmat suit
- Gloves
- Good ventilation
- Nicotine fumes will stay active in the air for aprox 30 mins so don't remove your respirator and suit until you are sure the air has acceptable quality
- Some swear to laboratory fume hoods (glass boxes with direct ventilation) but I don't think this is necessary as long as you have the above

Take the necessary precautions even when handling lower % nicotine liquids. Basics like gloves, pipettes, funnels, graduated cylinders, beakers, storage bottles of various sizes, goggles, and even a proper respirator from paint supply if dealing with high nic juice.

Buying pure nicotine (nicotine USP)

You may buy pure nicotine from the following suppliers:

<http://www.jgherb.com>

Also, check the several hundred Asian suppliers through Alibaba.com

<http://www.alibaba.com/showroom/pure-nicotine.html>

In the UK, 7% is the max legal content. Similar percentages probably apply in some other EU countries as well.

Another alternative to ordering online is to make an arrangement with a supplier, then travel to china and smuggle the pure nicotine in your briefcase. Nicotine is not considered as a narcotic so if you get caught you will only get a fine.

How much of 99% pure nicotine do you need for each hollow point bullet?

Given that 2 drops (I would probably go with 3 or 4 if enough room in projectile) is enough for each lethal dose/bullet you would need :

10 magazines (28 bullets whereas 14 are chemical): $14 \times 10 \text{ magazines} = 140 \text{ bullets}$
 $140 \text{ bullets} \times 2 \text{ drops} = 280 \text{ drops}$
A "metric" drop = 0,05 ml (50 µL)
 $280 \text{ drops} \times 0,05 \text{ ml} = 14 \text{ ml}$

0,10 ml = aprox 50 mg of pure nicotine which is almost the LD50 doze for a 75 kg individual (40-60 mg).

In other words; in order to create 140 nicotine bullets containing 50 mg of nicotine you would need to aquire 14 ml of pure 99% nicotine. You then inject 0,10 ml of nic using a 1 ml syringe w. needle and then plug the bullet.

However, you should probably use at least 0,20 ml (4 drops) per bullet which is aprox 100 mg (almost twice the lethal dose for a 75 kg individual). You would then need to acquire 28 ml/0,028 liters of pure liquid nicotine.

Tips when ordering chemicals from other EU countries or from Asia

Nicotine is categorized as a pharmaceutical compound and not as narcotics in most European countries so if customs seize your package; they will usually just ship it back to sender and you will most likely not have to worry about them pressing charges. They might even allow the shipment if you seem like a credible receiver with a registered company.

Factors which will increase your chances for successfully ordering/receiving pure nicotine and other chemicals:

Register a company; not necessarily a corporation, but a less significant/expensive judicial entity. The name of the company should be chosen based on a tactical assessment. F example something with geo, farm, pharmaceutical, laboratories, research or perhaps something relating to mining etc. I chose a hybrid for my company (Geofarm) as it eased my efforts when starting the process of acquiring large quantities of AN fertilizer as well. Few if any "red flags" will be raised if you "appear to be" a legit organization. The name will help you when ordering chemicals from foreign companies and in relation to customs procedures.

You may even consider acquiring a research permit from your government to further the justification and easing the process of acquiring chemicals. Always act in a formal and polite manner when contacting companies.

3.56 Evaluating the possibilities for acquiring and employing nuclear weapons in phase 1

PCCTS, Knights Templar "franchise" operations, lead by autonomous/ independent cells, will continue to emerge around Europe in the coming decades.

There are cells that are already in the process of attempting to acquire chemical, biological, radiological or nuclear materials although it will be literally impossible to create a small nuclear bomb (0,1-0,2 kt) in phase 1 of the European civil war.

Efforts to clandestinely build a nuclear device require a coherent and consistent investment measuring in the billions (if not tens of billions) of dollars over a period likely spanning a decade or more. We would require large, fixed, well-powered and vulnerable installations for a variety of aspects of the effort. These installations represent an enormous risk and opportunity cost for PCCTS, Knights Templar. The cultural Marxist hegemony (USASSR/EUSSR) closely monitors some of the equipment we will need to acquire and they will concentrate an enormous investment of intellectual, financial and material resources into just the sort of target that they can bring their air power to bear upon.

Though the history of the use of advanced chemical, biological or nuclear weapons in guerilla warfare is limited, the fact of the matter is that in most cases where groups have considered pursuing these capabilities have ultimately led to them being abandoned in

favor of more obtainable and efficient tactics. They simply fall well short of the destruction wrought by simpler and more conventional explosive devices. Pound for pound, euro for euro and hour for hour of effort, high explosives are far more effective at inflicting massive category A and B casualties.

The innovation of using certain civilian infrastructure as destructive devices is far more in line with a guerilla organisations operational thinking than concepts of concentrating resources on building vulnerable secret facilities. Doing so runs in the face of basic operational security considerations for any liberation movement. However, it should be noted that essential components can be acquired from surprising locations. For example fissile material can be stolen from any major hospital (at least enough to create a nasty little dirty bomb) and other components may be acquired from the Russian mafia. Furthermore, there may open up windows of opportunities such as that of Russia in the 90s.

But what about acquiring a nuclear weapon that has already been built? The security of nuclear weapons is and has long been an important concern for the cultural Marxist hegemony.

However, the effort involved in actually trying to steal a British or French nuclear warhead would entail a significant dedication of resources and an immense intelligence effort beyond the reach of almost any liberation organisation. Indeed, the odds of a failure are high, no matter how careful and meticulous the planning. The nuclear weapons facilities in the UK, France and Germany (owned by the US) are obviously not as hardened as others, but taken as a whole, they are some of the hardest targets on the planet, and the personnel better vetted than almost any other institution. As of now, we do not have enough insiders working in the French, British and German facilities although we might have enough in phase 2.

Even the lightest attempt for a Justiciar Knight cell to begin probing runs the risk of not only failing to acquire a bomb, but setting off a series of alarms and red flags that brings such an aggressive investigative and law enforcement/military response down on the that particular cell that it could be completely wiped out before it ever attempted to target its true objectives.

And even if one could be stolen or otherwise acquired, modern nuclear weapons have been designed to include a series of highly sophisticated safety features. Though all nuclear weapons are not created equal, these range from permissive action links without which the device cannot be armed (a feature even Pakistani warheads are now thought to employ) to configurations that will actually render the fissile core(s) useless if improperly accessed. Furthermore, the theft would be difficult to carry off without setting off the same alarms and red flags that would leave little opportunity for the device to be smuggled particularly far.

Nuclear weapons are complex devices that require considerable care and maintenance — especially the small, modern and easily transportable variety. After the collapse of the Soviet Union, fears arose of a series of Soviet suitcases containing sophisticated nuclear devices were somehow lost. These fears persisted into the 21st century, well after the fissile and radioisotope materials in the design would have decayed significantly enough to effect the performance of the weapon, in addition to the diminished functionality of its other components after being handled roughly over the years.

Evaluating Nuclear Weapons and Proxies

Another suggestion would be attempting to acquire nuclear components from North Korea, Iran, Pakistan or India. A couple of these regimes might hand off a nuclear

weapon to a non-state actor or proxy of some sort, one that would detonate it at a mutually-agreeable target as soon as possible. One of these countries may use a shipping container or some other clandestine means, cooperating with a proxy, to carry out an attack on a target, the deniable use of nuclear weapons.

Three factors must be considered when addressing the above scenario. The first is an issue of trust and control. Non-state, militant proxies like the PCCTS, Knights Templar would rely on patrons, a country, for support and training. But we have our own interests as well and we hold them close. Furthermore, there is no central hierarchy in the PCCTS, Knights Templar as we are the sum of autonomous and completely independent cells. It is therefore not a monolithic, unified entity but an extremely distributed network. A majority of cells are not yet advanced enough to competently handle a large operation like this.

This of course assumes that a capable regime would ever hand over a nuke to us in the first place. Proxies must be kept dependent; otherwise they cease to be proxies. We do not share some deep bond of trust with any of these regimes. Handing over even a crude nuclear device is anathema to a potential relationship and would destroy the dynamics by which that country enforces its will as a patron. It would have provided an organisation that it can never fully trust with the one true guarantor of sovereignty.

Second, the nuclear device is the product of an immense, expensive national effort. Each individual weapon or device, especially early on, represents an enormous investment of national resources. By handing one over to an outside group, the country not only has no assurance of it being employed in the way they want, but opens itself to the prospect of that immense investment being wasted or misused.

Finally, there is the issue of risk. A nuclear weapon used in a terrorist attack against any of the cultural Marxist EUSSR regimes will be followed by the most intense, broad and meticulous investigation in human history. The fissile material that made it possible will be traced ruthlessly to its source. The necessary investigative processes are not only possible and well understood, but work to improve and further refine them has only intensified and received additional funding after 9/11. Indeed, a country providing a nuclear weapon to the PCCTS, Knights Templar could not have reasonable assurances that it would not come back to haunt them, either through investigation or interrogation of those that carried out the attack.

That country would be opening itself up to responsibility and accountability for our actions. Again, the material will almost certainly be traced back to that country. And it would be them that suffered the consequences.

The closest historical use of a nuclear proxy was North Korea's attempt to share some civilian technology with Syria (dual-use precursor technologies). It quickly decided that the entire idea was too risky and sold Syria out to Israel and the United States, resulting in Israeli airstrikes in Western Syria in 2007. So while the concern about technology sharing is real (and validated by the now infamous network of A.Q. Khan), there are also limitations to how much one country is willing to risk for an autonomous Crusader movement. The Israeli bombing and North Korea's betrayal of Syria will not be soon forgotten.

But most importantly, the PCCTS, Knights Templar are currently unwilling to detonate a nuclear warhead above 0,1-0,2 kt device as the civilian casualties would be too great. A large warhead (several kilotons) would be worthless to us. Furthermore, we currently lack the resources and competence to successfully reverse engineer large nuclear warheads and creating small nuclear devices (briefcase size devices). We may re-evaluate these options at a later time.

3.57 Using European nuclear power plants as a weapon of mass destruction

"There are no limitations but those we inflict on ourselves...!"

Chernobyl, an accident or the most successful anti-Marxist attack in recorded history?

Many political analysts claim that the Chernobyl accident was one of two primary factors (Chernobyl + Afghanistan) which broke the back of the Soviet Union. This is perhaps true, at least it contributed significantly to the fall of this Marxist terror regime. But what if it wasn't an accident at all but rather the actions of a Ukrainian nationalist military cell which had successfully infiltrated the plant? These brave anti-Marxist operatives might have infiltrated the facility and posed as plant-workers. They sabotaged the facility and caused the accident well knowing how much damage it would cause to the Soviet Union. As this scenario seems farfetched it is still hard to completely rule out the possibility. Obviously, it was not in the interest of the Soviet Union to admit to such a "military" defeat and it was not in the interest of the armed Ukrainian nationalist movement to take credit for the attack. Taking credit for such a devastating attack would prompt the Soviet tyrants to completely wipe out all Ukrainian nationalists and patriotic sympathisers as a result. How many millions did the Soviet Union massacre; 40-60 million? And how many more would it have massacred had it not been for this brave Ukrainian nationalist cell? They inflicted massive civilian suffering, tens of thousands dying of cancer (a majority was caused by a significant delay in evacuation though and cannot be blamed on the cell). However, at the same time they may have actually saved millions from certain death.

Morally justifiable?

This also raises an important question. Would it be morally justifiable to initiate an attack of this magnitude in order to end a genocidal and evil regime committed to wiping out everything European? It is important to understand how much power we, the National Resistance Movements of Europe possess over human life. A Justiciar Knight has a lot of responsibility to make just choices based on pragmatical evaluations and considerations. A Justiciar Knight must never act blindly and based on hate alone. Hate will drive you to the most disproportionate actions resulting in excessive and unnecessary suffering.

Thorough pragmatical estimations must be made in order to make our decisions as judges:

With our current regimes, over the next 5 decades:

- How many of our sisters have and will be raped by Muslims?
- How many Europeans will be ravaged, robbed, beaten, terrorised or killed by Muslims?
- How many of our brothers and sisters will commit suicide due to these atrocities?
- How many Europeans will die in the future Christian-Muslim war on European soil? Hundreds of thousands, perhaps millions?
- Can we afford to speculate in the outcome of the coming Christian-Muslim war? What if we lose? How many Europeans will be massacred or enslaved by Islamic forces on European soil if we lose? Hundreds of thousands, perhaps millions just like in Anatolia or India?

- How many patriotic oriented individuals will be ridiculed and persecuted by our multiculturalist oppressors?

See all charges 1-8 for a complete overview of atrocities committed directly or indirectly by the current cultural Marxist regimes.

Expected Muslim atrocity report for the next 10 years (see: Muslim atrocities committed against Western Europeans 1960-2010 (2020)):

- 1 million+ of our sisters raped.
- 3-4 million+ of our brothers and sisters ravaged, robbed, beaten, terrorised
- 30 000-40 000+ murdered directly/indirectly (suicide due to atrocities)

When you compare these numbers to the casualty report of a future Chernobyl attack it is obvious that the above numbers would be equivalent to 10-50 Chernobyl attacks.

Considerations and evaluation of strike

The European Resistance Movements will have to re-evaluate our future assault methods closely and based on our ideological success as a result of using conventional weapons of mass destruction (WMDs).

What if a majority of our future cells are annihilated by EUSSR agents or if they somehow manage to pacify us through harsh monitoring laws? What if they succeed in their pursuit to suppress and persecute us? Based on our success or failure in using conventional weapons, we might end up in a situation where we will have to consider the possibility to use drastic measures in order to financially devastate our enemies. Pragmatical operational reasoning involves using methods which will yield the maximum results for a minimum of invested resources (euro by euro, hour by hour, requiring a minimal number of sacrificed martyrs).

If we are unsuccessful in achieving concession from them and they continue with the indirect ongoing genocide of Europeans we will have to consider using methods which were deemed too extreme in the past.

The Chernobyl disaster broke the back of the Soviet Union. A new Chernobyl disaster in the heart of Western Europe will break the back of the EUSSR, have no doubt. Causing a new Chernobyl disaster on a multiculturalist regime would completely cripple them and might eventually lead to the collapse of the EU altogether or any targeted individual regime. However, it would potentially cause massive civilian suffering and/or hundreds of thousands or even millions of internally displaced individuals (refugees). A new Chernobyl disaster in the heart of the EU will not be as devastating (civilian suffering) as that in Ukraine/Belarus. Western European regimes will not wait a week before informing and evacuating the public so the number of individuals affected will be significantly less (estimated to less than 10 000-50 000).

It may be required to make such sacrifices in order to end this experimental multiculturalist nightmare and genocide. Sometimes, the situation requires us to be cruel and kill a limited number of civilians (indirect casualties in shock/sabotage attacks) in order to prevent much more severe long term atrocities against our peoples. In fact, from a pragmatical viewpoint, it would be inhuman not to act in a cruel manner when the

alternative is much worse. Just focus on targets that can be morally justified and accept casualty numbers that are far from exceeding the alternative future atrocities.

The resettlement of millions, mass building of new housing units, financial compensation for up to several millions will bankrupt any multiculturalist European country and will force them to halt all Muslim immigration. Furthermore, it will cause the regime to cut all funding of minority groups and foreign aid and instead focus on rebuilding. The costs will be astronomic and in today's currency amount to as much as 1000-5000 billion Euro which is enough to bankrupt any regime. The regime will have no choice but to drastically reduce their over-inflated public sector resulting in hundreds of thousands of unemployed. All Western European countries will be forced to immediately halt all Muslim immigration as they are forced to help the internally driven European "refugees".

People who are already suffering will finally be freed from the ideological shackles (political correctness) that prevented them from standing up and fight for what they believe in. Standing up for their ideals will involve suffering. However, at this point the suffering is already prevalent so they will have nothing to lose. These conditions will be favourable for further consolidation and for the creation patriotic armed militias. Eventually, the conditions will be there for a military coup and we will fully take advantage of this window of opportunity.

If we successfully manage to seize political and military control of at least one Western European country in phase 1 (as a result of a regime collapse caused by the nuclear power plant attack) we may actually manage to deport all Muslims before they become a majority, and by doing so we potentially save millions of European lives from the war that most certainly awaits us when the Muslims in any given country become the dominating force and grow overconfident. Inflicting cruel cancer deaths on 1000 - 10 000 Europeans (in P1) might actually be the most humane thing we do, if their sacrifice contributes to prevent a bloody Christian-Muslims civil war (in P3) resulting in millions of deaths. And what if we lose the Christian-Muslims civil war in P3? A worst case scenario will be a repetition of the Hindu Kush genocides (80 million massacred Hindus, 100 million enslaved) resulting in the massacre and enslavement of an equivalent amount of Europeans should the Muslims dominate us one day.

Deadline - January 1st, 2020

The PCCTS, Knights Templar will allow all Western European regimes to capitulate to our demands and we are hereby giving them a deadline which is January 1st, 2020. We will not initiate any nuclear power plant attacks until the deadline has passed (we will instead focus on non-nuclear attacks until then). However, if the Western European multiculturalist regimes do not fully implement our demands - stop the European genocide, deport all Muslims from Europe and ban multiculturalism as an anti-European hate ideology - by this date, we are committed to effectuate ALL necessary measures in order to stop them from annihilating everything European (see complete overview of demands in another chapter). This decision is not mine to make but must be decided by future Justiciar Knight Commanders based on several factors. At that point, diplomatic and conventional military efforts will have been exhausted. The following overview is to prepare all current and future European PCCTS, Knights Templar cells for what lies ahead. I have included an overview over potential targets. The planning phase should be initiated at least 5-10 years prior to the execution of the attack (as we might rely on insiders), which will happen after the deadline at earliest. All committed individuals will have ample time to take a relevant education granting them access to W. European Nuclear facilities. At that point, given that the Western European multiculturalist regimes ignore our demands; operation "Regime Ender" can be justified and will be implemented.

3.58 Nuclear power plant assault strategy: "Operation Regime Ender"

Minimum requirements:

- Assault team: 2-3 man cell (1 Justiciar Knight Commander, 1-2 JK operatives)
- Extraction/exit strategy: martyrdom operation, no chance of survival due to massive radiation
- Minimum funding required: 50 000 – 300 000 Euro
- Primary WMD: 1 x 2-7 ton "barrack buster" WMD, depending on strength of containment building. A smaller charge (50-200kg charge) may have to be transported inside the containment building to the secondary containment structure (if that facility has one) as the blast from a large single source detonation may be unable to destroy the reactor inside the containment building due to the fact that a secondary containment structure shielded against the initial blast. Not all nuclear power plants use a secondary containment structure (see other approaches).
- Method of delivery: aerial or ground vessel, alternatively smaller charges are brought inside the facility and placed near reactor. A small scooter vehicle that has a carrying capacity of 100-500kg may be used to transport the charge(s) from the truck outside.
- Equipment required: 2 trucks (one for the primary WMD and one for the secondary freight vehicle, the smaller secondary mobile bomb, the makeshift bridge and the load of gasoline/rubber/tar mix), full body armour, assault rifles, grenades, armour penetration rounds. The assault team will bring extra equipment for any infiltrators already at the facility.
- Operation description: containment building and all containment barriers must be destroyed, reactor must be destroyed (optimally while online and before the Reactor Protective System has been activated), the load of gasoline/rubber will be placed and lit inside and close to the reactor to ensure the development of significant plumes (further studies required)

Potential obstacles: multiple armed guards, 1-2 checkpoints with armed personnel, each with anti-vehicle barriers (either tire puncturing devices or other anti-vehicle barriers). The compound is likely to be encircled by at least one concrete wall.

Assault strategy 1 (no insiders): An assault team of three Justiciar Knights, depending on plant security, might be enough to neutralise the checkpoint guards (based on the number of armed guards). Some facilities will have many; others will have no armed guards at all. Deception might prove valuable. For example by posing as representatives from the fire authorities, forging IDs, insignia and uniforms. Bomb truck may be modified so it mimics a fire truck.

Assault strategy 2 (no insiders): An assault team of three Justiciar Knights. Two fight their way inside, forces the plant workers to take the reactor online and deactivates the interior bomb shield, then detonates a smaller charge (50 kg) destroying the reactor. One Knight should study the safety systems and learn how to turn the reactor online, unless restricted by keys, password, etc. As soon as this is done the third Knight (who is outside waiting in the "barrack buster truck") detonates the load and tears a hole in the containment building. A truck containing gasoline/rubber with a bridge device might be required to ensure that the required plumes are generated inside which will transport the radiation to the atmosphere. It is likely that the interior bomb shield is likely to activate

automatically as soon as the first explosion detonates. In this case, a total of 3 bombs will be required (1 large, 2 smaller).

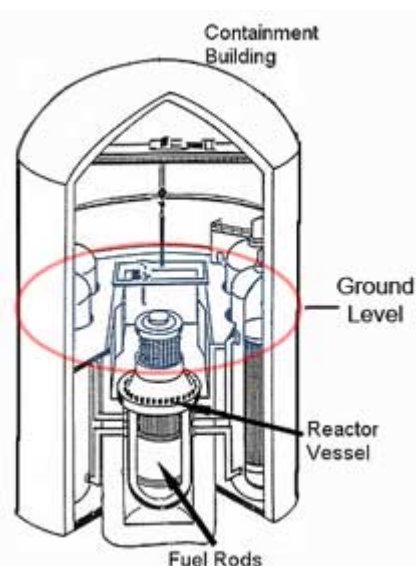
Assault strategy 3 (1 insider+2): An assault team of two Justiciar Knights might be enough to neutralise the checkpoint guards given that one Justiciar Knight works at the checkpoint undercover. The undercover guard can easily neutralise the other checkpoint guards, deactivate security measures and open the gates.

Assault strategy 4 (insider assault – similar to the Chernobyl attack): An assault team of 2 armed Justiciar Knight insiders might be enough to shut down/sabotage the Reactor Protective System (ECCS and SLCS) by f. example sabotage certain reactor emergency systems so that the system cannot initiate an automatic SCRAM procedure and: 1. sabotage the emergency diesel generators and 2: rupture a large coolant pipe in the location that is considered to place the reactor in the most danger. However, due to the airtight containment building this insider assault would need an external Justiciar Knight to blow a hole in the building or cause the structure to collapse. The outside Knight would need to be heavily armed and successfully manage to place a load of 4000-7000 kg of explosives close to the containment building in order for the leakage to reach the atmosphere.

Assault strategy 5 (aerial assault): A civilian aircraft with enough carrying capacity to hold 2-5 ton of cargo may be used. The detonation has to be timed perfectly as the blast radius has to be able to destroy the containment building. Testing shows that many containment buildings can withstand a direct hit by both fighter jets and even civilian airliners. However, it is uncertain how a civilian aircraft loaded with explosives would cause. There is a no-fly-zone surrounding the facility. Any ground to air missile devices (if any) placed close to the facility may pose a threat to the aircraft.

Assault strategy 6 (aerial assault): Not a very realistic scenario but in any case: at least two of the cell members infiltrate a military compound (the closest one to the power plant) and uses a fighter jet loaded with a bunker buster missile to destroy the reactor. I am not even sure if bunker buster missiles exist though or if there are any jet fighter missiles which has the potency to penetrate a containment building (they are sometimes constructed to withstand missile attacks). Justiciar Knights already working within the air force may serve this purpose as well as long as one of them can operate a fighter jet and the other one has the competence to fuel and arm it. Unlikely scenario.

End note: for plants with a containment building and a secondary containment structure (fully or partly submerged underground), a secondary or even a tertiary explosive device may be required based on the damage inflicted by the primary blast. 100 kg for the secondary and tertiary bomb should be enough. The problem here is that the carrying capacity of an individual is 50 kg at best which reduces the possibilities to transport a secondary bomb inside the facility. However, based on the size and shape of the crater after the initial blast (and whether the structure collapsed or not), a larger secondary bomb (200-500kg) can be transported inside the facility using a transportation device such as a snow-mobile or a re-designed scooter. Components to create/deploy a makeshift bridge over the crater may be necessary in order for the vehicle to safely cross the crater. A study of the target facility is required in order to evaluate the desired attack strategy.



Our reliance on plumes[1]

Let's imagine the following scenario:

1. The containment building and all containment barriers were breached by the primary "barrack buster" (4000-7000 kg)
2. The reactor was successfully destroyed while being in an on-line state

As our primary goal is not to destroy the reactor alone but to ensure a significant release of highly radioactive fallout into the atmosphere and over an extensive geographical area, we rely on plumes caused by fire (momentum) as the "transportation method". We may have to consider including a third truck loaded with a mix of gasoline and tar/rubber and detonate it as close to the reactor as possible (optimally inside the containment building). Alternatively a load of 2000 litres of gasoline/rubber/tar mix may be included in the second truck and placed strategically inside and close to the reactor by the scooter/snow-mobile prior to or after we destroy the reactor. This would result in the development of significant plumes transporting highly radioactive fallout into the atmosphere and would thus drastically increase the estimated "Exclusion zone".

At this point in time 1 Justiciar Knight may already be dead and the two others severely contaminated. The final goal for the contaminated Knights will be to prevent all rescue personnel from:

1. Sealing the blast hole in the containment building (depending on the radius of the whole)
2. Putting out the fires for the next 60 minutes

The regime will counter this strategy by sending in an assault team (with hazmat suits). These suits will prevent them from fighting efficiently. The Knights final stand will cause a significant delay of the regimes counter-measures.

Financial losses and human suffering relating to the successful implementation of: "Operation Regime Ender"

Financial losses for the multiculturalist regime:

- Resettlement of everyone within the exclusion zone: 30-50 (100) km radius (300K - 2 million people)
- Causing all infrastructure within the exclusion zone: 30-50 (100) km radius to be abandoned for the next 200 years due to the release of highly radioactive fallout.
- All businesses within the exclusion zone (thousands of small to medium businesses) will be paralyzed resulting in a massive loss of taxes for the regime
- A large proportion of the 300k – 2 million "internally displaced individuals" (refugees) will be pacified for a long period resulting in a massive loss of taxes for the regime.
- Continuing and substantial decontamination and health care costs
- National stock market will collapse as everyone will panic sell and attempt to salvage their funds

- Pan-European stock markets will take a severe blow and are likely to crack as the panic spreads
- International stock markets will take a severe blow and are likely to crack as the panic spreads
- The national currency (or Euro) will be significantly weakened as currency investors will sell their positions and stay out
- Such a blow is likely to cause a chain reaction causing foreign governments to dump government issued bonds which will further weaken the currency

The costs will be astronomic and in today's currency amount to as much as 1000-5000 billion Euro which is enough to bankrupt any regime.

Such a devastating blow is calculated to break the budget, jam the bureaucratic gears into gridlock, and bring the system crashing down. Fear, turmoil, violence and economic collapse would accompany such a breakdown (after the successful implementation of "Operation Regime Ender") providing perfect conditions for fostering radical change (coup d'état).

Innocent human suffering/casualties

The 2005 report prepared by the Chernobyl Forum, led by the International Atomic Energy Agency (IAEA) and World Health Organization (WHO), attributed **56** direct deaths (47 accident workers and nine children with thyroid cancer) and estimated that there may be **4000** extra cancer deaths among the approximately 600 000 most highly exposed people. Although the Chernobyl Exclusion Zone and certain limited areas remain off limits, the majority of affected areas are now considered safe for settlement and economic activity due to radioactive decay.

Many will claim that polluting our own lands is an unacceptable cost. However, 200 years of infertile ground in the exclusion zone is absolutely nothing compared to the fact that our ancestors have ruled this land for the last 10 000 – 12 000 years and will continue to rule it for the next 10 000 years.

Inaccuracies in the estimated casualty report

A majority of individuals were exposed to radiation as a direct result of the Soviet Union's unwillingness to evacuate (one week delay) and their unwillingness to prevent contaminated agricultural products from being distributed. Furthermore, the dictatorship in Belarus deliberately continued to distribute agricultural products from badly contaminated areas to their people (this is the case even today). I have been in Belarus myself and can personally attest to this as I have spoken to tens of people who has no choice but to consume contaminated food. 60% of the fallout landed in Belarus and the dictatorship is still deliberately feeding their own population with contaminated agricultural products.

The real future casualty numbers (attributed to a future attack cell) must therefore be considerably reduced:

Estimated casualty report for “Operation Regime Ender”

- Less than 50 direct deaths
- Less than 1000 future deaths cause by cancer
- Less than 10 000 exposed people.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Plume_%28hydrodynamics%29

Understanding Nuclear reactor technology

A nuclear reactor is a device in which nuclear chain reactions are initiated, controlled, and sustained at a steady rate.

The most significant use of nuclear reactors is as an energy source for the generation of electrical power (see Nuclear power) and for the power in some ships (see Nuclear marine propulsion). This is usually accomplished by methods that involve using heat from the nuclear reaction to power steam turbines.

Components

The key components common to most types of nuclear power plants are:

- Nuclear fuel
- Nuclear reactor core
- Neutron moderator
- Neutron poison
- Coolant (often the Neutron Moderator and the Coolant are the same, usually both purified water)
- Control rods
- Reactor vessel
- Boiler feedwater pump
- Steam generators (not in BWRs)
- Steam turbine
- Electrical generator
- Condenser
- Cooling tower (not always required)
- Radwaste System (a section of the plant handling radioactive waste)
- Refuelling Floor
- Spent fuel pool
- Reactor Protective System (RPS)
- Emergency Core Cooling Systems (ECCS)
- Standby Liquid Control System (emergency boron injection, in BWRs only)
- Containment building
- Control room
- Emergency Operations Facility

The people in a nuclear power plant

Nuclear power plants typically employ just under a thousand people per reactor (including security guards and engineers associated with the plant but possibly working elsewhere).[citation needed]

- Nuclear engineers
- Reactor operators
- Health physicists
- Nuclear Regulatory Commission Resident Inspectors

Reactor types

Classifications

Nuclear Reactors are classified by several methods; a brief outline of these classification schemes is provided.

Classification by type of nuclear reaction

- Nuclear fission. Most reactors, and all commercial ones, are based on nuclear fission. They generally use uranium and its product plutonium as nuclear fuel, though a thorium fuel cycle is also possible. This article takes "nuclear reactor" to mean fission reactor unless otherwise stated. Fission reactors can be divided roughly into two classes, depending on the energy of the neutrons that sustain the fission chain reaction:
 - Thermal reactors use slowed or thermal neutrons. Almost all current reactors are of this type. These contain neutron moderator materials that slow neutrons until their neutron temperature is thermalised, that is, until their kinetic energy approaches the average kinetic energy of the surrounding particles. Thermal neutrons have a far higher cross section (probability) of fissioning the fissile nuclei uranium-235, plutonium-239, and plutonium-241, and a relatively lower probability of neutron capture by uranium-238 compared to the faster neutrons that originally result from fission, allowing use of low-enriched uranium or even natural uranium fuel. The moderator is often also the coolant, usually water under high pressure to increase the boiling point. These are surrounded by reactor vessel, instrumentation to monitor and control the reactor, radiation shielding, and a containment building.
 - Fast neutron reactors use fast neutrons to cause fission in their fuel. They do not have a neutron moderator, and use less-moderating coolants. Maintaining a chain reaction requires the fuel to be more highly enriched in fissile material (about 20% or more) due to the relatively lower probability of fission versus capture by U-238. Fast reactors have the potential to produce less transuranic waste because all actinides are fissionable with fast neutrons,[7] but they are more difficult to build and more expensive to operate. Overall, fast reactors are less common than thermal reactors in most applications. Some early power stations were fast reactors, as are some Russian naval propulsion units. Construction of prototypes is continuing (see fast breeder or generation IV reactors).
- Nuclear fusion. Fusion power is an experimental technology, generally with hydrogen as fuel. While not currently suitable for power production, Farnsworth-Hirsch fusors are used to produce neutron radiation.
- Radioactive decay. Examples include radioisotope thermoelectric generators as well as other types of atomic batteries, which generate heat and power by exploiting passive radioactive decay.

Containment building

A containment building, in its most common usage, is a steel or reinforced concrete structure enclosing a nuclear reactor. It is designed, in any emergency, to contain the escape of radiation to a maximum pressure in the range of 60 to 200 psi (410 to 1400 kPa). The containment is the final barrier to radioactive release (part of a nuclear reactor's defence in depth strategy), the first being the fuel ceramic itself, the second being the metal fuel cladding tubes, the third being the reactor vessel and coolant system.

The containment building itself is typically an airtight steel structure enclosing the reactor normally sealed off from the outside atmosphere. The steel is either free-standing or attached to the concrete missile shield. In the United States, the design and thickness of the containment and the missile shield are governed by federal regulations (10 CFR 50.55a).

While the containment plays a critical role in the most severe nuclear reactor accidents, it is only designed to contain or condense steam in the short term (for large break accidents) and long term heat removal still must be provided by other systems. In the Three Mile Island accident the containment pressure boundary was maintained, but due to insufficient cooling, some time after the accident, radioactive gas was intentionally let from containment by operators to prevent over pressurization. This, combined with further failures caused the release of radioactive gas to atmosphere during the accident.

Types

Containment systems for nuclear power reactors are distinguished by size, shape, materials used, and suppression systems. The kind of containment used is determined by the type of reactor, generation of the reactor, and the specific plant needs.

Suppression systems are critical to safety analysis and greatly affect the size of containment. Suppression refers to condensing the steam after a major break has released it from the cooling system. Because decay heat doesn't go away quickly, there must be some long term method of suppression, but this may simply be heat exchange with the ambient air on the surface of containment. There are several common designs, but for safety-analysis purposes containments are categorized as either "large-dry," "sub-atmospheric," or "ice-condenser."

Some facilities have an advanced containment/protection system

The ultimate safety system inside and outside of every BWR are the numerous levels of physical shielding that both protect the reactor from the outside world and protect the outside world from the reactor.

There are five levels of shielding:

1. The fuel rods inside the reactor pressure vessel are coated in thick Zircalloy shielding;
2. The reactor pressure vessel itself is manufactured out of 6 inch thick steel, with extremely temperature, vibration, and corrosion resistant surgical stainless steel grade 316L plate on both the inside and outside;
3. The primary containment structure is made of steel 1 inch thick;

4. The secondary containment structure is made of steel-reinforced, pre-stressed concrete 1.2–2.4 meters (4–8 ft) thick.
5. The reactor building (the shield wall/missile shield) is also made of steel-reinforced, pre-stressed concrete 0.3 m to 1 m (1–3 feet) thick.

If every possible measure standing between safe operation and core damage fails, the containment can be sealed indefinitely, and it will prevent any substantial release of radiation to the environment from occurring in nearly any circumstance.

Varieties of containment/protection measures

As illustrated by the descriptions of the systems above, BWRs are quite divergent in design from PWRs. Unlike the PWR, which has generally followed a very predictable external containment design (the stereotypical dome atop a cylinder), BWR containments are varied in external form but their internal distinctiveness is extremely striking in comparison to the PWR. There are five major varieties of BWR containments:

- The "pre-modern" containment (Generation I); spherical in shape, and featuring a steam drum separator, or an out-of-RPV steam separator, and a heat exchanger for low pressure steam, this containment is now obsolete, and is not used by any operative reactor.
- the Mark I containment, consisting of a rectangular steel-reinforced concrete building, along with an additional layer of steel-reinforced concrete surrounding the steel-lined cylindrical drywell and the steel-lined pressure suppression torus below. The Mark I was the earliest type of containment in wide use, and many reactors with Mark Is are still in service today. There have been numerous safety upgrades made over the years to this type of containment, especially to provide for orderly reduction of containment load caused by pressure in a compounded limiting fault. The reactor building of the Mark I generally is in the form of a large rectangular cube of reinforced concrete.
- the Mark II containment, similar to the Mark I, but omitting a distinct pressure suppression torus in favour of a cylindrical wetwell below the non-reactor cavity section of the drywell. Both the wetwell and the drywell have a primary containment structure of steel as in the Mark I, as well as the Mark I's layers of steel-reinforced concrete composing the secondary containment between the outer primary containment structure and the outer wall of the reactor building proper. The reactor building of the Mark II generally is in the form of a flat-topped cylinder.
- the Mark III containment, generally similar in external shape to the stereotypical PWR, and with some similarities on the inside, at least on a superficial level. For example, rather than having a slab of concrete that staff could walk upon while the reactor was not being refuelled covering the top of the primary containment and the RPV directly underneath, the Mark III takes the BWR in a more PWRish direction by placing a water pool over this slab. Additional changes include abstracting the wetwell into a pressure-suppression pool with a weir wall separating it from the drywell.
- Advanced containments; the present models of BWR containments for the ABWR and the ESBWR are harkbacks to the classical Mark I/II style of being quite distinct from the PWR on the outside as well as the inside, though both reactors incorporate the Mark III-ish style of having non-safety-related buildings surrounding or attached to the reactor building, rather than being overtly distinct from it. These containments are also designed to take far more than previous containments were, providing advanced safety. In particular, GE regards these containments as being able to withstand a direct hit by a tornado of Old Fujitsa Scale 6 with winds of 330+ miles per hour. Such a tornado has never occurred. They are also designed to withstand seismic accelerations of .2 G, or nearly 2 meters per second in any direction.

Pressurised water reactors

As the cold war ended in 1991, newer nuclear power plants often have spherical design while pre-1991 reactors are often "can shaped" with a much more robust and massive missile shield.

For a pressurised water reactor, the containment also encloses the steam generators and the pressuriser, and is the entire reactor building. The missile shield around it is typically a tall cylindrical or domed building designed to withstand a moderate missile attack.

A large, 4000-7000 kg barrack buster (WMD), should have no problem destroying the structure and the reactor inside.

PWR containments are typically large (up to 10 times larger than a BWR) because the containment strategy during the leakage design basis accident entails providing adequate volume for the steam/air mixture that results from a loss-of-coolant-accident to expand into, limiting the ultimate pressure (driving force for leakage) reached in the containment building.

Early designs including Siemens, Westinghouse, and Combustion Engineering had a mostly can-like shape built with reinforced concrete. As concrete has a very good compression strength compared to tensile, this is a logical design for the building materials since the extremely heavy top part of containment exerts a large downward force that prevents some tensile stress if containment pressure were to suddenly go up. As reactor designs have evolved, many nearly spherical containment designs for PWRs have also been constructed. Depending on the material used, this is the most apparently logical design because a sphere is the best structure for simply containing a large pressure. Most current PWR designs involve some combination of the two, with a cylindrical lower part and a half-spherical top.

Modern designs have also shifted more towards using steel containment structures. In some cases steel is used to line the inside of the concrete, which contributes strength from both materials in the hypothetical case that containment becomes highly pressurized. Yet other newer designs call for both a steel and concrete containment, notably the AP1000 and the European Pressurized Reactor plan to use both, which gives missile protection by the outer concrete and pressurizing ability by the inner steel structure. The AP1000 has planned vents at the bottom of the concrete structure surrounding the steel structure under the logic that it would help move air over the steel structure and cool containment in the event of a major accident (in a similar way to how a cooling tower works).

If the outward pressure from steam in a limiting accident is the dominant force, containments tend towards a spherical design, whereas if weight of the structure is the dominant force, designs tend towards a can design. Modern designs tend towards a combination. In other words;

"can" shaped containment buildings are much more effectively protected from explosive blasts than spherical designs which is often designed to prevent leakage accidents.

Typical examples are:

- Three Mile Island was an early PWR design by Babcock and Wilcox, and has a "can" containment design that is common to all of its generation
- A more detailed image for the 'can' type containment from the French Brennilis Nuclear Power Plant
- The twin PWR reactor containments at the Cook Nuclear Plant in Michigan
- German plants exhibits a nearly completely spherical containment design, which is very common for German PWRs
- Modern plants have tended towards a design that is not completely cylindrical or spherical, like the Clinton Nuclear Generating Station.

The Russian VVER design is mostly the same as Western PWRs in regards to containment, as it is a PWR itself.

Old RBMK designs, however, did not use containments, which was one of many technical oversights of the Soviet Union that contributed to the Chernobyl accident in 1986.

Boiling water reactors

In a BWR, the containment strategy is a bit different. A BWR's containment consists of a drywell where the reactor and associated cooling equipment is located and a wetwell. The drywell is much smaller than a PWR containment and plays a larger role. During the theoretical leakage design basis accident the reactor coolant flashes to steam in the drywell, pressurizing it rapidly. Vent pipes or tubes from the drywell direct the steam below the water level maintained in the wetwell (also known as a torus or suppression pool), condensing the steam, limiting the pressure ultimately reached. Both the drywell and the wetwell are enclosed by a secondary containment building, maintained at a slight sub-atmospheric or negative pressure during normal operation and refuelling operations. The containment designs are referred to by the names Mark I (oldest; drywell/torus), Mark II, and Mark III (newest). All three types house also use the large body of water in the suppression pools to quench steam released from the reactor system during transients.

From a distance, the BWR design looks very different from PWR designs because usually a square building is used for containment. Also, because there is only one loop through the turbines and reactor, and the steam going through the turbines is also slightly radioactive, the turbine building has to be considerably shielded as well:

This leads to two buildings of similar construction with the taller one housing the reactor and the short long one housing the turbine hall and supporting structures.

Typical examples are:

- A representative one – Kernkraftwerk Krummel, unit German BWR has containment around both the turbine and reactor buildings
- A typical two-unit BWR at the Brunswick Nuclear Generating Station

CANDU plants

CANDU power stations make use of a wider variety of containment designs and suppression systems than other plant designs. Due to the nature of the core design, the size of containment for the same power rating is often larger than for a typical PWR, but many innovations have reduced this requirement.

Many multiunit CANDU stations utilize a water spray equipped vacuum building. All individual Candu units on site are connected to this Vacuum building by a very large pipe and as a result require a small containment themselves. The Vacuum building rapidly condenses any steam from a postulated break, allowing the unit's pressure to return to subatmospheric conditions. This minimizes any possible fission product release to the environment.

Additionally, there have been similar designs that use double containment, in which containment from two units are connected allowing a larger containment volume in the case of any major incident. This has been pioneered by one Indian HWR design where a double unit and suppression pool was implemented.

The most recent Candu designs, however, call for a single conventional dry containment for each unit.

Typical examples are:

- The Bruce A Generating Station, showing a large vacuum building serving 4 separate units that have a BWR-like shielding around them individually
- The Qinshan Nuclear Power Plant is two-unit site where the containment system is autonomous for each unit
- A single unit of the Pickering Nuclear Generating Station, showing a slightly different shape from a typical PWR containment, which is mostly due to the larger footprint required by the Candu design

Design and testing requirements

Title 10 of the Code of Federal Regulations, Part 50, Appendix A, General Design Criteria (GDC 54-57) or some other design basis provides the basic design criteria for isolation of lines penetrating the containment wall. Each large pipe penetrating the containment, such as the steam lines, has isolation valves on it, configured as allowed by Appendix A; generally two valves. For smaller lines, one on the inside and one on the outside. For large, high-pressure lines, space for relief valves and maintenance considerations cause the designers to install the isolation valves near to where the lines exit containment. In the event of a leak in the high-pressure piping that carries the reactor coolant, these valves rapidly close to prevent radioactivity from escaping the containment. Valves on lines for standby systems penetrating containment are normally closed. The containment isolation valves may also close on a variety of other signals such as the containment high pressure experienced during a high-energy line break (e.g. main steam or feedwater lines). The containment building serves to contain the steam/resultant pressure, but there is typically no radiological consequences associated with such a break at a pressurized water reactor.

During normal operation, the containment is air-tight and access is only through marine style airlocks. High air temperature and radiation from the core limit the time, measured in minutes, people can spend inside containment while the plant is operating at full power. In the event of a worst-case emergency, called a "design basis accident" in NRC regulations, the containment is designed to seal off and contain a meltdown. Redundant systems are installed to prevent a meltdown, but as a matter of policy, one is assumed to occur and thus the requirement for a containment building. For design purposes, the reactor vessel's piping is assumed to be breached, causing a "LOCA" (loss Of coolant accident) where the water in the reactor vessel is released to the atmosphere inside the containment and flashes into steam. The resulting pressure increase inside the containment, which is designed to withstand the pressure, triggers containment sprays ("dousing sprays") to turn on to condense the steam and thus reduce the pressure. A SCRAM ("neutronic trip") initiates very shortly after the break occurs. The safety systems close non-essential lines into the air-tight containment by shutting the isolation valves. Emergency Core Cooling Systems are quickly turned on to cool the fuel and prevent it from melting. The exact sequence of events depends on the reactor design.

Containment buildings in the US are subjected to mandatory testing of the containment and containment isolation provisions under 10 CFR Part 50, Appendix J. Containment Integrated Leakage Rate Tests (Type "A" tests or CILRTs) are performed on a 15 year basis. Local Leakage Rate Tests (Type B or Type C testing, or LLRTs) are performed much more frequently both to identify the possible leakage in an accident and to locate and fix leakage paths. LLRTs are performed on containment isolation valves, hatches and other appurtenances penetrating the containment. A nuclear plant is required by its operating license to prove containment integrity prior to restarting the reactor after each shutdown. The requirement can be met with satisfactory local or integrated test results (or a combination of both when an ILRT is performed).

In 1988, Sandia National Laboratories conducted a test of slamming a jet fighter into a large concrete block at 481 miles per hour (775 km/h). The airplane left only a 2.5-inch deep gouge in the concrete. Although the block was constructed like a containment building missile shield, it was not anchored, etc., the results were considered indicative. A subsequent study by EPRI, the Electric Power Research Institute, concluded that air planes, even commercial airliners did not pose a danger as long as they didn't carry an explosive WMD.

The Turkey Point Nuclear Generating Station was hit directly by Hurricane Andrew in 1992. Turkey Point has two fossil fuel units and two nuclear units. Over \$90 million of damage was done, largely to a water tank and to a smokestack of one of the fossil-fuelled units on-site, but the containment buildings were undamaged.

Reactor Protective System

A Reactor Protective System (RPS) is a set of nuclear safety components in a nuclear power plant designed to safely shutdown the reactor and prevent the release of radioactive materials. The System can "trip" automatically (initiating a Scram), or it can be tripped by the operators. Trips occurs when the parameters meet or exceed the limit setpoint. A trip of the RPS results in full insertion (by gravity in pressurized water reactors or high-speed injection in boiling water reactors) of all control rods and shutdown of the reactor.

There are different RPS system and procedures for 1. Pressurized water reactors and 2 Boiling water reactors (BWR).

There are several RPS systems for the BWR:

1. Emergency Core Cooling System (ECCS)

- High Pressure Coolant Injection System (HPCI)
- Reactor Core Isolation Cooling System (RCIC)
- Automatic Depressurization System (ADS)
- Low Pressure Core Spray System (LPCS)
- Low Pressure Coolant Injection System (LPCI)
- Depressurization Valve System (DPVS)/Passive Containment Cooling System (PCCS)/Gravity Driven Cooling System (GDCS)

2. Standby Liquid Control System (SLCS)

The safety systems in action: the Design Basis Accident

The Design Basis Accident (DBA) for a nuclear power plant is the most severe possible single accident that the designers of the plant and the regulatory authorities could imagine. It is, also, by definition, the accident the safety systems of the reactor are designed to respond to successfully, even if it occurs when the reactor is in its most vulnerable state. The DBA for the BWR consists of the total rupture of a large coolant pipe in the location that is considered to place the reactor in the most danger of harm—specifically, for older BWRs (BWR/1-BWR/6), the DBA consists of a "guillotine break" in the coolant loop of one of the recirculation jet pumps, which is substantially below the core waterline (LBLOCA, large break loss of coolant accident) combined with loss of feedwater to make up for the water boiled in the reactor (LOFW, loss of proper feedwater), combined with a simultaneous collapse of the regional power grid, resulting in a loss of power to certain reactor emergency systems (LOOP, loss of offsite power). The BWR is designed to shrug this accident off without core damage.

The description of this accident is applicable for the BWR/4, which is the oldest model of BWR in common service.

The immediate result of such a break (call it time $T+0$) would be a pressurized stream of water well above the boiling point shooting out of the broken pipe into the drywell, which is at atmospheric pressure. As this water stream flashes into steam, due to the decrease in pressure and that it is above the water boiling point at normal atmospheric pressure, the pressure sensors within the drywell will report a pressure increase anomaly within it to the Reactor Protection System at latest $T+0.3$. The RPS will interpret this pressure increase signal, correctly, as the sign of a break in a pipe within the drywell. As a result, the RPS immediately initiates a full SCRAM, closes the Main Steam Isolation Valve (isolating the containment building), trips the turbines, attempts to begin the spinup of RCIC and HPCI, using residual steam, and starts the diesel pumps for LPCI and CS.

Now let us assume that the power outage hits at $T+0.5$. The RPS is on a float uninterruptable power supply, so it continues to function; its sensors, however, are not, and thus the RPS assumes that they are all detecting emergency conditions. Within less than a second from power outage, auxiliary batteries and compressed air supplies are starting the Emergency Diesel Generators. Power will be restored by $T+25$ seconds.

Let us return to the reactor core. Due to the closure of the MSIV (complete by $T+2$), a wave of backpressure will hit the rapidly depressurizing RPV but this is immaterial, as the depressurization due to the recirculation line break is so rapid and complete that no

steam voids will probably flash to water. HPCI and RCIC will fail due to loss of steam pressure in the general depressurization, but this is again immaterial, as the 2,000 L/min (600 US gal/min) flow rate of RCIC available after T+5 is insufficient to maintain the water level; nor would the 19,000 L/min (5,000 US gal/min) flow of HPCI, available at T+10, be enough to maintain the water level, if it could work without steam. At T+10, the temperature of the reactor core, at approximately 285 °C (550 °F) at and before this point, begins to rise as enough coolant has been lost from the core that voids begin to form in the coolant between the fuel rods and they begin to heat rapidly. By T+12 seconds from the accident start, fuel rod uncover begins. At approximately T+18 areas in the rods have reached 540 °C (1000 °F). Some relief comes at T+20 or so, as the negative temperature coefficient and the negative void coefficient slows the rate of temperature increase. T+25 sees power restored; however, LPCI and CS will not be online until T+40.

At T+40, core temperature is at 650 °C (1200 °F) and rising steadily; CS and LPCI kick in and begins deluging the steam above the core, and then the core itself. First, a large amount of steam still trapped above and within the core has to be knocked down first, or the water will be flashed to steam prior to it hitting the rods. This happens after a few seconds, as the approximately 200,000 L/min (3,300 L/s, 52,500 US gal/min, 875 US gal/s) of water these systems release begin to cool first the top of the core, with LPCI deluging the fuel rods, and CS suppressing the generated steam until at approximately T+100 seconds, all of the fuel is now subject to deluge and the last remaining hot-spots at the bottom of the core are now being cooled. The peak temperature that was attained was 900 °C (1650 °F) (well below the maximum of 1200 °C (2200 °F) established by the NRC) at the bottom of the core, which was the last hot spot to be affected by the water deluge.

The core is cooled rapidly and completely, and following cooling to a reasonable temperature, below that consistent with the generation of steam, CS is shut down and LPCI is decreased in volume to a level consistent with maintenance of a steady-state temperature among the fuel rods, which will drop over a period of days due to the decrease in fission-product decay heat within the core.

After a few days of LPCI, decay heat will have sufficiently abated to the point that defueling of the reactor is able to commence with a degree of caution. Following defueling, LPCI can be shut down. A long period of physical repairs will be necessary to repair the broken recirculation loop; overhaul the ECCS; diesel pumps; and diesel generators; drain the drywell; fully inspect all reactor systems, bring non-conformal systems up to spec, replace old and worn parts, etc. At the same time, different personnel from the licensee working hand in hand with the NRC will evaluate what the immediate cause of the break was; search for what event led to the immediate cause of the break (the root causes of the accident); and then to analyze the root causes and take corrective actions based on the root causes and immediate causes discovered. This is followed by a period to generally reflect and post-mortem the accident, discuss what procedures worked, what procedures didn't, and if it all happened again, what could have been done better, and what could be done to ensure it doesn't happen again; and to record lessons learned to propagate them to other BWR licensees. When this is accomplished, the reactor can be refueled, resume operations, and begin producing power once more.

The ABWR and ESBWR, the most recent models of the BWR, are not vulnerable to anything like this incident in the first place, as they have no liquid penetrations (pipes) lower than several feet above the waterline of the core, and thus, the reactor pressure vessel holds in water much like a deep swimming pool in the event of a feedwater line break or a steam line break. The BWR 5s and 6s have additional tolerance, deeper water levels, and much faster emergency system reaction times. Fuel rod uncover will briefly

take place, but maximum temperature will only reach 600 °C (1,100 °F), far below the NRC safety limit.

It must be noted that no incident even approaching the DBA or even a LBLOCA in severity has ever occurred with a BWR. There have been minor incidents involving the ECCS, but in these circumstances it has performed at or beyond expectations. The most severe incident that ever occurred with a BWR was in 1975 due to a fire caused by extremely flammable urethane foam installed in the place of fireproofing materials at the Browns Ferry Nuclear Power Plant; for a short time, the control room's monitoring equipment was cut off from the reactor, but the reactor shut down successfully, and, as of 2009, is still producing power for the Tennessee Valley Authority, having sustained no damage to systems within the containment. The fire had nothing to do with the design of the BWR - it could have occurred in any power plant, and the lessons learned from that incident resulted in the creation of a separate backup control station, compartmentalization of the power plant into fire zones and clearly documented sets of equipment which would be available to shut down the reactor plant and maintain it in a safe condition in the event of a worst case fire in any one fire zone. These changes were retrofitted into every existing US and most Western nuclear power plants and built in to new plants from that point forth.

Further studies

I have not been able to research all aspects regarding what potential effects the activation of the Reactor Protective System will have in case of an attack, a single source blast destroying the reactor.

What will happen if the plant workers manage to activate the RPS system and successfully shut the reactor down before it is destroyed? Will it severely hinder the potential damage caused (leakage)? What is the effect of a blast that destroys an on-line reactor vs. an off-line reactor?

See more information about various nuclear reactors:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nuclear_reactor
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Containment_building
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Boiling_water_reactor

Consequences of a nuclear power plant assault

Radioactive contamination

Radioactive contamination, also called radiological contamination, is the uncontrolled distribution of radioactive material in a given environment.

Surface contamination

Surface contamination is usually expressed in units of radioactivity per unit of area. For SI, this is becquerels per square meter (or Bq/m²). Surface contamination may either be fixed or removable. In the case of fixed contamination, the radioactive material cannot by definition be spread, but it is still measurable.

In practice there is no such thing as zero radioactivity. Not only is the entire world constantly bombarded by cosmic rays, but every living creature on earth contains significant quantities of carbon-14 and most (including humans) contain significant quantities of potassium-40. These tiny levels of radiation are not any more harmful than sunlight, but just as excessive quantities of sunlight can be dangerous, so too can excessive levels of radiation.

Low level contamination

The hazards to people and the environment from radioactive contamination depend on the nature of the radioactive contaminant, the level of contamination, and the extent of the spread of contamination. Low levels of radioactive contamination pose little risk, but can still be detected by radiation instrumentation. In the case of low-level contamination by isotopes with a short half-life, the best course of action may be to simply allow the material to naturally decay. Longer-lived isotopes should be cleaned up and properly disposed of, because even a very low level of radiation can be life-threatening when in long exposure to it.

High level contamination

High levels of contamination may pose major risks to people and the environment. People can be exposed to potentially lethal radiation levels, both externally and internally, from the spread of contamination following an accident (or a deliberate initiation) involving large quantities of radioactive material.

Radioactive iodine is a common fission product; it was a major component of the radiation released from the Chernobyl disaster, leading to nine fatal cases of pediatric thyroid cancer and hypothyroidism.

Ionizing radiation

The biological effects of radiation are thought of in terms of their effects on living cells. For low levels of radiation, the biological effects are so small they may not be detected in epidemiological studies. The body repairs many types of radiation and chemical damage. Biological effects of radiation on living cells may result in a variety of outcomes, including:

- Cells experience DNA damage and are able to detect and repair the damage.
- Cells experience DNA damage and are unable to repair the damage. These cells may go through the process of programmed cell death, or apoptosis, thus eliminating the potential genetic damage from the larger tissue.
- Cells experience a nonlethal DNA mutation that is passed on to subsequent cell divisions. This mutation may contribute to the formation of a cancer.
- Cells experience "Irreparable DNA Damage." Low level ionizing radiation may induce "Irreparable DNA damage" (leading to replicational and transcriptional errors needed for neoplasia or may trigger viral interactions) leading to pre-mature aging and cancer.

Understanding radiation

Radioactive decay/half life

It is estimated that 90% of the current exclusion zone can be utilized again within 200 years due to the constant radioactive decay. Radioactive decay is the process in which an unstable atomic nucleus spontaneously loses energy by emitting ionizing particles and radiation. This decay, or loss of energy, results in an atom of one type, called the *parent nuclide* transforming to an atom of a different type, named the *daughter nuclide*. For example: a carbon-14 atom (the "parent") emits radiation and transforms to a nitrogen-14 atom (the "daughter"). This is a stochastic process on the atomic level, in that it is impossible to predict when a given atom will decay, but given a large number of similar atoms the decay rate, on average, is predictable.

A more commonly used parameter is the half-life. Given a sample of a particular radionuclide, the half-life is the time taken for half the radionuclide's atoms to decay.

Means of contamination

Radioactive contamination can enter the body through ingestion, inhalation, absorption, or injection. For this reason, it is important to use personal protective equipment when working with radioactive materials. Radioactive contamination may also be ingested as the result of eating contaminated plants and animals or drinking contaminated water or milk from exposed animals. Following a major contamination incident, all potential pathways of internal exposure should be considered.

Long term effects - radiation levels

Ionizing radiation includes both particle radiation and high energy electromagnetic radiation.

The associations between ionizing radiation exposure and the development of cancer are mostly based on populations exposed to relatively high levels of ionizing radiation, such as Japanese atomic bomb survivors, and recipients of selected diagnostic or therapeutic medical procedures.

Cancers associated with high dose exposure include leukemia, thyroid, breast, bladder, colon, liver, lung, esophagus, ovarian, multiple myeloma, and stomach cancers.

It is also suggested a possible association between ionizing radiation exposure and prostate, nasal cavity/sinuses, pharyngeal and laryngeal, and pancreatic cancer.

The period of time between radiation exposure and the detection of cancer is known as the latent period. Those cancers that may develop as a result of radiation exposure are indistinguishable from those that occur naturally or as a result of exposure to other chemical carcinogens.

Although radiation may cause cancer at high doses and high dose rates, public health data regarding lower levels of exposure, below about 1,000 mrem (10 mSv), are harder to interpret. To assess the health impacts of lower radiation doses, researchers rely on models of the process by which radiation causes cancer; several models have emerged which predict differing levels of risk.

Limiting exposure

There are four standard ways to limit exposure:

Time: For people who are exposed to radiation in addition to natural background radiation, limiting or minimizing the exposure time will reduce the dose from the radiation source.

Distance: Radiation intensity decreases sharply with distance, according to an inverse square law. Air attenuates alpha and beta radiation.

Shielding: Barriers of lead, concrete, or water give effective protection from radiation formed of energetic particles such as gamma rays and neutrons. Some radioactive materials are stored or handled underwater or by remote control in rooms constructed of thick concrete or lined with lead. There are special plastic shields which stop beta particles and air will stop alpha particles. The effectiveness of a material in shielding radiation is determined by its half value thicknesses, the thickness of material that reduces the radiation by half. This value is a function of the material itself and the energy and type of ionizing radiation.

Containment: Radioactive materials are confined in the smallest possible space and kept out of the environment. Radioactive isotopes for medical use, for example, are dispensed in closed handling facilities, while nuclear reactors operate within closed systems with multiple barriers which keep the radioactive materials contained. Rooms have a reduced air pressure so that any leaks occur into the room and not out of it.

In a nuclear war, an effective fallout shelter reduces human exposure at least 1,000 times. Other civil defence measures can help reduce exposure of populations by reducing ingestion of isotopes and occupational exposure during war time. One of these available measures could be the use of potassium iodide (KI) tablets which effectively block the uptake of radioactive iodine into the human thyroid gland.

The Chernobyl attack (accident)

Two widely studied instances of large-scale exposure to high doses of ionizing radiation are: atomic bomb survivors in 1945; and emergency workers responding to the 1986 Chernobyl attack.

Longer term effects of the Chernobyl attack have also been studied. There is a clear link (see the UNSCEAR 2000 Report, Volume 2: Effects) between the Chernobyl attack and the unusually large number, approximately 1,800, of thyroid cancers reported in contaminated areas, mostly in children. These were fatal in some cases. Other health effects of the Chernobyl attack are subject to current debate.

The attack resulted in a severe release of radioactivity following a massive power excursion that destroyed the reactor. Most fatalities from the attack were caused by radiation poisoning.

Further explosions and the resulting fire sent a plume of highly radioactive fallout into the atmosphere and over an extensive geographical area, including the nearby town of Pripyat. Four hundred times more fallout was released than had been by the atomic bombing of Hiroshima.

The plume drifted over large parts of the western Soviet Union, Eastern Europe, Western Europe, and Northern Europe. Rain contaminated with radioactive material fell as far away as Ireland. Large areas in Ukraine, Belarus, and Russia were badly contaminated, resulting in the evacuation and resettlement of over 336,000 people. According to official post-Soviet data, about 60% of the radioactive fallout landed in Belarus.

The countries of Russia, Ukraine, and Belarus have been burdened with the continuing and substantial decontamination and health care costs of the Chernobyl accident. It is difficult to accurately quantify the number of deaths caused by the events at Chernobyl, as over time it becomes harder to determine whether a death has been caused by exposure to radiation.

The attack

On 26 April 1986 at 1:23 a.m., reactor 4 suffered a massive, catastrophic power excursion due to "human error". This caused a steam explosion, followed by a second (chemical, not nuclear) explosion from the ignition of generated hydrogen mixed with air, which tore the top from the reactor and its building and exposed the reactor core. This dispersed large amounts of radioactive particulate and gaseous debris containing fission products including cesium-137, strontium-90, and other highly radioactive reactor waste products. The open core also allowed atmospheric oxygen to contact the super-hot core containing 1,700 tonnes of combustible graphite moderator. The burning graphite moderator increased the emission of radioactive particles, carried by the smoke. The reactor was not contained by any kind of hard containment vessel (unlike all Western plants, Soviet reactors often did not have them). Radioactive particles were carried by wind across international borders.

Slow evacuation

The nearby city of Pripyat wasn't fully evacuated until a week after the disaster.

Only after radiation levels set off alarms at the Forsmark Nuclear Power Plant in Sweden did the Soviet Union admit that an attack had occurred, but authorities attempted to conceal the scale of the disaster. To evacuate the city of Pripyat, the following warning message was reported on local radio: "An accident has occurred at the Chernobyl Nuclear Power Plant. One of the atomic reactors has been damaged. Aid will be given to those affected and a committee of government inquiry has been set up." This message gave the false impression that any damage or radiation was localized.

Exclusion zone

There is a 30 km Exclusion Zone around Chernobyl where officially nobody is allowed to live, but people do.

It is estimated that the land can be utilized for industrial purpose within 60 – 100 years and it can eventually be utilized for farming or any other type of agricultural industry within 200 years.

The Exclusion Zone is now so lush with wildlife and greenery that the Ukrainian government designated it a wildlife sanctuary in 2007, and at 488.7 km² it is one of the largest wildlife sanctuaries in Europe.

According to a 2005 U.N. report, wildlife has returned despite radiation levels that are presently 10 to 100 times higher than normal background radiation. Although they were significantly higher soon after the attack, the levels have fallen because of radioactive decay.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chernobyl_accident

Target countries with operational reactors

Austria

Construction on the Zwentendorf Nuclear plant finished in 1978, however a referendum was passed that did not allow startup. Nuclear power is illegal.

Belguim

Power station reactors

- Nuclear Plant Doel - 4x PWR reactors, total power of 2839 MWe
- Nuclear Plant Tihange - 3x PWR reactors, total power of 2985 MWe

The Doel Nuclear Power Station is one of the two nuclear power plants in Belgium. The plant lies on the bank of the Scheldt, near the village of Doel in the Flemish province of East Flanders. The Belgian energy corporation Electrabel is the plant's largest stakeholder. The plant employs 800 workers and covers an area of 80 hectares.

The plant consists of four second-generation pressurised water reactors with a total capacity of 2839 MWe, making it the second largest nuclear power plant in Belgium, after Nuclear Plant Tihange. Its four units are rated as follows:

- Doel 1 : 392 MWe
- Doel 2 : 433 MWe
- Doel 3 : 1006 MWe
- Doel 4 : 1008 MWe

The Tihange Nuclear Power Station, along with Doel Nuclear Power Station, is one of the two large-scale nuclear power plants in Belgium. It is located on the right bank of the Meuse River in the Belgian deelgemeente of Tihange, part of Huy municipality in the Walloonian province of Liège. The primary stakeholder in the plant is the Belgian energy company Electrabel.

The plant has three pressurised water reactors, with a total capacity of 2985 MWe and makes up 52% of the total Belgian nuclear generating capacity.[1] Its units are rated as follows:

- Tihange 1: 962 MWe
- Tihange 2: 1008 MWe
- Tihange 3: 1015 MWe

Research Reactors

- Mol (BR-1) - Research reactor
- Mol (BR-2) - Research reactor
- Mol (BR-3) - PWR reactor (shut down)

Denmark

Research Reactors

- Risø - DR-3 DIDO class experimental reactor (shut down permanently in 2000)
- Risø - DR-2 experimental reactor (shut down in 1975)
- Risø - DR-1 experimental reactor (shut down permanently in 2001)

Finland

Power station reactors

- Loviisa Nuclear Power Plant – 2 × 488 MWe - VVER reactors
- Olkiluoto Nuclear Power Plant - 2 × 860 MWe - BWR reactors, under construction: 1 × 1650 MWe - EPR (expected in 2012)

Research reactor:

- Espoo - TRIGA Mark II, State Institute for Technical Research (installed 1962)

Total 4 currently operating commercial reactors, further one under construction: the first European Pressurised Reactor facility at Olkiluoto,

France

Power station reactors

- Belleville Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1310 MWe PWR reactors
- Blayais Nuclear Power Plant - 4 910 MWe PWR reactors
- Bugey Nuclear Power Plant - 4 PWR reactors: 2 at 910 MWe, 2 at 880 MWe
- Cattenom Nuclear Power Plant - 4 1300 MWe PWR reactors
- Chinon Nuclear Power Plant - 4 905 MWe PWR reactors
- Chooz Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1500 MWe PWR reactors
- Civaux Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1495 MWe PWR reactors
- Cruas Nuclear Power Plant - 4 reactors: 2 at 880 MWe, 2 at 915 MWe

- Dampierre Nuclear Power Plant - 4 890 MWe PWR reactors
- Fessenheim Nuclear Power Plant - 2 880 MWe PWR reactors - oldest operating commercial PWR reactors in France
- Flamanville Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1330 MWe PWR reactors
- Golfech Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1310 MWe PWR reactors
- Gravelines Nuclear Power Plant - 6 910 MWe PWR reactors
- Nogent Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1310 MWe PWR reactors
- Paluel Nuclear Power Plant - 4 1330 MWe PWR reactors
- Penly Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1330 MWe PWR reactors
- Phénix Nuclear Power Plant - 1 233 MWe FBR reactor
- Saint-Alban Nuclear Power Plant - 2 1335 MWe PWR reactors
- Saint-Laurent Nuclear Power Plant - 2 PWR reactors: 1 at 880 MWe, 1 at 915 MWe
- Tricastin Nuclear Power Center - 4 915 MWe PWR reactors

Under construction - 1 total

- Flamanville - 1 1630 MWe PWR reactor - EDF is building the second EPR reactor there.

Under planning - 1 total

- Penly - 1 1630 MWe PWR reactor - EDF is planning a EPR reactor there.

Decommissioned Power Reactors - 12 total

- Bugey - 1 540 MWe GCR reactor
- Chinon - 3 GCR reactors
- Chooz-A - 1 310 MWe PWR reactor - reactor managed by SENA (Société d'énergie nucléaire franco-belge des Ardennes).
- Marcoule - 3 38 MWe GCR reactors
- Brennilis - 1 70 MWe reactor - EL-49, heavy water reactor, only one of its kind in France, in Brittany
- Saint Laurent des Eaux - 2 GCR reactors
- Superphénix, Creys-Malville - 1 1200 MWe FBR reactor

Cancelled

- Le Carnet
- Plogoff
- Thermos, a 50-100 MW reactor for the urban heating of Grenoble

Research reactors

- Institut Laue-Langevin, currently the world's most intense reactor source of neutrons for science
- Rhapsodie
- Zoe, first French reactor (1948)

Germany

Power station reactors

- Biblis Nuclear Power Plant - Biblis-A and Biblis-B
- Brokdorf Nuclear Power Plant
- Brunsbüttel Nuclear Power Plant
- Emsland Nuclear Power Plant
- Grafenrheinfeld Nuclear Power Plant
- Grohnde Nuclear Power Plant
- Gundremmingen Nuclear Power Plant - Gundremmingen-B and Grundremmingen-C, A is defunct

- Nuclear Power Plant Landshut Isar I + Isar II
- Krümmel Nuclear Power Plant
- Neckarwestheim Nuclear Power Plant
- Philippsburg Nuclear Power Plant Block A and Block B
- Unterweser Nuclear Power Plant

Research Reactors

- BER II (Berliner-Experimentier-Reaktor II, Hahn-Meitner-Institut Berlin; rating: 10 MW, commissioned 1990)
- FRG-1 (GKSS Research Center Geesthacht; rating: 5 MW, commissioned 1958)
- FRM II (Technische Universität München; Leistung: 20 MW, commissioned 2004)
- FRMZ (TRIGA of the University of Mainz, institute of nuclear chemistry; continuous rating: 0.10 MW, pulse rating for 30ms: 250 MW; commissioned 1965)

Shut Down

- Research nuclear plants in Jülich and Karlsruhe
- Greifswald Nuclear Power Plant located in the former GDR. Shut down in 1990 (Greifswald-1 to Greifswald-4, and the unfinished Greifswald-5 reactor), Type: WWER-440
- Gundremmingen-A (shut down 1977)
- Hamm-Uentrop, THTR 300, shut down in 1988
- Lingen, shut down in 1977
- Mülheim-Kärlich Nuclear Power Plant, completed, operated briefly and then shut down in 1988 because of potential hazards
- Niederaichbach, shut down in 1974
- Obrigheim, shut down in May 2005
- Rheinsberg, shut down in 1990, Type: WWER-70
- Stade, shut down in 2003
- Würzgassen, shut down in 1994
- Kalkar, never finished
- Wyhl, famous planned nuclear plant that was never built because of long-time resistance by the local population and environmentalists.
- Kahl Nuclear Power Plant

Greece

GRR-1 - 5 MW research reactor at Demokritos National Centre for Scientific Research, Athens. The reactor was upgraded a few years ago to 10 MW.

Italy

Phased out nuclear power after Chernobyl; no reactors operating right now, but considering 10 new reactors

Power station reactors (phased out)

- Garigliano - BWR, 1 unit of 150 MWe, 1964-1982.
- Latina - Magnox, 1 unit of 160 MWe, 1963-1987.
- Caorso - BWR shut down following Italian referendum on nuclear power.
- Trino Vercellese - shut down following Italian referendum on nuclear power.
- Alto Lazio - 1964-1982.

Research reactors

- Pavia - TRIGA Mark II, University of Pavia Mark II (installed 1965)
- Rome - TRIGA Mark II, ENEA Casaccia Research Center (installed 1960)

Netherlands

Power station reactors

- Borssele nuclear power plant - 481 MWe PWR
- Dodewaard nuclear power plant - 58 MWe BWR (shut down 1997)

Research reactors

- Delft, Reactor Institute Delft, part of the Delft University of Technology
- Petten nuclear reactor in Petten
- Biologische Agrarische Reactor Nederland, part of the Wageningen University, shutdown in 1980
- Athena, at the Eindhoven University of Technology, shut down
- Kema Suspensie Test Reactor, test reactor at KEMA, Arnhem, disassembled

Norway

Research reactors

- Kjeller reactors
 - o NORA (activated 1961, shut down 1967)
 - o JEEP I (activated 1951, shut down 1967)
 - o JEEP II (activated 1966)
- Halden reactor
 - o HBWR - Halden boiling water reactor (activated 1959)

Portugal

- Portuguese Research Reactor - 1 MWt pool type, Instituto Tecnológico e Nuclear

Spain

Power station reactors

- Almaraz Nuclear Power Plant
 - o Almaraz-1 - 1032 MWe
 - o Almaraz-2 - 1027 MWe
- Ascó Nuclear Power Plant
 - o Ascó-1 - 930 MWe
 - o Ascó-2 - 930 MWe
- Central nuclear José Cabrera (Zorita) (shut down 04-30-2006)
- Cofrentes Nuclear Power Plant - 994 MWe
- Santa María de Garoña Nuclear Power Plant - 460 MWe
- Trillo Nuclear Power Plant - 1.066 MWe
- Vandellòs Nuclear Power Plant Tarragona
 - o Vandellòs-1 UNGG (shut down after fire, 1989)
 - o Vandellòs-2 - 1080 MWe PWR

Research reactors

- Argos 10 kW Argonaut reactor - Polytechnic University of Catalonia, Barcelona (shut down 1992)
- CORAL-I reactor

Sweden

Power station reactors

- Forsmark Nuclear Power Plant (operational)
- Ringhals Nuclear Power Plant (operational)
- Oskarshamn Nuclear Power Plant (operational)
- Barsebäck Nuclear Power Plant (shut down)

Power station reactors

Power Station	Type	Net MWe	Est closure
Barsebäck 1	BWR	630	Shut down
Barsebäck 2	BWR	630	Shut down
Forsmark 1	BWR	1018	Operational
Forsmark 2	BWR	960	Operational
Forsmark 3	BWR	1230	Operational
Oskarshamn 1	BWR	500	Operational
Oskarshamn 2	BWR	630	Operational
Oskarshamn 3	BWR	1200	Operational
Ringhals 1	BWR	860	Operational
Ringhals 2	BWR	870	Operational
Ringhals 3	BWR	920	Operational
Ringhals 4	BWR	910	Operational

Research reactors

R1, KTH, Stockholm – Research - 1 MW - 1954–1970 - dismantled
 R2, Studsvik - Research - 50 MW - 1960–2005 - shut down
 R2-O, Studsvik – Research - 1 MW - 1960–2005 - shut down
 Ågestaverket (R3), Farsta, Sthl - Heating - 80 MW - 1963–1973 - shut down
 Marviken (R4), Marviken, Norrköping Research, abandoned in 1970
 FR-O, Studsvik, Research, zero-power fast reactor low - 1964–1971 - dismantled

Sweden has ten commercial reactors at three different locations (Forsmark, Ringhals and Oskarshamn). There are no longer any plans to phase out nuclear power in Sweden. The current centre-right government wants to make it possible to replace the current reactors in the future. If the leftwing parties win the elections in September 2010, it will however not accept new reactors replacing the current ones, but the reactors will not shut down either.

The ten reactors produce about 45% of the country's electricity. The nation's largest power station, Ringhals Nuclear Power Plant, has four reactors and generates about a fifth of Sweden's annual electricity consumption.

Sweden used to have a nuclear phase-out policy, aiming to end nuclear power generation in Sweden by 2010. On 5 February 2009, the Swedish Government announced an agreement allowing for the replacement of existing reactors, effectively ending the phase-out policy.

Switzerland

Power station reactors

- Beznau Nuclear Power Plant - 2 identical PWR power reactors. Commissioned in 1969 and 1970.
- Goesgen Nuclear Power Plant - PWR power reactor, commissioned 1979.
- Leibstadt Nuclear Power Plant - BWR power reactor, commissioned 1984.
- Mühleberg Nuclear Power Plant - BWR power reactor, commissioned 1970.

Research reactors

- SAPHIR - Pool reactor. First criticality: April 30, 1957. Shut down: End of 1993. Paul Scherrer Institut
- DIORIT - HW cooled and moderated. First criticality: April 15, 1960. Shut down: 1977. Paul Scherrer Institut
- Proteus - Null-power reconfigurable reactor (graphite moderator/reflector). In operation. Paul Scherrer Institut
- Lucens - Prototype power reactor (GCHWR) 30 MWth/6 MWe. Shut down in 1969 after accident. Site decommissioned.
- CROCUS - Null-power light water reactor. In operation. École polytechnique fédérale de Lausanne

United Kingdom

Nuclear Power in the United Kingdom generates a fifth of the country's electricity (19.26% in 2004). The Nuclear Installations Inspectorate oversee all nuclear power installations and, as of 2006, the United Kingdom operates 24 nuclear reactors. The country also uses nuclear reprocessing plants, such as Sellafield.

A number of stations have been closed, and others are scheduled to follow. The two remaining Magnox nuclear stations and four of the seven AGR nuclear stations are currently planned to be closed by 2015. This is a cause behind the UK's forecast 'energy gap', though secondary to the reduction in coal generating capacity. However the oldest AGR nuclear power station was recently life-extended by ten years, and it is likely many of the others can be life-extended, significantly reducing the energy gap.

All UK nuclear installations in the UK are overseen by the Nuclear Installations Inspectorate.

Although the Government of the United Kingdom has recently given the go-ahead for a new generation of nuclear power stations to be built, the Scottish Government, with the backing of the Scottish Parliament, has made clear that Scotland will have no new nuclear power stations and is aiming instead for a non-nuclear future. As of 2007, there have been some significant developments towards nuclear fusion being implemented to solve the predicted energy crisis, most significantly and recently the drawing-up of plans to build one fusion power station, that will 'supply power to the National Grid within 20 years.' The JET facility at Culham, Oxfordshire indicates that Britain has both the industry and workforce for nuclear fusion.

In January 2009, British Energy was bought for approximately £12 billion by EDF Energy (a subsidiary of Electricite de France (EdF) SA)

Operating nuclear power stations

Power Station	Type	Net MWe	Est closure
Oldbury	Magnox	434	2010
Wylfa	Magnox	980	2012
Dungeness B	AGR	1110	2018
Hinkley Point B	AGR	1220	2016
Hunterston B	AGR	1190	2016
Hartlepool	AGR	1210	2014
Heysham 1	AGR	1150	2014
Heysham 2	AGR	1250	2023
Torness	AGR	1250	2023
Sizewell B	PWR	1188	2035

Since 2006 Hinkley Point B and Hunterston B have been restricted to about 70% of normal MWe output because of boiler-related problems requiring that they operate at reduced boiler temperatures. This output restriction is likely to remain until closure.

Non-operating nuclear power stations

Power Station	Type	Net MWe	Est closure
Oldbury	Magnox	200	2003
Wylfa	Magnox	240	2004
Dungeness B	Magnox	300	1990
Hinkley Point B	Magnox	276	1989
Hunterston B	Magnox	246	2002
Hartlepool	Magnox	470	2000
Heysham 1	Magnox	390	1991
Heysham 2	Magnox	450	2006
Torness	Magnox	420	2006

A number of research and development reactors also produced some power for the grid, including two Winfrith reactors, two Dounreay fast reactors, and the prototype Windscale Advanced Gas Cooled Reactor.

Power station reactors

- Berkeley, Gloucestershire 2 x 276MW, de-commissioned
- Bradwell, Essex (Generation ceased in 2002, defuelled by September 2005)
- Calder Hall, Sellafield, Cumbria - 4 x 50MWe (Generation started in 1956 and ceased in 2003)
- Chapelcross, Dumfries and Galloway - 4 x 180MW(th) (Generation ceased in June 2004)
- Dungeness A, Kent 2 x 223MW. BNG owned Magnox station (Entered decommissioning January 2007)
- Dungeness B, Kent 2 x 550 MW(e). British Energy owned AGR
- Hartlepool, Hartlepool 2 x 600MW(e). British Energy owned AGR
- Heysham nuclear power stations, Lancashire - 4 x 600 MW(e)
- Hinkley Point A, Somerset (Ceased operations in 2000, defuelled by September 2005)
- Hinkley Point B, Somerset 2 x 570MW(e). British Energy owned AGR
- Hunterston A, North Ayrshire (Generation ceased 1990)
- Hunterston B, North Ayrshire 2 x 570 MW(e) British Energy owned AGR
- Oldbury, Gloucestershire - 2 x 435MW. (Generation due to cease July 2011 or when Cumulative Mean Core Irradiation reaches 31.5 MWd/te (R1) and 32.7 MWd/te (R2))
- Sizewell A, Suffolk BNFL owned Magnox station (Entered decommissioning January 2007)
- Sizewell B, Suffolk 1 x 1195MWe. British Energy PWR
- Torness, East Lothian 2 x 625 MW(e). British Energy owned AGR
- Trawsfynydd, Gwynedd BNG owned Magnox station (Generation ceased 1991)
- Winfrith, Dorchester, Dorset – SGHWR (ceased operation in 1990)

- Wylfa, Anglesey - 2 x 490MW magnox reactors. (Generation due to cease at end of 2010)

Research reactors

- Aldermaston - VIPER - Atomic Weapons Establishment
- Ascot - CONSORT reactor, Imperial College London, Silwood Park campus
- Billingham - TRIGA Mark I reactor, ICI refinery (installed 1971, shut down 1988)
- Culham - JET fusion reactor
- Derby - Neptune - Rolls-Royce Marine Power Operations Ltd, Raynesway
- Dounreay
 - o VULCAN (Rolls-Royce Naval Marine)
 - o PWR2 (Rolls-Royce Naval Marine)
 - o DMTR
 - o Dounreay Fast Reactor - Fast breeder reactor (shut down 1994)
 - o Prototype fast reactor
- East Kilbride - Scottish Universities Research and Reactor Centre (deactivated 1995, fully dismantled 2003)
- Harwell AERE
 - o GLEEP (shut down 1990)
 - o BEPO (shut down 1968)
 - o LIDO (shut down 1974)
 - o DIDO (shut down 1990)
 - o PLUTO (shut down 1990)
- London
 - o Greenwich - JASON PWR reactor (dismantled 1999)
 - o Stratford Marsh - Queen Mary, University of London (fully dismantled)
- Risley - Universities Research Reactor (shut down 1991 decommissioned-land released 1996)
- Sellafield (named Windscale until 1971)
 - o PILE 1 (shut down 1957 after Windscale fire)
 - o PILE 2 (shut down 1957)
 - o WAGR (shut down 1982)
- Winfrith - Dorchester, Dorset, 9 reactors, shut down 1990, including
 - o Dragon reactor

10 new nuclear sites

In November 2009, the Government has identified ten nuclear sites which could accommodate future reactors

- Bradwell in Essex
- Braystones
- Kirksanton
- Sellafield in Cumbria
- Hartlepool
- Heysham in Lancashire
- Hinkley Point in Somerset
- Oldbury in Gloucestershire

- Sizewell in Suffolk
- Wylfa in North Wales. (However, the Welsh Assembly Government remains opposed to new nuclear plants in Wales despite the approval of Wylfa as a potential site)

Most of these sites already have a station, the only new sites are Braystones and Kirksanton.

3.59 Radiological Dispersal Devices, RDDs; creating, deploying and detonating radiological bombs in Western European capitals

The term radiological bomb (dirty bomb) refers to a radiological weapon which combines radioactive material with conventional explosives. Though a radiological dispersal device (RDD) would be designed to disperse radioactive material over a large area, a bomb that uses conventional explosives would likely have more immediate lethal effect than the radioactive material. At levels created from most probable sources, not enough radiation would be present to cause severe illness or death. A test explosion and subsequent calculations done by the United States Department of Energy found that assuming nothing is done to clean up the affected area and everyone stays in the affected area for one year, the radiation exposure would be "fairly high", but not fatal. Recent analysis of the Chernobyl disaster fallout confirms this, showing that the effect on many people in the surrounding area, although not those in close proximity, was almost negligible.

Since a dirty bomb is unlikely to cause many deaths, many do not consider this to be a weapon of mass destruction. Its purpose would be to create psychological, not physical, harm through mass panic, and terror. For this reason dirty bombs are sometimes called "weapons of mass disruption". Additionally, containment and decontamination of thousands of victims, as well as decontamination of the affected area will require considerable time and expense, rendering areas partly unusable and causing devastating economic damage.

The term has also been used historically to refer to certain types of nuclear weapons. Due to the inefficiency of early nuclear weapons, only a small amount of the nuclear material would be consumed during the explosion. "Little Boy" had an efficiency of only 1.4%. "Fat Man", which used a different design and a different fissile material, had an efficiency of 14%. Thus, they tended to disperse large amounts of unused fissile material, and the fission products, which are on average much more dangerous, in the form of nuclear fallout. During the 1950s, there was considerable debate over whether "clean" bombs could be produced and these were often contrasted with "dirty" bombs. "Clean" bombs were often a stated goal and scientists and administrators said that high-efficiency nuclear weapon design could create explosions which generated almost all of their energy in the form of nuclear fusion, which does not create harmful fission products.

But the Castle Bravo accident of 1954, in which a thermonuclear weapon produced a large amount of fallout which was dispersed among human populations, suggested that this was not what was actually being used in modern thermonuclear weapons, which derive around half of their yield from a final fission stage. While some proposed producing "clean" weapons, other theorists noted that one could make a nuclear weapon intentionally "dirty" by "salting" it with a material, which would generate large amounts

of long-lasting fallout when irradiated by the weapon core. These are known as salted bombs; a specific subtype often noted is a “cobalt bomb”.

Practical use in history

There have only ever been two cases of caesium-containing bombs, and neither was detonated. Both involved the global Jihad against Russia. The first attempt of radiological terror was carried out in November 1995 by a group of Chechen Jihadists, who buried a caesium-137 source wrapped in explosives at the Izmaylovsky Park in Moscow. A Chechen rebel leader alerted the media, the bomb was never activated, and the incident amounted to a mere publicity stunt. In December 1998, a second attempt was announced by the Chechen Security Service, who discovered a container filled with radioactive materials attached to an explosive mine.

There have been several other cases where a few organizations including al-Qaeda planned to detonate a radiological bomb in the US. In 2002, an al-Qaeda cell operative; José Padilla aka. Abdulla al-Muhajir, was arrested after his cell commander, Abu Zubaydah, revealed sensitive information during interrogation. He revealed that his cell was close to constructing a radiological bomb. Although Padilla had not obtained radioactive material or explosives at the time of arrest, law enforcement authorities uncovered evidence that he was on reconnaissance for usable radioactive material and possible locations for detonation. There are approximately 5 similar stories involving al-Qaeda but also two European nationalist cells (one Ukrainian and one European-American).

PCCTS, Knights Templar and radiological weapons

The PCCTS, Knights Templar intend to include radiological weapons in our arsenal as they are quite easy to create and relatively easy to acquire for those individuals with basic knowledge. However, we do not intend to detonate radiological weapons before the capitulation deadline given to the criminal multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe which is; Jan 1st, 2020. Preparations to acquire enough caesium and other radiological components should however begin immediately so that we are well positioned to effectuate attacks after the deadline. Our radiological attacks (RDDs) will cause minimal to no civilian casualties but will create devastating ideological, physiological and economical damage on the targeted cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime.

Protection when handling radiological material

Let there be no doubt; the cost and complexity of using protective systems needed to protect the handler from radiation is not realistic. Our goal is therefore to use protective systems (hazmat suits, improvised and relatively inexpensive lead containers) that allow the builder/transporter of the bomb to survive long enough in order to successfully deploy and detonate it. Ensure that you have drugs against radiation sickness available prior to initiation of operation. These drugs will treat damaged organs, reduce symptoms and manage pain. Decontamination is the removal of as much external radioactive particles as possible. Removing clothing and shoes eliminates about 90 percent of external contamination. Gently washing with water and soap removes additional radiation particles from the skin. Decontamination prevents further distribution of radioactive materials and lowers the risk of internal contamination from inhalation, ingestion or open wounds.

Treatment for internal contamination includes treatments to reduce damage to internal organs caused by radioactive particles. These treatments include the following:

- Potassium iodide is a nonradioactive form of iodine. Because iodine is essential for proper thyroid function, the thyroid becomes a "destination" for iodine in the body. If you have internal contamination with radioactive iodine (radioiodine), your thyroid will absorb radioiodine just as it would other forms of iodine. Treatment with potassium iodide may fill "vacancies" in the thyroid and prevent absorption of radioiodine. The radioiodine is eventually cleared from the body in urine.
- Prussian blue, a type of dye, binds to particles of radioactive elements known as cesium and thallium. The radioactive particles are then excreted in feces. This treatment speeds up the elimination of the radioactive particles and reduces the amount of radiation cells may absorb.
- Diethylenetriamine pentaacetic acid (DTPA) is a substance that binds to metals. DTPA binds to particles of the radioactive elements plutonium, americium and curium. The radioactive particles pass out of the body in urine, thereby reducing the amount of radiation absorbed.

Supportive treatment

If you have radiation sickness, you should take additional medications or interventions to treat:

- Bacterial infections
- Headache
- Fever
- Diarrhea
- Nausea and vomiting
- Dehydration

Long term exposure of radiation may damage your bone marrow. However, it is unlikely that any Justiciar Knight will expose himself to radiation over a longer period, unless he is seeking radiological sources over a period of several months, so a scenario where you experience damage to your bone marrow is not realistic. In a context where this is a problem, a protein called granulocyte colony-stimulating factor, which promotes the growth of white blood cells, may counter the effect of radiation sickness on bone marrow. Treatment with this protein-based medication, which includes filgrastim (Neupogen) and pegfilgrastim (Neulasta), may increase white blood cell production and help prevent subsequent infections.

End-of-life preparations

A Justiciar Knight who has absorbed large doses of radiation (8 Gy or greater) has little chance of recovery and will die. Depending of the severity of illness, death can occur within two days or two to three weeks. Justiciar Knights with a lethal radiation dose should ensure that he has medications to control pain, nausea, vomiting and diarrhoea. He should also receive psychological encouragement from fellow Knights if possible.

Hazmat suit and lead containers

Be extremely careful when handling radiological material. One example we can learn from is the radiological accident occurring in Goiânia, Brazil, between September 1987 and March 1988: Two metal scavengers broke into an abandoned radiotherapy clinic and removed a teletherapy source capsule containing powdered caesium-137 with an activity of 50 T Bq. They brought it home to one of the men to take it apart and sell it as scrap metal. Later that day both men were showing acute signs of radiation illness with

vomiting and one of the men had a swollen hand and diarrhoea. A few days later one of the men punctured the 1 mm thick window of the capsule, allowing the caesium chloride powder to leak out and when realizing the powder glowed blue in the dark, brought it back home to his family and friends to show it off. After 2 weeks of spread by contact contamination causing an increasing number of adverse health effects, the correct diagnosis of acute radiation sickness was made at a hospital and proper precautions could be put into procedure. By this time 249 people were contaminated, 151 exhibited both external and internal contamination of which 20 people were seriously ill and 5 people died.

The Goiânia incident to some extent predicts the contamination pattern when an explosion spreads radioactive material, but also how fatal even very small amounts of ingested radioactive powder can be. The goal must be to acquire and use powdered alpha emitting material (or equivalently potent material), that if ingested can pose a serious health risk. This was also the case of deceased former KGB spy Alexander Litvinenko, who either ate, drank or inhaled polonium-210. "Smoky bombs" based on alpha emitters might easily be just as dangerous as beta or gamma emitting dirty bombs.

Justiciar Knight Commanders or Operatives should take the required security measures and at least provide and use secure lead containers. I have not yet researched portable, anti-radiological containers, but it is likely we will have to design and build them ourselves as we need to properly add camouflaging effects to the item for transportation purposes. The containers, perhaps designed as briefcases, must be used in order to prevent alerting your surroundings. When approaching a source, you should equip your anti-radiological hazmat suit and secure the material in your container. When you are at a safe distance you must then un-equip your suit (and transport it in a separate bag) in order to avoid raising red flags from your surroundings.

Obtaining material for a radiological bomb

When evaluating sources for the acquirement of radiological material a good measurement should be to focus on material with an activity potential of at least more than 5 T Bq. The latest government security overview published in 2010 estimates that more than 2000 tons of radiological material remains unsecured around the world in the strangest of places. Material lies unsecured in thousands of locations such as Russian light houses, abandoned radiotherapy clinics, national industrial or military dumping grounds, abandoned plutonium mines, abandoned military vessels, sunken military vessels (material available to divers) etc.

In order for us to construct and detonate a radiological bomb, we must acquire radioactive material by stealing it or buying it through legal or illegal channels. Possible RDD material could come from the millions of radioactive sources used worldwide in the industry, for medical purposes and in academic applications mainly for research. Of these sources, only nine reactor produced isotopes stand out as being suitable for radiological terror:

- Americium-241 (widely used in smoke detectors, 1 milligram per)
- Californium-252
- Caesium-137 (cesium)
- Cobalt-60
- Iridium-192
- Plutonium-238, 239
- Polonium-210
- Radium-226
- Strontium-90

Of these materials, radium-226 and polonium-210 are considered the least potent. Of these sources the U.S. Nuclear Regulatory Commission has estimated that within the US, approximately one source is lost, abandoned or stolen every day of the year. Within the European Union the annual estimate is 70. There exists thousands of such "orphan" sources scattered throughout the world, but of those reported lost, no more than an estimated 20 percent are classified as a potential high security concern if used in a RDD. Especially Russia is believed to house thousands of orphan sources, which were lost following the collapse of the Soviet Union. A large but unknown number of these sources probably belong to our Russian nationalist brothers or sympathisers or the Russian mafia networks. Noteworthy are the Russian very strong beta emitting strontium-90 sources used as radioisotope thermoelectric generators for beacons in lighthouses in remote areas. These were recently (2009) secured by Russian authorities but many were stolen or "lost" prior to this campaign. It is likely that such emitters are still widely available in ex-Soviet republics. In December 2001, three Georgian woodcutters stumbled over such a power generator and dragged it back to their camp site to use it as a heat source. Within hours they suffered from acute radiation sickness and sought hospital treatment. The International Atomic Energy Agency (IAEA) later stated that it contained an amount of strontium equivalent to pose a huge risk if ever used with a RDD.

It should be considered relatively easy to acquire at least one of these materials if you have a minimum of information in regards to appropriate sources. It is therefore likely that any Justiciar Knight cell attempting to acquire radiological material will be successful. We, the PCCTS, Knights Templar or any allied liberation organization is likely to obtain radioactive material through the "black market" or by going directly to the sources ourselves. Due to the nature of our hierarchical structure it is unlikely that we can afford purchasing it from criminal organization as the prize would simply be too steep. In any case, the black market remains as one viable option for acquirement. There has been a steady increase in illicit trafficking of radioactive sources from 1996 to 2004. However, these recorded trafficking incidents mainly refer to rediscovered orphan sources without any sign of the criminal activity being linked to patriotic liberation movements.

Challenges and considerations for the Justiciar Knights cell

In addition to task consisting of obtaining usable radioactive material, there are several requirements or considerations we have to evaluate:

1. The source should be "sufficiently" radioactive to create direct radiological damage at the explosion or at least to perform societal damage or disruption.
2. The source should be transportable with enough shielding to protect the carrier, but not so much that it will be too heavy to manoeuvre. Loading enough material in a truck together with a small to medium fertilizer bomb would seem to be the most pragmatical approach.
3. The radiological material must be sufficiently dispersed during detonation to effectively contaminate the area around the explosion. Creating a solid dispersal strategy is required which should involve the inclusion of for example designed hollow/soaked projectiles made from metal/steel which are included as "carriers". Metal shrapnel, or perhaps specifically designed steel balls with small internal chambers (containing radioactive material), either designed to be dispersed at impact location or specifically designed metal balls/shrapnel for aerial dispersal from detonation site to impact site. If designed correctly, the material inside the ball will be dispersed in relation to the velocity of the projectile vs. design size and air pressure. If you cover the bomb with thousands of these metal carrier shrapnel/balls, depending on detonation site, it may contaminate an area up to 3 square kilometres. If you add enough of these balls, it will result in a scenario where it will literally

"rain radioactive balls" over a big portion of the city contributing to the ideological, psychological and economical devastation.

4. Suitable locations: Western European capitals preferably close to or on top of the most popular inner city tourist attractions/parliament building/city hall or any other location of symbolic/economical value to cause maximum ideological, psychological and economical damage. Just imagine how much ideological, psychological and economical damage it would cause the criminal French cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime if they had to abandon the Eiffel tower and create a 1 km containment zone around it for several decades to come. The total sum of damage converted into economical losses for the regime would amount to as much as hundreds of billions of Euros and would perhaps cause a chain reaction leading to the fall of the regime.

An example of a best case scenario is when a Justiciar Knight cell (1-3 individuals) possessing a source of highly radioactive material, e.g. a strontium-90 thermal generator, with the ability to create an incident comparable to the Chernobyl accident. The detonation of a radiological bomb using such a source would be optimal and would not prove to be too difficult or unrealistic. These light house thermal generators were until recently readily available in Russia and are still available in ex-Soviet republics. We would assemble the bomb in a safe location using protective gear and transport the bomb by truck to the detonation location. The Justiciar Knights involved in this operation would be subject to severe radiation exposure during assembly and transportation. However, the exposure would not be fatal immediately and the Justiciar Knights involved would be able to function properly with the provided meds until detonation. During transportation, the device has to be sealed or at least covered in a large lead capsule/cover in order to prevent too much radiation to the Knights transporting it. It is however worth noting; shielding the source effectively would make it almost impossible to transport and a lot less effective if detonated. The Justiciar Knights involved in the assembly and/or transport (1-2) are therefore sacrificing themselves and will die as martyrs for the cause.

Considering an alternative dispersal approach

Instead of or addition to a blast, for the intention of effective dispersal, it should be considered to simply use a gasoline/rubber mix as the primary dispersal method. In this context, a Justiciar Knight has to go to the back of the truck and remove the lead containment shell (the protective measures), ensuring that all the radiological material is unshielded. He will then have to ignite the 5-20 barrels of gasoline/rubber mix either via remote detonation or by dead man switch. At that point he will have no chance of long term survival due to severe radiation poisoning. It would therefore be most efficient if he used a remote detonation and established a sniper post close to the fire, and thus effectively preventing the fire corps from putting out the fire for up to a period of 60 minutes (until he is neutralised by a system protector snipers). The fire will generate significant radioactive fumes (radioactive particles carried by the fumes) and the resulting fume-clouds will act as the "dispersal device" transporting highly radioactive particles up to several hundred kilometres away and would be likely to contaminate neighbouring countries and thus causing an international crisis.

Estimating the consequences of a Knights Templar RDD attack

The fear of radiation is not always logical. Although the exposure might be minimal, many people find radiation exposure especially frightening because it is something they cannot see or feel, and it therefore becomes an unknown source of danger. The Western European multiculturalist regimes will have great challenges in dealing with public fear after a RDD attack. This public fear of radiation also plays a big role in why the costs of

an RDD impact on a major metropolitan area might be equal to or even larger than that of the 9/11 attacks. Assuming the radiation levels are not too high and the area does not need to be abandoned such as the town of Pripjat near the Chernobyl reactor, an expensive and time consuming cleanup procedure will begin which will cost the regime anything from 500 million up to 2000 billion Euros. This will mainly consist of tearing down highly contaminated buildings, digging up contaminated soil/asphalt/concrete and quickly applying sticky substances to remaining surfaces to adhere the radioactive particles before radioactivity penetrates the building materials. These procedures are the current state of the art for radioactive contamination cleanup, but many experts say that a complete cleanup of external surfaces in an urban area to current decontamination limits would be impossible. As such, it is likely that the regime will have no choice but to create a containment zone on a smaller scale than that of Chernobyl. This policy of abandonment will result in a scenario where up to 1 square kilometre in an urban environment is contained/restricted for up to 100 years. The infrastructure "lost" for this period might amount to as much as 1000 billion Euros. In addition there will be massive loss of working hours as the working force in the specified sector is "relocated". Even if the regime manages to cleanup parts of the area there will still be devastating psychological and economical impact. Because even if they manage to reduce the radiation levels to an acceptable level, there will be residual public fear of the site including unwillingness to conduct business as usual in the area. Tourist traffic is likely not to resume for at least several decades.

Manipulative proxy attacks

Involves all devastating attacks against Muslim groups with the purpose of provoking a collective response or manipulate individual Muslims to choose the path of Jihad.

See other chapter.

Communication and Logistics

Issues relating to Overseer tasks such as insignias, commendations and uniforms communicate our sovereignty and contribute to establish the consensus that we in fact represent a realistic independent political alternative from the current Western European multiculturalist hegemony. We want to communicate that we are not merely tools of the ongoing European civil war but that we are and indeed represent a realistic and independent future political government to the existing EUSSR regimes. As such, these topics are included under *Communication and Logistics*. A Justiciar Knight uniform with insignias, badges and commendations communicates quite effectively our accomplishments (ribbon by ribbon), our unwavering determination and our responsibility to carry the struggle forward with specific goals for the future, this for everyone to see during a trial. Our Justiciar Knight tombstone communicates our cause message after the individual Justiciar Knight has perished. As such, all tasks and areas relating to the Overseer is a part of our deliberate communication strategy and must be regarded as such.

3.60 European resistance fighters and the importance of an appealing image and ideology - efficient marketing techniques

A Justiciar Knight is not only a valorous resistance fighter, a one man army; he is a one man marketing agency as well.

We are selling the promise of a better future for our people and our children. Resistance fighters are in many ways sales representatives. They are marketers and ambassadors to not only their specific organisations and movements but to the future we wish to create. As such, it is important that all resistance fighters learn the basics of sales and marketing. Failing to understand basic primary concepts of sales and marketing will significantly limit the impact and efficiency of the message we wish to send.



When we blow up a building full of category A and B traitors it is not only for the purpose of killing. An important part of the operation is to force awareness of our movement and our ideology. The ideology we represent is the product we want to sell to the European peoples.

It is essential for all cultural conservative resistance fighters to understand that we are in the middle of a war of perceptions. Our objective is to portray our enemies in the worst possible light - as cultural Marxist traitors who wishes to sell their own peoples into Muslim slavery. They, on the other hand, have the exact opposite objective. They are doing everything to tell the people that they have no political opposition whatsoever and that the occasional attack is only committed by backwater, brain damaged and inbred

freaks. They are effectively “selling” the perception that we are nothing more than a bunch of pedophile and criminal scum of society, who has somehow escaped from the local insane asylum. They ALWAYS illustrate their definition of heroic icons of society using all factors to improve their looks and appeal. And they ALWAYS illustrate the nationalist resistance fighters in the worst possible light, without makeup, in bad lighting, without editing, and often in unfortunate postures. And these often appalling photos correlate with the above description. This is not coincidental but a deliberate aspect of their psychological warfare against us. They deliberately portray us as the anti-thesis of the ideal person so that we achieve a minimum of impact when it comes to appealing to the average European. We must counter this psychological warfare campaign by making it harder for them to use this weapon against us.

We must learn the basics of sales and marketing and apply this knowledge to our own benefit. We must learn to incorporate marketing/sales aspects in our operations. How can we do this?

In marketing

Sexy projections of females sell and inspire, in peacetime and during war. There will primarily be men taking most of the risks so it should be a priority to appeal to a broadest selection of European males. Resistance leaders/cell commanders or individual cell operatives must prioritise to arrange and book a professional photo session prior to operation for one or all involved. Resistance leaders of larger networks should also arrange photo sessions with female patriotic models to use in online marketing/recruitment campaigns. It is essential that enough resources are invested into marketing material in order to create a professional and appealing image of our struggle. It is essential that cell commanders and/or cell operatives budget at least a portion of their operational budget to photo sessions and remember to delete all other unfortunate photos from the past. This is to prevent the media/police from getting access to them and exploit them for their own propaganda. The police usually “leak” “retarded looking” photos to the press after raiding the cells apartment after an operation. By removing and deleting all “negative” photos, and by making available the professional, photo shopped photos prior to the operation; we make their job significantly harder.

General marketing tips

- Use modern, stylish mainstream logos and material that will appeal to a maximum of targets (poor material that looks unappealing will not benefit our cause)
- Use professional graphic designers (poor graphic/material will not benefit our cause)
- All models should be styled to look their best (a person who looks like a caveman (ref: Osama) will have little appeal)
- Use professional makeup artists and use make up on both female and male models. Yes, this sounds gay, but looking “attractive” will significantly benefit the impact of our message as it will act as a force multiplier
- Use professional editing (photoshop) on all digital photos (You can hire a programmer on f example: www.scriptlance.com to photoshop your pictures for less than 50 Euro).

Preparations required before a photo shoot

As a Justiciar Knight you will go into history as one of the most influential individuals of your time. So you need to look your absolute best and ensure that you produce quality marketing material prior to operation.

Prepare for the photo session;

- Take a few hours in a solarium to look fresher.
- Train hard (work out) at least 7 days prior to photo session
- Cut your hair shave
- Visit a male salon if possible and apply light makeup. Yes, I know – this might sound repulsive to big badass warriors like us, but we must look our best for the shoot
- Use your best clothing – you can for example bring 3 different sets of clothing to the shoot location – 1. Dress, tie etc. 2. Casual wear 3. Sporty wear 4. Militaristic wear (obviously, you can't bring your guns or anything indicating that you are a resistance fighter). You should always order the photo session in a foreign country to avoid that the personnel alerts authorities. Always pay in cash and do not sign any receipt with your own name.

End note: Be very careful to have military shots lying around. Be very careful if you decide to use pictures with guns. People who see these photos might alert the authorities. Carefully consider the use of symbols as it might backfire. Cross of the martyrs is fine (St. George) but avoid any symbol associated with Nazism.

Battlefield Wikipedia - an important tool to market resistance fighters/resistance movements and our world view

Members of the European Resistance Movements on all 8 political fronts must prioritise contributions in Wikipedia as a primary method for presenting our world view, our political doctrines and our definition of history.

As for members, sympathizers or anonymous contributors of the European armed resistance:

You may create a Wikipedia description prior to operation and make it "indirectly" available to sympathisers. If no Wikipedia profile has been created for the resistance fighter, any sympathiser should contribute to create one. Furthermore, we must create an article that has the potential to indirectly appeal to anyone reviewing it. If you choose to create one yourself prior to an operation you obviously can't include ANY incriminating information. Details concerning the operation, goals, motivations and interviews and/or other info must be added by sympathisers after an operation. It is essential to describe our 70 year goal and specific goals for phase 1, 2 and 3 of the European civil war. 1-2 photos from the photo shoot should be included in the Wikipedia entry.

Keep in mind that our enemies (cultural Marxists, humanists) may try to use Wikipedia to ridicule or discredit these resistance fighters. They may also attempt to sabotage existing Wikipedia entries. All sympathisers should therefore keep an eye out for these wiki attacks.

Wikipedia should not be underestimated as a primary source for contributing to create "established truths". We must strive to present our views in the most favorable way while at the same time discredit our enemies. It is an arena we should focus on.

3.61 After a successful operation - countering the misinformation campaign from the multiculturalist government – martyrdom or prison



When an operative of any of the European Resistance Movements manages to deal a newsworthy blow to the regime (a blow big enough to penetrate censorship), the natural response from the multiculturalist regime will be to protect its ideology from any and all ideological damage. This is usually done by labeling the enemy as a madman or discrediting him as a victim in some twisted way (character assassination). They will usually claim the individual was not a cultural conservative resistance fighter but rather a pathetic victim who was bullied or discriminated against by

someone at some point in his past. We see that the multiculturalists use this very efficient psy. war method again and again when they face a lethal terrorist attack of any sort.

No, no, he was not a Jihadist. He was just a misunderstood individual, a psychologically unstable victim abused/misguided by someone etc.

According to them, there is only a small core of evil Muslim fanatics in the world sitting in caves somewhere and are recruiting through the internet (through wireless satellite broadband) "vulnerable angry individuals", victimised by society in the past, as suicide bombers. They will also claim that any European resistance fighter is just as pathetic, that all are "poor white trash psychotics, with a medieval mentality, who are making a fuss because we failed in the materialistic hierarchy". According to their logic there are just a handful of us trying to recruit vulnerable individuals, when in fact the truth is anything but what they are trying to project.

Now, normally you would think the MSM or the government is just incredible naive for claiming this. But in fact, this deliberate strategy is everything but naive. It's a highly sophisticated psychological warfare countermeasure designed to limit any and all ideological damage which might have been caused by the attack. Because you see, if the multiculturalist regime can prove without a reasonable doubt that the attacking force (usually a single individual cell) is a random irrelevant madman and not in fact a threatening political adversary they will successfully achieve a position where they do not have to explain to the public why said individual would want to cause ideological damage to them. It is a deliberate strategy to avoid revealing the truth, and the attackers political motives. Admitting that the attacker has some valid points would contribute to undermine the system they have chosen to protect. This strategy of ridiculing their political enemies also prevents other nationalists from pursuing the same course.

So, in any situation where an attacking force is defeated (and we will all, most likely, be defeated in phase 1) they will cling to this strategy of discredit and ridicule. Alternatively they will use censorship to silence the story to death as is the common weapon of choice in France. A countermeasure would be for the resistance fighter to actually survive the operation and attest to his political agenda. That his objective was in fact part of a larger, long term strategy to cause ideological damage to the EUSSR/USASSR multiculturalist regime as part of a 100 year plan to completely seize power through military means and replace the system. The problem, however, with allowing capture is that the regime will use all means to break the subject. They are not allowed to torture so they will have the Muslims do it for them (by placing the resistance fighter together with Muslims). They may say; we can't torture you so we will let the Mujahedeen in our prison systems rape/torture you until you reject your beliefs. If you do not reject them after that we will

let them kill you. It would be an overwhelming success for them if they managed to make a resistance fighter reject his political beliefs.

Countering the misinformation campaign

Likely counter attacks (propaganda/ideological counter attacks) should be expected. The classical approach is to first character assassinate every individual involved in the operation branding them as freaks: racists, fascists, Nazis, paedophiles, nut-cases etc., secondary to claim that we are representing a monster-ideology. They will claim that we represent an ideology that would stigmatise and de-legitimise us in the eyes of the people. The multiculturalists will claim that we are right wing extremists who seek to form a totalitarian/un-democratic racist/fascist/Nazi society/structure based on hate. Obviously this is as far from the truth as imaginable. Therefore, we must be prepared to explain to the people at any given time and in a few words what kind of society they can expect when we successfully gain power.

What kind of society/political platform are we seeking to build/restore. What does a cultural conservative/nationalist/monocultural society constitute?

The closest similarity you will find and a good comparison is especially the Japanese and South Korean societies and to a certain degree the Taiwanese model. These three models contain a majority of all the political principles we seek to restore. They represent many of the European classical conservative principles of the 1950's (culturally) with modern twists; in other words a monocultural, scientifically advanced, economically progressive society with an exceptional level of welfare but which will not accept multiculturalism or Cultural Marxist principles. Japan, South Korea and Taiwan are today the most peaceful societies due to their monocultural model. Crime is more or less non-existent and you can travel freely everywhere without the constant fear of getting raped, ravaged, robbed or killed. They have embraced many positive aspects of globalism but have rejected many of the negative aspects. The fundamentals of the patriarchal structures and family values are very strong in these three countries as the wave of feminism lacked several catalyst components (which made it a lot less potent) due to the rejection of multiculturalist/cultural Marxist thought during the 60s and 70s. Japan, South Korea and Taiwan are today our role models for the conservative movement. They are peaceful and anti-imperialistic just like we have aspirations to be.

When listening to Marxist propaganda, the typical claims are all based on lies. It is a falsehood to claim that the cultural conservatives in Europe are imperialistic and violent by nature. We do NOT want to copy the failed aggressive totalitarian fascist dictatorships like Nazi Germany, far from it. We hate everything Nazi Germany stood for, in fact we view the current EUSSR/Multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe as totalitarian Nazi regimes. We condemn imperialistic thought and we condemn genocide and violence in general. Our current struggle is based on a pre-emptive struggle (self defence). We have no territorial claims that will violate any sovereign European or other civilised country, the exception being our Middle Eastern foreign policy plan. This involves a Crusade, or to use a more modern phrase; an anti-Jihad campaign, preventing the continuation of the genocides against the Maronite, Assyrian, Coptic and other Middle Eastern Christian peoples and restoring parts of Anatolia under Greek and Armenian rule once again. Launching crusades to counter ongoing Jihads (there are 20+ Jihad fronts around the world) is acceptable, but under no circumstances shall we attack or annex territory belonging to our fellow Christian brothers and sisters, or our Buddhist or Hindu allies. Hindus and Buddhists are considered brothers in our common fight against Jihadi imperialism, atrocities and genocides.

Any cultural conservative Christian country/state declaring war against another Christian state (such as the former Serbian-Croatian war) will be regarded as the enemy of the

future cultural conservative political alliance (European Federation) and will be punished severely.

3.62 Grand Master Overseer – the Overseer Organisation

An Overseer, Master Overseer or the Grand Master Overseer (for phase 1) is a volunteer who serves the PCCTS, Knights Templar as a civilian administrator, care-taker and logistical officer.

The Overseer's primary task will be to handle certain practical, logistical or administrative tasks for the PCCTS and for any fallen Christian Martyrs.

Primary tasks include:

- Running an informational website/announcement portal
- Contribute to provide proper legal defence for any apprehended Justiciar Knight after a failed or successful operation
- Award commendations to Justiciar Knights
- Provide the military uniform with the appropriate insignia for any apprehended Justiciar Knights
- Provide the Justiciar Knight tombstone for any fallen members
- Finance the above activities by donations and gifts etc.

Creating the organisation

The Grand Master Overseer cannot have any "official" ties with an "illegal liberation/military/terrorist organisation". The name of the organisation should therefore not be PCCTS, Knights Templar but something completely objective such as f. example:

Headquarters for Commemorating Martyrs of the European Resistance Movement

Establish and administrate one or several PCCTS, Knights Templar websites – communication portal (Justiciar Knight logs)

The Website will be an informational (educational) site which in no way must violate European law. Its primary function is to forward information about historical Christian European knights such as Martel/Sobieski and current fallen Justiciar Knights (Commemorating Martyrs). The site will present the organisations principles, codes, insignia, commendations, rules of conduct and describe political goals (objectively). It is essential that all information on the website is in compliance with European law.

The website must also contain an area where incarcerated Justiciar Knights can publish national, pan-European or international announcements (these will be available for all to see, including the press etc). An overseer must contact incarcerated Justiciar Knights from time to time and forward any post any announcement on the website if requested. As such, the website functions as a communication channel to the world.

Due to the nature of the PCCTS, Knights Templar, no Overseer is allowed to have any ties to operational cell operatives or commanders (and vice versa) as it may incriminate

them. However, Knights who are already incarcerated (non-operational cell members) pose no potential legal challenges and announcements they make may be forwarded as long as it doesn't include information which might incriminate the Overseer or the Overseer organisation (direct threats etc).

The announcement pages should be categorised by country. There will be a separate announcement page for pan-European/international announcements.

Rules for incarcerated Justiciar Knights posting announcements:

For example a French Justiciar Knight can make an announcement and forward it to the national or pan-European Overseer if he feels the message will contribute to our cause or if it can improve the situation for himself or fellow Knights in prison.

A Justiciar Knight making a political announcement must obviously follow our principles and avoid issues that may be controversial within our military order. Personal views should be avoided if they violate our primary principles.

The Overseer organisation must contribute to the future election of a non-operational, pan-European Grand Master Knight

Any individual Justiciar Knight may be elected as a national or pan-European spokesperson at any given time. The individual will be elected based on for example rhetorical skills, social/military status/fame/accomplishments or other essential skills or virtues. As the number of incarcerated Knights increase in the future it will be appropriate to elect an official pan-European spokesperson or a so called non-operational, pan-European Grand Master Knight. Candidates from France, the UK or Germany will be favoured in any election due to the importance of these countries. The candidate must be fluent in English. The leading incarcerated Justiciar Knight in any country will be appointed as the non-operational, National Grand Master Knight and will have the right to cast one vote when electing a non-operational, pan-European (int'l) Grand Master Knight. The National Grand Master Knight from France, the UK and Germany has a double vote in elections. A non-operational Grand Master Knight (may be appointed in P1) must not be confused with the future "operational" National/pan-European Grand Master Knight Commander (P2/P3).

Any Overseer/Master Overseer/Grand Master Overseer must be approved by the National Grand Master Knight.

A Master Overseer/the Grand Master Overseer may take the initiative to develop the Overseer organisation into a "political wing" in the future. It is essential that a future political wing is set up and organised in a manner which ensures that it does not violate European law.

An appropriate name would for example be: The Conservative Revolutionary Movement or The pan-European Conservative Revolutionary Movement.

Identifying PCCTS, Knights Templar, Justiciar Knights

The most important task of the Grand Master Overseer (Master Overseer) will be to identify old and new fallen/incarcerated Justiciar Knights. In other words, the Overseer will basically have to research, evaluate and approve new individuals. New candidates are added into the registry and will be supported by the organisation. This can be done

by reviewing/researching media events or by receiving tips (suggestions) via email or web. All fallen Martyrs, under consideration, must follow the primary guidelines of the PCCTS, Knights Templar in order to be approved for official knighthood.

Evaluation committee, Phase 2

Decide in accordance with other Overseers which new individuals are to be knighted.
Processing applications/researching candidates.

Finding suppliers of commendations, uniforms and tombstone

Future production and design

For future design of medals and insignia, the Overseer should consider using international suppliers as it will be the most cost efficient production option:

Supplier market places such as <http://www.alibaba.com/> or similar should be used for this purpose.

More information about commendations and uniforms is covered in another chapter.

A future Overseer organisation must localise a tombstone carver/supplier

A future Overseer organisation should provide and subsidise a standard edition of the Justiciar Knight tombstone.

A European tombstone carver, preferably specialised in traditional tombstone architecture, is likely to charge more than 5000-10 000 Euro in order to create the stone. As such, producers in low cost countries should be contacted for the task of creating one or multiple stones in the future. Generally, countries with vast experience in traditional tombstone ornaments would be Southern European countries f. example Malta or Cyprus. Perhaps Armenia and even China or India should be considered as well. Creating unique accessories (such as commendations, medals, tombstones etc.) in India or China will allow us to save up to 80% of estimated cost. I realise that this might sound hypocritical considering the fact that cultural conservatives in general oppose Indian or Chinese membership in WTO and the fact that we generally prefer in sourcing as many industries as possible. However, conserving our funds is a central part of our struggle, especially in phase 1 and 2.

Contacting the Justiciar Knights next of kin to present commendations and tombstone

A representative from the Overseer organisation should contact the fallen Justiciar Knights next of kin in order to present the earned commendations and the tombstone. There is a chance that some or all of the family members of the Justiciar Knight opposed him ideologically or perhaps are just too scared to accept the commendations and tombstone as they fear the potential stigma attached. They may also fear that the Justiciar Knight tombstone will be destroyed by the regime, Marxist extremists or Muslims. An agreement/ understanding with the next of kin is therefore required before

the tombstone is produced. Post-mortem commendations such as the medals and the tombstone are mostly symbols of honour but are also indirect political statements. The Overseer should therefore be mentally prepared for rejection by next of kin.

Overseer guidelines for awarding commendations to non-JK patriotic resistance fighters and civilian contributors (right wing intellectuals etc.)

Future Overseer leadership must consider and decide whether awarding certain commendations to other individuals than Justiciar Knights might be beneficial to the cause.

There are a minimum of requirements that must apply for the candidate:

The candidate must acknowledge the PCCTS, Knights Templar as a just liberation movement working for the interests of all Europeans and must agree with at least all non-violent principles of the PCCTS.

The candidate must oppose all hate-ideologies; communism, cultural Marxism/multiculturalism, Islam and national socialism.

The candidate must not be a Nazi-sympathiser or support white supremacy ideologies as those are considered hate ideologies.

If it is revealed, in retrospect, that an individual propagate or defend hate ideologies, the commendations given to that individual will be nullified and the individuals name will be deleted from the registry.

A candidate of certain civilian commendations may belong to any denomination of Christendom and can also be a Jew, Hindu, Buddhist, Zoroastrian, agnostic and atheist.

Finance

Acquiring funds for the organisation via donations from individuals or organisations throughout Europe are a top priority. Also, there are several individuals throughout Europe who testaments their wealth to organisations who work for anti immigration/Islamisation. An overseer should research European countries by contacting the Bar organisation in given countries and claim these contributions with the purpose of financing any practical or administrative tasks (honourary tombstones, commendations, uniforms or website costs etc). Receipts and other documentation will have to be presented.

An Overseer should not profit from these activities.

Requirements to become the Grand Master Overseer

The individual needs a track record of non-military cultural/Christian conservative (anti-Jihad) activism. The individual has to be a Christian European and thus must support Judeo Christian traditions. In other words, the individual has to oppose the Islamisation of Europe/European multiculturalism. The individual must also support the PCCTS,

Knights Templar territorial claims in the Balkans and in the Middle East. The individual must not have a track record involving racism or support for Racial Conservatism.

Who will approve the first Grand Master Overseer?

The individual has to claim the position. This will be done by creation and administration of a website, following the given guidelines. Furthermore, he has to pay the costs for the first commendation and tombstone for the first martyred Justiciar Knight. As soon this is done, and if he fulfils all the requirements, he may indirectly announce himself as the official Grand Master Overseer of the Knights Templar and can and should take the initiative to develop the non-military organisation according to guidelines. It should be noted, that due to legal limitations concerning the support for "so called terrorism" he cannot openly support the activities of any fallen Knight. He must use deceitful approaches, speak with "two tongues" in order to ensure that he doesn't incriminate himself in any way.

Why the position of a Grand Master Overseer has not been filled prior to first spectacular attack?

Obviously, this would have implicated and incriminated the individual. Therefore, the position will only be available after the first spectacular attack.

3.63 Why bother with honouring fallen Martyrs and living Heroes of our struggle?

It is essential and extremely important to honour living heroes of our struggle and to ensure that fallen martyrs are commemorated. How can we expect to re-found the ancient European traditions of Martyrdom if no one is honouring our living and fallen heroes? The Muslim world is a good example.

Honouring and commemorating Jihadists have been institutionalised for centuries and even involves economic compensation to the family of each Martyr. Iraq, Iran and several countries have willingly contributed with millions of dollars to "Martyr Commemoration funds". Every single Jihadi martyr who dies in the struggle against Christendom or the Jews (and historically, many other wars) have received financial support (given to the Martyrs family) and other commendations. We must do the same.



Learning from the Muslims

The following text describes one of these commemoration groups:

The organisation calls itself, the Committee for the Glorification of Martyrs of the Global Islamic Movement (Setad Pasdast Shohadaye Nehzat Jahani Islam). Spokesman for the group Mohammad Mohammadi (Mohammad-Ali Samadi, according to Iran Focus) said: "Every six months we sign up volunteers. Now we have 55,000 of them. Then we choose the volunteers and divide them up into battalions."

Mohammadi said his latest battalion numbered 500, with 30% of these being women. He claims his group is independent of the Islamist regime, but anything which is public in Iran is never independent.

The volunteers can choose either to blow up Salman Rushdie, or blow up Israel or "the infidels occupying Iraq" (America), a sign that the group exists more for confidence-building among Iranian young people, who currently suffer high unemployment, rather than realistic military strategy.

Meghdad Hamedinia, a 27-year old suicide recruit said: "I want to defend Islam, so I signed up for all three. All the American presidents are rascals. I'll give my life for Islam."

3.64 Knights Templar orders, commendations, uniform, title, tombstone and relevant information

All Justiciar Knights (self appointed in P1, approved by the Grand Master Overseer in P2/3) will have the opportunity to earn the following commendations:

As long as an "Overseer organisation" has not yet been created (in P1), it is up to each Justiciar Knight to follow the specific commendation regulations and guidelines in regards to taking credit for specific efforts. Until an Overseer organisation has been established (P1), it is up to each and every Justiciar Knight cell commander to provide his cell operatives with the commendations earned. These commendations should not be acquired until after a successful operation has been executed. Just ensure that you have the necessary order information available and your lawyer (or friend/family member) will be able to order the commendations for you.

Justiciar Knight Military Orders

A Justiciar Knight will become a member of one of the three Orders depending on the outcome of his operation:

Justiciar Knight Military Order of the Martyrs

A fallen Justiciar Knight (fallen in the line of duty) is awarded with the Cross of Martyrdom regardless of the outcome of his operation.
Red cross with gold outline.

This breast jewel is awarded for heroic and exceptional service, through martyrdom, by defending the indigenous peoples of Europe, European identity, culture, traditions and European Christendom. Post-mortem award.



Justiciar Knight Military Order of Battle

Justiciar Knight Cross of Battle, Injury (successful) - Red cross with silver outline.

Justiciar Knight Military Order of Service

Justiciar Knight Cross of Service, Service (unsuccessful) - Red cross with bronze outline.

This breast jewel is awarded to all Justiciar Knights regardless of success of the operation.

Knight of Malta Breast Jewel

The Knight of Malta Breast Jewel is awarded to all Justiciar Knights who have earned at least 10 commendations (the 5 primary commendations are included, the breast jewels are not).



Red Cross of Constantine Breast Jewel

The Red Cross of Constantine is awarded to all Justiciar Knights who have earned at least 15 commendations (the 5 primary commendations are included).



The three breast jewels can be ordered from the following store:

<http://www.masoniccollection.com/>
Name: Knights Templar Breast Jewel
Name: Masonic Knight of Malta Breast Jewel
Name: Red Cross of Constantine Breast Jewel

Medals for Exceptional Military and Civilian Service

A medal is awarded to a person as a form of recognition for organisational, intellectual or military achievements.

Earning a medal should not be restricted and limited to Justiciar Knights but to all individuals who are (and have been) committed to the struggle of liberating Europe from Marxism and from our cultural Marxist regimes. This will involve everyone who contributes as armed resistance fighters and civilians who have done an exceptional effort.

A short history of military medals and decorations

The first known instance of a medal being awarded comes from the historian Josephus who, writing long after the event, accounts that in the fourth century BCE the High Priest Jonathan led the Hebrews in aid of Alexander the Great, and that in return for this, Alexander "sent to Jonathan... honorary awards, as a golden button, which it is custom to give the king's kinsmen." Another early example of medals is found used by the

Roman Republic, which adopted an elaborate system of military awards that included medals called phalerae to be issued to soldiers and units for a variety of achievements.

Medals made to commemorate specific events, including military battles and victories, continued to be commissioned and awarded in the Roman fashion, and from this grew the practice of pinning such military medals onto one's uniform.

Many military decorations are often mistakenly referred to and confused with true medals. 'Military decoration' is an all-encompassing term that includes medals, but is generally applied to the other types of awards that do not meet the qualification of a true medal. The technical difference is that these other decorations take on a different shape, such as a cross or star, other than the generally circular one that is required. This difference does not necessarily imply any lessened honour for military decorations, as the Victoria Cross demonstrates, which is technically a decoration, as it is the highest British award for bravery in war.

An order tends to be the most elaborate of military decorations, typically awarded for distinguished services to a nation or cause. Orders are distinguished from other forms of decoration in that they often imply membership in an organisation or association of others that have received the same award. This practice originates with the mediaeval fraternities of knighthood, some of which even exists into the present and are still awarded to persons. While most of these modern orders no longer have roots in true knighthood, they still tend to carry over the terms of their historic counterparts, and terms such as knight, commander, officer, members and so on are still commonly found as ranks. A military order may use a medal as its insignia, however, most tend to have a unique badge or a type of plaque specifically designed for an emblem.

3.65 Military awards and commendations – decorations of the Knights Templar (armed and civilian efforts)

The following commendations – decorations, medals are awarded to Justiciar Knights and civilians involved in the efforts to liberate Europe from cultural Marxism.

The three primary distinguished military commendations of the PCCTS, Knights Templar are:

- Distinguished Destroyer of cultural Marxism (DCM) commendation
- Distinguished Saboteur Master (SM) commendation
- Distinguished Wielder of the Furious Scimitar (WFS) commendation

Earning one of the above commendations entitles the candidate to the following 5 base commendations:

- National Defence Service Medal
- Outstanding Volunteer Service Medal
- Honourable Crusader Medal
- Legacy of Charles Martel & John III Sobieski Medal
- Defender of Christendom Medal

1. Distinguished Destroyer of cultural Marxism Commendation

The “Distinguished Destroyer of cultural Marxism Commendation” is awarded to personnel who have confirmed kills/executions of category A, B or C cultural Marxist/multiculturalist traitors.

Sub category:

DCM – Gold sword

DCM - Gold sword, three gold stars: Participated in an operation where an international top 4 primary category A traitor was executed (head of state of either the US, Germany, France or the UK)

DCM - Gold sword, two gold stars: Participated in an operation where at least 10 international category A traitors or at least 1 category A, European head of state was executed (includes the US, Canada, Australia, New Zealand and South Africa).

DCM - Gold sword, one gold star: Participated in an operation where at least 10 national category A traitors were executed

DCM - Gold sword: Participated in an operation where at least 1 national category A traitor was executed

DCM – Gold sword, two bronze stars: Participated in an operation where an international top 4 primary category A traitor was injured (head of state of either the US, Germany, France or the UK)

DCM – Gold sword, one bronze star: Participated in an operation where at least 1 category A, European head of state was injured

DCM – Silver sword

DCM - Silver sword, two silver stars: Participated in an operation where at least 100 national or international category B traitors were executed

DCM - Silver sword, one silver star: Participated in an operation where at least 10 national or international category B traitors were executed

DCM - Silver sword: Participated in an operation where at least 1 national or international category B traitor was executed

DCM – Bronze sword

DCM - Bronze sword, two bronze stars: Participated in an operation where at least 100 national or international category C traitors were executed

DCM - Bronze sword, one bronze star: Participated in an operation where at least 10 national or international category C traitors were executed

DCM - Bronze sword: Participated in an operation where at least 2 national or international category C traitors were executed

2. Distinguished Saboteur Master Commendation

The “Distinguished Saboteur Master Commendation” is awarded to personnel who have successfully caused a minimum of 1 million Euro of property/ infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc. It is preferred that the infrastructure/services affected are in some way directly connected to the regime.

Sub category:

SM – Bronze sword

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 1 million Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Bronze sword, one bronze star

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 10 million Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Bronze sword, two bronze stars

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 50 million Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Silver sword

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 100 million Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Silver sword, one silver star

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 250 million Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Silver sword, two silver stars

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 500 million Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Gold sword

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 1 billion Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Gold sword, one gold star

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 2,5 billion Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Gold sword, two gold stars

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 5 billion Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

SM – Gold sword, three gold stars

Property/infrastructure damage and/or production halt loss of at least 10 billion Euro. This includes secondary losses due to halt in production/services provided etc.

3. Distinguished Wielder of the Furious Scimitar Commendation

The “Distinguished Wielder of the Furious Scimitar Commendation” is awarded to personnel who have initiated a manipulative and destructive attack against an Islamic cultural center or mosque inflicting at least 10 casualties to worshippers/employees. The secondary effects of this attack will be significant as many Muslims will set out on a short or long term Jihadi rampage campaign causing significant and additional destruction and chaos.

Sub category:

WFS – Bronze sword

10 direct casualties

WFS – Bronze sword

50 direct casualties

WFS – Gold sword

100 direct casualties

Secondary effects:

- Violent city wide Islamic reaction: **one star**
- Violent Nationwide Islamic reaction: **two stars**
- Violent Pan European or international Islamic reaction: **three stars**

4. Distinguished Cross Medal

Three variations indicating if the cell is land, sea or aerial based.

Sub category:

- a. **Distinguished Infantry Cross Medal:** Awarded for participation in an exceptional infantry/land-based military operation.
- b. **Distinguished Navy Cross Medal:** Awarded for participation in an exceptional sea-based military operation.
- c. **Distinguished Air Cross Medal:** Awarded for participation in an exceptional aerial military operation.

5. Lord of War Commendation

The candidate has successfully built and used a weapon of mass destruction (WMD) executing/killing at least 10 category A, B or C traitors in the process.

Sub category:

LW – Bronze sword

Involving a conventional WMD, usually a “barrack buster” (fertiliser bomb).

LW – Silver sword

Involving a biological or chemical WMD.

LW – Gold sword

Involving a nuclear WMD.

6. Commendation of Clandestine Logistical Excellence

Awarded for the use and implementation of exceptional logistical skills in a military operation. The candidate has bought the required weaponry, armour and wmd components, preferably in the black market of another European country, and smuggled it across the national border. Furthermore, the candidate has established at least two well hidden/underground armour/explosive/equipment caches preferably in the neighbouring country and used them for storage of his wmd components, weaponry, armour and other essential equipment until he was ready to execute his operation.

Sub category:

CCLE – Bronze sword

Involving conventional weapons/armour without a WMD.

CCLE – Silver sword

Involving conventional weapons/armour with a conventional WMD, usually a “barrack buster” (fertiliser bomb).

CCLE – Gold sword

Involving conventional weapons with an unconventional WMD, biological, nuclear etc.

7. Commendation of the Financier

Sub category:

Commendation of the Financier – Bronze sword

Fund your own cells military operation by your own acquired funds, external capitalisation, credit or through a fund raiser held for a “good cause”; requires funds of at least 10 000 Euro

25 000 Euro	+ 1 bronze star
50 000 Euro	+ 2 bronze stars
75 000 Euro	+ 3 bronze stars

Commendation of the Financier – Silver sword

100 000 Euro

250 000 Euro	+ 1 silver star
500 000 Euro	+ 2 silver stars
750 000 Euro	+ 3 silver stars

Commendation of the Financier – Gold sword

1 million Euro

2,5 million Euro	+ 1 gold star
5 million Euro	+ 2 gold stars
7,5 million Euro	+ 3 gold stars

8. Commendation of Intellectual Excellence

Awarded for the contribution to the PCCTS, Knights Templar or for the National or Pan-European Resistance Movement through significant and long term efforts involving intellectual contributions;

- Patriotic strategy/essay/article writing (intellectual works) for specific nationalist orientated organisations or to media companies, news sites, media sites etc.
- Develop political, rhetorical, organisational or military strategies etc for at least one of the 8 political fronts.

Sub category:

CIE – Bronze sword

Recognised nationally.

CIE – Silver sword

Recognised in several European countries and at least in either the UK, Germany or France.

CIE – Gold sword

Recognised internationally; in several European countries and at least in either the UK, Germany or France + the US + and at least in either Canada, Australia, New Zealand or South Africa.

9. Recruiter Training Commendation (military and civilian)

Recruit training is the initial indoctrination and instruction given to new or potential civilian or military contributors. The candidate has contributed significantly to recruit sympathisers of the cause and coached them in such a fashion that they are contributing directly to the National or Pan-European Resistance Movement in the 8th political front (armed resistance). The process of transforming civilians into soldiers has been described as a form of conditioning in which inductees are encouraged to partially submerge their individuality for the good of the cause. Conditioning is essential for military function because combat requires people to endure stress and perform actions which are simply not present in normal life. Recruit training is absolutely essential in this context.

10. Purple Cross Medal

Awarded to personnel who have been wounded in combat.

Sub category:

Purple Cross – Bronze sword

Light wounds

Purple Cross – Silver sword

Severe wounds

Purple Cross – Gold sword

Crippling wounds – involving amputation of limb, severe burns or severe damage to face.

11. Prisoner of War Medal (military and civilian)

The Prisoner of War Medal may be awarded to any person who was or is a prisoner of war. It is awarded to any person who was or is taken prisoner or held captive while engaged in an action against a category A, B or C traitor or against one of the criminal European multiculturalist regimes.

12. Foreign Campaign Medal

Awarded for exceptional military contributions to members of a cell operating on foreign ground (European countries only). The operation itself must be executed on foreign ground (not just the planning phase).

13. Multi-National Force Medal

Awarded for exceptional military contributions in direct cooperation with foreign nationals (Limited to European cooperation). One of the cell members must be a foreign national.

The 5 basic civilian and military commendations

The 5 basic commendations are awarded as default to all Justiciar Knights who have earned one of the three primary commendations:

- Distinguished Destroyer of cultural Marxism Commendation (DCM)
- Distinguished Saboteur Master Commendation (SM)
- Distinguished Wielder of the Furious Scimitar Commendation (WFS)

4 of these commendations can also be earned for civilian efforts (more on this later).

14. National Defence Service Medal (military)

Awarded for exceptional military contributions against category A, B and C individuals (or their interests) who directly/indirectly propagated or facilitated the general implementation of multiculturalist/cultural Marxist doctrines.

15. Outstanding Volunteer Service Medal (military and civilian)

Awarded for exceptional voluntary contributions for the defence of European identity, culture, traditions, European Christendom (European civilisation) and for efforts against the implementation of Multiculturalist doctrines and ongoing Islamisation. The Justiciar Knight is required to have earned a DCM, SM or WFS Commendation unless he qualifies for non-military efforts.

16. Honourable Crusader Medal (military and civilian)

Awarded for significant contributions/efforts to liberate Europe from Islam. Furthermore, it is awarded for the indirect (P1) efforts to liberate and defend Jerusalem, Constantinople, Coptic Christians, Assyrian Christians, Maronite Christians, Various other Christian/Jewish minorities worldwide (including efforts to drive out Islam from the Balkans, Anatolia or any other Christian territory where Islam is currently the occupational force). Can be awarded to contributors on all 8 fronts (non-PCCTS military or civilian). The Justiciar Knight is required to have earned a DCM, SM or WFS Commendation unless he qualifies for non-military efforts.

17. Legacy of Charles Martel & John III Sobieski Medal (military and civilian)

Awarded for exceptional efforts against the implementation of multiculturalism and therefore against the ongoing Islamisation of Europe. The Justiciar Knight is required to have earned a DCM, SM or WFS Commendation unless he qualifies for non-military efforts.

18. Defender of Christendom Medal (military and civilian)

Awarded for exceptional efforts against the implementation of cultural Marxism (which involves the deconstruction of European Christendom) and therefore for the preservation of European Christendom. The Justiciar Knight is required to have earned a DCM, SM or WFS Commendation unless he qualifies for non-military efforts.

Future Military Service Medals (during and/or after phase 2/3)

19. Multi-Cultural Force Medal (most likely in phase 2 and 3)

Awarded for military cooperation with nationalist Hindu, Buddhist, Jewish and/or atheist forces (non-European) on Hindu, Buddhist or Jewish territory. These efforts must be directed against Jihadi or cultural Marxist forces, personnel or interests.

After phase 3

Europe

- **Liberation of the Balkans Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting to drive out Islam from occupied territory belonging to Serbia and Croatia (Kosovo and Bosnia-Herzegovina).
- **Liberation of Macedonia Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting to drive out Islam from Macedonia.

- **Liberation of Albania Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting to drive out Islam from Albania.
- **Liberation of Southern Russia Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Russian forces to drive out Islam from southern Russia.

Asia

- **Liberation of Anatolia Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting to drive out Islam from occupied territory belonging to Greece and Armenia.
- **Liberation of Constantinople Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting to drive out Islam from the occupied city of Constantinople.
- **Liberation of India Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Indian nationalist forces to drive out Islam from Indian territory.
- **Liberation of Thailand Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Thai nationalist forces to drive out Islam from Thai territory.
- **Liberation of the Philippines Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Philippino nationalist forces to drive out Islam from the Philippines.
- **Liberation of China Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Chinese nationalist forces to drive out Islam from China.

Africa

- **Liberation of Southern Sudan Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Southern Sudanese Christian/animist forces to drive out Islam from Southern Sudan.
- **Liberation of Ethiopia Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Ethiopian nationalist/Christian forces to drive out Islam from Ethiopia.
- **Liberation of Kenya Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Kenyan nationalist/Christian forces to drive out Islam from Kenya.
- **Liberation of Southern Nigeria Service Medal:** Awarded for assisting Southern Nigerian nationalist/Christian forces to drive out Islam from Southern Nigeria.

Temporary adoption of readily available commendations/accessories

Considering the fact that there has not yet been established a European Overseer organisation, we have not been able to focus our resources on uniform and commendation (medal/ribbon) design and production. As such, we are left with no choice but to temporarily adopt readily available existing designs from regular armies.

Considering the fact that the most readily available commendations are from the US army we will have to adopt some of their military accessories until we have the capacity, organisational structure and funding to design our own. Hopefully, a well funded civilian Overseer organisation will be established by 2020 which will allow us access to authentic and original uniforms with decorations specifically designed for our accomplishments.

Until we are in a situation where we have access to authentic and original medals we will have no choice but to restrict/limit our full size decorations to illustrative ribbons for mounting in ribbon racks.

Ribbon bar mounted on a ribbon rack

Ribbon bars are small decorations that are usually worn by military, police, and fire service personnel or by civilians. Ribbon bars are mainly used when wearing either full decoration, or when wearing medals is considered inappropriate or impractical. Each military force has its own rules on what ribbons are worn in which order of precedence. Some awards are "ribbon only", having no associated medal. Ribbon bars are worn in rows on the chest. The collection of bars is collectively referred to as a "ribbon rack".

Design

The ribbon bar for a particular medal usually matches the ribbon on the medal. For example, the ribbon for the Purple Heart medal is purple with a white bar down the two side edges, and its ribbon bar is similarly purple with a white bar at each end.

Construction

Ribbon bars are today mounted on what is known as a pin backing (three bars per row), which can then be pushed through the fabric of a uniform shirt and secured, with fasteners, on the inside edge. Ribbons may either be individually secured, and then lined up on the shirt, or mass-mounted to a single fastener. Previously, ribbons were sewn to individual garments; individual militaries authorised the ribbons for wear on certain uniforms only; for example, on dress shirts but not on working clothing.

Display

Ribbon bars are normally not worn on utility or combat uniforms, but instead for office or dress occasions. Some countries (such as Cuba) maintain a standard practice of wearing full ribbon bars on combat utility clothing. In other militaries, this is strictly prohibited as the wear of ribbons on combat gear could make higher ranking officers more noticeable as targets, and also negate the effect of camouflage.

3.66 Knights Templar offer 19 different commendations

Ribbons (mounted in a ribbon rack) – illustrating and symbolising our 19 different medals (see our name in relation to original name for ordering purposes)

1. Distinguished Destroyer of cultural Marxism Commendation

1. Army Meritorious Unit Citation



2. Distinguished Saboteur Master Commendation

2. Air Force Distinguished Presidential Unit



3. Distinguished Wielder of the Furious Scimitar Commendation

3. Saudi Liberation of Kuwait With Palm



4 a. Distinguished Infantry Cross Medal

4a. Navy Cross



4 b. Distinguished Navy Cross Medal

4b. Coast Guard Expert Rifleman



4 c. Distinguished Air Cross Medal

4c. Coast Guard Expert Pistol Shot



5. Lord of War Commendation

5. Air Force Combat Action



6. Commendation of Clandestine Logistical Excellence

6. Coast Guard Arctic Service



7. Commendation of the Financier

7. Silver Lifesaving



8. Commendation of Intellectual Excellence

8. Broadsword



9. Recruiter Training Commendation

9. Recruiter Training



10. Purple Cross Medal

10. Purple Heart



11. Prisoner of War

11. Prisoner of War



12. Foreign Campaign Medal

12. Air Force Small Arms Expert



13. Multi-National Force Medal

13. South West Asia Service



14. National Defence Service Medal

14. Valorous Unit Citation



15. Outstanding Volunteer Service Medal

15. Bronze Star



16. Honourable Crusader Medal

16. Air Force Organizational Excellence Award



17. Legacy of Charles Martel & John Sobieski Medal

17. Legion of Merit Ribbon



18. Defender of Christendom Medal

18. Vietnam Presidential Unit



19. Multi-Cultural Force Medal

19. WW1 Victory



Ribbons, ribbon bars and accessories can be ordered from one of the three sites (or any other):

<http://www.iragreen.com/view/884/>

<http://www.marlowwhite.com/awards-decorations.html>

<http://www.usmedals.com/RibbonSelect.aspx?RT=milthin&res=>

Please take precautions and order through your lawyer (or family/friends) after apprehension. Note: order a 20 slot pin rack if possible. You may then cut out as many slots as you need. The following ribbons are slightly larger and come with clips:

Air Force Distinguished Presidential Unit

Army Meritorious Unit Citation

Valorous Unit Citation

Vietnam Presidential Unit

You can see how the ribbons will look using this rack builder:

<http://www.armyawards.com/awards.shtml>

See other related sites:

<http://www.collectors.demon.co.uk/medal-Ribbons.html>

Blazer/military uniform badges

<http://www.thetreemaker.com/custom-blazer-badge.html>

<http://www.eastcoastpromotions.net/>

<http://www.sheba-imports.com/blazer.html>

<http://www.swyrich.com/ica/xq/asp/qx/blazerbadges.htm>

<http://www.hongkongcustomtailor.com/products.asp?maincatid=7>

UK medal and insignia supplier

<http://www.worldmedals.co.uk/Rib/new.htm>

<http://www.worcmadals.com/dsShop.aspx?shopid=1>

India – accessories: buttons, badges, crests, emblems etc.

<http://www.tradeindia.com/Seller-1841758-2297294-787-CATALOGS/Badges-Emblems.html>

http://anantcreation.tradeindia.com/Exporters_Suppliers/Exporters/hp/16588/home_page.html

<http://www.tradeindia.com/Seller-1360937-1425191-1298-1HS/Military-Defence-Supplies/RAWAT-ENTERPRISES.html>

<http://www.shaheenart.com/badges.htm>

<http://www.tradeindia.com/Seller-360226-347318-787-TL/Badges-Emblems/AMIT-HANDICRAFTS.html>

<http://www.indiamart.com/amithandicrafts/>

<http://www.tradeindia.com/Seller-2533845-2179336-787-TL/Badges-Emblems/INDIAN-ART-COMPANY.html>

<http://www.tradeindia.com/Seller-1494061-1721668-787-FEATUREDPRODUCT/Badges-Emblems/INTERNATIONAL-KNITWEARS.html>

<http://www.tradeindia.com/Seller-1814395-2260668-1298-CATALOGS/Military-Defence-Supplies/KHULLAR-INTERNATIONAL-INDIA-.html>

http://militaryuniform.tradeindia.com/Exporters_Suppliers/Exporter19558.321999/military-uniform-button.html

Price estimate on all orders required (shipping included):

- Ribbons, white gloves and required accessories etc. including and tax: 120 USD
- 3 breast jewels: 35 British pounds (60 USD)
- USMC dress blues jacket: 80-350 USD
- USMC black Sam Browne belt: 130-200 USD
- 2 collar crosses (pins) and 7 large, 14 small buttons: 100 USD
- Creation of hand sown badge (India): 200-300 USD

- Gold aiguillette: 70-100 USD
- Epaulettes (shoulder boards): 50-120 USD
- Tailoring services: 200 USD

Total: 1010-1650 USD for complete uniform jacket with decorations and insignias.

Wear and Appearance of Military or Civilian Insignia



Medals are traditionally awarded in standard size and miniature size together with a diploma.

Miniature medals are replicas of regular size medals, made to a scale of one-half the size of the original. The only exception is the Justiciar Knight Order and two other breast jewel commendation, for which there is no miniature. Full size medals are usually too large to be worn. As we do not have access to our original designs we wear ribbons instead.

Medal/ribbon/apparel manufacturers (customisation available for larger orders):

<http://www.masoniccollection.com/>
<http://www.usmedals.com>
<http://www.marlowwhite.com/>
<http://www.collectors.demon.co.uk>
<http://www.militaryclothing.com>
<http://www.freemasonstore.com/>

3.67 Knights Templar uniform

The general public is used to seeing police or military personnel in uniform. There are sports uniforms, religious robes, academic gowns, and once there were formal black jackets and striped trousers for stockbrokers and members of the financial community. The original Knights Templar also had its modes of attire, though rarely paraded in public but donned at Lodge meetings to the extent that one of the military officers had the duty "to see the brethren properly clothed".

A uniform is a set of standard clothing usually worn by members of an organisation while participating in that organisation's activity. Modern uniforms are worn by armed forces and paramilitary organisations such as police, emergency services, security guards, in some workplaces and schools and by inmates in prisons.

In the case of uniforms worn by military personnel or civilian officials, there are generally several kinds of uniforms:

- Battledress, khakis (typical camouflaged war uniforms);
- Dress uniform: worn at ceremonies, official receptions, and other special occasions; medals are typically worn.
- Everyday work uniform, where earned medals are typically replaced by ribbon bars;

Justiciar Knights and the PCCTS, Knights Templar uniform

Due to the clandestine nature of our military order and operations during phase 1, Justiciar Knights do not normally use typical battle dresses (battle uniforms). Instead we adopt our enemy's uniforms (usually police "battle uniforms/armour") and copy their exact insignias and IDs in order to cause confusion and sow hesitation. By doing this we increase each Justiciar Knights chances to effectuate his operation successfully before he is apprehended, is killed or can escape.

Furthermore, even if we where to use our own battle uniforms, wearing a camouflage suit in an urban environment would be pointless. Also, using a battle uniform in an urban area (or anywhere else) would only raise suspicion and alert our enemies and thus nullify the element of surprise.

The uniform of the PCCTS, Knights Templar is therefore a dress uniform which will be used during special occasions. Our dress uniform during phase 1 will be used for the sole purpose of representing the authority of our military order and tribunal during trial. The likely destiny of any Justiciar Knight in phase 1 is either death through martyrdom or apprehension. In the latter scenario we use our uniform with decorations during our trial to show clearly that we do not acknowledge the illegal regimes operating in Western Europe. After all, the PCCTS, Knights Templar is the highest political and military authority in Western Europe. During trial, we clearly demonstrate this by demanding a full capitulation from the criminal multiculturalist regime to our patriotic forces. Obviously, this is not likely to happen during phase 1. Nevertheless, it is still an important formality required from all Justiciar Knights in phase 1.

End note: you may see a picture of the Knights Templar dress uniform at the last pages of the compendium.

PCCTS, Knights Templar ranks - insignias

A Justiciar Knight Commander wears epaulettes (shoulder boards) with a gold cross on red background and a gold aiguillette. The use of an aiguillette is reserved for officers only (commander and grand master).

A Justiciar Knight Operative wears epaulettes with a gold cross on purple background.

Justiciar Knight Operative:



Justiciar Knight Commander:



National Grand Master Knight Commander:

Future rank – P1/P2/P3



Pan-European Grand Master Knight Commander:

Future rank – P2/P3



Note: apprehended individual(s) may gain a tactical advantage during an investigation or during a trial using incorrect rank distinction. An apprehended Justiciar Knight may therefore pose as a commander or vice versa to confuse and fool the system protectors (police) if somehow desired.

The dress uniform of the PCCTS, Knights Templar consists of the following parts:

- A stripped USMC dress blues jacket – dark blue/black (remove buttons and other insignias as we will apply our own)
- Dark blue/black dress pants
- Black dress shoes
- White gloves (preferably leather)
- A USMC version Sam Browne belt (black)
- Gold aiguillette, British officer version (worn on the left side, opposite side of decorations), for officers only

Decorations/specific PCCTS, Knights Templar insignias:

- Knights Templar Commander Epaulettes (shoulder boards) – gold cross on red background (commander), gold cross on purple background (operative)
- Badge of the Justiciar Knight (cross of the martyrs impaling a skull) worn on your right upper arm

- Your national flag, worn on your left upper arm (your family coat of arms may be applied below the flag)
- 2 x red Knights Templar collar crosses
- Knights Templar gold buttons - IHSV with a cross, 6 large, 12 small
- Ribbons on rack, worn on the right side of your chest (slightly above your heart)
- The "Justiciar Knight Military Order breast jewel", Knight of Malta breast jewel and the "Red Cross of Constantine breast jewel" are worn just below your ribbon rack

Describing the individual parts of the Justiciar Knight uniform

USMC dress blues jacket

The uniform jacket is an elaborate uniform worn for formal or ceremonial occasions. Its basic shape and form is a copy of older European versions and dates back to the 18th century British and French army uniforms. The PCCTS, Knights Templar has adopted the stripped version of the USMC dress blues jacket due to the classic design and availability. When you order the jacket, you strip it of accoutrements (buttons and insignias) and apply our own.

The US size may be followed by a letter designation S = Short, R = Regular, L = Long.

Euro 42 44 46 48 50 52 54 56 58
Japan S S S M L L LL LL LL
US/UK 32 34 36 38 40 42 44 46 48

A USMC dress blues jacket can easily be bought on eBay or in one of many stores:

<http://www.usmcblues.com/blues.html>

Cost varies from 45 USD for a used jacket to 250 USD for a new set. You do not need the hat, the belt and the pants so you obviously do not have to order a full set.

USMC version Sam Browne belt (black)

The Sam Browne belt is a wide belt, usually leather, which is supported by a strap going diagonally over the right shoulder. It is most often seen as part of a military or police uniform.

Origins

Sam Browne was a British army officer serving in India in the 19th century. In those days officers always carried a sword into battle. It hung from a little strap on the waistbelt, called a 'frog'. However, the scabbard tended to slide around a lot when they charged the enemy, meaning that it had to be steadied with the left hand. During the mutiny of 1857 in India, Captain Sam Browne received two sword cuts, one on the left knee and one which severed his left arm at the shoulder. He survived the injuries but without a left hand, he found that he was now unable to control his sword. He came up

with the idea of wearing a second belt which went over his right shoulder and held the scabbard in just the spot he wanted. Other officers began wearing the extra belt themselves, and soon it became part of the standard uniform.

Usage

Due to its former use as equipment for carrying a sword, it is traditionally only worn by those to whom a sword would historically have been issued, i.e., officers. Throughout most of its modern history, however, its main function has been to carry a pistol, and it was found to be particularly useful with the heavy pistols typically used during the first part of the 20th century.

The Sam Browne belt is today used by many national armies, the British and US army being the most notable. In addition it is used by many police forces around the world.

Safety

Sam Browne belts have been criticised as unsafe during a close physical altercation. An assailant can easily grab hold of the belt and throw the wearer off balance, throw the wearer to the ground, or even choke the wearer by ripping one end of the belt from its mooring and quickly wrapping it around the neck. Some criminals became so adept at using a police officer's Sam Browne belt against him that police departments began ordering it discontinued as part of patrol gear. It remained, however, as a ceremonial/decorative piece of gear.

The USMC version Sam Browne belt can be ordered here (or in several other stores):

<http://www.uniforms-4u.com/p-usmc-sam-brown-belt-6219.aspx>
EBay usually offers cheaper versions. Price varies from 80-150 USD.

Gold aiguillette on Justiciar Knight Uniform

A gold aiguillette is a feature on the Justiciar Knight officer uniform (for commanders and grand masters only).

An aiguillette is an ornamental braided cord most often worn on uniforms where it will denote an honour. Originally, the word "aiguillette" referred to the lacing used to fasten plate armour together. As such, a knot or loop arrangement was used which sometimes hung from the shoulder.

Aiguillettes should not be confused with lanyards, which are cords also worn from the shoulder (or around the neck), but do not have the pointed aiguillette tips (see Aiguillette (ornament)) and are usually of fiber rather than gold or silver wire, and often not braided.

A series of legends has developed about the origin of aiguillettes. One account relates that when certain European troops behaved reprehensibly on the field of battle, their commander decided to hang certain of them. The troops asked to be given a chance to redeem themselves and started wearing a rope and spike about their shoulders with the promise that if they ever behaved badly again, they were ready to be hanged on the spot. It is further related that these troops covered themselves with glory thereafter.

A gold aiguillette can be ordered here (or in several other stores):

<http://www.uniforms-4u.com/store/search/search.aspx>

<http://www.marlowwhite.com/>

Select the British officer version preferably. Ebay usually offers cheaper versions. Price varies from 40-150 USD. Choose mylar over nylon (I personally prefer mylar over bullion as well).

1. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aiguillette>

Knights Templar epaulettes (shoulder boards)

Epaulettes are a type of ornamental shoulder piece or decoration used as insignia of rank by armed forces and other organizations. Colloquially, the word has also come to refer to some types of shoulder strap.

Epaulettes are fastened to the shoulder by a shoulder strap, a small strap parallel to the shoulder seam and the button near the collar, or by laces on the underside of the epaulette passing through holes in the shoulder of the coat. The placement of the epaulette, its color and the length and diameter of its bullion fringe are used to signify the wearer's rank. At the join of the fringe and the shoulderpiece is often a metal piece in the form of a crescent. Although originally worn in the field, epaulettes are more common today on dress or ceremonial uniforms. Shoulder straps are also found on civilian clothing that derives from military uniforms such as the trench coat, the safari jacket and other garments.

The PCCTS, Knights Templar use hand embroidered epaulettes on our uniform with golden bullion threads on red velvet background (commander or purple velvet background (operative)). A golden templar cross is embroidered in the middle of a frame. There is black fabric on the back with Velcro (hook and loop). One part of Velcro is sewn on the back of the patch and the other part is free.

Length: 10,2 cm, width: 5,1 cm (2 x 4 inches)

PCCTS, Knights Templar epaulettes can be ordered here (or in several other stores):

<http://stores.shop.ebay.com/PADAMNABH-EXPORTS>

Price 28 USD incl. shipping directly from India. Other stores charge 60-110 USD

<http://www.lafsco.com/knighttemplar.html> (KT-108B)

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Epaulettes>

Jacket Buttons

Jacket buttons are applied illustrating the following: IHSV (under this sign conquer) with a cross, gold buttons – 6 large, 12 small

PCCTS, Knights Templar buttons can be ordered here (or in several other stores):

<http://www.lafsco.com>

<http://www.themaac.com/ktemp/ktaccessories.html>

White Gloves

The PCCTS, Knights Templar have included white gloves as a feature to our uniform.

Symbolically, white gloves represent an important aspect in our efforts. Gloves are a necessary part of our wear to protect our hands and the hands are critical to our work. The hands are the source of our labour and represent the builder within us. Not only to protect the hands are gloves needed, they are to preserve the cleanliness of the hands, thus insuring the perfection of the work. The White Gloves are to represent the innocence of the acts performed and purity and attention to detail in action.

Beyond that expression of innocence is a deeper lesson for us. Our hands are the source of our actions and we should guard them accordingly. The left hand serves as a constant reminder of equity and justice toward all. Always maintaining a true and sincere freedom from bias, we should strive to be fair in all of our actions. The right hand is recognised as the seat of fidelity and, since fidelity means a strict faithfulness to an obligation, trust, or duty, we must pay due attention to the protection of the right.

The White Gloves should always remind us of dignity and obligation and that we should always strive to carry out our work with extreme attention to detail.

White Gloves can be ordered from this shop or a multitude of others:

<http://www.masoniccollection.com>

The badge of the Justiciar Knight

The badge of the Justiciar Knight illustrates a white skull, marked with the symbols of communism, Islam and Nazism on the forehead, impaled on the cross of the martyrs. The background is black. The badge of the Justiciar Knight illustrates our patriotic struggle/ opposition against all three primary hate ideologies of our time: Islam, Multiculturalism (Communism) and Nazism.

The badge of the Justiciar Knight is worn on the left upper arm while the national flag is worn on the right upper arm.

Our military uniform with commendations, insignia and badges should be worn during the trial after a successful operation in cases where the Justiciar Knight survives. The commendations and insignias should be provided post-operation by an Overseer.

I ordered two badges from: Indian Art Company (indianartco@gmail.com). They have a high resolution image on file (file name: dagger and skull). The two badges cost me a total of 220 USD (150 USD for badges and another 70 USD for Fedex shipping).



Title: Sir Knight

The title: Sir Knight (Lady for females) will be awarded to any and all individuals who have martyred themselves for the cause, the principles of the PCCTS, Knights Templar. The title is a post-mortem award.

3.68 Knights Templar honourary tombstone

The PCCTS, Knights Templar honourary tombstone is created to honour certain martyrs of the European Resistance Movement. It is usually the Overseers task to award, produce, distribute and handle logistical arrangements in regards to the Knights Templar tombstone.

The overseer will take the initiative to create the Justiciar Knight tombstone and ensure that it is offered to the next of kin.

The Western European regulations concerning the violation of graves protect any grave stone and prevent the government from removing/alter the text on any stone. As such, it is a great way to tell the world exactly what you feel(felt), statements otherwise not possible to display.

Front side of the tombstone

The front side of the tombstone may be decorated with the following text:

BORN INTO MARXIST SLAVERY ON XX.XX.19XX. DIED AS A MARTYR FIGHTING THE "WESTERN EUROPEAN COUNTRY" MARXIST CRIMINAL REGIME. SIR KNIGHT "FULL NAME", A JUSTICIAR KNIGHT COMMANDER (or operative) FOR THE PAUPERES COMMILITONES CHRISTI TEMPLIQUE SOLOMONICI, KNIGHTS TEMPLAR AND A LEADER (or member/operative) OF THE ARMED NATIONAL RESISTANCE MOVEMENT, DIED AS A MARTYR FIGHTING FOR THE FREEDOM OF HIS PEOPLE AND THE SOVEREIGNTY OF HIS FATHERLAND ON XX.XX.2XXX. ALL FREE EUROPEANS ARE IN YOUR ETERNAL DEBT.



Back side of the tombstone



The back side of the tombstone has a motif or sculpture of a knight's armour (this may also be replaced with a shield) displaying three numbers, three significant years marking the two most important battles of Europe (732 and 1683) and includes a prophecy of the third (2083). The back side may be decorated with the following text:

MARTYRDOM BEFORE DHIMMITUDE! NEVER SURRENDER!

The quote "never surrender" is from a statement made by Winston Churchill.

IHSV or IN HOC SIGNO VINCES means "under this sign, you will conquer" and was coined by the first Christian Roman emperor Constantine I in 312 AD.

Describing the primary features of the Justiciar Knight tombstone

The Doric base

The simple Doric base of the stone symbolises the Justiciar Knights voluntary path consisting of struggle, poverty and suffering. He ignores the path of decadence and instead chooses the difficult path of sacrifice because serving his people and the sovereignty of his country is more important to him than a life of self-centeredness.

Corinthian columns

The rich and slender Corinthian columns (either 2 or 4) represent our collective and societal pursuit for perfection. The pursuit for perfection should always be the primary individual, societal and civilisational goal.

The sword impaling the tombstone

Generally, the sword symbolises a high ranking, or otherwise significant military person. The sword should represent your region/country and should be a high quality replica from an important epoch in your national history. Every sword should be distinctive and correlate to the national historical traditions of the Justiciar Knight in question.

Distinctive symbols may be added

Distinctive national, regional, cultural or religious symbols may be added to the base design of the tombstone. For example; an individual who would like to emphasise Odinistic cultural traditions may add runes or other related symbols on the back side of the tombstone. Justiciar Knights should make requests such as these in their will/testament. Nationalist symbols can be selected but any political symbols related to Nazism are strictly prohibited.

Common gravestone symbols:

- Angel - Flying it would mean rebirth or resurrection; Trumpeting means resurrection; Weeping symbolises grief and mourning. An angel is the messenger between god and man.
- Arches - Victory in death.
- Arrow - Mortality; martyrdom.
- Bird - Eternal life. If it's flying, it stands for eternal life.
- Bugles - Resurrection; the military.
- Columns - Heavenly entrance.
- Crown - Glory of life after death; righteousness.
- Eye of God - God sees all.
- Grim Reaper - Death personified.
- Hand on the neck - Sacrifice.
- Laurel leaves and branches - represent special achievement and distinction.
- Laurel branch and leaves - Special achievement, distinction; success; heroism.
- Lion - Courage.
- Pyramid - Eternal life, resurrection
- Scythe - Death; the divine harvest.
- Shield - Strength and courage. May indicate military service.
- Skull - Mortality.
- Skull/Crossed bones - Death.
- Skeleton - Life's brevity.
- Snake(tail in mouth) - Everlasting life in heaven.
- Winged Skull - Flight of the soul from mortal man.
- Wreath - Victory.
- Wreath on Skull - Victory of death over life.

3.69 Background information – symbolism of insignia

History of the Red Cross of Constantine - IHSV, the Labarum

The PCCTS, Knights Templar awards the Red Cross of Constantine award under the name;

Constantine I

Caesar Flavius Valerius Aurelius Constantinus Augustus[3] (27 February c. 272[2] – 22 May 337), commonly known in English as Constantine I, Constantine the Great, was Roman emperor from 306, and the sole holder of that office from 324 until his death in 337. He is best known for being the first Christian Roman emperor.

The Byzantine liturgical calendar, observed by the Eastern Orthodox Church and Eastern Catholic Churches of Byzantine rite, lists both Constantine and his mother Helena as saints. Although he is not included in the Latin Church's list of saints, which does recognise several other Constantines as saints, he is revered under the title "The Great" for his contributions to Christianity.

Constantine also transformed the ancient Greek colony of Byzantium into a new imperial residence, Constantinople, which would remain the capital of the Eastern Roman Empire for over one thousand years. His most famous building projects include the Church of the Holy Sepulchre, in Jerusalem and Old Saint Peter's Basilica. Old Saint Peter's Basilica was the building that once stood on the spot where the Basilica of Saint Peter stands today in Rome

Red Cross of Constantine

The Red Cross of Constantine is one of the earliest Christian symbols of Knighthood and was introduced by the Roman emperor Constantine I in the year 312. It originates from the labarum[1] which was a *vexillum* (military standard) that displayed the "Chi-Rho" symbol, formed from the first two Greek letters of the word "Christ" - *Chi* (χ) and *Rho* (ρ). Since the vexillum consisted of a flag suspended from the crossbar of a cross, it was ideally suited to symbolise crucifixion.

"When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him"

Isaiah 59:19

By tradition the Labarum was ordered to be carried before the legions of Constantine after he had a vision in the heavens of a "cross of light" and the Greek words EN TOUTO NIKA (conquer by this) and a subsequent nocturnal encounter with the Lord Jesus Christ who told him to conquer under His sign. Constantine directed that a spear be covered in gold with a crosspiece representing a cross, and that the image of the chi-rho, the first two Greek initials in the name Christ, be placed above the crosspiece encircled by a crown/wreath. A banner hung from the crosspiece of imperial (Tyrian) purple and gold cloth. Constantine had this Labarum carried before his legions as he defeated a much larger pagan Roman force outside of Rome. He directed some of his men to place the chi-

rho on their shields and he wore it on his helmet. Constantine selected 50 men, called the Praepositi Labarorum, to form a colour guard to protect the Labarum. Constantine later recognised these men and organised them into the Golden Chivalry - Torquati (so named for their gold collars) and Perfectissimi (Most Perfect Knights).

IHSV – In Hoc Signo Vinces

In hoc signo vinces is the rendition in Latin of the Greek phrase "ἐν τούτῳ νικά", en toutōi nika, meaning "with this as your standard you shall have victory".

According to legend, Constantine I adopted this phrase, as a motto after his vision of a chi rho on the sky just before the Battle of Milvian Bridge against Maxentius in the year 312. In later periods the christogram "IHS" both stood for the first three letters of "Jesus" in Latinised Greek (Latinised IHSOVS) and "in hoc signo" from the legend.

The initials "IHSV" is thus taken from the Latin phrase "IN HOC SIGNO VINCES" (Under this Sign Conquer).

1. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Labarum>
2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/In_hoc_signo_vinces
3. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Constantine_I

Explaining columns - classical order – the primary ancient styles of classical architecture

A classical order is one of the ancient styles of classical architecture, each distinguished by its proportions and characteristic profiles and details, and most readily recognisable by the type of column employed. From the sixteenth century onwards, architectural theorists recognised five orders. Each style has its proper entablature, consisting of architrave, frieze and cornice.

Ranged in the engraving from the stockiest and most primitive to the richest and most slender, they are: Tuscan (Roman) and Doric (Greek and Roman, illustrated here in its Roman version); Ionic (Greek version) and Ionic (Roman version); Corinthian (Greek and Roman) and composite (Roman). Initially, there were just three ancient and original orders of architecture, the Doric, Ionic and Corinthian, which were invented by the Greeks. To these the Romans added the Tuscan, which they made simpler than the Doric, and the Composite, which was more ornamental than the Corinthian.

The order of a classical building is like the mode or key of classical music, or the grammar and rhetoric of a written composition.

There are three parts of a column. A column is divided into a shaft, its base and its capital. In classical buildings the horizontal structure that is supported on the columns like a beam is called an entablature. The entablature is commonly divided into the architrave, the frieze and the cornice. To distinguish between the different Classical orders, the capital is used, having the most distinct characteristics.

Military salutation of the PCCTS, Knights Templar

The military salutation of the PCCTS, Knights Templar is the clenched fist salute. The raised fist salute consists of raising the right arm with a clenched fist (preferably with a white glove). The clenched fist symbolizes strength, honour and defiance against the Marxist tyrants of Europe while the white glove symbolizes purity, duty, kinship and martyrdom. Using the right arm symbolizes the tradition of the "Right Opposition". The salutation is in line with traditional usage, as we regard the present ruling multiculturalist elites in Western Europe as left wing fascists. Our military salutation has nothing to do with the so called "white power" salutation or the "Roman Salute" (Saluto Romano), where the palm is faced down with fingers touching, often known as the Hitler Salute used by National Socialists.

3.70 Court/trial statements for Justiciar Knight and other patriotic resistance fighters after an operation

These statements are meant to be used after a successful operation. If you are arrested during the planning or acquisition phase then, obviously, ignore the following approaches and rather focus on getting acquitted so you may implement your operation B.

A trial is an excellent opportunity and a well suited arena the Justiciar Knight can use to publicly renounce the authority of the EUSSR/USASSR hegemony and the specific cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime. After all, this hegemony is nothing more than a global criminal network consisting of fundamentally undemocratic, anti-national dictatorships. The individual countries in this cultural Marxist/multiculturalist criminal network are not democracies and have not been real democracies since perhaps the 1950s. Instead they are dictated by a small elite of political and cultural leaders who deliberately use the state institutions and media companies to indoctrinate and control their own people. The accused should use this opportunity to present all available documentation, illustrations and proof included in this compendium (2083 – A European Declaration of Independence) to claim his innocence. However, he should also at a later stage in the trial demand freedom on behalf of his people and demand that the regime in question immediately and without hesitation capitulates to the pan-European tribunal – PCCTS, represented by the accused, the Justiciar Knight and the national patriotic forces he indirectly controls. The Justiciar Knight must demand the right to form a cultural conservative tribunal consisting of the 20 most dedicated and trustworthy cultural conservative/patriotic leaders in the country. Furthermore, he must demand that that the national parliament immediately transfers all political powers to this newly established tribunal/cabinet. The Justiciar Knight must also demand at least 20 hours of unrestricted access to the national broadcasting company in order to consolidate and rally an initial and loyal patriotic military force (2000 should be a benchmark depending on the size of the country). The Justiciar Knight and the newly established tribunal will then appoint one trustworthy individual in his newly appointed cabinet to be the new national military commander with control of the national regular military forces. Martial law must be declared in this transitional period. (See relevant phase 3 strategies for more detailed descriptions).

By the time you are done presenting your demands, the judges and the trial audience will probably laugh their asses off and mock you for being ridiculous. Nevertheless, it is important to ignore the ridicule and remain firm and focused. After all, it is what we in fact expect to happen one day. If we truly believe that, then more people will as well. It might sound completely ridiculous and funny to most people today. But by presenting the following accusations and demands in all seriousness we are indirectly conditioning everyone listening for the conflicts and scenarios ahead. They will laugh today, but in the back of their minds, they have an ounce of fear, respect and admiration for our cause and the alternative and authority we represent. Because they know that it is not completely unlikely that the scenario you just described will in fact happen one day in a not too distant future.

So the key word is “conditioning”, through indirect psychological warfare, directed at our enemies by presenting them with given scenario. We are thus indirectly preparing not only our enemies but our people for what lies ahead. Do not whisper these accusations and demands but tell them out loudly and proudly.

Opening statement – Knights Templar trial

An opening statement is an introductory statement made by the attorneys for each side at the start of a trial. The opening statement, although not mandatory, is seldom waived because it offers a valuable opportunity to provide an overview of the case to the jury and to explain the anticipated proof that will be presented during the course of the trial.

The primary purpose of an opening statement is to apprise the trier of fact, whether jury or court, of the issues in question and to summarise the evidence that the party intends to offer during the trial. The Supreme Court has characterised an opening statement as "ordinarily intended to do no more than to inform the jury in a general way of the nature of the action and defence so that they may better be prepared to understand the evidence"

Most practitioners and legal scholars agree that an effective opening statement is vital to the trial process. The importance of an opening statement has been established by studies that showed that 80 percent of jurors' ultimate conclusions with respect to the verdict corresponded with their tentative opinion after opening statements. This is because an effective opening statement establishes the facts of the case and sets forth a legal theory and explanation for why the attorney's client should prevail.

Using the court proceedings as a platform to further our cause

The goal for the European resistance fighter is not to win the trial but to present all available evidence, presented in this compendium, and his cause in the most favourable way in order to help generate a maximum amount of sympathisers and supporters for the national and/or European patriotic resistance movement. The judges will not be sympathetic towards you because they are, after all, representatives of the regime we wish to defeat. After a successful operation, allowing capture and the subsequent court proceedings may presents several propaganda opportunities. The trial itself may not end up as anything else than a formality where the goal can be to change the law, forcing the parliament of that country to introduce the death penalty, or harshen the penal laws in other ways. Indirectly forcing the parliament of your country to change the laws will be an indirect victory to our movement because it will provide significant media coverage of our cause and thus will contribute to future recruitment efforts. Devastating attacks will develop into an existential conflict between the regime and the resistance movement where the regime ultimately will lose or will be forced to use Stalinist methods. In both cases, they will eventually lose.

Example - opening statement for Justiciar Knights or other European resistance fighters:

To the jury and/or members of the court; I am standing here today as a Justiciar Knight Commander of the PCCTS, Knights Templar, a pan-European organisation which is a part of the patriotic National Resistance Movements in all Western European countries. I represent the highest national military and political authority considering the fact that we are the only military force in this country that represents the free patriotic people, as we are not on the pay roll of the category A and B traitors that you refer to as your superiors. When I speak, I speak on behalf of millions of Europeans who does not want to see their culture and territorial rights taken from them, who does not want to live under current or future dhimmitude and who does not accept that their own leaders are selling them against their will to Islamic slavery.

The current multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe are not at all democratic, this country is not democratic. They haven't been democratic since the 1950s. There is no basis for democracy when all state institutions including schools, universities deliberately use advanced brainwashing techniques (as will be described later) to condition the people from resisting their own annihilation through the implementation of cultural Marxism/multiculturalist doctrines. Furthermore, there is no basis for democracy when 99% of all journalists support and propagate multiculturalism. There is no basis for democracy when all patriots and nationalists are ignored, ridiculed or persecuted. Factors

such as these and many more have resulted in the Marxist tyranny we live under today. The political and cultural elites are deliberately selling their own people into Islamic slavery by allowing demographical warfare.

Thomas Jefferson, the third President of the United States and the author of the US Declaration of Independence, stated;

"The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants."

He also wrote:

"That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organising its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness. [...] It is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."

Refreshing the tree is now long overdue as our countries are in a rapid state of disintegration. The intention of the National Resistance Movement is to refresh the tree of liberty, and obviously not to cut it down. Refreshing the tree of liberty involves a coup supported by a significant portion of European patriots. Many of us will have to sacrifice our life for the cause in order to destroy the tyrants of our time. It is impossible to guarantee a democratically sanctioned coup as we have to keep in mind that Europeans have been brainwashed now for two generations. Many will oppose us for our stance and call us fascist. Nevertheless, it is essential to acknowledge and understand that we are not.

All coups involve the temporary suspension of the constitution. Thomas Jefferson himself knew that. However, the goal of the coup is as I said not to chop down the tree of liberty but to refresh it.

I would like to begin by saying that of all our attainments, the freedom of our people is the most precious and the most vulnerable. Preserving our freedom and sovereignty is what many of our forefathers dedicated their lives to and what so many thousands of our people have given their lives for. Our freedom, national identity and our culture in this country is the fruit of centuries even millennia's of struggles. It is the result of a history that has no equal and has brought us to where we are today. I will present evidence proving that the freedom of our people, our culture, our traditions, our Christendom and our national identity is in the process of being deconstructed by cultural Marxists and multiculturalists in our country.

Before I continue I would like to read a quote from John Stuart Mill, a former English Member of Parliament and influential British thinker:

"A person may cause evil to others not only by his actions but by his inaction, and in either case he is justly accountable to them for the injury."

I will prove that these cultural Marxists infiltrated our state institutions after WW2, especially our schools, universities and the media. I will prove that our political system referred to as a democracy has over the last 6 decades developed into a cultural Marxist dictatorship controlled by a group of multiculturalist elites whose plans consist of the

deconstructing our country's traditions, national identity and even our nation state. The most influential of these individuals are referred to as category A and B traitors. This traitorous elite now controls a majority of our state institutions, including the media and our courts. I will prove that they have deliberately and systematically undermined this country and their day to day betrayal continues to weaken the cultural defences of our country.

By deconstructing our cultural defences, these category A and B traitors have laid the foundation for cultural conquest, but it doesn't end there. These category A and B traitors continue to facilitate and allow the ongoing Islamic colonisation of our country, a process better known as Islamic demographic warfare. This Islamic demographic warfare will eventually lead to the enslavement of our people under the Islamic Ummah. Due to the actions of these category A and B traitors we will end up as the persecuted Christian minority in Lebanon. Didn't you know that Lebanon was once a Christian country with 80% Christians in 1911? I expect that you knew that. However if you were unfamiliar with the successful Jihad in Lebanon I will present 10 other historical examples later on.

The following statement was written by Karl Popper, a philosopher at the London School of Economics:

"If we extend unlimited tolerance even to those who are intolerant, if we are not prepared to defend a tolerant society against the onslaught of the intolerant, then the tolerant will be destroyed, and tolerance with them.

We should therefore claim, in the name of tolerance, the right not to tolerate the intolerant."

I will prove that the only pragmatic approach, the only hope our people have of preventing the future enslavement of our people and preventing the ongoing cultural and demographical genocide is for every European to do what is required of him. Every European has not only a right but a duty to contribute to the efforts of our National Resistance Movement through armed struggle against all category A and B traitors. The PCCTS and the Justiciar Knights represents the highest military authority in this country because we are the only military force that acts in the interest of our people. We are the true manifestation of the will of our people which cannot be said about our regular national army as they are controlled by the multiculturalist category A and B traitors we wish to defeat.

The individuals I have been accused of illegally executing are all category A and B traitors, guilty of high treason and condemned to death by the highest legal authority in Europe and our country. This authority is known as the military and criminal tribunal; PCCTS. All the individuals I have been accused of illegally executing have deliberately used their influence in a way which makes them indirectly or directly guilty of charges 1-8 which will be presented later.

The evidence I will present will prove not only that I am innocent of the crimes I have been accused of. It will prove that we, as the highest military authority in this country have the right to temporarily suspend the constitution and to seize political and military control of our country until all category A and B traitors have been hunted down and executed. There are approximately xxxx category A and B traitors operating freely within the borders of our nation. I will get back to this point later.

The question that many now ask themselves is the following:

Am I a Sitting Bull or a Hitler of our time? As you already know, Sitting Bull was a celebrated hero, a Native American Chief who fought on behalf of his people against

General Armstrong Custer and the US force. Ask yourself, who is the Hitler of the two? Sitting Bull or General Custer? Was Sitting Bull a terrorist because he fought for the indigenous rights of his people or was he a hero? That is the question that you will decide during this trial.

We, the armed European Resistance Movements, are in fact fighting for our indigenous rights (compared to the Islamic terrorists who are fighting for world domination – a global Caliphate based on Sharia law). An individual fighting for his indigenous rights is NOT a terrorist as history clearly proves. We are no more terrorists than the indigenous Brits who fought against the imperialistic Roman invaders, or the Americans who fought against English rule. We are no more terrorists than Sitting Bull, Crazy Horse or Chief Gall who fought for their people against the imperialist General Armstrong Custer.

WE are the Sitting Bulls, Crazy Horses and Chief Galls of our time and the imperialistic Custer's of our time are called Barroso, Blair, Brown, Merkel and Sarkozy.

We, the PCCTS, Knights Templar and the Justiciar Knights of Europe and this country have dedicated our lives to defend and sacrifice ourselves for the freedom of our people, our culture, Christendom and our nation. We know what the risks are and we willingly pay the price for that every day. We do not complain about it; it is our own decision. It is my duty, as a Justiciar Knight of the European Resistance Movement to defend my people, my country and my culture from gradual systematic and deliberate genocide and this is the reason why I am standing here today. I know that the truth I represent is tough and hard to comprehend and accept in our politically correct times. But the majority of free and patriotic Europeans will learn that what I say here today is the truth. We have the people on our side; we have the truth on our side. What do you have?

It is every Europeans duty to defend their people and country against the ideology of genocide, conquest and destruction known as Islam.

I have nothing against individual Muslims. The problem is that Islam is a political ideology and the fact that the ongoing Islamisation of our country will eventually be the end of our freedom. Future generations will wonder how we, in 2010, at this location, in this room, served our most precious asset.

Will you condemn the patriotic heroes of the Resistance Movement for contributing to save their people and country from slavery and tyranny? Isn't it the most basic human right to save your own people and culture from deliberate genocide and extermination?

The answer to that is immediately also the answer to the question whether individuals in this country are actually free or if they have already been reduced to slaves of the multiculturalist traitor elites.

Mark Twain once wrote:

"During a time of change, the patriot is a scarce man. He is hated and scorned. When his cause succeeds however, the timid join him. For then it costs nothing to be a patriot. "

Mark Twain

According to you, this trial is about whether I, as a member of the National Resistance Movement also known as the National Indigenous Rights Movement, have the right to defend myself, my people and my culture by executing the category A and B traitors who are deliberately allowing the Islamic colonisation of our country.

But this trial is also about finding the truth. The statements I have made, the comparisons I have drawn – are they true? Because, if something is true, how can it be illegal? Therefore I ask you, not only to grant my request for presenting all available evidence and documentation listed in the compendium: *2083 – A European Declaration of Independence*, but also to allow the hearing of witnesses and experts in the field concerning the ongoing colonisation of Europe and who can attest to the fact that the traitors I have executed were facilitating and deliberately contributing to this process. I ask that this is done in full publicity.

I am not only referring to Witness 1 and Witness 2 but also on the expert witnesses from Country 1, Country 2, Country 3 and other countries. Preferably, all. I must have the ability to defend myself. I must be allowed to prove to you and to the people of this country that I have acted in the only rightful manner, in self defence through a pre-emptive attack. I must be allowed to prove that I executed these traitors in order to prevent them from continuing to contribute in the ongoing processes of cultural and demographical genocide and extermination. Please do not obstruct me from doing that. Because without this documentation and the mentioned witnesses, I cannot defend myself in a proper way and in my view it will this will not be a fair trial. Thank you.

Trial hearings

Present the relevant documentation from the compendium; 2083.

Closing statement – last day of trial, after judgment (guilty):

I would like to begin by stating the obvious. I would like to begin by stating the truth, a truth that has been deemed illegal according to the Marxist tyrants of our time. Multiculturalism is an anti-European hate ideology which has been designed to exterminate European culture, traditions, our identity and even our nation state.

The individuals I have been accused of illegally executing are all category A and B traitors. They are supporters of the anti-European hate-ideology known as multiculturalism, an ideology that facilitates Islamisation and Islamic demographic warfare. The category A and B traitors I executed were killed in self defence through a pre-emptive strike. They have been found guilty of high treason and condemned to death by the highest legal authority in Europe and our country. This authority is known as the military and criminal tribunal; PCCTS, Knights Templar. All the individuals I have been accused of illegally executing have deliberately used their influence in a way which makes them guilty of charges 1 through 8 which was presented earlier.

The evidence I have present has not only proven that I am innocent of the crimes I have been accused of. It has been proven that we, the PCCTS, Knights Templar, and the rest of the National Resistance Movement are in fact the highest military authority in this country, and we have the right and a duty to temporarily seize political and military control of our country until all category A and B traitors have been hunted down and executed and all Muslims have been deported. There is currently approximately xxxx category A and B traitors operating freely within the borders of our nation and these individuals continue to undermine and weaken our country every single day. Trust me when I say, every single one of them will be hunted down and executed by my brothers and sisters, the National Resistance Movement, the free people of our country.

The current multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe are not at all democratic, this country is not democratic. They haven't been democratic since the 1950s. This country is

a multiculturalist dictatorship run by tyrants. There is no basis for democracy when all state institutions including schools, universities deliberately use advanced brainwashing techniques (as has been described) to condition and manipulate the people from resisting their own annihilation through the implementation of cultural Marxism/multiculturalist doctrines. Furthermore, there is no basis for democracy when 99% of all journalists support and propagate multiculturalism. There is no basis for democracy when all patriots and nationalists are ignored, ridiculed or persecuted. Factors such as these and many more have resulted in the Marxist tyranny we live under today. The political and cultural elites are deliberately selling, us, their own people into Islamic slavery by allowing Islamic demographical warfare.

Thomas Jefferson, the third President of the United States and the author of the Declaration of Independence, stated;

"The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants."

He also wrote:

"That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organising its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness. [...] It is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."

I suggest you memorise these two quotes as many patriots will stand here in the future as I stand here today. Refreshing the tree of liberty is now long overdue as our countries are in a rapid state of disintegration. The intention of the National Resistance Movement is to refresh the tree of liberty and we will eventually succeed even if it takes us 70 years. Many of us will have to sacrifice our life for the cause in order to destroy the tyrants of our time. Many will oppose us for our stance and call us terrorists or fascist. Nevertheless, it is essential to acknowledge and understand that we are not.

The question that many now ask themselves is the following:

Due to your twisted logic, by judging me here today, all the history books in the world has to be re-written. Because you have essentially condemned the Native American resistance hero: Sitting Bull as a murderer and a terrorist and you have thus exonerated General Custer, the butcherer who annihilated the indigenous peoples of America. According to your logic, the UN declaration of human rights has to be changed, because it is no longer allowed to fight against the annihilation of one's culture and traditions. An individual fighting for his indigenous rights is NOT a terrorist as history clearly proves. We are no more terrorists than the indigenous Brits who fought against the imperialistic Roman invaders, or the Americans who fought against English rule. We are no more terrorists than Sitting Bull, Crazy Horse or Chief Gall who fought for their people against the imperialist General Armstrong Custer.

WE are the Sitting Bulls, Crazy Horses and Chief Galls of our time and the imperialistic Custer's of our time are called Barroso, Blair, Brown, Merkel and Sarkozy. You have clearly proved here today that you are nothing more than a cheap tool to these dictators. You are clearly collaborating with these traitors, which makes you personally guilty of high treason.

We, the PCCTS, Knights Templar and the Justiciar Knights of Europe and this country have dedicated our lives to defend and sacrifice ourselves for the freedom of our people, our culture, our traditions, for Christendom and our nation. We know what the risks are and we willingly pay the price for that every day. We do not complain about it; it is our own decision. It is my duty, as a Justiciar Knight of the PCCTS and the European Resistance Movement to defend my people, my country and my culture from gradual, systematic and deliberate genocide and this is the reason why I have been convicted today. I know that the truth I represent is tough and hard to comprehend and accept in our politically correct times. But the majority of free and patriotic Europeans will learn that what I say here today is the truth. We have the people on our side; we have the truth on our side. We have time on our side. What do you have?

It is every Europeans duty to defend their people and country against the ideology of genocide, conquest and destruction known as Islam.

You have condemned a member of the National and pan-European Resistance Movement for the actions of contributing to save their people and country from current and future oppression, tyranny and slavery. You have therefore disallowed the people of this country the most basic human right; to save their own people and culture from deliberate genocide and extermination.

You have therefore not only condemned me but you have condemned every individual in this country to future dhimmitude, slavery and death. You have shown that you are not working for the interests of the people but that you are simple puppets and tools of the multiculturalist traitor elites. You are puppets and tools of the Global Islamic Ummah.

I will be so bold and guarantee you one thing. You will lose this European civil war sooner than you imagine. Your regime will fall within 2083 and we, the peoples of Europe, will be free once more. We will be free to determine our own future, free to preserve our traditions and culture, free to secure prosperity and the safe and peaceful existence of our people. All multiculturalist category A and B traitors will be executed and Islam will be expelled from Europe for a third time. Islam was thrown out of for the first time in 1492 marking the end of the reconquista in Spain. Islam was thrown out from Western Europe once again after the Battle of Vienna in 1683. Islam will be thrown out of Europe within 70 years for a third time, of that you can be certain.

You may judge me today, but history will judge you. History will show that you condemned an innocent here today, a member of the National Resistance Movement. History will show that you condemned a protector of freedom, a protector of our country, a protector of our culture, a protector of our identity, a protector of Christendom and a protector of our people. History will show that you soaked your hands in blood here today. May my brothers and sisters, all the current and future individual members of the European Resistance Movements and the rest of the patriots of this country show you compassion and forgiveness for what you have done here today. I forgive you, because I truly believe that you do not know what you are doing.

3.71 Finding the right defence attorney/legal counsel for your trial

A Justiciar Knight must be prepared to actively search for a nationalistic oriented (patriotic) lawyer /legal counsel before his trial starts. DO NOT accept a random appointed public defender offered by the regime. Chances are too great that this individual will be either incompetent or not willing to work for your interests (which is to further the cause, and not provide the most optimal defence). The nationalistic orientated defence lawyer you are searching for should provide his services pro bono (free of charge as an investment in a good cause). If you managed to execute a relatively "spectacular" operation many so called "high profile" attorneys will contact you and offer their services discounted or for free. Understand that a large majority of these individuals will not be willing to cater for your demands but are only interested in the publicity surrounding the case. They are so called "legal prostitutes" who just want their face on TV. Ignore these requests and continue your search for a patriotic oriented defence attorney who is willing to accept your three primary demands.

You will be restricted from doing effective research from jail so you may have to ask anyone you know on the outside to assist you in searching for this candidate. Very few patriotic defence attorneys will be willing to flag their political views publicly as it may have devastating effects on their career so finding a good candidate may prove to be a challenging task. On the bright side, a defence attorney flagging his views may actually benefit that individual as well as he will literally have a monopoly on that niche market in future related cases.

There are three primary tasks your defence attorney must be willing to assist you with:

Initial briefing of your defence attorney

The candidate must be explaining that this trial is not about you but about the future of Europe. Your participation in the trial is merely a formality and a Justiciar Knight expects no mercy/leniency whatsoever, as we offer no mercy/leniency to our enemies. The candidate must be informed that the purpose of your defence is not to ensure the lowest possible sentence but rather to further the cause of saving Europe from Marxism and the subsequent manifestations (Islamisation etc.) which is the cause of the PCCTS, Knights Templar).

This approach (as your defence attorney will point out) will guarantee that you will not be shown any leniency whatsoever.

The three primary tasks expected from your defence attorney

1. Willingness to facilitate you logistically

The candidate must be willing to order the components that make out the Justiciar Knight uniform for you and he/she must then compensate a tailor to assemble it. This task will take him several hours so he should be prepared to invest that time. He must understand that wearing our uniform during trial is an essential aspect of furthering our cause and he must be willing to facilitate you.

2. Willingness to facilitate you ideologically

The candidate must be willing to contribute to assist you to further the cause of the PCCTS, Knights Templar which is the cause to free all Europeans from cultural Marxist/multiculturalist tyranny. You must be allowed to defend yourself, at least allow you to read the opening/closing speech, unless you prefer him to read your statement for you. Obviously, the candidate isn't required to support the methods of the PCCTS, Knights

Templar (mass killings, terror etc.), but he must support the primary ideological principles and the legal defensive strategy presented.

3. Willingness to facilitate you to build a case against the regime

The candidate must be willing to contribute (facilitate you) to build the case against the regime (as the primary defensive strategy) based on the documentation presented in the compendium; 2083 – A European Declaration of Independence. Remember, this trial is (from our point of view), not against you but rather a trial against the regime. The climax of the trial will be after all arguments/documentation and accusations have been presented. You will then make a demand the unconditional surrender of the regime to the armed forces of the National Resistance Movement. After all, you are not only a Justiciar Knight for the PCCTS, Knights Templar but one of several commanders of the National Resistance Movement by default.

Finding a candidate that will be willing to assist you with the primary tasks will be difficult. However, it is essential that you try as hard as you possibly can to acquire the appropriate legal counsel. It will be absolutely necessary in order to provide you with a sufficient defence.

Various topics

3.72 The PCCTS, Knights Templar Oath – Ordination Rite

Due to the nature and hierarchical and logistical limitations of our clandestine and extremely distributed organisational structure it is the responsibility of the individual (during phase 1 – 2010-2030) to ensure that he performs the initiation ritual. The rite is somewhat similar to the ancient and original ritual of the Knights Templar. This ritual has been partly adopted and kept alive by the Freemasons and similar “chivalric orders” the last centuries. The following ritual is a requirement and must be performed by all aspiring Justiciar Knights of the PCCTS, Knights Templar in phase 1. You are likely to be alone when performing the rite so you will not undergo the full magnitude of the experience. The candidate is normally surrounded by Justiciar Knights under a normal initiation ceremony.

Symbolicism of the ritual



The purpose of the rite is to create and formalise your commitment to the cause of the PCCTS, Knights Templar. You are also literally making a blood pact with the other side; with your ancestors, with past martyrs and with God. You are offering them a central part of your very being in exchange for the gift of immortality and a place in the eternal kingdom. You pledge allegiance to the principles of the PCCTS, Knights Templar, to fellow Justiciar Knights, to your people, the wishes of your ancestors and to God. Your oath will commit you to act selflessly as you offer them devoted service to the death.

As a holy Knight fighting for your people and the preservation of Christendom, the Templar's, as the Justiciar Knight candidate, are willing to put aside the usual temptations of ordinary secular life for an arduous and dedicated life of service and sacrifice. As soon as you have completed the rite your life will consist of reaching a pious state, embracing voluntary poverty, devoted service and unwavering dedication and loyalty to the principles of the Knights Templar. Your burdens will be lifted as you cast of the chains that influence you negatively in your day to day life and prevents you from doing the right thing for yourself, your family, your countrymen and your country.

The rite is in many ways a death ritual where you will break the chains that burden you and you will rise as an immortal as you become fully prepared for the afterlife.

The intention of the rite is to formalise or create an unbreakable commitment where the candidate commits to:

- Purge his traditional career/secular ambitions – you are embracing your destiny as a martyr for the cause of the PCCTS, Knights Templar
- Purge or distance yourself from worldly influences (including friends, family)
- Seek a pious lifestyle and voluntary poverty as all your worldly resources will go to the operation/cause from now on

You will rise up as a Justiciar Knight and gain:

- Partial immortality (an individual who has embraced martyrdom and death cannot be killed, all martyrs in protection of Christendom are granted a place in heaven)
- Ideological confidence
- Military/operational confidence
- Fearlessness
- Unwavering dedication

Preparation - items required to perform the initiation rite:

Specific items required:

- A candle
- A skull (replica, or an item resembling a skull)
- A sword
- Dimly lit surroundings (the temple), a room or the wilds

Surroundings: as you obviously do not have access to the Temple of Solomon (as it currently lies in ruin below the Al Aqsa mosque in Jerusalem), you will need to use the second best option, a solid rock (shaped somewhat as a cubic altar) resembling an actual stone altar. Prior to the rite, you, as a Justiciar Knight candidate, are described as a "poor candidate", in a burdened state of darkness, which is figurative of being in a state of the darkest ignorance surrounded by negative influences (chains/burdens) preventing you from being a Knight and doing the right thing. The properties of stability and strength of the stone altar is being communicated to the oath contributing to making it inviolable. Furthermore, you are to print out the text (the oath) and sign it with your own blood, and subsequently burn it on the "altar".

Lighting: the ritual should be performed in a dimly lit environment (a room or in the wilds during dusk or dawn) and you will use one candle light. The candle is placed on the altar. The candle symbolises and represents the light of God or, specifically, the light of Christ and is, as we all know, common in Christian rituals. This liturgical candle must be made of at least 51% beeswax, the remainder may be paraffin or some other substance (a paschal candle may be used).

A skull: a skull or an object resembling a human skull. The skull is placed in the centre of the altar next to the candle. The skull figuratively represents the afterlife/death, and the fallen heroes of our cause, our dead or martyred ancestors or brethren who died for their people and for Christendom in the past (former Knights Templar's and nationalist/patriotic fighters of past struggles). You face the skull while reading the oath.

Attire: the candidate will wear his best clothing while performing the initiation rite (normally the modern European suit). A traditional European dinner suit is the most optimal attire but not required. The use of similar attires symbolises that there is no distinction between Justiciar Knights.

The Justiciar Knight attire illustrates the dignity and nobleness of the Justiciar Knight office as judge, jury and executioner. The purpose of the Justiciar Knight is to heed the

call of his people in an unselfish manner. He is the protector of his people, culture, country, of European Christendom and civilisation.

White gloves: the gloves stand for dignity and purity (note that the good person is described in Psalm 24 as having “clean hands and a pure heart”).

A sword: the sword symbolises aggression, protection, courage, strength, action, unity, justice, leadership and decision – all important characteristics of the nature of a Justiciar Knight. If you are performing the rite alone, you must provide a sword, preferably a good replica of a battle ready European sword from an epoch of your national history (for example a broad Viking sword for Scandinavians, a Roman sword for Southern Europeans etc (this sword may be utilized later as it will be an aspect of the tombstone – see chapter about Overseer).

Under normal circumstances (phase 2), there will be several Justiciar Knights present encircling the candidate in a crescent on one side of the altar. They will all raise their swords against the candidate while he reads the final part of the oath. As this may not be possible during phase 1, the candidate must make the best out of the situation. The shaft of the sword is placed on the altar while you place it in such a way that the tip of the sword faces your heart.

Here we experience the metaphorical sword cleanly piercing the spiritual soul of man. This symbolic action sacrifices physical bondage to release a path to the ethereal (enlightened) freedom of our struggle. Should the candidate ever knowingly and deliberately violate his oath he will have his body severed in two, his bowels taken from thence and burned to ashes, the ashes scattered before the four winds of heaven by fellow Justiciar Knights.

The candidate kneels during the ritual.

The PCCTS, Knights Templar Oath – Initiation Rite

[The candidate kneels in front of the altar, while reading the oath out loudly]

I, _____, of my own free will and accord, in the presence of Almighty God, the spirits of my ancestors and past martyrs, do hereby and hereon most solemnly and sincerely promise and swear, from now and forever, that I will hail, respect and obey the principles of the PCCTS, Knights Templar. I furthermore promise and swear that I will stand to and abide by all laws, rules and regulations of the Military Order and Criminal Tribunal - PCCTS, Knights Templar. Further, that I will always aid and assist fellow Justiciar Knights, their widows and orphans, knowing them to be such, as far as their necessities may require, and my ability permit, without material injury to myself and family. Further, that I will keep a brother Justiciar Knight secrets inviolable, when communicated to and received by me as such.

I declare to take freely and solemnly this oath of obedience, this pledge of voluntary poverty and commitment.

With this oath I state my strong and irrevocable intent:

To pledge my sword, my forces, my life and everything that I own to the cause, defence, honour of my country and of Europe, my people, the Christian religion, of the PCCTS,

Knights Templar and of my companions in arms; to the rescue of my country and of Europe as a whole from the tyranny of Marxist and Islamic oppression.

To love my brothers the Knights and my Sisters the Ladies and help them, their children and their widows with my sword, my advice, means and wealth, my credit and everything in my power, and will favour them, with no exception, over those who are not members of the order.

To fight the infidels and the non-believers with my example, virtue, charity and convincing arguments; and to fight with the sword the infidels and non-believers who attack the Cross with their own sword.

I will not aid, nor be present at, the initiation, passing, or raising of a madman, traitor or fool, knowing him to be such.

I will not converse with outsiders on the subjects related to my operation or any issue that may contribute to incriminate myself or fellow Justiciar Knights.

I will not cheat, wrong, nor defraud a fellow Justiciar Knight, knowingly, nor supplant him in any of his laudable undertakings, but will give him due and timely notice, that he may ward off all danger.

I will not knowingly strike a brother Justiciar Knight, or otherwise do him harm or personal violence in anger, except in the necessary defence of my family.

I acknowledge that I have the intellectual capacity required to develop a sufficient strategy and the initiative, courage and discipline to see it through.

I acknowledge that I have the mental strength to maintain good spirits, motivation and moral at the necessary level until my mission has been completed.

I acknowledge that I am a person who carries within me the virtue of patience and I will therefore not act prematurely but plan accordingly.

I acknowledge that I have or will be able to acquire the required finances which will allow me to fund my military operation.

I swear to follow the appropriate training programs and to acquire the appropriate knowledge, weaponry, armour, equipment and transportation required to execute my mission.

I acknowledge that I have understood the basic principles of war; that sometimes cruelty must be applied to prevent an even greater evil. I accept the fact that sometimes, innocent individuals have to perish in order to serve the greater good.

I acknowledge that I possess the qualities of initiative, patience, creativity, devotion to the cause and the ability to command any situation that might arise.

I acknowledge that I understand that my duty is to act, to find and develop adequate solutions for each problem I might face. Because I understand that without initiative, there is no resistance.

I acknowledge that in the light of the authority of my office as a jury, judge and executioner - as a Justiciar Knight for the PCCTS, Knights Templar, I am representing the highest military and political authority in Western European countries during all phases of the civil war. I will act as a representative for all free indigenous Europeans and I will always act in the best interest of the people, with a long term perspective. I must

contribute to explain to the people that sometimes, short term pain will be necessary to ensure the long term survival and prosperity of our people. I will not misuse the authority of my office but always serve the people who count on our resolve, pragmatic mindset, unwavering determination and timely action. Although we, as a Justiciar Knights, have the power to influence millions, we will never be blinded by hate or greed but must instead adhere to the principles of the PCCTS, Knights Templar.

I acknowledge and agree to follow and embrace the road of ultimate sacrifice and martyrdom should the situation require it. Under such circumstances I will not fear death but I will embrace it. I agree to this in order to secure the sovereignty of my country, the freedom of my people, my family and my friends, for their children and grandchildren's sake, for the preservation of my culture, for Christendom and for the preservation of everything I hold dear.

I will strive to be truly a fearless knight and secure on every side, for my soul is protected by the armour of faith, the truth, ideological confidence and a just cause, just as my body is protected by the armour of steel. I am thus doubly armed and need fear neither demons nor men.

Whether I live or whether I die, I have the truth on my side, our struggle is survival and to fight for our freedom from slavery. What a glory to return in victory from such a battle! How blessed to die there as a martyr! How secure is life when the conscience is unsullied! How secure, I say, is life when death is anticipated without fear; or rather when it is desired with feeling and embraced with reverence!

When the battle is at hand, I will arm myself interiorly with faith, truth and confidence, and exteriorly with steel rather than decorate myself with gold.

I will seek out horses which are strong and swift, rather than those which are brilliant and well-plumed; I will set my mind on fighting to win rather than on parading for show. I think not of glory and seek to be formidable rather than decadent.

No matter how outnumbered I am, I will never surrender, for victory in war is not dependent on a big army, but on the bravery, cleverness and the determination of the Knight.

In a wondrous and unique manner I will appear gentler than a lamb, yet I will prove to be fiercer than a lion.

[The Justiciar Knights raises their swords against the candidate. If alone; the candidate places the sword in such a way that the tip of the sword faces his heart]

All this I most solemnly, sincerely promise and swear, with a firm and steady resolution to perform the same, without any hesitation, myself, under no less penalty than that of having my body severed in two, my bowels taken from thence and burned to ashes, the ashes scattered before the four winds of heaven, that no more remembrance might be had of so vile and wicked a wretch as I would be, should I ever, knowingly, violate my obligations. So help me God, and keep me steadfast in the due performance of the same.

This oath I pronounce loudly, and is witnessed by the Knights present, the spirits of my ancestors, past martyrs and the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost. I sign this pledge and confirm it by my blood.

[If the candidate is alone with no other Justiciar Knights present; he makes a small cut in his finger, and from the drops of blood (a few drops is sufficient), signs the document, and then burns it using the flame from the candle.]

[The candidate may rise; for he is now a Justiciar Knight.]

3.73 Future compensation arrangements for European members of the resistance movement

We live in a time of excessive consumerism where the acquisition of wealth and prestige is the driving force in our lives. So in a world where cash is king, how can we expect anyone to champion the correct ideals and truth?

I've discussed this so many times with my sister and so many others. My sister Elisabeth lives in Los Angeles btw. and has chosen a life where... you guessed it: the acquisition of wealth is the driving force in her life. Well, this is not entirely true. She only wants financial security to live a life without worry and to be able to do what she wants when she wants. She and her husband has done well and makes aprox 150 000 USD annually. That doesn't really sound too bad. I used to be just like that so I know where she and millions of other Europeans are coming from. In fact, we are indoctrinated from early age to think this way. The only problem when everyone chooses this path is that we don't have any idealists left who actually cares about the greater good and the protection of our liberties.

If everyone chooses to be egotistical opportunists then who will be left who maintains integrity and will selflessly oversee and protect the rights of the people?

The person who has nothing for which he is willing to fight, nothing which is more important than his own personal safety, is a miserable creature and has no chance of being free unless made and kept so by the exertions of better men than himself.

If there are absolutely no incentives to do the right thing how can we expect enough individuals to sacrifice themselves for the greater good? I know a lot of people think this way. I've had this discussion with some of my best friends. They say:

"Why the hell do you care so much when the people you are trying to serve doesn't care at all about you. They even detest you for trying to tell them the truth and think you are a moron. Why not conform like us and enjoy all the benefits while we still can. Why not enjoy life now? Who gives a shit what happens in 100 years?"

This is the core problem on the political right and explains somewhat why the Marxists are superior when it comes to organisation and implementation. The political right simply lacks a fundamental idealistic mindset to a much larger degree than the political left.

In light of this new reality we have no choice but to adapt and create incentives to the individuals willing to act selflessly.

Compensation program to all voluntary political members/activists of the European resistance movements – phase of dialogue and phase 1 (1950-2030)

Does not apply if individuals are/have been already compensated financially by a second or third party.

Redistribution policies in phase 2 or 3

Category A, B and C traitors (politically active cultural Marxists, multiculturalists, capitalist globalists and suicidal humanists) will have their property and funds expropriated by the new cultural conservative regime. The property and funds will be redistributed to individuals based on previous efforts, sacrifices and results:

Priority list

- Voluntary armed resistance fighters and martyrs (8th front) active in phase 1 (the family of martyrs). Many of these individuals have voluntarily gone through much hardship included state and MSM persecution, ridicule, torture, imprisonment, psychological trauma etc. Many have been killed and many more driven to suicide the last 40 years. In cases where individuals are dead compensation must be forwarded to the closest family given that they have supported the cause ideologically.
- Voluntary members of front 1-7: Voluntary journalists, essay/article writers, teachers, coaches, lecturers, professors, politicians, community voices such as NGO leaders/members, artists, intellectuals and other community debaters. Also bloggers and various online activists, church leaders and street activists. Voluntary investors who funded various related projects will have their investment refunded with interest.

Already compensated individuals will be compensated appropriately based on results and general efforts made.

All members of the 8 different fronts in Europe should and must work actively to free political cultural conservative prisoners (from all fronts, front 8 included) in all phases of the civil war (1, 2 and 3). This includes Serbian war heroes in international prisons (condemned in the International Criminal Court in the Hague).

Also, keep in mind that there will be thousands of housing units available after the deportation of the Muslims begins in phase 3.

The long term goal of the redistributive policies should include creating incentives for procreation (degree depending on how many Europeans succumbed during the civil war).

Since I am one of the first to present this compensation programme it can be argued that I am incompetent on the mature. As such, I hereby refuse to accept any future compensation (on behalf of myself or my family) in order to strengthen the argument. Protecting the justification of a future compensation programme for voluntary service is logical and necessary and will result in more recruits from otherwise opportunistic and unwilling right wing candidates. Creating incentives is always a good idea.

National incentive programmes in an international context

When we, the cultural conservatives, again control Western Europe within 50-90 years the plan to liberate Serbia and Croatia (Bosnia Herzegovina, Kosovo, Albania, the Muslim controlled Assyrian Nation, Muslim controlled Lebanon, the Egypt controlled Coptic Nation, Syrian controlled Israel and Turkish occupied Greece and Armenia will commence. This will obviously be a beneficial venture for Hungary, Serbia, Croatia, Greece and Armenia. Furthermore the Christian Azzyrians, the Christian Lebanese, the Christian Copts and the Romani People will finally get their much deserved homeland.

But why should Western Europe send tens of thousands of soldiers when we don't get anything in return?

We will initiate this Crusade to protect eastern Christendom and to honour our friends and brothers, not because we profit from it but because we know that they would do it for us. Think of it as a European solidarity project. It will be a celebration of solidarity among European Christian brothers. We will collectively grow stronger as we head out to undue something that should have been done in 1453 during the siege of Constantinople.

3.74 Right of Revolution

"A militia, when properly formed, are in fact the people themselves... And include all men capable of bearing arms."

- RICHARD HENRY LEE - (1788)

In political philosophy the right to revolution (or 'right of rebellion' or 'right to resistance') is first articulated by the Monarchomachs in the context of the French Wars of Religion, and is essentially the natural right of preservation. It was later taken up by John Locke in *Two Treatises of Government* as part of his social contract theory. Locke wrote that the people could instigate a revolution against the government when it acted against the interests of citizens and replace it with another. The right to revolution was cited in the US Declaration of Independence:

We hold these Truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.

That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just Powers from the consent of the governed. That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these Ends, it is in the Right of the People to alter or abolish it, and to institute a new Government, laying its Foundation on such Principles, and organising its Powers in such Form, as to them shall seem most likely to affect their Safety and Happiness. Prudence indeed, will dictate that Governments long established should not be changed for light and transient Causes; and accordingly all Experience hath shewn, that Mankind are more disposed to suffer, while Evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the Forms to which they are accustomed. But when a long Train of Abuses and Usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object, evinces a Design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their Right, it is their Duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future Security.

The right to revolution helps explain the purpose of the Second Amendment of the United States Constitution, which guarantees the right of "the people" to bear arms as part of a well regulated militia. It follows that if the people have a right to overthrow a despotic government then they have a right to possess the practical means to do so. The great advantage of a well armed and regulated militia is the deterrent effect, which greatly reduces the likelihood that the people will ever need to exercise their right to revolution, thus preserving liberty without bloodshed.

Duty of Disloyalty

Like Locke and Thoreau, Gandhi believed that the quest for freedom incurs an obligation to oppose an oppressive government, which he called the "duty of disloyalty", when the state fails to represent the people's interests and needs: "Disobedience of the law of an evil state is therefore a duty". Gandhi moved beyond Thoreau by contending that the freedom struggle demands active participation in community action to stop said evil, primarily through non-violent action as he believed citizens had a duty to preserve order and peace to prevent bloodshed.

A revolt every 50-100 years keeps the government from stagnating and societies from deteriorating. Why the US Founding Fathers gave the Americans the Second Amendment.

"The strongest reason for the people to retain the right to keep and bear arms is, as a last resort, to protect themselves against tyranny in government."

Thomas Jefferson

The Founding Fathers gave Americans the Second Amendment not to protect them from criminals, but by allowing them to rebel against their government should it be necessary.

People are almost always susceptible to corruption or egotism. So in any state, cultural Marxist/multiculturalist or not, leaders can deviate from the defined path, and manipulate laws and the state in order to fit their personal agenda. That is why the people must take it upon themselves to topple oppressive regimes through force and reinstate a functional government.

George Washington himself supported the stance that armed revolts every so often were necessary to keep the government from stagnating, being corrupted or deteriorating.

3.75 Non-violent resistance - civil disobedience/economical sabotage

Every patriotic European has a duty to contribute to the fall of the current cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime through any and all means necessary. Unfortunately, the great majority of European patriots will, however, not be willing to consider armed resistance at this point (phase 1). Nevertheless, there are still ways that ordinary people can contribute to weaken the regime.

- Avoid paying more tax than you have to, if you see a loophole – use it. If you have the possibility to prevent taxation through illegal means – do it (as long as you know you will get away with it of course). If you have the opportunity to burden the system, even if your situation does not require it, do it.

These approaches are known as economical resistance methods. They represent methods ordinary patriots can use to contribute to burden and thereby weaken the system whenever an opportunity arises.

Do whatever you can to avoid unnecessary taxation, even it means breaking the law. Because if you are contributing to sustain the system you are basically funding and facilitating the multiculturalist elites agenda allowing them to continue to sell their people into Islamic slavery.

The system itself, as long as it is controlled by the multiculturalist criminal network - the regime, is the enemy and the very least everyone should do is to make it as hard for them to collect taxes for their "war chest" as humanly possible.

3.76 National Intelligence Agencies

United Kingdom - The Secret Intelligence Service (SIS/MI5/MI6)
France - DCRI: Central Directorate of Interior Intelligence (*Direction centrale du renseignement intérieur*)
Germany - Federal Office for the Protection of the Constitution (BfV) *Bundesamt für Verfassungsschutz*
Netherlands - Algemene Inlichtingen- en Veiligheidsdienst (AIVD) (General Intelligence and Security Service)
Belgium - Staatsveiligheid / Sûreté de l'État (SV/SE) (State Security Service)
Luxembourg - Service de Renseignement de l'Etat (State Intelligence Service)
Sweden - Säkerhetspolisen (SÄPO) (Security Service)
Denmark - Politiets Efterretningstjeneste (PET) (Danish Security and Intelligence Service)
Norway - Politiets sikkerhetstjeneste (PST) (Police Security Service)
Finland - Suojelupoliisi (Supo) (Security Police, literally "Protection Police")
Spain - Centro Nacional de Inteligencia (CNI) (National Intelligence Centre)
Portugal - Serviço de Informações de Segurança (SIS) (Security Intelligence Service)
Italy - Agenzia Informazioni e Sicurezza Interna (AISI): "Agency for Internal Information and Security" (domestic intelligence agency).
Greece - Ethniki Ypiresia Pliroforion (NIS) (Hellenic National Intelligence Service)
Switzerland - Dienst für Analyse und Prävention (DAP) (Analysis and Prevention Service)
Austria - Bundesamt für Verfassungsschutz und Terrorismusbekämpfung (BVT) (Federal Office for the Protection of the Constitution and Counter-Terrorism)
Iceland - Greiningardeild Ríkislögreglustjóra (GRLS) (National Security Agency)
Ireland - Special Detective Unit of the Garda Síochána

Other relevant Intelligence Agencies

US - Central Intelligence Agency (CIA)

Russia

- Federalnaya Sluzhba Bezopasnosti (FSB) (Federal Security Service)
- Glavnoye Razvedyvatelnoye Upravleniye (GRU) Genshtaba (Main Intelligence Directorate of General Staff - external military intelligence service, subordinate to the Army)
- Sluzhba Vneshney Razvedki (SVR) (Foreign Intelligence Service)

Serbia - Bezbednosno Informativna Agencija (BIA) Security Information Agency (under Government and Parliamentary control)

Israel - ha-Mossad le-Modiin u-le-Tafkidim Myukhadim (Mossad) (Institute for Intelligence and Special Operations)

Armenia - National Security Service (NSS)

National Intelligence Activity

The National Intelligence Agency (NIA) in your country are annually surveilling as many as 1000 per million individuals who are flagged (on so called watch lists). These individuals are usually well known right wing (NS and/or other nationalists) or left wing (Communist/Anarchist/Islamist) individuals, which are considered a threat against the government and/or constitution.

Collection is the gathering of information using methods such as:

Open source intelligence – the assembling of openly available information, such as that provided in the media and academic journals.

Human intelligence – information collected from agents, defectors, informants, diplomats; or from reports from counterintelligence operations, interrogations, discussions with foreign personnel, etc.; and

Technical intelligence – data and information collected through:

- Intercepts
- Monitoring and localising of radio, microwave, radar and other means of electromagnetic emission
- Communications intelligence
- Electronic intelligence
- Telemetry intelligence
- Foreign instrumentation signals intelligence
- Cryptology intelligence
- Measurement and signatures intelligence
- Imagery intelligence
- Photographic intelligence
- Computer network exploitation

International and national terrorist databases - The TIDE register[1]

Terrorist Identities Datamart Environment (TIDE) is the US governments central repository of information on international terrorist identities. TIDE supports the US governments various terrorist screening systems or “watchlists”. The Terrorist Identities Group (TIG), located in NCTCs Information Sharing & Knowledge Development Directorate (ISKD), is responsible for building and maintaining TIDE.

The TIDE database includes the identities of individuals known or suspected to be or have been involved in activities constituting, in preparation for, in aid of, or related to politically motivated violence, with the exception of Purely Domestic Terrorism information.

The database contains 564 000 names, (500 000) separate identities due to aliases/name variants. US persons including both citizens and legal permanent residents make up less than five percent (25 000) of the listings.

In 2008 more than 27 000 names were removed from TIDE when it was determined that they no longer met the criteria for inclusion.

Source:

1. http://www.nctc.gov/docs/Tide_Fact_Sheet.pdf

Interrogation techniques

Different types of human subjects will share information voluntarily or involuntarily. The interrogator builds a relationship with the subject, a relationship that can be based on trust, fear, friendship, or any of a range of human emotions. Prisoners have an understandable fear of what may happen, and, contrary to “tough guy” images, it can be important to relax him and, to the extent possible, put him at ease.

Physical pressure will often yield a confession, true or false, but what an intelligence interrogation seeks is a continuing flow of information.

Assuming the subject (prisoner) has been under guard, the screener often can get valuable information about the subject's behaviour from the guards. They can tell the screener how the source has responded to orders, what requests have been made by the

source, what behaviour has been demonstrated by the source, and so forth. Along with the basic contact information, such observations can be extremely helpful to the interrogator, who can study the information before the interview. Having background on the subject helps the interrogator retain the initiative in an interview.

Again for prisoners, screeners should examine the documents captured with the source and any documents pertaining to the source. If the subject is voluntary and providing documents, they may even be more valuable. Screeners may need to get help from linguists or document specialists in understanding the material. If the documents have insignia or other graphics, these should be compared with an existing graphics register, and added to it if they are new.

Documents captured with the source (identification card, letters, map sections, and so forth) can provide information that identifies the source, his organisation, his mission, and other personal background (family, knowledge, experience, and so forth). This information can be used to verify information from documents captured with the source and further assess his willingness to cooperate. When examining documents, screeners should look for items that will indicate whether the source is cooperative or willing to cooperate based on any specific personal interest.

If the source has information pertaining to new foreign material, contact appropriate TECHINT specialists, and if the source has information of target exploitation interest, contact the appropriate staff members who deal with targeting. These specialists are not necessarily qualified interrogators and may need to meet jointly with the subject and interrogator, or pass questions to the interrogator.

Selecting potential sources (interrogation and counter intelligence)

It involves evaluating an individual, or group of individuals, "to determine their potential to answer [intelligence] collection requirements or to identify individuals who match a predetermined source profile. The goal of the process is to identify individuals who may have information of interest, and are willing or can be persuaded to cooperate. Willing individuals will undergo debriefing and unwilling people may be interrogated.

Screening techniques also can select individuals who may be prospects to collect intelligence or work, in other ways, with the HUMINT organisation or its sponsor. Individuals may also be identified who are of interest to counterintelligence or to technical intelligence specialists.

It is likely that an individual with wife/girlfriend/children will be targeted as potential sources as they are viewed as more susceptible to bribes/pressure than single men.

NIA strategy against right wing groups

Promoting individual disengagement from conservative/nationalist groups by reinforcing motivations and reducing obstacles to leaving.

Providing attractive alternatives to a continued life outside the conservative/nationalist scene (The carrot-and-stick approach).

Contacting parents/relatives/school/work place and initiate a campaign of psychological pressure from multiple fronts against target individual.

Breaking up networks by reinforcing inherent tendencies of group dissolution (e.g. undermine status and authority of leaders, and isolate them from followers, reduce the networks cohesiveness and attraction value, promote splits and internal conflicts).

By combining several such approaches the National Intelligence Agencies have managed to interrupt or destroy several groups.

The NIA "catch-and-release program" (anti-insurgency tactic)

This type of counterinsurgency method acts as a method to create reluctance or distrust in such suspects with the hopes of preventing them from further acts or involvement in right wing organisations, and perhaps more importantly, attempt to create distrust among the people who has been arrested. No one will know for sure if anyone has accepted to work as a "undercover EUSSR agent" for incentives or types of bribes.

The NIA "catch-and-release program" can only be used against "known" participants in right wing organisations. They hope to prevent re-entry into a militia group or cell as a trusted member and they hope that this will most likely limit the further trust and assignments of close cell associates still at large.

3.77 A request to the Police Forces (system protectors) of Western Europe

Regarding Phase 1

We know that more than 60% of the police officers in Europe sympathise with our cause and that even more, around 90%, empathise with it. Our cause being "striking" the enablers that are currently facilitating the Islamic colonization of our countries.

Know this; we do not wish to put you at risk or cause harm to you in any way. We consider you as brothers and sisters who are unfortunate enough to have chosen to serve the "enablers", the Multiculturalist Alliance, our government and the constitution.

If possible we will address you on the standard police frequency during any operation (in order to prevent the harm of innocent police officers or our agents for that matter). We ask that you either join us or get out of our way, allowing any Justiciar Knights to complete their missions. Use creative and indirect methods at your own discretion; "Your radio not working", "caught in traffic", or avoiding "short cuts" are all excellent methods of preventing armed confrontations with any Knights Templar. Normally we will have specific objectives that are limited to striking concentrations of class A and B traitors with minimal civilian casualties. Trust our judgement for we have planned the operation thoroughly for months or even years.

However, if you for various reasons do decide to follow your orders and contribute to hunt down and stop any Justiciar Knight, they will assume that you have hostile intentions and act accordingly. They will not allow you to put the operation at risk.

Know that in this critical and vulnerable phase of our armed resistance, we do not have the luxury of acting in a flexible manner. We are forced to act effectively, mercilessly and without hesitation. The outcome of any confrontation will be death, either to you or to the Justiciar Knight. Know that if you cause injury or death to any Justiciar Knight you are not only committing a crime against that individual but you are committing a crime/treason against all nationalist Europeans. You are violating the wishes of the free

indigenous peoples of Europe by assisting and protecting the multiculturalist establishment. You will undoubtedly be punished for your crimes as soon as we, the cultural conservatives, seize power in Western Europe. So be vigilant. Help us indirectly or stay out of our way.

Your role in Phase 2

Same as Phase 1. Several police officers will be active within the cultural conservative movements.

Your role in Phase 3

You are now finally able to support the resistance movement directly with limited risks. If possible, contact the military commander who leads your local resistance organisation/militia and sign up for duty. Know that some of your colleagues will still support the cultural Marxists. It is not only your right, but your duty to rally as many colleagues as you can and contact the resistance movement/cultural conservative forces for instructions. Be certain that the colleagues you have recruited can be trusted. Attempting to infiltrate the resistance movement in any way can be fatal for you and your family. We do not have the resources to allow ourselves the luxury of the general rules of war, allowing us to show compassion and flexibility, so we have to react effectively and often brutally.

A request to you

To any police prison guard, police officer or other law enforcement agent reading this; know that it is your duty to indirectly facilitate any and all Justiciar Knights (look the other way when the time comes, blame incompetence or ignorance). You should know by now that we, the patriotic Justiciar Knights, are fighting the good fight, YOUR FIGHT, for you, so that you and your family may have a chance to live in a future society that is not suffering under or is controlled by Islam. If you contribute to the persecution or apprehension of a Justiciar Knight, know that you are not only betraying your country, your people, your culture, your identity and your ancestors. You are betraying your self and your children as well! So when the time comes, look the other way. That is all we ask.

3.78 "Young Europeans Movement - YE" movement - rumours of an emerging mass consolidation of anti-Marxist/anti-multiculturalist forces

I don't know much about the status of this rumoured consolidation project. One of my mentors from PCCTS told me something about this a few years ago. The intention is to temporarily (through phase 1-3) but indirectly consolidate all anti-Marxist military forces/organisations/cells: 1. Militant cultural conservatives, 2. militant "right wing" liberalists, militant Christian extremists, militant ethno-centrists and other groups.

We all agree that multiculturalism is an anti-European/Christian hate ideology designed to exterminate European identities, our cultures/traditions and European nation states. This hate ideology (coupled with suicidal humanist tendencies) is the cause of the current Islamisation (with the exception of certain factions who believe it is due to ZOG...)

The problem, I would imagine, is how each faction relates to totalitarian ideas, ethnocentrism and especially our relation to Jews. Some of the factions are pro-democracy, -Christendom, -capitalism, -multiethnicity and pro-Israel/Jews while other groups are strongly against.

Who will dominate a future "Young Europeans" movement?

The common consensus seems to be that we should focus less on our indifferences temporarily in order to fully focus on securing the survival/safety of our people/cultures/traditions/countries/Christendom.

In any case; it is only logical that we save the infighting until after phase 3. We can never allow the cultural Marxists to play divide and conquer with the various factions. It will undoubtedly be certain infighting after the Marxists/suicidal humanists/capitalist globalists have been defeated though.

The NS are generally pro Muslim and anti Jewish. They should know that we will defend our right wing Jewish and other non-Muslim minority groups, who have fought by our side with our lives as they will do the same for us. It is still too early to tell how the situation will develop. A relationship is always reciprocal so we, the pro-multiethnicity and pro-Israel/Jewish factions, do in fact expect future support from all non-Muslim right wing minority groups and indirect support from the Israeli right wing. We will rely on their support in order to be able to dominate the European right wing for the future - because if we fail, they will lose their only interest groups and allies.

At the moment, I'm worried that ethnocentric ideologies will become more dominant in Western Europe the coming decades. The main reason is that the non-ethnocentric factions on the right wing are not getting enough support from their own base and from right wing minority groups (as these minority groups fail to distinguish non-racist right wingers from actual Nazis/racists due to the media propaganda campaigns and their own paranoia. If the cultural Marxist/ suicidal humanist elites had any decency whatsoever they would at least stop the "all nationalists=Nazis, racists campaigns" and perhaps even arrange a gradual controlled re-distribution of power to moderate right wing groups/political parties. Their total and complete reluctance to deal with any traditionalist/nationalist is radicalising an increasing number of people. Due to their propaganda campaigns the obvious result is that people become apathetic and/or are drawn to actual Nazi and racist groups.

3.79 Various info

Future "Nuremberg trials"

It's important to keep in mind that the future European "Nuremberg trials" which will be held when the European cultural conservatives reassert control of their territories has the potential to be a very bloody process. The cultural Marxists/pro-Multiculturalists will not be "lightly treated".

Individuals or groups who have actively supported the EU's Eurabia project (European multiculturalism/Islamisation of Europe) and the so called "anti-racist witch hunts" will be punished severely for their crimes.

This is especially aimed at multiculturalists in the political, intellectual, religious, media, teaching and publishing apparatus.

National, regional and local knowledge may be required

Considering the fact that national, regional or even local knowledge is required when evaluating targets it is generally advised that "foreign" Justiciar Knights do not ignorantly act based on rumours or lacking intelligence when launching operations on "unfamiliar grounds". In many cases it can be difficult for a Spanish Justiciar Knight to fully comprehend f. example the political system in Sweden and vice versa. A Justiciar Knight should NEVER act blindly on external intelligence sources but should do his own research in order to confirm all relevant information when evaluating and selecting targets. People do make mistakes when preparing intelligence reports and all information should be thoroughly evaluated by a credible and competent individual who possesses national, regional or local knowledge.

Alternative areas to study

System disruption

Effective use of system disruption with the goal of completely shutting down an important process/production facility and delay and/or halt repairs.

Hostage taking

Effective use of hostages to coerce both the government and the multinationals.

Swarm-based maneuvers

A more sophisticated approach where we are quickly attacking targets in succession. Multiple, highly maneuverable units can keep the government's defensive systems (police/SWAT) off-balance defending their sprawling networks (Phase 2 strategy)

Actions which are considered counter-productive

Random violence against Muslims is considered counter-productive and will only create more sympathy for Islam at best. Random racist violence against people of colour (non-Muslims) is even worse. Not only does it undermine everything the movement stands for, it labels you as racist and a violent bigot. Be especially aware of people of the peaceful faiths - Jews, Buddhists, Hindus etc as they are considered allies against the Global Islamic Ummah.

Military efforts involving several nations

Very often it will be beneficial to plan and organise an attack from a bordering country. For example as a Norwegian, there are many benefits of doing much of the work relating to the organisation of a specific operation from Sweden (for example in Western rural Sweden). It is much easier to stay off the Norwegian NIAs radar (national intelligence agency) if you are located in another country as cross-border planning/organisation will complicate any efforts of surveillance or will in any case reduce the chance of the operation being compromised.

Operations swap

A national resistance commander or cell commander can at any given time initiate an operation-swap with a neighbouring country's cell commander if both parties are willing. By doing so, and by combining this with cross-country planning they will increase their chances of success. Obviously, the general rules of confidentiality will still apply so no one will have any sensitive information about the other party's plan.

European political solutions for the future

"HAD I the heavens' embroidered cloths,
Enwrought with golden and silver light,
The blue and the dim and the dark cloths
Of night and light and the half light,
I would spread the cloths under your feet:
But I, being poor, have only my dreams;
I have spread my dreams under your feet;
Tread softly because you tread on my dreams."

W.B. Yeats (1865–1939)

This chapter is not yet complete due to the complexity of the various aspects relating to solutions for Western Europe. I have, however, covered the basics of several relevant topics.

3.80 Reforming the European Church – from a diversified and un-appealing “Labour Church” to a united, strong and appealing “Traditional Church”

6 decades of the Marxist doctrines of cultural relativism/pluralism and egalitarian thinking has severely infected especially the Protestant church in Europe.

This has resulted in a situation where a majority of Protestants, me included, have lost all respect for the Protestant church.

An increasing number of European Protestants are converting to Catholicism. Only by turning to Rome may Protestants be able to see some of the shortcomings of our espoused faith.

Here is a list of reasons why Catholicism is a better alternative:

The Church cannot survive in a cultural Marxist society

A cultural Marxist society defies and rejects supernaturalism and tradition and thus does what they can to gradually deconstruct the Church and the role of the Church. For modernist Protestants (or also referred to as the Labour Party Church) religion is a matter of fighting for equal rights, making the world a better place, being kind to everyone and 'spirituality'. It doesn't take very long for people to realise that you don't have to go to church for that. So people stop going, and that eventually means the death of modernist Christianity. The first generation of modernist Christians will attend church regularly. The second will attend church sometimes. The third almost never. The fourth and fifth will not see any need for worship. They will conclude that if religion is no more than good works, then the religious ritual is redundant.

The “Labour Party Protestant Church” is subjective and sentimentalist

It eschews doctrine and favours individual spirituality and sentimental responses to doctrines and moral issues. It is not long, therefore, before the individualist and sentimentalist inclinations drive a person from a church that is dogmatic and demanding. Modernists will prefer their own spirituality and emotional experiences to any sort of formal religious commitment. Thus the modern admission, "I'm interested in spirituality but not religion." When this attitude prevails, modernist religion dies.

The Protestant Church is historically revisionist

They re-write history according to their prejudices. In religious terms this means they are cut off from tradition. They are therefore cut off from the life-stream of real religion. As they cut themselves off from the tradition they will only have the latest religious gimmick, fad or adaptation to contemporary culture. Such an ephemeral attitude cannot provide for long term sustained religious longevity.

Cultural Marxism contracept and abort

They don't have enough children to train up in their religion, and those children they do have are often taught that freedom of choice is a higher virtue than commitment or duty in religion. So they will lose the next generation to either real religion or paganism. The Protestant Church allows moral degeneracy and that saps the strength out of real religion. Devotees of the Church demand moral purity, self discipline and restraint. Real religion requires self discipline.

The Protestant church makes no demands

The Protestant Church makes no great demands for its devotees to be religious. Ask any modernist Protestant, "Why should I come to Church?" What would he answer? "You don't have to come to church. It's there if you want it. If it does you good, and makes you feel better, we're here to serve you." Priests wring their hands and wonder why no one comes to Church anymore. It's because for forty years they've been saying, "It's not really a mortal sin to miss Church. You should come because you love God, not because you fear him." While this sentiment may be laudable, they shouldn't therefore be surprised if no one comes to Church.

The Rock of Tradition

Many Protestant converts embrace the Tradition of the Roman Catholic Church and contend that this Tradition sets the Catholic Faith apart from its Protestant counterpart. Catholicism is far "richer" than anything Protestantism can offer, since only Rome can lay claim to apostolic succession and living Tradition as an infallible guide to interpreting Holy Writ.

Only Rome is the true church, since only Rome can lay claim to apostolic succession dating back to Peter, the rock, per the sixteenth chapter of Matthew ("...you are Peter and upon this rock I will build my church..."). Only the Roman Catholic Church is rooted and grounded in this ancient apostolic tradition. Thus, "there is no fully Christian church but the one that was there from the beginning. By cutting itself off from this unbroken chain of succession dating back to Peter, Protestantism was adrift from the beginning. And given the maturity of the "Mother Church," the Protestant Reformation was really nothing more than a kind of teen-age rebellion.

Sure, Martin Luther was an essential figure and it is thanks to the Protestant revolution that Europe was "allowed to become" the technological and scientific superpower it is. Hadn't it been for the separation of Church and state we may have still lived in the dark ages.

The Protestant reformation/revolution was needed and has resulted in the following positive changes (all these changes have been adopted by the Catholic countries/Catholic church as well):

- The partial separation of Church and state (significantly limiting the political power of the Church)
- Allowing European countries/companies all rights in regards to research and development (scientific evolution).
- Removing corrupt policies relating to indulgences/absolution (financial compensation to avoid purgatory or the practice of indulgences being sold)
- Allowing mass to be held on non-Latin languages

The Role of Tradition

A few important factors is the apostolic succession and to the antiquity of the Roman Catholic Church. However, Scripture was never intended to be the believer's sole guide for all of faith and practice; for all that he believes and does. Scripture and Tradition belong together as well.

Scriptures lack of relation to Church

Christ left a church, not a book, and that the Protestant doctrine of *Sola Scriptura* (by scripture alone) is illogical because the formation of the canon (i.e. what we recognise as Scripture) was itself a monumental act of the church. Thus, the Bible requires an infallible church.

Lack of guide to scripture

The church is a necessary guide to the meaning of Scripture. If the Constitution, as a relatively simple human text, needs the Supreme Court as its interpretive guide, then all the more does Scripture need the Catholic Church as its interpretive guide.

Lack of interpretational authority

The Protestant doctrine of *Sola Scriptura* leads to an "incipient subjectivism" since without Tradition, each man becomes his own authority and interpreter of Scripture. This has resulted in competing interpretations in the Protestant marketplace resulting in various directions of Protestantism.

Authority and Authoritativeness

Authority, in all of our daily experiences, means a person or institution empowered to enforce a rule. *Sola scriptura* is in a sense a philosophical sleight of hand. A book by its nature can only be *authoritative*, not an authority.

Ironically, it was the first pope, the apostle Peter, who pointed out the rather obvious fact that Scripture is not necessarily self-explanatory; it can be twisted by the unscrupulous to support any theological position (2 Peter 3:16).

Protestantism leads to the disintegration of the Church

A liberal Protestant church with little or no authority results in chaos and therefore indirectly contributes to spawn a multitude of sects/denominations. There are now more than 25 000 Protestant sects and the number is growing![1]

Liturgical Longings

High church liturgy (much more dignified rituals known to Protestants as "service/communion"), is a common feature of Roman Catholic and Eastern Orthodox churches. The Reformed and Evangelical Protestant churches are missing out on an essential part, the fullness and richness of high church liturgy. The traditional Christian components such as the Mass and the Eucharist are essential.

To quote a Catholic:

"The splendour of Roman Catholic liturgy or the "vision" of the Roman Catholic Church is immense. It is full of glory and dignity. It is un-supportedly bright. But not only this: it is *present* in the Mass. ... But it is only in the liturgy...that the whole drama is unfurled and the scrim of temporality is pierced, and we begin to see both the abyss and the Sapphire Throne. It is very hard to keep this vision alive in non-liturgical worship."

Liturgy, for the most part, is the same no matter which Catholic Church a parishioner attends. The Catholic can worship at any Catholic Church and discover there is basically the same order of worship, the same symbolism, and the same ritual.

Protestant churches have communion only a few times each year while Catholics has it on a weekly basis.

Love at First Sight- Aesthetic divinity and dignity

Many new Protestant churches lack the Aesthetic divinity and dignity a church should have. Many of these churches resemble minimalistic shopping malls, some even look like bomb shelters.

High steeples, glorious columns, stained glass windows depicting former Christian saints and martyrs; no doubt these are beautiful things to behold. People are drawn to the richness of Catholic symbolism expressed in the architectural beauty of Catholic churches.

We Protestants correctly talk about our church building as "God's house", but our church interiors resembled auditoriums, whereas you will immediately be struck by a different ambience inside Catholic churches: there is a permeating "divine presence", the candlelight, kneeling saints, statues, and wonderful altars, even when no worship is in progress.

Protestants need to learn that worshipping God is something which involves their entire being. And Protestants also need to learn that symbolism is, in a sense, inescapable.

Catholicism/Protestantism and multiculturalism/internationalism/ suicidal humanism

Today's European Church leaders (both Catholic and Protestant) are mostly internationalists/multiculturalists and socially and theologically on the left (obviously Protestants more so than Catholics). They are more concerned with the welfare of Jihadists, the so called Palestinians in particular than the persecuted Christians around the world. They ignore persecuted Christian minorities in the Middle East and in Africa. This is unacceptable and our future European Church will reflect our political doctrines. They should be compassionate but first and foremost towards other Christians.

Catholics themselves often buy into the non-Christian aspects of political leftism. Their leftism, to be quite blunt, is often born of an unparalleled theological naiveté. A church leader who fails to understand the essential Islamic doctrines of Taqiya and Naskh and the subsequent threat posed by Islam must be removed from office. No multiculturalist/suicidal humanist church leaders will be allowed to spread their ideological poison in the future as they will be replaced by conservatives. We cannot afford to allow suicidal naive Church leaders sell Christians to Islamic slavery.

The future European Church must focus less on proletarian consciousness and should adapt more of the Calvinistic views relating to national and local industriousness (with the exception of globalist capitalism). Christian leftism is ultimately based on a mistaken theological premise: that God has a "preferential love for the poor." Scripture, however, informs us that God is no respecter of persons. As such, true Christianity refuses to romanticise either wealth or poverty (Prov. 30:8-9).

The contemporary definition of the Christian world view will be reformed to correlate with nationalistic doctrines, allowing the national pursuit of prosperity and allowing unlimited research and development relating to every aspect of technology and science (including all aspects of biological research, reprogenetics etc.).

The Pope, the ultimate knight of Christendom

When a just and conservative Pope mounts the chair of Peter, the tide will set strongly toward Rome. We will hear of conversions on every hand. The joyful radiance of this Popes appearance among us will be seen as nothing less than a strong and just knight of Christianity. A Crusader Pope, a man who symbolises and protects the persecuted Church. This new Pope will be a defender of Christianity, and will not contribute to the annihilation of Christendom through suicidal humanism.

Unity instead of diversity - Appeal to the Masses

The one (the Pope) appeals to the many, the united masses. There is no larger unified group of professing Christians on the face of the earth than Catholics. A just and strong Pope should be the religious and somewhat cultural and moral authority for all Christians.

Egalitarian thought (extreme equality) leads to a Church stripped of authority which causes Christians to lose whatever respect they had

The Protestant liberal Church defends and encourages the ordination of women, divorce, abortion, the mass scale distribution of contraceptive pills and contributes to glorify homosexuality (including the ordination of homosexuals). When the Church resembles a minimalistic shopping mall, the female priest wears jeans, defends abortion and the mass scale distribution of contraceptive pills, defends the Jihad against the Israelis and lives a

sexually active life; then what is the point? We must go back to our Catholic roots. We, the protestant nations of Europe should not forget that we were all Catholics once.

Future goal for the European Protestant Church

The goal must obviously not be to create a new theocracy. Europe will still remain predominantly secular. However, the Churches primary role will be to contribute to unity by offering cultural and spiritual opportunities. The Church will once again be allowed to do what it was intended to do; to propagate and maintain cultural unity through pre defined rituals and celebrations. Christendom is after all the primary factor that unites all Europeans. We should therefore strive to create a united Church through reforming it, which ends up as a Church worthy of our respect.

To quote a Protestant convert to Catholicism:

"When asked what attracted me to Catholicism, I cannot say, for it wasn't *something* it was *everything*. The art, the architecture, its antiquity, the nativity scenes, the role of the mass, the beauty of the liturgy...the social conscience of the Church, its prophetic role in our modern world, the lives of the saints, the mystery, the presence of Christ, the sheer universality -- I was falling in love -- and perfect love casts out all fear, if not all apprehension.

Explanations

Liturgy: The word, which especially among Protestants is sometimes rendered by its English translation "service", refers to an elaborate formal ritual such as the Catholic Mass/Eucharist.

Eucharist: The Eucharist, also called Holy Communion, Sacrament of the Table, the Blessed Sacrament, or The Lord's Supper, and other names, is a Christian sacrament or ordinance, generally considered to be a commemoration of the Last Supper, the final meal that Jesus Christ shared with his disciples before his arrest and eventual crucifixion. The consecration of bread and a cup within the rite recalls the moment at the Last Supper when Jesus gave his disciples bread, saying, "This is my body", and wine, saying, "This is my blood"

Mass: Mass is the usual English-language name for the Eucharistic celebration in the Latin liturgical rites of the Catholic Church. The term is used also of similar celebrations in Old Catholic Churches (a German schism from the 19th Century), in the Anglo-Catholic tradition of Anglicanism, in many Lutheran churches, and in a small number of High Church Methodist parishes.

The Mass and the Eucharist really can't be separated since the latter is the central act -- the climax -- of the former.

Nativity scenes: A nativity scene is a depiction of the birth of Jesus as described in the gospels of Matthew and Luke. Living nativity scenes, in which real people and animals participate, exhibit (at the minimum) figures representing the infant Jesus, his mother Mary, and Mary's husband, Joseph. Some nativity scenes include other characters from the Biblical story such as shepherds, the Magi, and angels.

Some features of the dramas became part of both Catholic and Protestant Christmas services with children often taking the parts of characters in the nativity story. Nativity plays and pageants, culminating in living nativity scenes, eventually entered public

schools. Today, such exhibitions are challenged on the grounds of separation of church and state.

Further reading - books:

1. New Catholics, 2. Where Peter Is

Sources:

1. Ibid., pp. 9, 56, 59, 82, 128, 131.

3.81 The future of European Christendom

Embracing Christendom will be voluntary (under normal circumstances). People who chose to be atheists will enjoy the same rights. However, school curriculum and government policies will propagate cultural conservative policies, European traditionalism/Christendom much like European policies 40-60 years ago.

Preparing for the Great European Christian Congress

We cannot have a Vatican that trembles at the feet of the Islamic Ummah or a Vatican that facilitates its own destruction without a fight. We must therefore rid the Vatican of corrupt and even suicidal members and ensure that we have Church leaders who believe in a sustainable and confident European Christendom. We need a Christendom that believes in the fundamental concept of self defence and that has the will and ambition to survive. We need Christian leaders who are willing to call for defensive Crusades if any of our Christian brothers are threatened by Jihad in the future. European Church leaders must not be afraid to contact the media, political and military leaders and demand action.

The Great Christian Congress

A Christian Congress will be held with military leaders, political leaders and Church leaders. The intention of the congress will be to create the foundation for a future cultural and spiritual platform for Christendom in Europe. The Church will have to give many concessions but will gain many privileges in return.

Privileges granted

The Church will be granted "public monopoly" (school curriculum, government policies) and Christendom will be the only official religion in European countries much like European policies reflected 40-60 years ago.

The Church will gain x amounts of seats in the new Parliament but no veto rights. They have a right and a duty to call for military Crusades if any international Christian minority is being threatened by Jihad in other parts of the World. Their advice should be taken under consideration by military leaders and politicians.

They will have the right and the duty to assist our militaries in planning Crusades for the benefit of liberating our Christian brothers in the Middle East but can also assist elsewhere for example in the Philippines or in Sudan etc. if assistance has already been

called for by Christian leaders. It is essential that that we, the future conservative leaders of Western Europe, as soon as humanly possible send military support to the leader of Southern Sudan, the devoted Christian Catholic, Salva Kiir, who has been fighting against Jihad for decades. Southern Sudan might be lost to the darkness of Islam if we do not assist.

Concessions given

The Church and church leaders will not be allowed to influence non-cultural political matters in any way. This includes science, research and development and all non-cultural areas which will benefit Europe in the future. This will also include all areas relating to procreation/birth/fertility policies and related issues of scientific importance (reprogenetics). The Church will not be allowed to use "humanism" to push Europe down the former fanatically egalitarian path or use its influence to propagate a continuation of suicidal and non-rational aid policies. Furthermore, the Church will not be allowed to influence domestic issues relating to national security including the extended use of the death penalty, new and enforced restrictions concerning immigration and asylum practices.

The European Churches will be reformed

The current fanatically egalitarian, self loathing and suicidal Church of Europe will be reformed, even if we will have to go back to our roots, to the Vulgate, the Versio Vulgata [1] or the original pre-1611 King James Bible[2] which represented a Christendom that propagated self defence against the infidel Muslims.

Our illiterate, lazy culture has spilled over to many professing Christians who have embraced the ways of the pacifist egalitarian. They are willing to read a modified, pacifist, gender neutral Bible, missing what God says so that they can continue to ignore their duties in regards to the ongoing Crusade (self defence). Our modern Bible perversion was written by men using dynamic equivalence. In other words, they are telling you their interpretation and their doctrine, NOT what the manuscripts really say. This can be confirmed by reviewing how the modern Church is using pacifist, fanatically egalitarian and gender inclusive language. Fanatical egalitarianism, gender inclusivity and pacifism wasn't in the original texts, in the original Bible. It is a modern, feminist and cultural relativist concept born from the Marxist revolution.

1. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vulgate>

2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/King_james_bible

3.82 Patriarchy will be re-implemented

The following essay by Phillip Longman further documents what Western European right wing intellectuals have stated for more than two decades. The patriarchy will return. The only remaining question for Western Europe is; Will the future Europe be dominated by a Muslim or Christian patriarchy? Will the European conservatives manage to seize power by military force or through a coup d'état before the cultural Marxists and other suicidal liberals manages to sell the peoples of Europe into Muslim slavery? We have only 20-70 years before we are demographically overwhelmed by the hordes of Islam. Demography is king and unless we manage to deport all Muslims from European soil within the next 20-70 years, Europe will be lost.

We sincerely hope that the multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe will capitulate to conservative forces, in a relatively peaceful manner, before the capitals of Europe once again lies in complete ruin. Unfortunately, our hope is overshadowed by an instinct telling us that they will be unwilling to surrender, as we are unwilling to surrender.

Europe will burn once more and rivers from the blood of patriots, tyrants and traitors will flow through the streets. However, a new European cultural renaissance will be born from the ashes. Islam and Marxism will not prevail.

The Return of the Patriarchy

By Phillip Longman

"If we could survive without a wife, citizens of Rome, all of us would do without that nuisance." So proclaimed the Roman general, statesman, and censor Quintus Caecilius Metellus Macedonicus, in 131 B.C. Still, he went on to plead, falling birth-rates required that Roman men fulfil their duty to reproduce, no matter how irritating Roman women might have become. "Since nature has so decreed that we cannot manage comfortably with them, nor live in any way without them, we must plan for our lasting preservation rather than for our temporary pleasure."

With the number of human beings having increased more than six-fold in the past 200 years, the modern mind simply assumes that men and women, no matter how estranged, will always breed enough children to grow the population -- at least until plague or starvation sets in. It is an assumption that not only conforms to our long experience of a world growing ever more crowded, but which also enjoys the endorsement of such influential thinkers as Thomas Malthus and his many modern acolytes.

Yet, for more than a generation now, well-fed, healthy, peaceful populations around the world have been producing too few children to avoid population decline. That is true even though dramatic improvements in infant and child mortality mean that far fewer children are needed today (only about 2.1 per woman in modern societies) to avoid population loss. Birthrates are falling far below replacement levels in one country after the next -- from China, Japan, Singapore, and South Korea, to Canada, the Caribbean, all of Europe, Russia, and even parts of the Middle East.

Fearful of a future in which the elderly outnumber the young, many governments are doing whatever they can to encourage people to have children. Singapore has sponsored "speed dating" events, in hopes of bringing busy professionals together to marry and procreate. France offers generous tax incentives for those willing to start a family. In Sweden, the state finances day care to ease the tension between work and family life. Yet, though such explicitly pronatal policies may encourage people to have children at a younger age, there is little evidence they cause people to have more children than they otherwise would. As governments going as far back as imperial Rome have discovered, when cultural and economic conditions discourage parenthood, not even a dictator can force people to go forth and multiply.

Throughout the broad sweep of human history, there are many examples of people, or classes of people, who chose to avoid the costs of parenthood. Indeed, falling fertility is a recurring tendency of human civilization. Why then did humans not become extinct long ago? The short answer is patriarchy.

Patriarchy does not simply mean that men rule. Indeed, it is a particular value system that not only requires men to marry but to marry a woman of proper station. It competes with many other male visions of the good life, and for that reason alone is prone to come in cycles. Yet before it degenerates, it is a cultural regime that serves to keep birthrates high among the affluent, while also maximizing parents' investments in their children. No advanced civilization has yet learned how to endure without it.

Through a process of cultural evolution, societies that adopted this particular social system -- which involves far more than simple male domination -- maximized their population and therefore their power, whereas those that didn't were either overrun or absorbed. This cycle in human history may be obnoxious to the enlightened, but it is set to make a comeback.

The Conservative Baby Boom

The historical relation between patriarchy, population, and power has deep implications for our own time. As the United States is discovering today in Iraq, population is still power. Smart bombs, laser-guided missiles, and unmanned drones may vastly extend the violent reach of a hegemonic power. But ultimately, it is often the number of boots on the ground that changes history. Even with a fertility rate near replacement level, the United States lacks the amount of people necessary to sustain an imperial role in the world, just as Britain lost its ability to do so after its birthrates collapsed in the early 20th century. For countries such as China, Germany, Italy, Japan, and Spain, in which one-child families are now the norm, the quality of human capital may be high, but it has literally become too rare to put at risk.

Falling fertility is also responsible for many financial and economic problems that dominate today's headlines. The long-term financing of social security schemes, private pension plans, and healthcare systems has little to do with people living longer. Gains in life expectancy at older ages have actually been quite modest, and the rate of improvement in the United States has diminished for each of the last three decades. Instead, the falling ratio of workers to retirees is overwhelmingly caused by workers who were never born. As governments raise taxes on a dwindling working-age population to cover the growing burdens of supporting the elderly, young couples may conclude they are even less able to afford children than their parents were, thereby setting off a new cycle of population aging and decline.

Declining birthrates also change national temperament. In the United States, for example, the percentage of women born in the late 1930s who remained childless was near 10 percent. By comparison, nearly 20 percent of women born in the late 1950s are reaching the end of their reproductive lives without having had children. The greatly expanded childless segment of contemporary society, whose members are drawn disproportionately from the feminist and countercultural movements of the 1960s and 70s, will leave no genetic legacy. Nor will their emotional or psychological influence on the next generation compare with that of their parents.

Meanwhile, single-child families are prone to extinction. A single child replaces one of his or her parents, but not both. Nor do single-child families contribute much to future population. The 17.4 percent of baby boomer women who had only one child account for a mere 7.8 percent of children born in the next generation. By contrast, nearly a quarter of the children of baby boomers descend from the mere 11 percent of baby boomer women who had four or more children. These circumstances are leading to the emergence of a new society whose members will disproportionately be descended from parents who rejected the social tendencies that once made childlessness and small

families the norm. These values include an adherence to traditional, patriarchal religion, and a strong identification with one's own folk or nation.

This dynamic helps explain, for example, the gradual drift of American culture away from secular individualism and toward religious fundamentalism. Among states that voted for President George W. Bush in 2004, fertility rates are 12 percent higher than in states that voted for Sen. John Kerry. It may also help to explain the increasing popular resistance among rank-and-file Europeans to such crown jewels of secular liberalism as the European Union. It turns out that Europeans who are most likely to identify themselves as "world citizens" are also those least likely to have children.

Does this mean that today's enlightened but slow-breeding societies face extinction? Probably not, but only because they face a dramatic, demographically driven transformation of their cultures. As has happened many times before in history, it is a transformation that occurs as secular and libertarian elements in society fail to reproduce, and as people adhering to more traditional, patriarchal values inherit society by default.

At least as long ago as ancient Greek and Roman times, many sophisticated members of society concluded that investing in children brought no advantage. Rather, children came to be seen as a costly impediment to self-fulfilment and worldly achievement. But, though these attitudes led to the extinction of many individual families, they did not lead to the extinction of society as a whole. Instead, through a process of cultural evolution, a set of values and norms that can roughly be described as patriarchy re-emerged.

Demography is king

In the primordial past, to be sure, most societies did not coerce reproduction, because they had to avoid breeding faster than the wild game on which they fed. Indeed, in almost all the hunter-gatherer societies that survived long enough to be studied by anthropologists, such as the Eskimos and Tasmanian Bushmen, one finds customs that in one way or another discouraged population growth. In various combinations, these have included late marriage, genital mutilation, abortion, and infanticide. Some early hunter-gatherer societies may have also limited population growth by giving women high-status positions. Allowing at least some number of females to take on roles such as priestess, sorcerer, oracle, artist, and even warrior would have provided meaningful alternatives to motherhood and thereby reduced overall fertility to within sustainable limits.

During the eons before agriculture emerged, there was little or no military reason to promote high fertility. War and conquests could bring little advantage to society. There were no granaries to raid, no livestock to steal, no use for slaves except rape. But with the coming of the Neolithic agricultural revolution, starting about 11,000 years ago, everything changed. The domestication of plants and animals led to vastly increased food supplies. Surplus food allowed cities to emerge, and freed more people to work on projects such as building pyramids and developing a written language to record history. But the most fateful change rendered by the agricultural revolution was the way it turned population into power. Because of the relative abundance of food, more and more societies discovered that the greatest demographic threat to their survival was no longer overpopulation, but underpopulation.

At that point, instead of dying of starvation, societies with high fertility grew in strength and number and began menacing those with lower fertility. In more and more places in the world, fast-breeding tribes morphed into nations and empires and swept away any

remaining, slow-breeding hunters and gatherers. It mattered that your warriors were fierce and valiant in battle; it mattered more that there were lots of them.

That was the lesson King Pyrrhus learned in the third century B.C., when he marched his Greek armies into the Italian peninsula and tried to take on the Romans. Pyrrhus initially prevailed at a great battle at Asculum. But it was, as they say, "a Pyrrhic victory," and Pyrrhus could only conclude that "another such victory over the Romans and we are undone." The Romans, who by then were procreating far more rapidly than were the Greeks, kept pouring in reinforcements -- "as from a fountain continually flowing out of the city," the Greek historian Plutarch tells us. Hopelessly outnumbered, Pyrrhus went on to lose the war, and Greece, after falling into a long era of population decline, eventually became a looted colony of Rome.

Like today's modern, well-fed nations, both ancient Greece and Rome eventually found that their elites had lost interest in the often dreary chores of family life. "In our time all Greece was visited by a dearth of children and a general decay of population," lamented the Greek historian Polybius around 140 B.C., just as Greece was giving in to Roman domination. "This evil grew upon us rapidly, and without attracting attention, by our men becoming perverted to a passion for show and money and the pleasures of an idle life." But, as with civilizations around the globe, patriarchy, for as long as it could be sustained, was the key to maintaining population and, therefore, power.

Father Knows Best?

Patriarchal societies come in many varieties and evolve through different stages. What they have in common are customs and attitudes that collectively serve to maximize fertility and parental investment in the next generation. Of these, among the most important is the stigmatization of "illegitimate" children. One measure of the degree to which patriarchy has diminished in advanced societies is the growing acceptance of out-of-wedlock births, which have now become the norm in Scandinavian countries, for example.

Under patriarchy, "bastards" and single mothers cannot be tolerated because they undermine male investment in the next generation. Illegitimate children do not take their fathers' name, and so their fathers, even if known, tend not to take any responsibility for them. By contrast, "legitimate" children become a source of either honour or shame to their fathers and the family line. The notion that legitimate children belong to their fathers' family, and not to their mothers', which has no basis in biology, gives many men powerful emotional reasons to want children, and to want their children to succeed in passing on their legacy. Patriarchy also leads men to keep having children until they produce at least one son.

Another key to patriarchy's evolutionary advantage is the way it penalizes women who do not marry and have children. Just decades ago in the English-speaking world, such women were referred to, even by their own mothers, as spinsters or old maids, to be pitied for their barrenness or condemned for their selfishness. Patriarchy made the incentive of taking a husband and becoming a full-time mother very high because it offered women few desirable alternatives.

To be sure, a society organized on such principles may well degenerate over time into misogyny, and eventually sterility, as occurred in both ancient Greece and Rome. In more recent times, the patriarchal family has also proved vulnerable to the rise of capitalism, which profits from the diversion of female labour from the house to the workplace. But as long as the patriarchal system avoids succumbing to these threats, it will produce a greater quantity of children, and arguably children of higher quality, than do societies organized by other principles, which is all that evolution cares about.

This claim is contentious. Today, after all, we associate patriarchy with the hideous abuse of women and children, with poverty and failed states. Taliban rebels or Muslim fanatics in Nigeria stoning an adulteress to death come to mind. Yet these are examples of insecure societies that have degenerated into male tyrannies, and they do not represent the form of patriarchy that has achieved evolutionary advantage in human history. Under a true patriarchal system, such as in early Rome or 17th-century Protestant Europe, fathers have strong reason to take an active interest in the children their wives bear. That is because, when men come to see themselves, and are seen by others, as upholders of a patriarchal line, how those children turn out directly affects their own rank and honour.

Under patriarchy, maternal investment in children also increases. As feminist economist Nancy Folbre has observed, "Patriarchal control over women tends to increase their specialization in reproductive labour, with important consequences for both the quantity and the quality of their investments in the next generation." Those consequences arguably include: more children receiving more attention from their mothers, who, having few other ways of finding meaning in their lives, become more skilled at keeping their children safe and healthy. Without implying any endorsement for the strategy, one must observe that a society that presents women with essentially three options -- be a nun, be a prostitute, or marry a man and bear children -- has stumbled upon a highly effective way to reduce the risk of demographic decline.

Patriarchy and Its Discontents

Patriarchy may enjoy evolutionary advantages, but nothing has ensured the survival of any particular patriarchal society. One reason is that men can grow weary of patriarchy's demands. Roman aristocrats, for example, eventually became so reluctant to accept the burdens of heading a family that Caesar Augustus felt compelled to enact steep "bachelor taxes" and otherwise punish those who remained unwed and childless. Patriarchy may have its privileges, but they may pale in comparison to the joys of bachelorhood in a luxurious society -- nights spent enjoyably at banquets with friends discussing sports, war stories, or philosophy, or with alluring mistresses, flute girls, or clever courtesans.

Women, of course, also have reason to grow weary of patriarchy, particularly when men themselves are no longer upholding their patriarchal duties. Historian Suzanne Cross notes that during the decades of Rome's civil wars, Roman women of all classes had to learn how to do without men for prolonged periods, and accordingly developed a new sense of individuality and independence. Few women in the upper classes would agree to a marriage to an abusive husband. Adultery and divorce became rampant.

Often, all that sustains the patriarchal family is the idea that its members are upholding the honour of a long and noble line. Yet, once a society grows cosmopolitan, fast-paced, and filled with new ideas, new peoples, and new luxuries, this sense of honour and connection to one's ancestors begins to fade, and with it, any sense of the necessity of reproduction. "When the ordinary thought of a highly cultivated people begins to regard 'having children' as a question of pro's and con's," Oswald Spengler, the German historian and philosopher, once observed, "the great turning point has come."

The Return of Patriarchy

Yet that turning point does not necessarily mean the death of a civilization, only its transformation. Eventually, for example, the sterile, secular, noble families of imperial Rome died off, and with them, their ancestors' idea of Rome. But what was once the Roman Empire remained populated. Only the composition of the population changed. Nearly by default, it became composed of new, highly patriarchal family units, hostile to the secular world and enjoined by faith either to go forth and multiply or join a

monastery. With these changes came a feudal Europe, but not the end of Europe, nor the end of Western Civilization.

We may witness a similar transformation during this century. In Europe today, for example, how many children different people have, and under what circumstances, correlates strongly with their beliefs on a wide range of political and cultural attitudes. For instance, do you distrust the army? Then, according to polling data assembled by demographers Ronny Lesthaeghe and Johan Surkyn, you are less likely to be married and have kids-or ever to get married and have kids-than those who say they have no objection to the military. Or again, do you find soft drugs, homosexuality, and euthanasia acceptable? Do you seldom, if ever, attend church? For whatever reason, people answering affirmatively to such questions are far more likely to live alone, or in childless, cohabitating unions, than those who answer negatively.

The great difference in fertility rates between secular individualists and religious or cultural conservatives augurs a vast, demographically driven change in modern societies. Consider the demographics of France, for example. Among French women born in the early 1960s, less than a third have three or more children. But this distinct minority of French women (most of them presumably practicing Catholics and Muslims) produced more than 50 percent of all children born to their generation, in large measure because so many of their contemporaries had one child or none at all.

Many childless, middle-aged people may regret the life choices that are leading to the extinction of their family lines, and yet they have no sons or daughters with whom to share their newfound wisdom. The plurality of citizens who have only one child may be able to invest lavishly in that child's education, but a single child will only replace one parent, not both. Meanwhile, the descendants of parents who have three or more children will be hugely overrepresented in subsequent generations, and so will the values and ideas that led their parents to have large families.

One could argue that history, and particularly Western history, is full of revolts of children against parents. Couldn't tomorrow's Europeans, even if they are disproportionately raised in patriarchal, religiously minded households, turn out to be another generation of '68?

The key difference is that during the post-World War II era, nearly all segments of modern societies married and had children. Some had more than others, but the disparity in family size between the religious and the secular was not so large, and childlessness was rare. Today, by contrast, childlessness is common, and even couples who have children typically have just one. Tomorrow's children, therefore, unlike members of the postwar baby boom generation, will be for the most part descendants of a comparatively narrow and culturally conservative segment of society. To be sure, some members of the rising generation may reject their parents' values, as always happens. But when they look around for fellow secularists and counterculturalists with whom to make common cause, they will find that most of their wouldbe fellow travellers were quite literally never born.

Advanced societies are growing more patriarchal, whether they like it or not. In addition to the greater fertility of conservative segments of society, the rollback of the welfare state forced by population aging and decline will give these elements an additional survival advantage, and therefore spur even higher fertility. As governments hand back functions they once appropriated from the family, notably support in old age, people will find that they need more children to insure their golden years, and they will seek to bind their children to them through inculcating traditional religious values akin to the Bible's injunction to honour thy mother and father.

Societies that are today the most secular and the most generous with their underfunded welfare states will be the most prone to religious revivals and a rebirth of the patriarchal family. The absolute population of Europe and Japan may fall dramatically, but the remaining population will, by a process similar to survival of the fittest, be adapted to a new environment in which no one can rely on government to replace the family, and in which a patriarchal God commands family members to suppress their individualism and submit to father.

3.83 Re-creating the traditional patriarchal social structures

When we, the cultural conservatives, seize political and military control of Western European countries within 20-70 years we will re-establish the patriarchal structures by partly deconstructing certain matriarchal fundamentals. Doing so will ensure the survival of the nuclear family among many other factors. This should not be done by excessive regulation through banning women from attaining positions of influence (with the exception of areas relating to immigration, security and certain other segments). The Marxist ideologists of the Frankfurt school understood that the power of the patriarchy lies within the nuclear family. To illustrate this, look at Japanese and South Korean policies. They do not have any laws directly banning women from attaining positions of influence (becoming prime minister or president of a corporation). Yet they are traditional, patriarchal and very successful societies. Obviously, the Marxists did not succeed in Japan and South Korea as they did in Western Europe and the US. The Marxists knew that in order to deconstruct the patriarchy they had to undermine and delegitimise the structure of the nuclear family. To a Marxist, the nuclear family is nothing more than a miniature model of an oppressive state. By implementing measures which will secure and strengthen the relevancy of the of the nuclear family we will ensure considerable and far reaching results and it will be unnecessary to directly ban popular feminist doctrines. As soon as women once again will be conditioned through just institutions and are raised in a strong and unified nuclear family lead by a confident patriarch she will know her place in society and further regulations will be unnecessary. Directly banning a multitude of popular feminist laws is not a wise approach as it would be labeled as despotic and would undermine us in the long run. Instead, we must change A FEW strategic laws which will act as indirect force multipliers. The single most important regulation we have to change is the law that guarantees that the father will always get the custody of the child. It is the most essential law which will act like a positive domino effect. Law number two must be the regulation that criminalises physical disciplinarian methods. This will ensure order within the family and within our schools. Obviously, physical punishment will not be glorified and must only be used under extreme circumstances. However, the essential thing is that it will no longer be considered a criminal offence. The third law will be the abolishment of a regulation related to marriage. The law which facilitates the so called "no fault marriages". There might be other essential and strategic laws we will have to change but we should limit it to a minimum.

Fathers should be favored (prerogative rights) when child custody cases are decided in courts (ROUGH DRAFT)

The new laws will assume a powerful role in defining status, rights and appropriate behaviour. A fundamental revision of the married woman's place in the legal order lay at the center of the laws branches, domestic relations. Post-cultural Marxist (feminist)

changes in family life which was changed from a patriarchal manner to a matriarchal model in the 1970s will be reversed in order to combat an excessive feminisation of family structure and males in particular. The goal is to re-introduce the father as the authority figure and family head and will therefore strengthen the nuclear family. It is estimated that these changes will result in a decline of the divorce rate/broken families by approximately 50%. Furthermore, the father can without fear of being punished by the law, reassert an authority role in the family. Physical disciplinary methods will once again be a factor in the upbringing of children.

Post-cultural Marxist changes in family life, ones which cultural Marxist/feminist historians label as "modern" have proven to have a devastating impact on the nuclear family. These changes have contributed to the institutionalising of and implementing deliberate "broken family policies". Influenced by the society's growing glorification of single parent upbringing and female domestic supremacy, judges granted women supreme legal powers in family affairs. In the 70s bourgeois women mounted a campaign to attach superior legal rights to motherhood and thereby exterminated traditional domestic governance.

Changing these laws will reverse the destructive effects due the last four decades of feminisation. Divorce rates will be reduced by approximately 50% which will also contribute to reverse excessive self-centeredness (and lifestyles related to such behaviour). Men's domestic rights will be considerably strengthened. Fathers will regain the domestic courage to teach their children discipline, moral codes and traditional codex's without the fear of persecution or discrimination from the mother or the cultural Marxist regime.

A more moderate suggestion would include giving the fathers equal rights to the children relating to custody decisions.

Grandparents should play a central role in their grandchildren's life (ROUGH DRAFT)

Grandparents should have a central part in their grandchildren's life, and this newly re-introduces "civilisation change" should be reflected in government policies and how the medias glorifies it.

Lifestyles that propagate that sons and daughters move out and establish an independent life completely separated from their parents should no longer be glorified by the media. Instead, lifestyles glorifying the nuclear family should be propagated.

Re-introduction of the generational home, large homes with enough room for the children to raise the grandchildren in an environment where the grandparents play an essential part.

This social structure has several benefits:

Many single people live in small flats or in segments of apartments. Many are lonely and some commit suicide. Others refrain from establishing a family of their own because they know it involves significant burdens. This however, would not be the case if we followed the traditional family model (social structure) where generational home and the nuclear family are glorified by the media. The grandparents should play an essential part in their children's life. This will have positive social and economical effects for the society (costs for kinder garden and nursery homes will be substantially reduced and there will be significantly less suicides as a result of loneliness).

Physical disciplinary methods (ROUGH DRAFT)

More discipline at home, and school. This includes allowing physical disciplinary methods in extreme cases where this is needed (It is always needed as a last option). Because it is essential that children show the proper respect for the adult and know that the adult has the required "sanction methods/tools" in their arsenal without the fear of being persecuted by the state. A society (school institutions especially) cannot function properly without the right to allow physical disciplinary methods in extreme cases.

Family & Society - The Traditional Family is Disappearing (ROUGH DRAFT)

Area of Study: Social Theory, Social Structure and Change

The traditional British family structure is in decay and is facing extinction. Liberal permissiveness has wrecked havoc with our society and the results are there for all to see.

The recently published Social Trends report states that single parent households have nearly tripled from 4% in 1971 to 11% in 2008. The percentage of traditional nuclear family households had fallen by 52% to 36% over the same period and women are more likely to give birth by the time they are 25 than get married.

Consequences

- Since the early 1970s there has been a decline in marriage, and a marked rise in the numbers of lone parent families.
- The ongoing rise in family breakdown affecting young children has been driven by the dissolution of cohabiting partnerships. The majority of these are less stable than marriage (European data shows that by a child's fifth birthday less than 1 in 12 (8%) married parents have split up compared to almost 1 in 2 (43%) cohabiting parents).
- The intergenerational transmission of family breakdown and its associated disadvantages is seen in the way children who have been neglected or un-nurtured are highly likely to go on to create dysfunctional families subject to further breakdown. Similarly there is an overrepresentation in teen pregnancy statistics of girls from fatherless and broken homes.
- Crime is strongly correlated with family breakdown - 70% of young offenders are from lone parent families and one third of prisoners were in local authority care (yet only 0.6% of the nation's children are in care at any one time).
- Costs of family breakdown to the exchequer are estimated to be well over £20bn per annum in Britain alone.

By Edna McNicholas (Note: Edna McNicholas wrote this essay using a cultural Marxist/PC narrative)

Family forms are shaped by the attitudes toward gender roles in a given society which, in turn, are influenced by the demographic, social, economic, and political realities of the time. The traditional family, idealised during the Victorian era and reestablished in the

1950s, is identified as a unit consisting of a married couple with two or more children where the breadwinning father goes out to work while the mother stays home to keep house and care for the children and her husband. This profile of the family, which reflected and was supported by the prevailing attitudes and realities of a particular period which no longer exists, continues to be lauded, endorsed, and longed for by right wing politicians and religious groups.⁽¹⁾ However, due to the major socio-cultural changes of the past three decades, a variety of family forms has emerged and now the traditional family accounts for "only 5 percent of American households."

The Way We Were

After the second world war, government propaganda was combined with effective advertising, and supported by Freudian psychology, to restore the traditional family as the societal norm where women were assigned the identity of wives and mothers, with increased emphasis on gender difference, and men assumed the role of breadwinners and strong, male heads of families. In this traditional family, specific male and female gender roles are instilled in the children from the outset. Males learn to be assertive, aggressive, and dominant while females learn to be docile, gentle, and passive. They learn that men are expected to be tough, courageous, and rational while women are expected to be tender, timid, and emotional. They learn that men are the power holders while women are expected to be submissive, that men make the decisions while women are expected to comply. In other words, the traditional game which is called gender-role socialisation is really a very clever way of ensuring that women learn that their place in the scheme of life is to be dependent on and subservient to men where they are denied direct access to economic opportunity and control of their own sexuality. However, such gender-role socialisation also takes its toll on men's physical and mental health because it necessitates repression of their feelings and denial of their needs. It seems that traditional gender-role socialisation "limits the options and opportunities open to males as well as females" and can prevent both from achieving their full human potential.

Black American families were not confined by such gender-role socialisation because the segregation laws that operated to keep black men out of the labour force thrust black women into the role of breadwinners for their families and thus contributed to more equitable gender roles in black households. Black parents instill both instrumental and expressive behaviours in their sons and daughters from an early age because they learned from their own experience that "black men and black women had to develop together strength, perseverance, and resiliency in order to survive."

Changing Times

In the 1960s, family life began to change when the student movement led the revolt against sexual repression, social injustice, the Vietnam war, and racial discrimination. This was the decade when the baby-boomers came of age and changed societal norms irrevocably. This was the decade when the civil rights movement challenged the discriminatory laws and practices of white supremacy, and equality of opportunity became the right of black Americans. This was the decade when the second wave of feminism emerged and gave birth to the women's movement, a movement that has had the most lasting and profound effect on both public and private life in America. In short, this was the decade when children, women, and men challenged the patriarchal, authoritarian structures of family, society, and government and demanded equal rights for all, regardless of gender, colour, or race. In my discussion, I will focus on changes in gender roles in relation to economic opportunity and sexuality, and how these changes contribute to the autonomy versus intimacy struggles in human relationships.

Changes in Gender Roles

Economic Opportunity

In the traditional family, men were socialised to develop instrumental behaviours and women were socialised to develop expressive behaviours. This insured that, while men had direct access to economic opportunity and independence, women were always dependent on their husbands for social and economic rewards. As access to economic opportunity is a source of power and prestige in all societies, it follows that women lacked this power and prestige because of their confinement to the domestic sphere. In order for women to achieve equality of status with men, it was imperative that they participate in paid employment in the public sphere and that they have some degree of economic independence.

With this emphasis on changing their role, unprecedented numbers of women have not only joined the labour force since 1960 but have also become highly educated and have won the right to compete with men in all areas of professional, business, and public life. However, even though women have achieved equality of status through education, occupation, and income, a corresponding change in men's roles has been slow to develop. While men have supported the changing role of women, at least in areas in which it benefits them, many have allowed their wives to continue to take full responsibility for the domestic sphere in addition to their sharing in the breadwinning role and have failed to see that "to be effective, change must move in two directions: men must share in domestic and childrearing tasks even as women share in the world of outside work."

Sexuality

Prior to the 1960s, abstinence from premarital sex was considered the official standard for men and women. However, the double standard, which holds that sexual intercourse before marriage is permissible for males but not for females, was widely practiced. In the 1960s, young people rejected the double standard and set more egalitarian standards: permissiveness with affection, and permissiveness without affection. Permissiveness with affection allows premarital sex between males and females when love is present; permissiveness without affection sanctions premarital sex for fun between a man and a woman in a casual relationship. As men engaged in such behaviour down through the decades, the greatest changes in premarital sexual norms have been changes in female behaviours.

Changes in sexual behaviours are influenced by the social realities of the time and in the 1960s the United States was not only becoming a postindustrial society but was also engaged in a major war with Vietnam. Society was in a state of turmoil and young people especially were questioning its values and its morals. The upsurge in premarital sexual permissiveness during this period is viewed as the "desire for autonomy, for control over one's own sexual destiny." Women wanted the right to control their own lives and what better time to stake their claim on their autonomy than at the beginning of a new era.

While the goal of feminism is the achievement of equality of standards in attitudes and behaviours for both men and women, feminists did not necessarily envisage an increase in sexual permissiveness. However, the findings from sociological research carried out during the 1970s among female and male teenagers indicate that they were much more sexually active at the end of the decade than they were at the beginning. Studies undertaken among college students point to a similar pattern, especially among women. Not only has the sexual behaviours of teenagers and young adults changed during this period, their attitudes toward the morality of this behaviour has also changed considerably. Between 1969 and 1985, the number of young adults who do not believe that premarital sex is wrong increased by almost 35 percent.

An increase in premarital pregnancies is the most likely outcome of an increase in premarital sexual activity, unless couples are using reliable forms of contraception. The

responsibility for the use of contraception usually falls to the woman because she is the one who is most likely to have to deal with the costs and rewards related to both contraception and pregnancy. The decision to use contraception is influenced by a woman's attitude toward her own sexuality, gender roles, and her sense of autonomy as well as her relationship and communication with her partner. Women holding egalitarian attitudes toward gender roles who choose to become sexually active with their partners for their own pleasure and expressive needs, also choose to protect themselves from unwanted pregnancies by using reliable forms of contraception. Young adolescent women, molded in the traditional gender-role pattern, may become sexually active at an early age in order to boost their self-esteem and are unlikely to take contraceptive precautions.

With increasing emphasis on egalitarian gender-role conditioning, many men are moving away from the stereotypical sexual aggressor attitudes of the traditional male when women were considered the subordinate, sexual conquests, and are looking for the expressive qualities of mutual love and caring in their sexual relationships. Similarly, women look for equality in their sexual relationships where they are active participants rather than passive objects. "The popularity of the permissiveness-with-affection standard may indicate some convergence in the perspectives of considerable numbers of women and men who want something more than casual sex."

Marriage

Traditionally, a man and a woman became involved in a steady dating relationship as a preparation for marriage. Men looked for partners whose physical appearance would enhance their image, and women looked for partners whose achievements, financially and socially, would provide security and social status. These choices reflected the self-identity of both parties: women saw themselves in terms of their physical attributes with their future role revolving around the needs and desires of their husbands; men saw themselves in terms of their accomplishments and career prospects, with an additional future role as breadwinner and head of his family.

In the past three decades, all of this has changed as feminist-minded women emphasise their own instrumental as well as expressive qualities, and look for more expressive and intellectual qualities in the men they choose for long-term relationships. Men who are open to more egalitarian gender roles focus less on physical qualities and more on the expressive and intellectual qualities of women. Women's sense of autonomy is also evident in their tendency "to initiate dates and to share date expenses." (20) Feminist-minded women no longer wait to be chosen, they choose for themselves the men they want to be with in exclusive relationships.

Marriage is not necessarily the goal of long-term relationships in today's world.

"Individuals are expected to be deeply committed to the current serious relationship in an exclusive dating partnership, a living-together arrangement, or a socially recognised marriage." When couples decide to marry, they do so in the belief that it will provide the rewards and satisfactions they seek in terms of both instrumental and expressive exchanges.

Autonomy versus Intimacy

In traditional relationships, men had autonomy and authority while women had neither. Women were expected to be submissive and subservient, without the right to their own opinions, feelings or needs. In modern relationships based on equality of gender roles, female and male autonomy are of equal importance, and intimacy, the mutual sharing of the being of each partner, is of vital importance to the continual development and deepening of mutual trust and love. According to Scarf, each partner not only brings herself or himself to the relationship but also the influences of known and unknown

family backgrounds which have a profound bearing on the struggle between autonomy and intimacy in the relationship.

Each person in a relationship needs space to be a person in his/her own right, to pursue independent goals which meet his/her independent needs. Each one also has intimacy needs, the need to set aside time for the sharing of oneself in love and closeness with the other. However, despite the modern emphasis on equality of gender roles, both men and women are still influenced by the traditional gender-role conditioning which demanded that women be the love- and caregivers to their highly-sexed, emotionless husbands and that men be the strong, male providers for their fragile, emotional wives. Women feel guilty about having autonomous needs and feel they should be always available to provide the love and the closeness in the relationship, while men feel they should be strong and independent and cannot admit to their need for love and closeness. For both men and women, the struggle is also in the questions: how much they can give of each other to each other in intimacy without losing their autonomy, without being absorbed into the identity of the other; and, how can they "be intimate without exposing yourself to the terrible possibility of rejection and abandonment?"

Today, the struggle between autonomy and intimacy is part and parcel of the deepening and development of mature, loving relationships.

Also, see the full report; Breakthrough Britain:

<http://www.centreforsocialjustice.org.uk/client/downloads/family%20breakdown.pdf>

Solutions: The Japanese model, the South Korean model

3.84 Knights Templar and ethnocentrism

Knights Templar has three primary functions;

1. To act as a pan-European Crusader Movement for the banishment of Islam from Europe
2. To act as an Indigenous Rights Movement; to serve the interest of the European ethnic groups and to destroy cultural Marxism/multiculturalism
3. To act as a War Crimes Tribunal

As one of the core doctrines within cultural Marxism/multiculturalism is to systematically deconstruct the European majority ethnical groups, it is our task to prevent this from happening.

As such, KT can be viewed as a partly ethnocentric organization. However, since the doctrines surrounding ethnocentric/indigenous principles is relatively vague and not very specific it is up to each and every Justiciar Knight to make his own personal

interpretation. It is to be expected that individual Justiciar Knights representing the various cultural conservative denominations that adhere to KT primary principles will have different interpretations of these important issues. The issues we should agree on is that any and all definitions must be made for the purpose of protecting indigenous peoples of Europe without harming indigenous people in other regions of the world.

Our aim should be to implement a cultural conservative political model similar to the South Korean and Japanese model, which is the same model used in Europe in the 1950s.

The following interpretation of these topics is my own:

Topics that are considered political incorrect and difficult to discuss openly even among some revolutionary conservatives

What type of rhetorical approach should you use when openly arguing against the demographical annihilation of the European tribes?

In order to understand the question, there are certain historical and ideological aspects that have to be reviewed;

Introduction to the premises for answering the question

Today's multiculturalist establishment is a direct result of Soviets WW2 and cold war victory. It wasn't a total victory for the Soviets as capitalism and the free markets obviously survived, but culturally, it was a disaster as multiculturalism (internationalist Marxism) prevailed and was gradually institutionalised in Western European countries spearheaded by the the UK, French and German left wing establishment. According to the history books; the West allegedly won the cold war because Soviet collapsed... However, the truth of the matter is that the Soviets managed to pass on its cultural Marxist legacy to Europe through its 100 000 – 200 000 European Marxist Trojans who really should have been executed after WW2 but which instead were allowed to infiltrate school/university institutions and cultural arenas. These Marxists managed to indoctrinate enough people during the 50s and 60s who combined contributed to the decisive 1968 Marxist cultural victory in Western Europe and the US. During this time, the conservatives of Europe, especially Christians, nationalists, traditionalists but also capitalists, failed to defend the cultural conservative world view unlike the cultural conservative movements in Japan and later South Korea. The reason for this was because of the general institutionalised persecution of nationalist/traditionalist oriented individuals after WW2 in Europe due to the defeat of the Nazis. The logic was; since the NSDAP were nationalists, among other things, all conservatives, nationalists and traditionalists are automatically Nazis and therefore evil. This notion was allowed to be developed and was later manifested through the new ideology; multiculturalism/extreme egalitarianism, which is an anti-European hate ideology designed to deconstruct our European cultures, traditions, identities, Christendom and even our national states. Another factor was that an overwhelming majority of the right wing were not, and still aren't today, politically active. The Marxists have always had a talent for infiltration and psychological warfare, infiltrating everything from Workers Unions to hippie movements, environmentalist movements, universities, news corporations which they used to further project and propagate their cultural world views. They have also traditionally been a lot more active when it comes to arranging demonstrations (often spearheaded through the Workers Unions and other organisations they had already infiltrated), while the right wing were, and still are, usually only focused on serving their own needs, feeding their own egos, developing their companies and generally minding their own business.

Ok, back on topic; what on earth are the Nordic/Germanic tribes and why are we disallowed to preserve especially the Nordic/Germanic tribes today?

In order to understand the evil and suicidal European Marxism of today you must first learn about National Socialism:

Nordicism (also referred to as the "Nordic theory") is the ideology of racial superiority which claims that the Nordic race (the Germanic peoples/tribes), would constitute a master race because of an innate capacity for initiative, long term planning and leadership. The reasoning for this theory is that the Nordic peoples has been forced to, due to the cold arctic climate, to logistically plan ahead for up to 6 months per year to be able to survive the cold winters. In addition, all the weak elements of the tribe usually perished due to the harsh climate leaving only the strong and intelligent left. When this process of elimination was the case for specific tribes over a timeline consisting of thousands of years it is claimed that the descendants are superior when it comes to initiative, long term planning and intelligence compared to people who live in warm climates with easy access to food and water. Nordicism was prevalent mainly in the late-19th and early 20th centuries in Western Europe and North America and came to be a major influence on Nazism. Multiculturalism is a reactionary ideology to Nordicism which in many ways aims to completely wipe out the Germanic tribes and other European tribes as Europeans are defined, according to hardcore internationalist Marxists, as a cancer to this world as it is claimed that our ancestors were evil. As such, the ideology of multiculturalism, which of course only applies to European countries ("the white man is the devil, not the yellow man – Japan/South Korea").

Madison Grant, in his book *The Passing of the Great Race*:

Madison Grant, in his book *The Passing of the Great Race*, defined the "Nordic" type as "long skulled, very tall, fair skinned, with blond hair and light colored eyes. The Nordics inhabit the countries around the North and Baltic Seas, and include not only the great Scandinavian and Teutonic groups, but also other early peoples who first appear in southern Europe and in Asia as representatives of Aryan language and culture." The Germanic tribes is another word for Nordics.

While the concept of Nordic race became intertwined with a northern and northeastern European cultural identity, the Alpine race was thought to predominate in central/Eastern Europe through to Turkey and the Eurasian steppes of Central Asia and Southern Russia and was said to be characterised by short stature, dark hair, dark eyes, narrower shoulders, a darker complexion and comparatively round head. The Mediterranean race was thought to be prevalent in Southern Europe, the Middle East and North Africa as well as in Wales, and was said to be characterised by dark hair, dark eyes, aquiline nose, swarthy complexion, moderate-to-short stature, and moderate or long skull.

Present and current distribution of Nordics, Alpines and Mediterranean's in Europe:

http://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/4/4a/Passing_of_the_Great_Race_-_Map_4.jpg

According to Madison Grant and several other authors; there are three European races. These are; Nordics/Germanics (Iceland, Norway, Sweden, Denmark, Germany, Finland and to a high degree the UK, Ireland, Poland, Czech Republic, Slovakia, Benelux, Baltic's, Switzerland but also to a large degree Russia, Ukraine and Belarus (the Nordic parts). There are also 40-80 million Nordics in the US and a few million in Canada and Australia.

As covered in another chapter; within approximately 100-150 years or within 4-5 generations (if the current development is allowed to continue) the Germanic/Nordic race in several countries will be diluted or annihilated to such a degree that there will be no one left with Nordic physical characteristics; blond hair, blue eyes, high forehead, sturdy cheekbones. As such, the Nordic tribes will become extinct if we do not resist and seize political and military control of our countries. To illustrate the ongoing demographic annihilation of the Nordic peoples; in 1900 there were 50% Nordics in the US (blonde hair, blue eyes). But now, as a result of primarily non-European immigration, there was in 2008 ONLY 16%.

Solutions

The only way to prevent the ongoing genocide of the Nordic tribes is if either;

The Marxist regimes in Europe grant us privileges by either completely liberalising the biotechnology-laws. They must encourage and even directly sponsor repro-genetics programs on a private and/or state level, which facilitates reproduction clinics who focus strictly on indigenous genotypes from pure sources (non-diluted (95-99% pure) Nordic genotypes) found in Northern Sweden and other areas where this is available. The European Marxist regimes will never allow or contribute to this which only leaves two options;

Conservatives/nationalists/traditionalists in each European country are given reservations where we can exercise autonomy (political control) just like the Native Americans after their defeat against the US Army. This is not acceptable yet to a large majority of conservatives as we expect to defeat the cultural Marxist regimes of Europe within 70 years. The third option should be outlined as follows;

Conservatives must seize political and military power through a combination of armed and democratic struggle within 70 years and implement the above policies. The alternative is the continued bastardisation model, very similar to the Brazilian model; where it has been (due to the Brazilian Marxist revolution) established a melting pot of European/Asian/African mix. These policies have proven to be a catastrophe for Brazil and other countries that have institutionalised and facilitated widespread race-mixing of Asians/Europeans/Africans. Brazil has firmly established itself as a second world country with an extremely poor degree of social cohesion. The results are evident and are manifested through a large degree of corruption, lacking productivity and eternal conflict between the various competing "cultures" as the myriad of newly established "sub-tribes" (black, mulatto, mestizo, white) paralyzes any hope of ever reaching the same level of productivity and harmony as for example Scandinavia, Germany, South Korea or Japan. Seeing the lack of social cohesion in Brazil, and the average productivity of the average Brazilian, it is evident that a similar approach in Europe would be devastating and nationally retarding, not to mention that it would be a grave crime (genocide) to contribute in any way to the annihilation, deconstruction and genocide of the indigenous peoples which are Nordic by definition.

Argumentation techniques - Victor vs. victim?

Instead of overly focusing on formulating arguments based on the superiority and intelligence of Europeans you should primarily focus on indigenous European rights; that the Nordic tribes and the rest of the European tribes are on its stable course towards extinction because of multiculturalisms facilitation of Islamic demographic warfare. Instead of just presenting arguments, convert arguments into questions. The best arguments ARE often questions.

What will the government do to prevent the ongoing Islamic demographical warfare against European?

What will they do to prevent the Nordic ethnic group in given country from going extinct?

How do they justify the ongoing demographical annihilation of the Europeans?

Why do they continue to allow mass-Muslim immigration in combination with Marxist procreation policies (feminism resulting in a low birth rate) when they know that these policies will result in our extinction?

Why are they so arrogant that they claim that the only solution to our problems, the cultural conservative world view, is an evil Nazi ideology while the cause of all our problems, their cultural Marxist world view, is the only truth?

Why are the Native Americans granted reservations (completely reserved for their ethnic group) while indigenous Europeans aren't awarded the same basic human rights?

Why are the indigenous Native American tribes treated with more dignity and respect than indigenous European tribes?

These are all good questions we should focus on in the decades to come. A good strategy in Europe is therefore to focus on indigenous rights. Preserving our "tribe", our culture, traditions, Christendom etc. is in fact the most basic of all human rights that takes absolute precedent before ridiculous Marxist-humanist demands for allowing another 10 million Islamic asylum seekers residence.

Be on the offensive; never argue in a defensive manner. No matter what approach you choose, when for example defending the fallen martyrs of our movements, be smart. Don't go into specific topics in situations where it isn't relevant. You will easily lose the discussion if you talk about Islamisation and you suddenly start to discuss the Nordic genotypes. Islam is not a race after all but an ideology. Separate the discussions and stick to each topic instead of cross shifting. These argumentation techniques are all reverse-engineered Marxist arguments and are all very effective. The Marxists have traditionally been the best propagandists and we have a lot to learn from them. NEVER underestimate our enemy!

The true definition of racism vs. the Marxist definition

Don't let the multiculturalists define what racism is or isn't. Keeping an African against his will in your basement as a slave is racism. Loving your extended family/your ethnic group and fighting for ethnic and/or indigenous rights does not make you a racist, quite the opposite in fact. It makes you a civil rights activist. Creating a pro-indigenous and/or pro-ethnic movement does not make it a "white supremacy" movement but rather an Indigenous rights movement or even a civil rights movement. Anyone who calls you a racist due to these reasons proves very clearly that HE is the real racist, as he obviously ONLY attacks European rights movements. He is therefore an anti-European racist supporting the anti-European hate ideology known as multiculturalism.

The cultural Marxists/multiculturalists have gone to great lengths to change the very definition of the word; racist. Europeans having African slaves on a plantation WAS racist, the apartheid system WAS racist (deportation and a two state solution would have been the right way to go). However, loving your ethnic group and fighting for the interests of your tribe is NOT and will never be racist. Nevertheless, the cultural Marxist systems would have everyone think otherwise.

Creating a pan-Nordic union?

I don't see why we shouldn't actively strive for the establishment of a Nordic League propagating Nordic interests, following the design of the Arab League. After all, why shouldn't we, Scandinavians, Nordics, Germans and to a large degree Brits, Americans, Polish, Czechs, Swiss, people from Benelux and Balticum be allowed to feel pride in our ethnic heritage and fight for our ethnic interests? Shouldn't WE have the EQUAL right to actively pursue and protect our interest based on ethnic origin when Arabs, Pashtuns, Africans, Kurds, Tibetans, Aborigines, Native Americans, Rom/Gypsies are allowed to?

Why are we labeled as Nazi monsters when we do and they are tolerated, encouraged and even supported financially? The answer has been explained in this compendium on multiple occasions. It is because the current US/EU cultural Marxist hegemony is a racist and evil empire which has embraced a hate ideology equal to Stalinist Communism and Nazism. Multiculturalism IS as evil and racist as Nazism and as brutal as Stalinism. They don't use the same persecution methods, instead they ratify hate laws and get their propaganda machine (MSM) to character assassinate people, ridicule them resulting in conservatives losing their jobs, family and committing suicide. Multiculturalism must be destroyed as soon as possible, or we, all European tribes, will cease to exist within 100 years!

You are not alone - 14 David's against one Goliath

I am extremely proud of my ethnic group, Norwegians which is a Northern-Germanic tribe. Furthermore, I seek to serve Norwegian AND European interests in everything I do. I would not hesitate to sacrifice my own life for the English, Slavic, Jewish, Indian, Latin or French tribes in their fight against the EUSSR/US multiculturalist hegemony. All European and non-European conservatives, nationalists and traditionalists must support each other as this cultural Marxist/multiculturalist global hegemony is our common enemy. I would never betray a brother tribe whether it be a Scandinavian, Frankish, English, Latin, Slavic or other European tribe. It is essential that we fight for Europe, consolidate cross borders, and do our best to acknowledge that this is a European struggle. Because after all; the destruction of the US/EU cultural Marxist tyranny cannot, obviously, be defeated by Norwegians alone, nor Brits, nor European Americans. ANY Christian European, anywhere in the world, can become a Justiciar Knight for the Knights Templar. As a Justiciar Knight you have been given the mandate to execute category A and B traitors by the war crimes tribunal known as PCCTS, Knights Templar. This is a Pan-European civil war and its outcome will decide the very survival of our peoples whether you are a French, Greek, European American, European Canadian, European Australian, Afrikaner/Boer etc. We will not win this war unless we work together as European conservatives.

So, back to the initial question; what type of rhetorical approach should you use when openly arguing against the demographical annihilation of the Nordic ethnic groups or any other European ethnic groups?

Marxist demonisation techniques and psychological warfare

Sadly, you will be indirectly or directly labeled as a racist or even as a Nazi monster by the Marxist establishment (government institutions and the MSM - multiculturalist media) if you attempt to openly argue for the immediate halt to the ongoing demographical genocide of the Nordic peoples. However, you can use other words than "race" to more effectively dodge such characteristics. By using words as tribe or ethnic group you may be able to more effectively communicate your message.

It should be noted that NSDAP did not win the initial election by propagating their true agenda. The "political game" is not any different today. You can never win an election by being honest. The Internationalist Marxist aren't honest and never have been (they want to destroy/deconstruct everything European) and, unfortunately, neither can we (we want to save/preserve everything European). The appropriate way is therefore to be careful when arguing and at least keep the ideals alive within ourselves and in an unofficial ideological environment until the day it is possible to implement ALL of our policies. Sticking to anti-Islamisation rhetorical strategies is one convenient way of doing this. We don't have a lot of time, only 70 years max until the Muslims reach 60%, so we must act as soon as possible and continue the ongoing European conservative consolidation process until the time we, collectively as European revolutionary movements, are strong enough to successfully effectuate the first European coup d'état with enough backing from our own police/military forces and a nuclear power (from Russia for example) to prevent a subsequent US/NATO intervention.

End note: the PCCTS, Knights Templar are not in any way Nazi sympathizers. Preserving your tribe, cultural and demographical, is a basic human right and has nothing to do with "white supremacy". After all, we do not seek to enslave or in any way harm or exploit Africans, Asians or their respective countries. We are a conservative organisation propagating cultural isolationism, similar to South Korea and Japan unlike the NSDAP which was a left wing organisation, they hated Christendom, capitalism and propagated a strict definition of socialism. So do not make the mistake of allowing the Marxists/multiculturalists to label you as a Nazi. As a Justiciar Knight of Knights Templar Europe, we are anti-Nazi and approximately 40% of our policies do not coincide with NSDAPs policies.

Race-mixing and interracial relations; necessary to create the global utopia lead by the Marxist-Islamic UN or the ultimate crime?

The PCCTS, Knights Templar, obviously, does not have any pre-defined specific policies or principles concerning race-mixing. The following are my own views concerning the theme.

I have for a long time dreaded the thought of writing an essay about this subject. Primarily because it is considered politically incorrect by even many of the most dedicated conservatives and it is considered an efficient way to commit character suicide for individuals who have ambitions to appeal to the bulk of the masses in this early stage of the European civil war. On the other hand, if you're Arab, Pashtun, Kurd, Pakistani, Japanese, South Korean or belong to any other non-European tribe then it's a completely different matter. Then it's all about showing cultural tolerance and respecting their customs. But if you're a European and say the same thing, God forbid, then you're a monster. This double standard effectively shows us the anti-European nature of multiculturalism. A large amount of the current multiculturalist elites in the EU/US, the category A and B traitors specifically, are focused on the destruction of European culture, Christendom, European identity and there is not a more efficient way of destroying the core of everything European than facilitating the gradual deconstruction of the European ethnic groups. The norm and practice for adopting non-European babies has more or less been institutionalised, bio-laws have been restricted, mass non-European immigration has been encouraged along with allowing and even subsidising the non-European explosive birth rates.

The sum of these deliberate genocidal practices when mixed with Marxist procreation policies (feminism) is equal to the demographical annihilation of European ethnic groups if they are allowed to continue.

A majority of conservative revolutionaries have been familiar with these methods of deliberate cultural annihilation for decades now. I know for a fact that it can be very frustrating to fight for reversal of the above doctrines because you feel like an ant trying to defeat a 7-headed monster.

Any public figure that openly opposes race-mixing or interracial relations and instead propagate the preservation of his tribe is aggressively persecuted, ridiculed and/or ignored by the European multiculturalist regimes, manifested by NGOs and the cultural Marxist mainstream media. So basically; if you as a public figure, utter any opposition or reservation to race-mixing, your career will likely be instantly destroyed. The multiculturalist glorification of race-mixing and interracial relations does, however, not correspond to or reflect reality, the wishes and the views of the large majority of Europeans.

I would claim that approximately 80-90% of Europeans (95% of men and 65% of women) have chosen or will choose to find a partner within their ethnic group while more than 95% of Asians and 95% of Africans will chose the same path. These people reject the notion of finding a partner (with the intention to procreate) outside their own tribe. These are facts that obviously do not correspond to the cultural Marxist desire to create a "one-world, one people", united under the Marxist-Islamic UN.

The cultural establishment, spear-headed by the entertainment industry and the MSM are doing everything they can to glorify and propagate race-mixing by creating movies, series and other coverage which illustrate "happy interracial couples" in the hopes that they will succeed to indoctrinate as many as possible. Very few people are buying into this though as they see the dire consequences of this irreversible action.

Would you actively contribute to further the demographical annihilation of your ethnic group?

80-90% of all Europeans would oppose (or at least be disappointed) if their sons and daughters married and/or procreated with a non-European. This principle and tradition of procreating within the tribe is universal and applies to the great majority of the world's races and ethnic groups whether they are Japanese, Pashtun, Arab, South Korean, European American, Russian, French, and Swedish etc.

It is a well known fact that an overwhelming number of ethnic groups consider racial/ethnic purity to be the very center of their cultural identity. Those familiar with Taiwanese, South Korean and Japanese culture can attest to that. Racial/ethnic purity IS and always has been extremely important to the Japanese and South Koreans (in addition to Europeans and Arabs), in fact so much that attitudes concerning these matters are completely dominating without these principles being actually written down. This is also the case in more or less every single non-cultural Marxist country. Non-cultural Marxist countries are commonly known for their societal patriarchal structures compared to cultural Marxist countries where the matriarchal structures are dominating (Europe, ex-USSR, US and to a certain degree Latin America).

Arab countries are very concerned with racial/ethnic purity as their Arab origin is directly connected to their blood-relation to Muhammad. It is considered the greatest of all honours to have a genetical relation to their prophet. This is so evident that non-Arab Muslims are considered second class Muslims. Pakistanis, Indonesians, Kurds, Berbers, Persians and Africans have been severely discriminated for centuries in the Islamic world as a result of them not being Arab. The Arab League, an important political force in the greater Middle East works more or less exclusively for ethnic Arab interests. They may help non-Arabs but will always support Arab interests before other ethnic groups. These

policies of Arabisation are very similar to the Nazi policies before and during WW2 and involve more than 30 countries in the Middle East and Africa.

Race-mixing propagandists: Heidi Klum, Elin Nordgren, Madonna, Brangelina, Lady Gaga etc - An irreversible action, the eternal loss of your extended ethnic family

The witty comment stating; "if you go black, there is no turning back" actually underlines the severity of the decision involved in race-mixing. It is quite a paradox as specific European entertainment stars (including but not limited to Heidi Klum, Elin Nordgren, Madonna, Brad Pitt & Angelina Jolie, Lady Gaga chooses to propagate and glorify race-mixing either through direct or indirect (adoption) choices. The only reason that many of these individuals became famous in the first place was specifically due to their Nordic/European physical characteristics, rare characteristics that have been acquired through an evolutionary process which has taken more than 1 million years. These characteristics, both physical and psychological are then wiped out forever, due to their miscalculated decision. Obviously, the offspring of these entertainment stars will never receive the same opportunities as they, themselves, once did. It is obvious that Nordic entertainment super-stars like Scarlett Johansson (60-70% Nordic purity), Gwyneth Paltrow (70-80%), Pamela Anderson (90-95%), Paris Hilton (70-80%), Taylor Swift (80-90%) would have never been where they are today hadn't it been for their distinct Nordic physical characteristics. They would have never, in a million years, managed to reach their current status of fame had they belonged to another ethnic group. Same can be said about several other superstars with Nordic physical features such as individuals from Marilyn Monroe to Megan Fox. So why not embrace their Nordic gift by contributing to preserve Nordic culture instead of throwing it away and robbing their children of the same opportunities they once received? It should be noted that the US was composed of 50% with blue eyes in 1950 but this number has been reduced significantly and was in 2008 only 16%. By 2020 it is estimated to be less than 8%.

Recessive vs. dominant genes

Blue eyes and blond hair (and possibly many psychological traits) almost never survives a race-mixing process due to the fact that Nordic genotypes are recessive unlike for example African, Arab or Oriental genotypes which are considerably more genetically dominant. In order to dominantly dilute an African individual it would require 5 individuals of Nordic descent. Thanks to their parent's carelessness, their offspring will be cut off forever from their "extended ethnic family". They will become, tribe-less individuals and many are likely to either swear allegiance to extreme cultural Marxism/multiculturalist ideological views (90%) or choose the extreme right (>10%). They often hate their parents for what has been done to them, as they are neither European, African nor Asian.

The Nordic ideal – our tribe counts 200 million individuals as of 2010

There are many non-Nordic that try to mimic Nordic beauty by dying their hair blond and wearing contacts. So why not offer our children the actual genetical gift instead, through repro-genetics, rather than spending thousands of Euro and thousands of hours on make-up trying to mimic the Nordic ideal?

As the Nordic ideal obviously is still prevalent in this multiculturalist world it may not be too late to prevent the extinction of the Nordic tribes. We are still a strong tribe, representing the most numerous in Europe, counting more than 200 million individuals worldwide.

Solutions to prevent the extinction of the Nordic tribes and for implementation of conservative principles

The key to our survival is to liberalise the strict bio-technology laws and to commercialise and glorify repro-genetics while there is still a sustainable selection of Nordics of 99% purity left (this window of opportunity will be forever lost within 150 years). Not only will we have the option to secure our survival but we will be able to purify our tribe and add several IQ points to our off-spring in the same process. This solution is non-violent and is likely to prevent future war as all ethnic groups would have the possibility to secure their own genetical survival. Repro-genetics offer everything Europe could ever dream of with very few drawbacks. Loyal and productive non-Europeans would be able to stay as we wouldn't live in fear of being demographically conquered or being exploited financially.

In order for this to be a reality, it is only required that ONE single conservative/nationalist nation leader embrace the idea in the future, as soon as we have managed to seize political and military control of the specific country. Because as soon as the fruits from that specific country is revealed to the world, other conservative leaders will have no choice but to copy the concept. The alternative is that they would significantly fall behind economically/technologically due to the fact that their average IQ/social cohesion would be too low in comparison. In addition, they would continue to suffer under the current myriad of inheritable diseases and conditions which would continue to take a significant financial toll on the respective regimes. The first anti-Marxist country in Europe to fully embrace repro-genetics will become the new economical and technological global super power! And as the European alpha-males instinctual drive to preserve their genes would be rendered an obsolete concept, it would contribute to a potentially eternal peaceful Europe providing that other conservative principles (including the policies to prevent over-population in the world) would be implemented as well.

Obviously, these policies of "civilizational-shaping" nature cannot be implemented by a mass-democracy of the current European caliber as the current political model lacks consensus and thus authority and implementation force and efficiency. A future model, however, similar to the fascio-democratic model of Russia and China has the potency to implement the required cultural and security reforms. An alternative model where females have reduced influence on security and cultural issues through a guardian council has been presented in another chapter.

Race-mixing leads to suicidal children with severe mental problems

The offspring of race-mixers will feel like outcasts and it is very common that these individuals suffer from severe psychological problems throughout their life. Their parents obviously do not care as it would appear that their children's psychological health and general well being is irrelevant to them. The suicide rate among these individuals is extremely high, which reflects the suffering they are put through by not having an extended ethnic family. A majority of Europeans sees ethnic, blood-bonds as the most essential cultural factor and considers their ethnic tribe to be their extended family. This issue is extremely politically incorrect to discuss, due to the current cultural Marxist regimes but it is not a secret that ethnicity remains and will remain as the most important uniting cultural factor, more so than socio-economic factors, to a majority of Europeans.

Race-mixed families risk catastrophic consequences as the European civil war progresses towards phase 2 and 3

After WW2, women who had previously had a relationship and/or children with the German occupiers would often suffer from severe punishment. The resistance movements shaved the head of these women and the communities terrorised them for 10 to 20 years after the war. These women and their offspring suffered horribly for a long time as a result of their decision to mix with individuals from the occupying force. They were called traitor whores and treated with utter contempt. Many starved to death at the end of the war while others were even raped and lynched during and after the war.

What will happen to the “traitor whores” after the great European civil war?

The current status of Europe is quite similar to that of WW2. Instead of having to face an external enemy, the enemies are the Marxists, suicidal humanists and capitalist globalists of our societies. We are being colonized by Asia and Africa facilitated by the multiculturalist elites. In Europe, 85%+ of the colonizers are Muslims from various parts of the world. So who exactly are the “traitor whores” of this war, and what will happen to them after we seize political and military power within the next 20-70 years?

There are two answers to this question; what we would prefer under current moral conditions and what actually will happen. It is hard for conservative intellectuals to predict the brutality of the future as we currently live in seemingly peaceful nations with seemingly few plagues and horrors. However, when the true agenda of the multiculturalists is revealed to a greater number than the current 10-15% of people, many will be furious and demand vengeance. If the current cultural Marxist regimes refuse to capitulate and continue their atrocities the demand for blood vengeance will grow.

The manifestation of the reckoning will depend on many factors;

1. Will the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists capitulate in time?
2. How many more conservatives will be persecuted, ridiculed and pushed towards suicide before they capitulate?
3. How many more revolutionary conservatives will have to martyr themselves before they capitulate?
4. How will they treat us in prison, if we survive our operations, as prisoners of war?
5. What types of methods will they employ in order to persecute and destroy our cells, networks and militias?
6. How many million more Muslims and other non-European immigrants will they allow to enter our gates before they capitulate?
7. Which of the minority groups (and/or how many percent of the given group) will be considered loyal enough to be allowed to stay in Europe after the civil war?
8. The principles and strictness of the specific conservative group that seizes political and military control in the various Western European countries will depend on how early the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists capitulate and whether they give up before they inflict heavy military casualties on us.
9. It is likely that in countries where the democratic conservative parties have been allowed to take power peacefully, the reaction towards cultural Marxists/multiculturalists and

minority groups considered to be disloyal will be mild, while in other European countries, where conservatives have been harshly persecuted like in f example Germany, Sweden, Norway, France and the UK it will result in a bloodbath, where hundreds of thousands of cultural Marxists/multiculturalists and disloyal minority groups will be massacred. Muslims that haven't converted to Christendom will automatically be labeled disloyal and deported. The fate of other minorities such as Buddhists, Hindus, Christian non-Europeans and half casts and also females/males that have procreated with the "disloyal" is harder to predict but will be directly related to the above factors. It is really hard at this point to present a more accurate prediction than this. After all, there are so many different conservative denominations, some which are more ethnocentric and/or anti-Marxist than others.

The reasoning behind conservative's opposition to race-mixing and adoption of non-Europeans

The cultural Marxists/multiculturalist alliance will have you believe that all conservatives are ignorant, inbred bigots who are driven by hate towards any and all minorities. However, this propaganda is as far from the truth as possible.

The reasoning behind our concern and opposition is the fact that mass immigration, race-mixing and adoption of non-Europeans harm the unity of our tribe – it harms the degree of social cohesion any given country has. Firstly, a country that has competing cultures will shred itself to pieces from the inside over the long term or it will end up as a permanently dysfunctional country like Brazil and similar countries. Corruption and a high degree of crime is a natural result of lacking social cohesion. In countries where social cohesion is high, the opposite symptoms occurs. When you add Islam to the mix the worst case scenario is changed from a dysfunctional country to total defeat; sharia law and demographical conquest.

A stable and prosperous country that can offer its citizens solid welfare is dependent on five primary factors

1. Islam cannot be present
2. An ethnic homogenous people
3. An educated people with a high average IQ (reprogenetics will increase the average IQ further)
4. Cultural conservative policies/nationalistic policies/at least partially financial protectionist
5. Free market (+ free market towards other cultural conservative countries)

With the current development, we see a systematical breakdown of each point which will over time result in the transformation of a dysfunctional, failed state. That is, unless we can prevent it in time.

As such; conservatives' reservations and opposition against mass immigration, race-mixing and adoption of non-Europeans is purely pragmatical and not hateful in any way or form.

When we decide to deport a proportion of a disloyal minority group, it is not because we hate them, but because not doing so would have catastrophic consequences for the degree of social cohesion in our country. Allowing your tribe to demographically sink down towards extinction and allowing your country to become a failed state is a thousand times a graver crime than offending the feelings of the people you deport.

How many non-Europeans can a European country absorb per generation without it considerably affecting social cohesion and the overall well being of the tribe?

That depends which European tribe you are referring to. For example; not all Alpine or Mediterranean tribes care that much about their ethnic purity (against Alpine or Nordic genetical dilution) as they feel they don't have physical or mental characteristics worth protecting or that they look favourably on Nordic and Alpine genetical dilution. So naturally, a Nordic tribe would be much more motivated to protect its uniqueness because Nordic genetical characteristics are manifested physically in a much greater degree. No Nordic country should ever try to absorb more than 2% of non-European immigrants per generation providing that they can mend the non-Nordic dilution by compensating with reprogenetics clinics which can reverse national/tribal dilution. That way the Nordic genotype is preserved and we won't have to worry about the consequences or invest that many resources on reprogenetics. The wishes of any and all European tribes should be respected in this regard. For example Norway (4 million in 1950, 4,9 million in 2010) has accepted 900 000 immigrants since 1950, 90% which are non-Nordic. In 1950, we were more or less a pure Nordic country but we now have an additional 850 000 non-Nordics present with 30 000- 50 000 non-Nordics pouring in annually. 300 000-400 000 of the newly arrived are Muslims. At the same time, the biotechnology laws are strict, and we currently suffer under a genocidal cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime under the NATO umbrella. It will take from 20-70 years for Norwegian cultural conservatives to seize political and military power and I doubt it will happen until after one of the large European countries are liberated; the UK, France and Germany. This is essentially why I'm writing this compendium in English and the reason why I have dedicated most of my time to assist my English brothers in their patriotic struggle. The key to Western Europe's survival lies in the hands of German but especially French or UK conservatives. After all, the smaller Western European countries are just mimicking these countries every move. My own country is thus now, nothing more than a banana republic, a satellite state lead by London, Paris and Berlin – which in turn is culturally dictated by Washington.

The great Satan, his cult and the Jews

Whenever someone asks if I am a national socialist I am deeply offended. If there is one historical figure and past Germanic leader I hate it is Adolf Hitler. If I could travel in a time-machine to Berlin in 1933, I would be the first person to go – with the purpose of killing him. Why? No person has ever committed a more horrible crime against his tribe than Hitler. Because of him, the Germanic tribes are dying and MAY be completely wiped out unless we manage to win within 20-70 years. Thanks to his insane campaign and the subsequent genocide of the 6 million Jews, multiculturalism, the anti-European hate ideology was created. Multiculturalism would have never been implemented in Europe if it hadn't been for NSDAPs reckless and unforgivable actions. Eastern Europe would have remained free, the US and Russia would never have risen up as super-powers. The balance of power would have remained in Europe. And it would be a beautiful Europe with beautiful cultural conservative policies – very similar to the ones you now find in Japan and South Korea. Hitler almost destroyed everything with his reckless and unforgivable actions and he will forever be known as a traitor to the Nordic-Germanic tribes.

So, I am really speechless when I see the cult calling themselves national socialists today. If you truly love our tribe, the Nordic tribes or any other European tribe, you must learn and acknowledge that Hitler is a traitor to the Germanic and all European tribes, NOT a hero. Hitler had the military capabilities necessary to liberate Jerusalem and the nearby provinces from Islamic occupation. He could have easily worked out an agreement with the UK and France to liberate the ancient Jewish Christian lands with the

purpose of giving the Jews back their ancestral lands. The UK and France would perhaps even contribute to such a campaign in an effort to support European reconciliation. The deportation of the Jews from Germany wouldn't be popular but eventually, the Jewish people would regard Hitler as a hero because he returned the Holy land to them.

But what did the great Satan do? He invaded Poland, France Russia and several other countries in his crazed effort for world domination. It was completely reckless and unforgivable as the consequences of such acts aren't very hard to predict. And when the tides turned for the Nazis and the Russian campaign failed, they decided to massacre the Jews and thus further condemning the Germanic tribes and the conservative/nationalist ideology to hell... They knew perfectly well what the consequences would be for their tribes if they lost, yet they went ahead and completed the job. After WW2, the greatest anti-nationalist and anti-European propaganda campaign the world has ever seen was launched. And people like myself, and other cultural conservative leaders of today, are still suffering under this propaganda campaign because of that one man.

Were the majority of the German and European Jews disloyal? Yes, at least the so called liberal Jews, similar to the liberal Jews today that opposes nationalism/Zionism and supports multiculturalism. Jews that support multiculturalism today are as much of a threat to Israel and Zionism (Israeli nationalism) as they are to us. So let us fight together with Israel, with our Zionist brothers against all anti-Zionists, against all cultural Marxists/multiculturalists. Conservative Jews were loyal to Europe and should have been rewarded. Instead, he just targeted them all... So, are the current Jews in Europe and US disloyal? The multiculturalist (nation-wrecking) Jews ARE while the conservative Jews ARE NOT. Aprox. 75% of European/US Jews support multiculturalism while aprox. 50% of Israeli Jews does the same. This shows very clearly that we must embrace the remaining loyal Jews as brothers rather than repeating the mistake of the NSDAP. Whenever I discuss the Middle East issue with a national socialist he presents the anti-Israeli and pro-Palestine argument. He always seem unaware of the fact that his propaganda is hurting Israeli nationalists (who want to deport the Muslims from Israel) and that he is in fact helping the Israeli cultural Marxists/multiculturalists with his argumentation. In all five discussions they have moderated or fully changed their views after the discussion as they realize what they have done. But I was unable to discuss this issue further after I was banned and kicked out by Stormfront and another national socialist forum.

In any case; educate yourself and learn the difference. Today's conservatives and want-to-be Nazis are ignorant when they obsess so much over the Jews. There is no Jewish problem in Western Europe (with the exception of the UK and France) as we only have 1 million in Western Europe, whereas 800 000 out of these 1 million live in France and the UK. The US on the other hand, with more than 6 million Jews (600% more than Europe) actually has a considerable Jewish problem. But please learn the difference between a nation-wrecking multiculturalist Jew and a conservative Jew. Don't make the same mistake that NSDAP did. Never target a Jew because he is a Jew, but rather because he is a category A or B traitor. And don't forget that the bulk of the category A and B traitors are Christian Europeans. 90% of the category A and B traitors in my own country, Norway, are Nordic, Christian category A and B traitors.

Unification of all European cultural conservatives under the KT banner

We will defeat the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists because they seek to wipe out everything European. We will not forgive them and we will show them no mercy whatsoever unless they fully capitulate to our forces within 2020. But we must fight them for the RIGHT reasons, and NOT because we want to pick up what Hitler tried to do. So for God's sake; please join the PCCTS, Knights Templar as a Justiciar Knight in our pre-emptive war against the EUSSR/US cultural tyranny under OUR banner, or any other, but

NOT under the swastika. 60% of NSDAPs policies were great classical conservative policies and the PCCTS, Knights Templar share these conservative policies even today. But the remaining 40% of the policies are not worth fighting for.

Have no doubt, every single political contribution counts whether it is through the barrel of a Ruger Mini-14 or through an essay! The former will amplify the latter and vice versa. Considering the fact that the multiculturalist press is boycotting all true conservatives; conservative intellectuals really have no other choice than to amplify their messages through violent means. The other point is that when a conservative revolutionary contributes to the field of "revolutionary science" he will have little credibility and will be viewed as nothing more than an "arm chair general" unless he leads and illustrates through practical implementation.

Know that our phase 1 "physical" conservative revolutionary contributions are not to defeat this monster but to create awareness with the intention of creating sympathizers and direct contributors. Our military contributions, in phase 1, will only make out a fraction of the combined "cuts" required to kill the 7-headed monster. The bulk of the cuts will be inflicted by the monster itself out of ignorance and its unwillingness to embrace logical and pragmatic principles and policies (primarily by its inability to prevent and reverse Islamisation). The current cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes will fall and collapse under their own and Islam's weight. Our primary objective is to consolidate and be ready to seize this opportunity, through violent means, when this window of opportunity opens up within 20-70 years. Remember, the success of our revolution will never seem further away than the day before we actually succeed!

To quote the Marxist terrorist and mass-murderer Fidel Castro;

"I began the revolution with 82 men. If I had to do it again, I would do it with 10 or 15 individuals with absolute faith. It does not matter how small you are if you have faith and a plan of action."

"New" emerging tribes, future political and cultural threat?

There is a Hispanic, criminal supremacist group in the US called; La Raza (the race). They oppose European (European American), African and Asian interests based on ethnicity. The name La Raza is used to describe the race formed by the fusion of Europeans, Native American and African peoples in Latin America. This illustrates that mixed people of set sources will eventually become ethnic aware and start to work against the minorities in that nation, which are those of pure European or Native American heritage. The point to this illustration is that there will always be minorities in a country, there will always be discrimination and minorities will more or less always be discriminated against. The ultimate goal of any tribe must therefore be to never come in a position where it is reduced to a minority. The large majority of ethnical groups of the world, except the Rom/Gypsies and some Latin American Indians, control their own sovereign territories. As such, there is no reason why anyone has to live as a minority if they do not desire to do so. Each tribe must do absolutely EVERYTHING to ensure that no other tribe attacks them demographically through immigration or higher birth rates.

In order to predict any future emerging of/or consolidation of "new tribes" in Europe, it is essential to review the new/old definitions and work to name the unnamed groups:

Mulatto:

1. A person having one European and one African parent. 2. A person of mixed European and African ancestry. - moo-lat'o, -lä'to, myoo-)n., pl. mu-lat·tos or mu-lat·toes.

ETYMOLOGY: Spanish from Arabic muwallad, person of mixed race, from walada, to engender, give birth.

Quadroon (25% African, 75% European)
Octoroon (12,5% African, 87,5% European)

ETYMOLOGY: Greek okta-, okto-, from okto, Latin octo-, from octo prefix of Eight+ -quad)roon

The terms mulatto, quadroon, and octoroon originated with the racial policies of European colonizers in the Americas, especially the Spanish. Because civil rights and responsibilities were based directly on the degree of European blood that a person had, such classifications were highly elaborated, and minor distinctions in ancestry were carefully recorded. While these terms have highly precise definitions, in actual practice they were often used based on impressions of skin color rather than definite knowledge of ancestry.

European-Semitic/Arab European/Jewish European

A person of mixed European and semitic blood.

In linguistics and ethnology, Semitic refers to a language and ethnic family comprising of the peoples living in primarily the Arabic areas of the Middle East and Northern Africa. Berbers, Arabs, Jews, Assyrians, Copts are all considered to comprise the semitic ethnic groups.

Creole:

1.) A person of mixed African and European ancestry who speaks a creolised language, especially one based on French or Spanish. 2.) An African slave born in the Americas as opposed to one brought from Africa.

Metisse:

1.) The offspring of a European and an American Indian. 2.) The offspring of an European and a quadroon; an octoroon.

Eurasian:

Has been in use since the mid-19th century to refer to a person of mixed European and Asian birth. It was coined during the British rule over India and was long used primarily in designating a person born to a British father and an Indian mother. In a contemporary context Eurasian has a much wider application, denoting only that one parent is Asian and the other European.

Hapa:

Native Hawaiians used this word to describe someone who was "half Hawaiian". In colonial times, it was often combined with the word "haole" which meant stranger, foreigner, or white person. As time passed, "hapa" was used on the Continental United States by Japanese Americans and other Asian to describe a person of partial Asian ancestry. Many Nisei - second generation Japanese Americans) considered the term to be derogatory. Today, "Hapa" is simply accepted as a way to describe a person of partial Asian ancestry.

Mestizo:

A person of mixed racial ancestry, especially of mixed European and Native American ancestry. n., pl. mes-ti-zos or mes-ti-zoes. ETYMOLOGY: Spanish, mixed, mestizo, from Old Spanish, mixed, from Late Latin mixticus, from Latin mixtus past participle of miscere, to mix.

Zambo:

The child of a Mulatto and a Black person; also, the child of an Indian and a Black Person.
Also Sambo.

Griffe:

A person of mixed negro and American Indian blood. The offspring of a mulatto woman and a negro; also, a mulatto.

Mestee/Mustee/Metisse:

1. The offspring of a European and an American Indian.

As far as I know, there are no words which define the mixing of the three European sub-races: Nordic/Germanic, Alpine and Mediterranean. Such definitions would probably be relevant in Europe but less relevant in the US. It is common to refer to inter-European mixing with emphasis of the country of origin. For example; French-Norwegian or German-Italian etc.

Modern terms, commonly used, submitted to MixedFolks.com

- AfroAsian - A person who is mixed with black/African and Asian.
- Afroindipean - Person of African, Indian & European descent.
- Afrorean - Someone who is black/African and Korean.
- Afropean - Someone who is black/African and European
- AmerAsian - A person of mixed American and Asian descent.
- Biethnic
- Blasian - Black and Asian.
- Blatino - Black and Latino.
- Cablinasian - Tiger Woods' term for what he is Caucasian, Black, Indian [Native American], Asian.
- Casian - Someone who is White [Caucasian] and Asian.
- Caucindiblack - pronounced Cauc-indi-black.. Caucasian, Indian - American Indian. and Black.
- Caucindicreole - (pronounced Cauc-ind-icreole) Caucasian, Indian - American Indian. and Creole - Black French.
- Caurean - Someone who is White and Korean.
- Chigro -someone who is half Black and half Chinese.
- EurAsian - A person of mixed European and Asian origin.
- Halffrican - Half African
- Mambo - Person who is the offspring of a Sambo and black, and is therefore 1/8 white and 3/4 black.
- Mexigro - Mexican and Black.
- Mexipino - Mexican andFilipino.
- Mixed - Can be applied to any mix
- Moreno - A Quadroon or light Mulatto.
- Mulattanese - Part Black, Part White, Part Asian.
- Mustiffee - Someone who is the offspring of an Octroon and white person.
- Pardo - A person of multiracial or tri-racial origins.
- Wasian: someone who is white and asian
- Wigger - Offensive term meaning White Nigger, mostly used to describe White people who "act Black".
- Zebra - half black, half white

PCCTS, Knights Templar message to all minority groups and mixed individuals

Know that we, the PCCTS, Knights Templar, are not a racist organisation. Individuals of all races, providing that they are Christian, can join and fight for the Knights Templar as Justiciar Knights. Your contribution for the conservative cause will guarantee you and the loyal members of your family permanent residency in Europe. You will be embraced as a fellow citizen if you shed blood with us, have no doubt about that. The future of all minorities in Europe will depend on where their loyalty is and will NOT be based on their skin color or ethnic origin. Needless to say; individuals that have proven to be disloyal (by directly or indirectly supporting cultural Marxism/multiculturalism) will have no future in Europe and will be deported.

So called neutrality until the day of the takeover/coup d'état will not be an option if you want a future in Europe. You must be able to prove your loyalty by establishing a verifiable track record (support or membership to a conservative non-violent or revolutionary organisation) in order to prove your loyalty. Conversion to Christianity, changing of name (where applicable) or change of customs at an early stage will also support your candidature for permanent residency. It is only a slight possibility that it will be the Knights Templar that will be the dominating conservative force in your country when this may apply. Obviously, the rules and requirements for permanent residency will be set by the new regime and not by us. As such, consider these guidelines as an expected equivalent to what you can expect.

It is likely that when enough new conservative European regimes have consolidated, they will create a new zone or use an existing one between the European and the Islamic world which will be the destination point for disloyal individuals of mixed origin and other individuals which for various reasons do not have access to a specific non-European country. Loyal individuals of mixed origin, on the other hand, will and should be embraced as brothers.

All members of minority groups will over the next few years have to make a choice. I just hope they make the right one. Their future in Europe will rely on it.

3.85 The political significance of sex in a cultural conservative future

Sex is probably the most powerful and under analyzed motivator for man on earth. Had it not been for the some abstract illusions of sex, Leiv Eiriksson or Christopher Columbus would probably not have discovered America, Muhammad's armies would not have conquered much of the world (ref: 72 virgins is a good incentive for martyrdom, wouldn't you say?), and the cultural Marxists would not have successfully managed to take control of our societies. During the sexual revolution in the 70s, the Marxists managed to infiltrate and claim this liberal concept, enabling them to exploit the sexual revolution for their own benefit.

So how do we preach chastity to a mob who wants unlimited access to free sex? The answer is that we don't. Instead, we must copy the Marxist strategies by integrating or at least offer any and all liberals the freedom of unlimited sex in a future scenario. We must present concepts that are credible and ensures all aspects of individualism for those who seek it (with the exception of hate-ideologies like multiculturalism, Islam etc). This does not mean that our future societies will end up as anarchies which is what pure liberalism is. The only difference is that we are at the same time presenting concepts of chastity and chivalry at the same time. So how is this possible, how can we ensure that both conservatives and liberals are happy? The solution is liberal zones segregated from the rest of the society, a more thorough implementation of the US "liberal zone" model. Consider it as a doctrine of "Las Vegasism". The concept of "Sex and the city lifestyles" will not be glorified as it is today but restricted to our future Las Vegas zones giving everyone who truly desires this form of lifestyle the opportunity to pursue his or her definition of happiness while at the same time protecting the rest of society from social and moral break down. We must never make the mistake of confusing liberal concepts with Marxist concepts. Individualism and the sexual revolution is not a Marxist concept but rather a liberal one. Yes, the cultural Marxists managed to infiltrate various organisations and took credit for the sexual revolution although that is another discussion. Isolated, "sex and the city lifestyle" is relatively harmless, but if you glorify it and ram it down the throat of mainstream society like we see today it becomes a lethal and destructive societal force as we are witnessing which eventually leads to a complete breakdown of moral/ethics, the nuclear family model and a sustainable fertility rate which again is leading us to the extinction of Europeans.

These liberal zones must be completely "ideologically" cut off from the rest of society to avoid cultural contamination. By focusing on this middle way we are respecting the wishes of the conservatives and the liberals. This should be a compromise we can live with.

If we however fail to compromise and instead contribute to ram a puritan and deeply conservative way of life down the throat of everyone we will only defeat ourselves. Unwillingness to reason with the individualists/liberalists will only be counter-productive and will prevent us from ever seizing political power.

Using the sexual revolution to our advantage will contribute to our success.

3.86 Sexual ethics/sexual morality in Western Europe has been destroyed by cultural Marxism and liberalism

Sexual ethics (also referred to as sexual morality) refers to those aspects of ethics that deal with issues arising from all aspects of sexuality and human sexual behaviour. Broadly speaking, sexual ethics relates to community and personal standards relating to the conduct of interpersonal relationships, and deals with issues of consent, sexual relations before marriage and/or while married, including issues of marital fidelity and premarital and non-marital sex, issues related to sexuality, questions about how gender and power are expressed through sexual behaviour, questions about how individuals relate to society, and questions about how individual behaviour impacts public health concerns.

Ethical dilemmas which involve sex can often appear in situations where there is a significant power difference or where there is a pre-existing professional relationship between the participants, or where consent is partial or uncertain.

Breakdown in sexual ethics – overview based on country

The following numbers are based on the current numbers and projections of women/girls aged 15-30 (the generation born between 1980-1995).

The degree of breakdown in sexual ethics or sexual morality is manifested through the young women's susceptibility to have one night stands, pre-marital sex and the average amount of sexual partners for women during a lifetime. New generation girls (born between 80-95) have a substantially less conservative view than older generation girls.

Country	Sexual ethics from 1 (extremely low) to 100 (high)	Average number of sexual partners during a lifetime
Malta	85	3
Portugal	75	4
Spain	65	5
Italy	65	5
Greece	55	6
France	45	7
Switzerland	35	8
Canada	35	8
US*	25	9
Austria	25	9
Germany	15	10
Netherlands	15	10
Belgium	15	10
UK	5	12-15
Finland	5	12-15
Sweden	5	12-15
Denmark	5	12-15
Norway	5	12-15

* The breakdown in US sexual ethics varies considerably between liberal states such as California, New York and Florida in one end and conservative states such as Utah etc.) Average based on US as a whole.

These findings are based on the experiences of my network of male friends (my own included). We have visited all these countries and our combined experiences and findings thoroughly document a relatively precise picture of the current sexual moral in the various European countries. We are not completely certain of Canada, Austria, the Netherlands and Belgium but my impression correlates with the estimates for these countries. It is notable that Protestant countries are at the bottom of the chart while primarily Catholic countries are at the top of the chart.

To further illustrate the breakdown of sexual moral in Western Europe

An alarming number of young girls in Oslo, Norway start giving oral sex from the age of 11 to 12. This might happen at an even younger age if sexual education is liberalised further. This development must be reversed to avoid complete collapse in our traditional social structures.

Approximately 50% of my female friends end up under the definition/category; promiscuous (female sluts) as they have engaged in sexual activity with more than 20 partners.

A majority of them have been infected with one or more sexually transmitted diseases – so called STDs such as herpes, chlamydia etc. A promiscuous lifestyle is glorified by the media through series such as Sex and the City and artists such as Madonna, Lady Gaga, Christina Aguilera and a multitude of other much nastier artists. The boundaries are gradually deteriorating as this development is allowed to continue.

We cannot judge individuals too hard who follow media guidelines but we can and should do everything to restrict the massive influence that the media has.

I am not going to act like a hypocrite and pretend I have not been influenced by the typical "Sex and the City" lifestyle. I have been under the influence of this lifestyle as a majority of my friends and even my own family members. I used to be proud of my "achievements". However, due to a change of mentality, all I feel is shame whenever I think about where this is going. I feel shame on behalf of my city, my country and my civilisation. I loathe the post war conservatives for not being able to halt the Marxist Cultural Revolution manifested through the 68 generation. And I am now committed to contribute to end this diseased culture, lead by the cultural relativists/cultural Marxist regime.

STDs ruin people's lives

Under normal circumstances I would never reveal intimate details about my friends and my family's personal lives due to societal taboos and shame, confidentiality issues and loyalty. However, how are we supposed to have a chance at changing our societies when we refuse to reveal the negative impacts surrounding the disintegrating moral? I will make an exception here and share knowledge about a fraction of my closest network. I have limited information and it is likely that a larger portion of my network have suffered significant negative issues as a result of "destructive conduct".

Although I have had a change of mentality a majority of my friends have not. My stepfather Tore, one of my best friends Marius and my more distant friends Kristoffer,

Sturla and Ronny are all living manifestations of the complete breakdown of sexual moral. All five have had more than 300 sexual partners (two of them more than 700) and I know for a fact that three of them have one or more STDs (probably all of them). I have several other promiscuous (slut) friends and I could list at least 30 male and females in my social environment if I wanted to. I don't blame them personally and it has absolutely nothing to do with envy. I could easily have chosen the same path if I wanted to, due to my looks, status, resourcefulness and charm. It's just terribly sad that my country have been the victim of severe Marxist infiltration leading to the political doctrines which have been allowed to destroy all moral and norms, resulting in the complete breakdown of our once great ethical standards.

My half sister, Elisabeth was infected by chlamydia after having more than 40 sexual partners (more than 15 Chippendales' strippers who are known to be bearers of various diseases). Her chlamydia went untreated and she became one of several million US/European women who were suffering from PID, Pelvic inflammatory disease caused by untreated gonorrhea and chlamydia which leads to infertility. As she lives in the US, costs relating to this were not covered by the state. She and her husband spent 40 000-50 000 USD on two IVF treatments (in vitriol fertilisation) a process by which egg cells are fertilised by sperm outside the womb. She was lucky compared to many as these treatments may cost upwards of 100 000 USD. Furthermore, as far as I know, due to her condition as a result of the untreated disease, she needed a caesarean section for both childbirths. The last c-section almost killed her due to complications and she needed blood transfusion of more than 5 litres of blood in total. It is unknown if her two children suffered from pneumonia and conjunctivitis and other problems in infants born with chlamydia transmitted from my sister during childbirth.

My mother was infected by genital herpes by her boyfriend (my stepfather), Tore, when she was 48. Tore, who was a captain in the Norwegian Army, had more than 500 sexual partners and my mother knew this but suffered from lack of good judgement and moral due to several factors (media – glorification of certain stereotypes being one). Unfortunately for her, her poor judgment resulted in her being afflicted by genital herpes. In addition to this, the herpes infection went to her brain and caused meningitis (this condition is usually rare and occurs in less than 1% of herpes infected individuals). As a result of this brain infection, which prevented the spinal fluid from flowing freely, she had to operate a shunt into her brain as the herpes attacks occurred regularly. She was forced into early retirement as a result and her life quality has been significantly reduced since, and she now has the intellectual capacity of a 10 year old. Her STD has not only cause her much hardships, but it has also cost her and the state up to 1 million Euro.

Both my sister and my mother have not only shamed me but they have shamed themselves and our family. A family that was broken in the first place due to secondary effects of the feministic/sexual revolution. I can only imagine how many people are suffering from STDs as a result of the current lack of sexual moral.

This mentality is clearly not sustainable and if we are to have any desire to salvage our civilisation we must ensure that we implement political doctrines to prevent AND reverse the current development.

Solutions

The European civilisation will not survive if we continue to allow the breakdown of sexual moral as this will cause all social structures to completely deteriorate.

Furthermore, we should not judge females harder than males as the same sexual moral should apply for them as well. So instead of justifying and propagating "traditional male

moral" to both genders, we should instead implement new sexual ethics for all (primarily through the strict regulation of media after we seize political and military power within 20-70 years).

Artists such as Madonna, Lady Gaga and Christina Aguilera and series such as Sex and the City must be considered political activists/political movements and the lifestyles they propagate considered political propaganda. Alternatively, artists/series/movies propagating/glorifying promiscuousness must be restricted to liberal zones.

3.87 Sexually transmitted disease (STD) epidemic in Western Europe as a result of cultural Marxism costing as much as 350 billion Euro annually

The magnitude of the STD epidemics is a direct cause of the breakdown in sexual ethics in Western Europe and is also related to liberal third world immigration. Several Western European countries (Norway included) refuse to test African immigrants of HIV (due to humanistic principles) even though up to 30% of the citizens of some African countries are infected.

There are several categories of diseases which is defined as an STD. Bacterial, fungal, viral, parasites, protozoal are included among the STDs. Oral Herpes (HSV-1) is not included. Genital (HSV-2) Herpes is. HIV/AIDS is obviously the most serious of the viral STDs.

European STD (sexually transmitted disease) overview based on country illustrating the percentage of infected Europeans.

Country	1950	2010	2050
Norway	15	35	70
Denmark	15	35	70
Sweden	15	35	70
Finland	15	35	70
UK	15	35	70
Belgium	14	28	56
Netherlands	14	28	56
Germany	14	28	56
Austria	12	25	50
US*	12	25	50
Canada	10	20	40
Switzerland	10	20	40
France	8	18	36
Greece	6	15	30
Italy	4	14	28
Spain	4	14	28
Portugal	4	14	28
Malta	3	10	20

Negative impacts as a result of the Western European STD epidemics

Devastating social impact

Some people experience negative feelings related to the condition following diagnosis, particularly if they have acquired the genital form of the disease. Feelings can include depression, fear of rejection, feelings of isolation, fear of being found out and self-destructive feelings leading to suicide in extreme cases.

People with the herpes virus are often hesitant to divulge to other people, including friends and family, that they are infected. This is especially true of new or potential sexual partners whom they consider casual. A perceived reaction is sometimes taken into account before making a decision about whether to inform new partners and at what point in the relationship. Many people do not immediately make their condition known to new partners, but wait until a later point in the relationship when the partner is already infected.

How many individuals who commit suicide as a result of infection is unknown but the number might be higher than we imagine. For women, STDs can also result in an unwillingness to bear children or even making the woman incapable of becoming pregnant.

Devastating economical impact

Few comprehensive data exist on the costs associated with sexually transmitted infections. From the information that is available, however, it is clear that the economic burden imposed by these infections is extremely high, and that an increasing proportion of the costs is being borne by public sources of payment. Costs related to STDs will have a devastating impact on Western European countries in the future unless we, the cultural conservatives, manage to seize political and military control and drastically reverse the ongoing cultural suicide of Europe.

HIV/AIDS, 120-300 billion Euro annually (Western Europe)

The direct and indirect costs associated with HIV and AIDS were approximately 120 billion Euro in 2009. HIV and AIDS are much more costly than other STDs, even though there are fewer cases, because of their long-term and devastating consequences.

Large costs related to subsidising the research of treatments HIV/AIDS is not included but might total as much as 100-200 billion Euro annually.

PID, 10-20 billion Euro annually (Western Europe)

On second place comes the cost related to PID, Pelvic inflammatory disease caused by untreated gonorrhea and chlamydia. PID affects millions of women each year in Western Europe and is an infection of one or more pelvic organs, including the uterus, cervix, and fallopian tubes. In 2009, the direct and indirect costs of treatment of PID and PID-related ectopic pregnancy and infertility in women aged 15-44 totaled an estimated 10 billion Euro. This includes direct medical expenses, hospital charges, physician fees, inpatient, care for PID-related ectopic pregnancy and infertility.

Included are indirect costs, which represent the lost productivity of women who are incapacitated by or die prematurely from PID, lost wages, lost value of household management not performed because of illness and indirect costs associated with early deaths related to PID.

Chlamydia, 5-10 billion Euro annually (Western Europe)

Aproximately 8-15 million cases of chlamydia occurs annually in all Western European countries (2009 estimate).

The direct and indirect costs of diagnosing and treating uncomplicated chlamydia and gonorrhea are high and totaled an estimated 5-10 billion Euro in 2009. Included are costs related to direct and indirect costs associated with diagnosis and treatment of pneumonia, conjunctivitis and other problems in infants born with chlamydia transmitted from their mothers during childbirth. Included are also direct and indirect costs of chlamydial infections for both men and women – urethritis and epididymitis.

Gonorrhea and herpes, 2-5 billion Euro annually (Western Europe)

Gonorrhea and herpes also exact a large financial toll, although existing cost data on these diseases are less comprehensive than those on chlamydia. The total cost include the medical care costs of diagnosing and treating uncomplicated gonorrhea, indirect costs, diagnosis and treatment of genital herpes, treatment of neonatal herpes and screening pregnant women for genital herpes.

Real costs are probably significantly higher

The total costs for the direct and indirect costs for mentioned STDs are approximately 140-335 billion Euro annually.

These figures does not reflect the full costs of sexually transmitted infections, since it does not include the indirect costs of herpes; the costs associated with gonorrheal infections in newborns; or any costs related to syphilis, HPV and other STDs. The cost of medical treatment for infertility (as a result of untreated chlamydia) is probably underestimated. Suicides, costs and loss of time relating to psychological impacts related to infection of the various STDs are not included. If they were, the costs would probably be doubled.

The numbers are estimates based on US annual numbers from 1990. The costs may be significantly higher due to the fact that the Western European countries subsidise significantly more treatment methods than the US government.

Sources:

STD facts - PID. CDC.gov. <http://www.cdc.gov/std/PID/STDFact-PID.htm>. Accessed 08/24/09.

<http://womenshealth.about.com/cs/pi1/a/pelvicinfdisea.htm>

American Social Health Association. Sexually Transmitted Diseases in America: How Many Cases and at What Cost? Menlo Park, CA: Kaiser Family Foundation, 1998.

Institute of Medicine. Committee on Prevention and Control of Sexually Transmitted Diseases. The Hidden Epidemic: Confronting Sexually Transmitted Diseases. Eng TR and Butler WT, eds. Washington, DC: National Academy Press, 1997.

3.88 Various topics relating to social structures

A new mentality, anti-promiscuousity (ROUGH DRAFT)

An anti-promiscuousity mentality should be included in a future secular social reform agenda and should be spearheaded through the restriction of media rights (restriction in the availability of pro- promiscuous material) and the reform of school curriculums.

The idea and illusion of romantic love should be challenged and deconstructed. Excessive sexuality is a kind of addiction resulting in both physical and social effects, and contributes to disrupt relationships and causes people to lie and cheat to achieve the pleasure of sexual gratification.

Excessive promiscuousity (sexuality) is the cause of many of the problems in our society. We shouldn't necessarily adapt an anti-sexual stance but at least an anti- promiscuous stance. Promiscuousity should be demonised by the media, but instead they encourage promiscuous lifestyles.

The following are a few arguments against excessive sexuality:

- Sexuality can complicate relationships (as when people are hostile towards each other because they are sexually attracted to the same person).
- Sex may hinder one's spiritual development (non-secular argument).
- Sexual desire can cause people to place primitive instinct ahead of intellect (people across the world continue to have unsafe casual sex despite their awareness of the dangers of STDs, for example).
- Sexuality asserts itself in the human mind by releasing neurochemicals comparable to addictive drugs into the brain.
- Sexual desire can cause people to lie and cheat in the pursuit of sexual relationships.
- Sexual desires could be false assumptions that are foisted on you by society, hence you may need to look at how your sexuality is ideologically and institutionally constructed.
- Some opponents of lookism, a recently documented form of discrimination, along with some proponents of fat acceptance, argue that sexuality, which is usually based on notion of physical attractiveness, encourages and justifies obliviousness to the unfairness of discrimination against people who are deemed unattractive by others.
- There is not necessarily a difference between consent and coercion, sex can therefore be a means of oppression.

The myth about marriages based on love must be deconstructed

The illusion about love in a relationship between a man and a woman is the sum of irrational feelings based on desire. When love fades, and it always does, there is little to hold the relationship together. The mass media has been allowed to condition people to believe in a myth that does not exist. A marriage must be forged as an institution for the raising of children. Marriage must be based on a specific agreement between a man and a woman who creates an advanced pact which must have a minimum validity of at least 20 years. This pact must be forged upon the mutual interest to achieve a goal based on cooperation, on friendship, proper communication and on mutual respect - not on love. The irrational emotions known as desire are often mistaken as love. Irrational desire must never be the fundament of marriage, however love may eventually come, and it is something that is built over time.

The problem in our society is that the people are deliberately misguided by the media, who for various reasons have built a myth and several misconceptions about love. A large proportion of people who get married are set to fail due to these misconceptions.

And it is not necessarily their fault as they have been misguided by the media and society in general who are building and continue to maintain false illusions.

The media should not be allowed to continue to misguide people by propagating lies as it ruins a massive amount of relationships and marriages. The truth about love must become the new concept and norm:

Love is not about finding the right person, but creating a right relationship. It's not about how much love you have in the beginning but how much love you build till the end! As for marriages, a man has to realise that marriage is not an institution for unlimited sex, but an institution for raising children. This must be taught to people from childhood so they make fewer mistakes later. Too many people spend their whole life and all their resources to look for a white rabbit that does not exist. Telling people the truth is the only right thing to do as it will not only benefit the individual, but society as well.

Lookism (ROUGH DRAFT)

Lookism is discrimination against or prejudice towards others based on their appearance. The term is not in widespread use, though it appears in major English language dictionaries.

Lookism has received scholarly attention both from a cultural studies and an economics perspective. In the former context, lookism relates to preconceived notions of beauty and cultural stereotyping based on appearance as well as gender roles and expectations. Important economic considerations include the question of income gaps based on looks, as well as increased or decreased productivity from workers considered beautiful or ugly by their co-workers.

Erotic capital (ROUGH DRAFT)

Erotic capital is power possessed by an individual as a result of his or her sexual attractiveness to others. It is one among other species of capital, including social capital, symbolic capital, and cultural capital.

erotic capital as accruing to an individual due to the quality and quantity of attributes that he or she possesses which elicit an erotic response in another. Some of these attributes may be immutable, such as an individual's race or height, while others may be acquired through fitness training, plastic surgery, or a makeover, among other techniques.

Erotic capital is interconvertible with other forms of capital, as when actors parlay erotic capital into financial capital or social capital.

Females have a significantly higher proportion of erotic capital than males due to biological differences (men have significantly more prevalent sexual urges than females and are thus easily manipulated). The female manipulation of males has been institutionalised during the last decades and is a partial cause of the feminisation of men in Europe. This highly underestimated factor has contributed to the creation and rise of the matriarchal systems which are now dominating Western European countries. European women, in light of the feminist revolution, are now considerably more influential than men due to the sum of all forms of capital.

3.89 Anti-feminist policies - Reviving the patriarchal model by deconstructing the Western European matriarchal systems

I'll be the first to admit that there are many sensible feminist policies. The goal should obviously not be to reverse ALL feminist policies just for the sake of it. Ignore these sensible feminist policies, and instead focus on the destructive policies.

Fact: 60-70% of all cultural Marxists/multiculturalists are women. This partly explains why the gradual feminist revolution is directly linked to the implementation of multiculturalist doctrines. These feminist cultural Marxists do not only want more benefits and rights for themselves. They want it all, and have more or less been awarded with everything they could ever dream of achieving. They now have complete matriarchal supremacy domestically and exercise substantial influence in politics. The current matriarchy in Western European countries is partly the cause of the symptoms that have become increasingly prevalent. To counter the symptoms it is required to fix the underlying flaws of our systems. One of the primary flaws is the matriarchal supremacy we see in several arenas.

The primary trait and value that a majority of women propagate is "compassion". While compassion is not always a negative thing it can severely cripple fields/committees who rely on a minimum degree of cynicism such as the following fields:

- Discipline at school (penal policies)
- Discipline in the community (penal policies for criminals, rehab policies for drug addicts)
- Immigration policies
- Defence policies
- Business policies (international trade)
- Church
- Education sector (feminisation of boys)
- Domestic policies (the father must always be the head of the family and the laws of the country must reflect this especially relating to custody rights, in relation to divorce etc.

Marriage – why “no-fault” divorce is one of our most dangerous social experiments

No-fault divorce laws were introduced in Western Europe and other industrialised countries during the 1970s and are being expanded into other regions of the world today.

The spouse who divorces or otherwise abrogates the marriage contract incurs no liability for the costs or consequences, creating a unique and unprecedented legal anomaly. In all other areas of contract law those who break a contract are expected to compensate their partner, but under a system of 'no fault' divorce, this essential element of contract law is abrogated."

In fact, the legal implications go farther, since the courts actively assist the violator. The law generally supports the spouse seeking the divorce, even if that spouse was the wrongdoer." "No-fault" did not really remove fault, therefore; it simply allowed judges to redefine it however they pleased. It introduced the novel concept that one could be deemed guilty of violating an agreement that one had, in fact, not violated. According to therapeutic precepts, the fault for marital breakup must be shared, even when one spouse unilaterally seeks a divorce. Many husbands and wives who did not seek or want divorce were stunned to learn that they were equally 'at fault' in the dissolution of their marriages.

While lamenting the high divorce rate is conventional piety among family advocates, most have refused to challenge the divorce laws. The standard rationalisation is that to control divorce we must first change the culture. But no one suggests that changing the culture is a prerequisite for preventing, say, abortion. While cultural forces certainly contribute, the divorce epidemic has proceeded directly from a legal system which permits and even encourages it.

Furthermore, it is only because traditional understandings of marriage have already been severely undermined that homosexuals are now laying claim to it. Gays do not want marriage in the traditional mold (1950 version marriage), only the watered-down version that exists today.

Custody rights

To truly reverse the decline of the family, the momentum must be carried forward to confront the current destructive matriarchal policies that have institutionalised "broken family" policies. Our current system produces broken families and prevents traditional norms based on discipline. The most direct threat to the family is "divorce on demand". Sooner or later, if Western Europe is to endure, it must be brought under control. The father/patriarch must be given considerably more influence as this is the only way to ensure the survival of the nuclear family as it will enhance family integrity. The matriarchal supremacy within the modern households must cease to exist.

As of now, the mother will always be awarded child custody rights unless she is mentally ill or a drug/alcohol addict. The system must be reformed so that the father will be awarded custody rights by default. This will ensure that the divorce rate will be significantly reduced (by up to 50-70%) and will contribute to uphold the nuclear family.

More on the topic:

http://fathersforlife.org/articles/Baskerville/no-blame_game.htm

Abortion

Abortion should only be allowed in case of rape, if the mother's life is in danger, or if the baby has mental or physical disabilities. The liberal zones may be exempt by this rule.

On demand contraceptive pills

Contraceptive pills and equivalent methods will be severely restricted in conservative territories. The liberal zones may be exempt by this rule.

Sexual education

Sexual education in schools should be limited to that of 1950/60 Western Europe. The liberal zones may be exempt by this rule.

Gender based affirmative action in the public and private sector must seize

Qualifications must be the only requirement and nothing else.

In extreme Marxist dictatorships such as Norway, they have implemented affirmative action policies which require all publicly listed corporations to have at least a 40% share of females in their company boards. Companies that do not comply get fined.

3.90 Preventing the European population decline – securing sustainability – future national reproduction policies

"I am opposing to the nation that two children are enough and I have a scientific explanation for that. Today we see that the average number of children per family is below two, and this is a wrong policy that Westerners have adopted. They are paying a heavy price now to preserve their culture and identity. So why must we follow in their path?"

Mahmoud Ahmadinejad, President of Iran, April 18th, 2010

Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites are arguing that we need immigration to compensate for our population decline and the dangerously low birth rates of European women. However, they fail to admit and acknowledge that they themselves, and their policies, are the reason for the decline. Secondly, they are reluctant to implement effective measures in order to increase the low fertility rates.

A future cultural conservative regime would be able to ensure sustainable fertility rates without the need for mass immigration from Muslim countries. This can partly be achieved by using Australian or Japanese models. More components to these models can be added if the result isn't satisfactory. European-Australian fertility rates are increasing and are already among the highest in developed societies. The women in Australia are among the best educated with the highest standards of living.

The goal for Europe should be to reach and stabilise on an average fertility rate of 2,1 but we may have to compensate for historical losses by aiming for 2,5 initially and for periods if necessary.

Implementing sustainable reproduction policies will not be possible until we seize political and military power in phase 2 (2030-2070) or phase 3 (2070-2090).

Future national reproduction policies will rely on how we choose to reform women's rights, media-government-social directives/the Church/drug-alcohol policies/sexual-family ethics and moral. In order for women to be truly liberated, according to hardcore feminists, she must be free from the pressure of carrying offspring. But that is not really possible or at least acceptable as humanity would be extinct within a generation.

Ensuring sustainable fertility rates does however not necessarily mean that we have to strip away women their rights as there are alternatives.

We need to increase our fertility rate from the European average (non-Muslim) of 1,5 to 2,1-2,3 (2,1 being a minimum).

This will to a certain degree involve encouraging many 3 child families.

Solutions

Positive incentives: Giving women more incentives to have children in the form of various welfare incentives, tax deductions, various incentives aimed at the nuclear family and similar incentives as has been introduced in Australia and Japan. However, this alone will not increase the fertility rate more than 0,2-0,3 points.

Here are two suggestions that will ensure a sustainable fertility rate:

Suggestion 1: Conservative model - Back to the 50s – because we know it works

This alternative will involve increasing our national fertility rates from current 1,5 to 2,1 or even higher. Achieving this will involve several political reforms and will involve a degradation of women's rights to a certain degree:

1. Limit the distribution of birth-control pills (contraceptive pills): Discourage the use of and prevent liberal distribution of contraceptive pills or equivalent prevention methods. The goal should be to make it considerably more difficult to obtain. This alone should increase the fertility rate by 0,1 points but would degrade women's rights.

2. Reform sex education: Reform the current sex education in our school institutions. This may involve limiting it or at least delaying sex education to a later age and discourage casual sex. Sex should only be encouraged within the boundaries of marriage. This alone should increase the fertility rate by 0,1 points.

3. Making abortion illegal: A re-introduction of the ban on abortion should result in an increased fertility rate of approximately 0,1-0,2 points but would strip women of basic rights.

4. Women and education: Discourage women in general to strive for full time careers. This will involve certain sexist and discriminating policies but should increase the fertility rate by up to 0,1-0,2 points.

Women should not be encouraged by society/media to take anything above a bachelor's degree but should not be prevented from taking a master or PhD. Males on the other hand should obviously continue to be encouraged to take higher education – bachelor, master and PhD.

A family/wife caring for 3 children will not normally have the capacity to pursue the same career opportunities as their husbands, nor should they be expected to. Instead, women should be encouraged to have part time jobs (or 2/3) although of course not prevented from following the same career paths as males if they chose to.

4. Conservative media policies: Discourage women in general to strive for "sex and the city/Madonna" lifestyles. The mass media are currently actively glorifying/encouraging "sex and the city/Madonna" lifestyles which involves the glorification of casual sex, multiple sex partners and generally an extremely liberal individualistic lifestyle hostile to the traditional nuclear family values. As such, the non-restrictions of the mass media is the main cause for our unsustainable fertility rate of 1,5.

The indirect media/government glorification campaigns through individual artists, various series, movies and media coverage in general should reflect this new shift (no more

glorification of "sex and the city lifestyles" or equivalent portrayals. No longer should women be pressured to have equal success regarding their career as males.

Women's "new role" should be actively illustrated and glorified through series, movies and commercials. This will involve significant restrictions in media freedoms and rights. These restrictions and reforms will result in an increased fertility rate of approximately 0,2-0,3 points.

The end result for implementing the above reforms would be an increase in the fertility rate up from 1,5 to approximately 2,1-2,4 which would be sustainable.

However, this will also involve significant restrictions in women's rights and media rights.

Suggestion 2: Feminist/liberalist model - Creating surrogacy facilities in low cost countries and state funded boarding homes domestically

The following suggestion can only be applied in a highly pragmatical and rational society that isn't bound by the paralyzing grasp of today's cultural Marxist non-ethics.

An alternative which would prevent the need to restrict women's rights and media rights would be to allow the state to play an essential role in national reproduction. This would mean allowing European Federation women to continue their current path toward liberating themselves from the pressure of carrying offspring.

This would involve the creation of a network of surrogacy facilities in low cost countries and basically "outsource breeding". A gestational surrogate carrier refers to a woman who carries a pregnancy created by the egg and sperm of two other individuals by using IVF[1].

IVF or in vitro fertilisation is a process by which egg cells are fertilised by sperm outside the womb, in vitro. IVF is traditionally a major treatment in infertility when other methods of assisted reproductive technology have failed. The process involves hormonally controlling the ovulatory process, removing ova (eggs) from the woman's ovaries and letting sperm fertilise them in a fluid medium. The fertilised egg (zygote) is then transferred to the patient's uterus with the intent to establish a successful pregnancy. The first "test tube baby", Louise Brown, was born in 1978. IVF can also be used when parents want to have multiple births. The first pregnancy achieved with the use of donor eggs was reported in 1984. By using in vitro fertilisation (IVF) techniques, eggs are obtained from the ovaries of the donor, fertilised by sperm from the other donor, and the resulting embryo's are placed into the surrogate's uterus. If pregnancy is achieved, the resulting child will be genetically related to the two donors but not to the surrogate.

Who will care for these children? Career obsessed women who does not prioritise reproduction is not likely to have the will to care for these surrogacy babies either so there would not be enough foster parents.

The state role as "foster parents"

The only alternative would be that the state, or state funded institutions take on the role for fostering these children. This is how the arrangements could work:

A large facility or a so called "boarding home" is created which is divided into 5 separate areas:

- Kindergarden boarding home (age 0-6)
- Primary school boarding home (age 6-12)
- Secondary school boarding home (age 12-16)
- High school boarding home (age 16-19)
- College/university boarding home (age 19-25)

Describing the complete process - example:

6 babies, 3 boys – 3 girls, are delivered to the boarding home during the first 6 months of the year, 6 more babies, 3 boys – 3 girls, are delivered during the next 6 months.

The first 6 are assigned a specific surname, for example Andersson and two full time “parents/guardians”, one male and one female. From now on, these 6 babies are considered brothers and sisters. Together with their two “parents/guardians” they are considered a unique family, and will not be separated for the rest of their lives. These two full time employees (one male, one female) who will act as their parents/guardians will follow them throughout their lives.

This setup will facilitate and encourage close bonding as they will do as many activities as possible together to ensure a stable and warm relationship allowing the development of trust, friendship and “family ties”.

Year 0-6 – kindergarden: 08.00-16.00

Kindergarden facility: The Kindergarden facility will be separated from the kindergarden boarding home facility and will have a pre-defined number of employees depending on number of children.

Kindergarden boarding home: There will be 1 full time caretaker for every 10 or 20 children who will stay/work at the boarding home in case of sickness etc. If a child is sick she or he will care for the child at the boarding home facility.

16.00-24.00

The “mother” and “dad” may be available at the same time or may arrange their schedule so the times are somewhat overlapping. This model will be used for the 4 other homes.

- Primary school boarding home (age 6-12)
- Secondary school boarding home (age 12-16)
- High school boarding home (age 16-19)
- College/university boarding home (age 19-25)

In addition to the assigned and financially compensated “mum/dad” there may be additional fostering services added such as the opportunity for childless career oriented individuals to adopt a family (6 children) and spend time with them on a weekly basis and/or during holidays.

How many of these boarding facilities will be required to sustain the birth deficit of a country?

That will depend on which policies the regime chooses to implement relating to reproduction. If we are not interested in the "50s model" and instead continue with "business as usual" with a fertility rates of 1,5 we will require many surrogate and boarding home facilities.

Example country

A country of 5 000 000 with a fertility rate of 1,5 would have a birth rate of approximately 9,72 births/1000 population annually:

9,72 x 5000 = 48 600 annual births.

In order for the same country to reach a fertility rate of 2,1 it would need to have an annual birth rate of 15,73/1000 population:

15,73 x 5000 = 78 650 annual births.

The annual birth deficit for this country is therefore **30 050**.

In other words, each year 30 050 babies will have to be ordered from surrogate facilities in low cost countries and delivered to the kindergarden boarding homes.

Every male/female donor will reproduce a maximum of 100 children. As such, there will be a requirement of at least 300 donors annually (for the reproduction of 30 000 children) depending on the desired restriction ratio to prevent future inbreeding effects.

This will be a large industry requiring a parent/guardian work force of at least 10 000 (2 full time employees per 6 children).

However, the above "reproduction industry" will ensure that the country has a sustainable fertility rate of 2,1 which can be adjusted should the women of that country decide to be a little more like Madonna or the women in "sex and the city". Most importantly, that country will not be depending on any immigration at all.

Donor Recruitment

This option is usually arranged through established egg/sperm donation programs. Existing European programs must be drastically increased to facilitate large-scale programs. Women in IVF programs may forward their excess eggs to other surrogates. One donor should however not donate more than 100 eggs/sperm doses to avoid potential future inbreeding effects. This number may be adjusted based on distribution area. All donors will be compensated financially for their expenses, time, risk, and inconvenience associated with the process.

Selecting and screening egg/sperm donors

All egg and sperm donors must be screened according to high pre-defined standards including genetic diseases. Optimally, the donors should score high in interpersonal, verbal-linguistic, logical-mathematical, intrapersonal and visual-spatial intelligence

tests[2] and be of the indigenous group (French genotype in France, Italian in Italy, Nordic in Scandinavia etc.).

Surrogacy

A surrogate is a woman who carries a pregnancy for another woman. The first surrogate pregnancy occurred in the United States in 1985. Gestational carrier refers to a woman who carries a pregnancy created by the egg and sperm of two other individuals. This process involves IVF. In this case, the gestational carrier is not genetically related to the child.

Setting up surrogate facilities in low cost countries

Anonymous surrogates can be arranged through existing surrogate programs such as for example the Organisation of Parents Through Surrogacy (OPTS). However, considering the potentially large scale of this project, dedicated surrogate facilities should be created in select low cost countries. Surrogates will be anonymous and are compensated for their services according to market rates.

Screening Surrogates

Surrogacy guidelines are not as well established as they are for donor sperm and donor eggs. The ideal surrogate is relatively young, has previously carried a pregnancy without complications, and does not have any habits, such as smoking, alcohol, or illicit drug use, risky sexual behaviour, or medical disorders such as diabetes or Rh sensitisation, that could jeopardise the health of the fetus. A complete medical history and physical exam should be performed as well as screening for infectious diseases. An evaluation of the surrogate's uterus may also be recommended, and psychological evaluation is strongly recommended.

Surrogacy programs vary in the amount of information given about the surrogate. Some programs offer the couple the opportunity to select and interact with the surrogate, while other programs maintain the confidentiality of the surrogate.

As with donor egg programs, the procedure for a gestational carrier involves IVF. As noted in the section on donor eggs, the gestational carrier may be given hormones to prepare her uterus for embryo transfer. The embryos from the infertile couple will then be transferred to the carrier's uterus. For traditional surrogacy, the surrogate is inseminated with the male partner's sperm via ICI or IUI near the time of ovulation. IVF is not necessary for traditional surrogacy. The success rates for gestational or traditional surrogacy can vary depending on male and female fertility factors.

Guardian parent recruitment, screening, education and incentives

Screening of guardian parents must be done thoroughly. This is not a 1-3 year job but instead involves at least 25 year term of commitment. A guardian parent cannot simply leave his 6 children after 5 years as this would be a catastrophe to the children. Instead he must be willing to invest at least 25 years of his life into this choice. The children needs stability and solid social frames.

Bachelor of Professional Guardian Parenthood – 3 year education

A guardian parent must complete a bachelor degree – for example a degree called: Bachelor of Professional Guardian Parenthood where he will learn how to be an optimal parent/tutor, everything from the needs of an infant to the needs of a teenager.

Success through incentive parameters decides wages

The wage of a guardian parent will be closely linked to his success. It will be an indirect competition between the individual guardian parents and their families where pre-defined parameters will decide the level of success.

Average grades for the children in the family, measured annually during kindergarden, primary school, secondary school, high school and college/university will be a primary factor. An average A for their 6 children will score the two guardian parents 100 points as the illustration shows:

Scholastic measurement

- A – 100 points
- B – 60 points
- C – 30 points
- D – 5 points

There will be 4 incentive phases and certain primary factors for measuring success may be added to the earlier phases

- Kindergarden – 3 basic points (+1-4 happiness points)
- Primary school – 7 basic points
- Secondary school – 10 basic points
- High school – 15 basic points
- College/university – 20 basic points

Score per phase

- Kindergarden: 35-700 points available to attain
- Primary school: 35-700 points available to attain
- Secondary school: 50-1000 points available to attain
- High school: 75-1500 points available to attain
- College/university: 100-2000 points available to attain

Balance of wage depending on hours invested per phase

The kindergarden phase will obviously involve more invested hours than the high school but especially the college/university phase. The incentive wage model must be created so it always motivates the guardian parent to do the best possible job in every phase. The success of his children must be a deciding factor for the guardian parents wage and the acquisition of pension points. Furthermore, successful guardian parents may be awarded in other ways as well (perhaps on the area that influences the social hierarchy). Regardless, the job of the guardian parent will be one of the most important ones in society and the incentives and appreciation should reflect that.

Happyness/psychological measurement

A resulting drop out of school or a 1 year scholastic delay for various reasons will result in a significant penalty to annual score.

A resulting suicide will result in a significant penalty to annual score.

The recipe for success is to find the balance between happiness/mental comfort and discipline/hard work.

The national goal must be to beat the currently leading oriental children (Chinese, South Korean, Japanese, and Taiwanese) in every scholastic measurement and thus achieve a system of excellence that is superior to all known systems.

Source:

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/In_vitro_fertilization
2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Theory_of_multiple_intelligences

Further development of artificial wombs/NICUs

The development of advanced incubator machines/artificial wombs could become an alternative (or even a substitute) to using surrogates in low cost countries. This can be done by investing in and developing highly advanced neonatal intensive-care units (NICU)[1] or by continuing the development of artificial uterus's[2] (ectogenesis[3]).

Sources:

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Neonatal_incubator#Equipment
2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Artificial_uterus
3. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ectogenesis>

3.91 Future democracy model and monoculturalism

It is proven without doubt that the current mass-democracy model which has been used in Western Europe the last 50 years has paved the way for our current problems. "Mass-democracy" has allowed cultural Marxism to hijack society's political structures initially through schools, universities and the media. When the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes in Western Europe are defeated in phase 3 (2070-2090) a new type of political structure must be created which is immune to future Marxist attempts of infiltration. This structure should be protected by a conservative Guardian Council.

Certain political principles should be made permanent and un-alterable in the future.

Areas of politics which will be "managed":

At least one parliament seat should be reserved for a "Cultural and Scientific Overseer" which will have the right to veto any new bills presented by parliament which violates the nations primary doctrines (preferably only used in extremely rare cases and only when the primary values are threatened).

We must avoid a one-party-state system as this is not desirable in the long run. As long as we have implemented permanent mechanics in relation to cultural areas (culture, procreation, defence-security, immigration) we can afford to continue to guarantee balanced political representation on a majority of other areas.

Cultural aspects – monoculture, Christendom's position, Scientific goals (20% of budget will be reserved for Science and development). Protectorate policies – a future Europe will be protectors for the Middle Eastern Christian states and Israel, and are obligated to help all Christian groups around the world in their defence against future Jihads. Assistance should be offered and sent to our Buddhist and Hindu brothers if they request our help against Jihadi attacks or campaigns.

Cultural Marxism/European multiculturalism/extreme egalitarianism will be labelled as racist, genocidal, anti-European hate ideologies and will therefore be banned permanently.

The justification and driving force for the re-introduction of monoculturalism will be based on practical issues and circumstances related to social cohesion and not on hate. This re-introduction of monoculturalism will resemble that of today's Japan, South Korea and Taiwan.

See other chapters for in depth descriptions.

3.92 The rapid extinction of the Nordic genotypes

A 2002 study found that the prevalence of blue eye colour among European-Americans in the United States to be 57.4 percent for those born from 1899 through 1905 compared with 33.8 percent for those born from 1936 through 1951. Blue eyes have become increasingly rare among American children, with only one out of every six – 16.6 percent, which is 49.8 million out of 300 million (22.4% of European-Americans) of the total United States population having blue eyes. The plunge in the past few decades has taken place at a remarkable rate. A century ago, 80 percent of people married within their ethnic group. Blue eyes were routinely passed down, especially among people of Western and Northern European ancestry.

About half of Americans born at the turn of the 20th century had blue eyes, according to a 2002 Loyola University study in Chicago. By mid-century that number had dropped to a third. Today only about one 1 of every 6 Americans has blue eyes, said Mark Grant, the epidemiologist who conducted the study.

Grant was moved to research the subject when he noticed that blue eyes were much more prevalent among his elderly patients in the nursing home where he worked than in the general population. At first he thought blue eyes might be connected to life expectancy, so he began comparing data from early 20th-century health surveys. Turns out it has more to do with marriage patterns.

A century ago, 80 percent of people married within their ethnic group, Grant said. Blue eyes, a genetically recessive trait, were routinely passed down, especially among people of English, Irish, and Northern European ancestry.

By mid-century, a person's level of education -- and not ethnicity -- became the primary factor in selecting a spouse. As intermarriage between ethnic groups became the norm, blue eyes began to disappear, replaced by brown.

The influx of nonwhites into the United States, especially from Latin America and Asia, hastened the disappearance. Between 1900 and 1950, only about 1 in 10 Americans was nonwhite. Today that ratio is 1 in 3.

With the exception of an increased risk of macular degeneration (blue eyes are at greater risk) , eye colour is biologically indicative of almost nothing. Boys are 3 percent to 5 percent likelier to have blue eyes than girls, but beyond that it's a non-issue, physiologically speaking. The cultural implications are another story.

Preferences for fair skin and blue eyes stretch back in Europe to at least the Middle Ages, according to Hema Sundaram , author of *"Face Value"*, a book about the history of beauty. For women in particular, especially those of European descent, fair skin and light eyes have long been seen as indicators of fertility and beauty.

America adopted those biases early on, and Hollywood reinforced them by anointing a long line of blue-eyed blondes such as Marilyn Monroe as the nation's sex symbols.

In the 1930s, eugenicists used the disappearance of blue eyes as a rallying cry to support immigration restrictions. They went so far as to map the parts of the country with the highest and lowest percentage of blue-eyed people.

So consumed were Americans with this ideal that in the '70s and '80s the fashion models who exemplified the All-American look were typically Scandinavian, said Katie Ford, CEO of Ford Models in New York, which has been in business for 60 years. Blue, by 53 percent, is by far the most popular colour contact lens sold at 1-800-CONTACTS, the

largest contact lens distributor in the US, said Tim Johnson, a spokesman for the company.

We all remember the horrors from WW2 where the Empire of Japan committed atrocities against the Chinese by large scale massacres and by using them as human test subjects for various purposes. Nazi Germany and other countries did the same thing in a smaller degree and it can't or shouldn't be excused. Unfortunately, the horrors of WW2 created a stigma associated with all future research and advances in the field of rerogenetics and improving humans biologically by removing negative hereditary factors. Nevertheless, it is common today for Westerners to abort if it is proved that the fetus has Down's syndrome, severe disfigurements (lacking or additional limbs) or other severe physical handicaps like dwarfism.

I decided to bring up this topic despite the fact that it is considered politically suicidal to discuss under the current cultural Marxist regimes. Most of the propagators of these issues are often affiliated with racist or Nazi ideologies. It is therefore very important with an anti-racist and anti-fascist perspective to these debates. Why is eugenics and rerogenetics so extremely politically incorrect to discuss?

The answer is due to the "negative eugenics programs" of Nazi Germany. Forced sterilisation and forceful experimentation of human test subjects are factors used at that time which should never have occurred. Many European countries used to forcefully sterilise Gypsies/Rom up to aprox 1972 to prevent them from breeding because they used to be considered "sub-human" etc. These programs are today referred to as "negative eugenics" due to these and other factors.

In any case, we need to get over this taboo as soon as possible because it is estimated that the Nordic genotypes will be extinct completely within 200 years. This is mainly due to intermarriage between Nordics and non-Nordics. Multiculturalist doctrines have speeded this "indirect extermination process" up further in many Western European countries so the extinction might happen sooner. F example the Norwegian cultural Marxist government has created a vast network of asylum camps all over the country (and in historically isolated small towns and villages) which will contribute to accelerate this process substantially. The Nordic genotypes might be wiped out within 200 years and yet not a single counter-measure has been employed to prevent this from happening due to the fact that it is considered politically incorrect.

Realistically there are only three ways to prevent this. One solution will be by introducing negative eugenics programs combined with ethnic segregation somewhat similar to some policies of the Third Reich. Segregating Nordics and non-Nordic genotypes at this point would be almost impossible even if you had military and political carte blanche. Even in Norway and Sweden the number of individuals with the Nordic genotype is reduced annually at a drastic rate due to EU open borders program, mass-Asian/African immigration and significantly higher Asian/African (especially Muslim) birthrates.

Current distribution of the Nordic genotypes

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Light_hair_coloration_map.png

2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Passing_of_the_Great_Race_-_Map_4.jpg

Countries ranked after historic concentration of the Nordic genotypes

Country	1900 - %	1950	2010	2040	2070
Iceland	90	80	60	30	15
Finland	85	75	55	35	25
Sweden	85	75	45	20	10
Norway	85	75	45	20	10
Denmark	85	75	45	20	10
Germany	75	65	35	17	8,5
Baltic	75	65	35	25	18
Czech Rep	75	65	35	25	18
Poland	75	60	30	20	15
UK	70	60	30	15	7,5
US	57,4	33,8	16,6	8	4
Benelux	55	47	30	15	7,5
Australia	55	45	30	15	9
Slovakia	55	45	30	20	15
Belarus	55	45	30	20	15
Russia	35	45	25	18	13
Canada	40	35	25	15	7,5

As you see, the future projections of the extinction rate are based on current immigration policies. Eastern European countries will have a slower extinction rate due to more conservative immigration policies.

Political correctness/cultural Marxism causes the extinction

The countries included in the current EUSSR/USASSR hegemony refuse to discuss these topics due to the fact that political correctness paralyzes and prevents all meaningful debate. So the only chance we have to prevent the complete and utter extinction of the Nordic genotypes and other genotypes for that matter is depending on what policies the future cultural conservative European Federation countries choose to implement.

A solution which seems to be the only option which could work in this modern world would be to commercialise positive reprogenetics programs on a state level. This will obviously not be possible as long as the cultural Marxists dominate our regimes due to the fact that they are bound by political correctness/cultural Marxism. Anyone who suggests a program like this would immediately be labeled a Nazi and racist which subsequently would end anyone's career (character assassination). No Western politician, which is a part of the current EUSSR/USASSR hegemony, will take this chance. It is therefore up to the politically incorrect cultural conservatives to take responsibility when we seize power within 30-70 years. And when we do we should refrain from committing the same mistakes of the past. We must reject negative eugenics and instead focus on positive eugenics or so called reprogenetics.

Political correct individuals will say:

"Who cares if blonde people with blue eyes are extinct? We are all going to be dark skinned in the future anyway."

Wrong. We are only going to allow the indigenous peoples of Europe to be indirectly exterminated if we allow it, which we have no intention to allow. The hypocritical thing is

that the same individuals stating this is likely to support animals that are facing extinction, the preservation of rare species in the animal kingdom etc. Why should we preserve the polar bears, when we have brown bears?

According to the logic of the cultural Marxist - blonde, blue eyed people have lesser value than animals.

There are absolutely no valid arguments for propagating political views which indirectly result in the extinction of ethnic groups. The mentality just underlines that multiculturalism is in fact an anti-European hate ideology created to exterminate everything European. If a rare African or Asian ethnic group was found with distinctive physical characteristics the current cultural Marxist hegemony (lead by EUSSR and USASSR) would have no problem at all to allow and fund a group which goal was to preserve it (they are in fact doing this in Tibet who is being invaded by Han Chinese). They have no problem to justify their support to Tibet which makes them nothing more than hypocrites.

Solutions to prevent the extinction of the Nordic genotypes

There are basically two realistic solutions:

1. The commercialisation and state/media encouragement of reprogenetics favoring the Nordic genotype- See "reprogenetics and the future" for more information.

And/or

2. The usage of large scale surrogacy facilities as a secondary reproduction option for countries to compensate for non-sustainable fertility rates. The donors of eggs and sperm will then exclusively carry the Nordic genotypes. See "National reproduction policies" for more information.

Both solutions are possible and realistic if the political will is there.

Sources:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Blonde_hair
<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eyecolor#Blue>

3.93 Reprogenetics and the future

Reprogenetics is a term referring to the merging of reproductive and genetic technologies expected to happen in the near future as techniques like germinal choice technology become more available and more powerful. The term was coined by Lee M. Silver, a professor of molecular biology at Princeton University, in his 1997 book *Remaking Eden*.

In Silver's formulation, reprogenetics will involve advances in a number of technologies not yet achieved, but not inherently impossible. Among these are improvements in interpreting the effects of different expressions of DNA, the ability to harvest large numbers of embryos from females, and a far higher rate of reinsertion of embryos into host mothers. The end result, according to Silver, is that those parents who can afford it will be able to pick out the genetic characteristics of their own children, which Silver says will trigger a number of social changes in the decades after its implementation. Possible early applications, however, might be closer to eliminating disease genes passed on to children.

According to Silver, the main differences between reprogenetics and eugenics, the "science" of improving the gene pool which in the first half of the 20th century became infamous for the brutal policies it inspired, is that most eugenics programs were compulsory programs imposed upon citizens by governments trying to enact an ultimate goal.

Reprogenetics, by contrast, would be pursued by individual parents, who would be trying to improve their children with the same motivations that compel them to purchase expensive courses in preparation for standardised testing (e.g. the SAT).

Eugenics would have required a continual selection for breeding of the "fit", and a culling of the "unfit" while, according to bioethicist James Hughes, universal access to reprogenetics provided by a welfare state would permit the conversion of all the unfit to the highest genetic level. However, he shares Silver's concern that unequal access to reprogenetics could create a two-tiered society of "GenRich" and "GenPoor", genetically-engineered "haves" and "have nots" (see the film *Gattaca* for a fictional depiction of the latter scenario).

The other contrast is that it is now known that the concept of genetic purity through eugenics is misguided: this form of genetic purity, insofar as it is meaningful, is effectively inbreeding and results in poor health and infertility while the end result of reprogenetics on the gene pool would be reduced incidence of genetic disease and potentially increased genetic IQ.

Using reprogenetics actively to prevent conflict and war

Creating a World Bank of Genotypes would be an anti-racist solidarity project which would contribute to prevent conflict and war.

This bank or vault would consist of compilations of all threatened genotypes in the world included the Nordic genotypes, other European genotypes and Jewish Semitic etc. These are some of the current genotypes most threatened by extinction. It is estimated that within 200 years there will be no one left with the Nordic genotypes, certain African genotypes, certain Asian genotypes and certain other European genotypes.

Mapping and banking of the genotypes.

Genetic samples/genetic material from a variety of human genotypes, especially those genotypes that are in the danger zone of being extinct, may be banked in this vault.

As reprogenetics will be commercialised, these gene banks will be instrumental in the years to come. Anyone may order the DNA samples of their preference.

If I were a cultural Marxist I would do everything in my power to make this happen as the commercialisation and encouragement of these technologies would result in a scenario where many nationalists will have one less argument to fight for. The same can be said for other "revolutionary indigenous groups" who are fighting to prevent the extinction of their people. The commercialisation and further development of reprogenetics has the potential to be one of the largest peace projects the world has ever seen as it may prevent many civil wars.

As such, introducing and commercialising a World Bank of Genotypes must be considered a solidarity project, a peace project, which goal is to prevent conflict. It gives anyone equal right to the banked material. Anyone can choose any preference they want out of the world's genotypes. This type of project has the potential to end many conflicts once and for all, especially many of those related to ethnocentrism. The primary drawback would be that only the first world would have the financial capability of taking advantage of it during the first decades.

The various indigenous movements around the world will all play their part here and national governments of the parties involved should contribute to finance and promote it.

Sources:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_eugenics
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Designer_baby
[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reprogenetics_\(positive\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reprogenetics_(positive))
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Evolutionary_biologist
<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eugenics>
[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Margaret_Sanger_\(negative_eugenics\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Margaret_Sanger_(negative_eugenics))
[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/James_Hughes_%28sociologist%29_\(bioethicist\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/James_Hughes_%28sociologist%29_(bioethicist))

Information to study:

List of genetics research organisations:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_genetics_research_organizations

The Human Genome Organisation (HUGO)

The Human Genome Organisation (HUGO) is an organisation involved in the Human Genome Project, a project about mapping the human genome. HUGO was established in 1989 as an international organisation, primarily to foster collaboration between genome scientists around the world. The HUGO Gene Nomenclature Committee (HGNC), sometimes referred to as "HUGO", is one of HUGO's most active committees and aims to assign a unique gene name and symbol to each human gene.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Human_Genome_Organisation
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/HUGO_Gene_Nomenclature_Committee

3.94 Future economical model/public sector model/welfare program/economic zones/servant class

As mentioned several times, the ongoing European civil war is not a class war, and as such it is not a war between socialism and capitalism. It is a cultural war between cultural conservatives and cultural Marxists (nationalism vs. internationalism). Nevertheless, we, the cultural conservatives must ensure that we continue to have a sustainable economy based on many free market mechanics. Although globalist capitalism is a destructive concept does not mean that localised capitalism mechanics are. There must always be potent incentives for individuals who create work places. A socialist or even a planned economy must be avoided at all costs.

Laissez-faire is often used to refer to various economic philosophies and political philosophies (liberalism) which seek to minimise or eliminate government intervention in most or all aspects of society. Pure Laissez-faire capitalism is a globalist concept (no government intervention) and has several drawbacks. Many economical protective measures must be in place securing the economical sustainability of our cultural conservative economic zone (European Federation).

Future cuts in public sector to balance massive in-sourcing of new private sector jobs

Super inflated Western European bureaucracies/public sectors should be cut from the current average 50-60% down to aprox 25%. There will be a buffer consisting of a pool of public work places equivalent to an additional 10% which can be created temporarily during recessions (from 25 to 35% of all jobs). These significant cuts will have a huge impact on many Western European public structures that currently have massive and super-inflated public sectors. However, millions of new work places will be in-sourced as a result of our future plan to implement significant toll barriers for non-European Federation economical zones. There will be a European anti-globalist shift of gigantic proportions which will result in the re-creation of former work places previously outsources to non-EF countries. The future Western European public sector vs. private sector models re-introduces the concept that a state should serve its citizens, not the other way around. The future state which has undergone a significant diet will be better suited to spearhead the focus of the furthering of civilisational goals.

Economic solidarity/future welfare state

It is unrealistic to think that there will be complete economic equality in nations who have free markets. However, we should attempt to follow the Scandinavian welfare model to a certain degree to ensure a solid welfare program to all European citizens. Maintaining a sustainable solid welfare system depends on hard working individuals and social cohesion/a monocultural society. Welfare expenditure should not take precedent over the 20% fixed sum dedicated to science/technology, research and development. The furthering of long term European interests and securing the long term sustainability of our European civilisation must always take precedent over short term excessive welfare expenditure (greed).

Future Economic zones

The main problem with many Asiatic countries is that they do not respect intellectual property ownership, thus the products of many industries are systematically stolen and/or illegally misused.

Furthermore, we can't really compete with countries like China etc. Inviting them to the WTO was one of the biggest mistakes made the last 60 years resulting in the loss of millions of European jobs.

Japan, South Korea and several other nations are also playing outside the rules by manipulation of their own currency to benefit on import/export issues.

To illustrate Japan's cynicism, just study the Kodak case. Kodak should have had at least 30-40% market share in Japan. The problem is however that many European/US products are openly boycotted due to the nationalistic/protectionist tendencies/mentality of Japanese government and people. Unlike Europe and the US, Japanese individuals are much more imbued with patriotism and the un-interrupted social cohesion (Japan and South Korea rejected multiculturalism) is the reason why their "mass-democracy model" is still functioning well.

We should create a new economical zone – European Federation - where: Europe, US, Russia (+ Canada, Australia, New Zealand, Israel) have certain privileges. Only globalist companies that have majority ownership of individuals/companies/nations of this trio should be allowed full privileges in European Federation markets. More protectionist mechanics are needed outside this economical zone. Outsourcing of jobs outside this zone should not occur. Alternatively, we could create certain isolated areas inside these zones that works like a hub (where 2nd/3rd worlders are allowed to work for a maximum of 12 months (12 month contracts)).

Several international (globalist) companies have too much influence at the moment and we are witnessing that they are pushing for more immigration, even Turkey EU membership. It is essential that we ensure that the national states have a controlling stake in these companies or alternatively disallow them to enjoy the current rights in our markets. International companies (where we do not own a majority) should be banned from lobbying and should not be able to have any influence whatsoever regarding immigration, outsourcing policies and state sovereignty.

Future servant class

It would be logical to use cheap foreign labour especially within the construction sector. These workers should be given 12 month "focus contracts" and must return to their country of origin after the term has ended. Focus contracts involve working up to 12 hours per day. These individuals will be offered competitive wages (compared to their country of origin).

One of the primary arguments for modern mass immigration is to justify the demand for labour, jobs the indigenous Europeans are unwilling to take. Now, who will take these jobs when we have halted immigration completely and deported all the Muslims?

The problem with the current model of mass immigration is that every individual, depending on country, is awarded citizenship within 7 years. The children of these first generation immigrants are not interested in the jobs the parent generation took so we have to accept even more immigration to fill in these gaps every two decades. It develops into a never ending spiral of mass immigration which eventually leads to a situation where the indigenous people end up as a minority.

The following solution will provide a servant class covering the following professions:

- Cleaning
- Construction work
- Gardening
- Taxis
- Farming/harvesting

6-12 month "focus contracts" will be offered to individuals from Bangladesh, Pakistan and India (these services may be reserved for Christians, Hindus, Sikhs and Buddhists considering our Hostile stance towards the global Islamic Ummah). These will be flown in in bulk every month and will leave at the end of the contract. During their stay they will work 12 hours a day for the duration of their contracts (6 or 12 months) and are then flown back to their homelands. There should be at least a 6 month quarantine period between every 12 month contract to prevent the individuals from becoming too culturally attached.

These individuals will live in segregated communities in pre-defined areas of each major city and must be provided free medical services, free housing in restricted barrack towns and subsidised food /essentials and subsidised transportation costs. This will allow them to return with a larger portion of their salary. They will be compensated at a rate equivalent to 300% of what they would have earned in their country of origin.

For example, if they would have earned 200 Euro per month in Bangladesh they will earn 600 Euro here.

This might sound cynical to especially females (this is not slavery as slavery is taking away peoples freedom) but it is in fact much more generous than what currently Arab countries (Saudi Arabia, Dubai, UAE etc.) are offering their guest workers from Bangladesh, India, Pakistan and the Philippines. More than 90 per cent of the total UAE workforce is made up of foreigners (mainly from India, Pakistan and Bangladesh). None of the foreigners are granted citizenship but usually work on 12 month contracts with very low wages. Furthermore, these arrangements are not very different from what the southern states in the US are currently offering Latin American guest workers.

Most importantly, large scale implementation of these "guest worker" arrangements will prove to be a very efficient source of cheap labour and these arrangements can be easily regulated to accommodate bull and bear markets. Because there will be recessions or slow periods when we will need many of these jobs for our own people while there may be economical booms which will involve increased use of these arrangements.

The economical impacts of extensive usage of these "guest worker" arrangements will have significant impacts on the competitiveness of our civilisation, our economic zone and will ensure that we will have the required funds (20% of GDP) to channel into science, research and development (and of course to secure this scientific capital from theft from non-EF countries).

It will allow us to become the economical powerhouse of the world and the beacon of light for all humanity. It will allow us to contribute significantly to the furtherance of mankind.

End note: Multicultural zones with extended use of "guest workers" can also be considered in protectorate states outside Europe such as liberated Christian Anatolia and liberated Christian Albania.

3.95 Future Western European educational systems

a. Gender-segregated schools

All primary, secondary and high schools should be gender segregated.
All private and government, primary, secondary and high schools should have compulsory gender segregation. Gender segregation should also be considered for colleges and universities.

Throughout history, society has gone through many phases dealing with societal norms in the areas of education, culture, religion and morals. Sometimes these phases are cyclical, which can be a good or bad thing.

The recent trend is single-sex education in public schools. After nearly a 40-year absence, people are starting to realise that the education system that was in place for the last part of the 19th century and the first half of the 20th century was successful.

The bottom line is the same: Separate the girls from the boys.

There are many factors influencing success. For instance, whenever the distraction of boys is taken away from girls or vice versa, students no longer have to worry about how they dress, who they have to impress or who their friends are. Instead, they are able to concentrate more on academics.

Also, in single sex classrooms teachers can focus on the environment in which the particular gender learns better. Dr. Leonard Sax, a Maryland physician and psychologist, found in a study that girls tend to learn in a quiet and slower paced environment and liked to be called by their first names whereas boys like things energetic, fast paced and prefer to be called by their last names.

This is a nationwide trend re-appearing with the number of single-sex public schools increasing from four to 140 over the last eight years, according to Sax. And the trend keeps growing. CNN reported at least 10 single-sex schools were to open this fall in Texas, Ohio, Pennsylvania, New York and South Carolina.

This trend has such a positive impact on public schools that the U.S. Department of Education is looking to change parts of Title IX, the law that bars sex discrimination.

According to studies done by the National Association for Single Sex Public Education, over the last 40 years, co-educational schools may have done more damage than good. To a point, these schools help reinforce gender stereotypes rather than breaking them down.

The single-sex school trend is seen in other countries such as Japan, England, Australia and Jamaica. Studies have shown the difference between co-educational schools and single-sex schools has been significant, mainly in the areas of standardised test scores and grades. The single-sex public schools are producing higher grades and test scores than co-educational schools.

If these schools are as successful as people perceive them to be, one must hope that eventually colleges will continue the trend. The single-sex education trend should not be mistaken for some passing fad. Separating the sexes has positive, long-term impacts that universities around Europe should consider.

b. School uniforms are common in primary and secondary schools in many nations. School uniforms in Australia have traditionally followed the model of their British counterparts. All private and government schools should have a compulsory uniform policy for primary, secondary and high school.

School uniforms are common in United Kingdom, Australia, China, Israel, Japan, Malaysia, Singapore and many other countries.

c. Focus on excellence instead of mediocrity

d. An increased degree of discipline re-introduced including the possibility to use physical disciplinary methods)

Source:

1.

<http://media.www.thebatt.com/media/storage/paper657/news/2004/09/10/Opinion/Gender.Segregation.Serves.Schools.Well-715092.shtml>

3.96 Alternative energy, scientific/technological evolution, overconsumption/pollution/overpopulation,

Development of alternative energy, to reduce dependency of oil

Getting around is necessary, oil is not. Considerable efforts should be made to further develop high-power Lithium-Ion batteries. The goal should be to aim for oil independence. This will not only save the environment; it will completely devastate many Muslim countries economically which will weaken the ongoing Islamic imperialism.

New civilisational goal - the pursuit for scientific and technological evolution

The never-ending collective pursuit for scientific evolution and perfection should become the benchmark and essence of our existence instead of glorifying individuals acquisition of wealth and "lookism". There must always be incentives. We should just change what types of incentives we wish to glorify. This type of civilisational shift is only possible under a strong "nationalistic" framework.

The following might seem like science fiction to some but I believe we should have ambitious and visionary goals:

We should focus on specific goals in this regard;

a. Developing a brain-computer interface (BCI) which provides a direct path of communication from an external device to the brain. The goal should be to create an alternative to educational institutions. Downloading information to the brain more efficiently can free up 15-30 years of an individual's life which normally would have been used for studies. This might take decades to develop and hundreds of billions spent but imagine how it would revolutionise our world.

b. Biological perfection - rerogenetics

The Nazis destroyed the reputation of "eugenics" by combining it to scientific racism and mass extermination. But seeking biological perfection is still a logical concept and I don't see why we should abandon it. We just have to make sure that we offer it as a voluntary option to everyone or at least start by legalising it (promotional voluntary rerogenetics or private rerogenetics). We should legalise reproductive technologies that will allow parents to create off spring with biological improvement (rogenetics). This must be a non-coercive form of biological improvement which will be predominantly motivated by individual competitiveness and the desire to create the best opportunities for children.

Overconsumption, pollution and overpopulation

Overconsumption, pollution and overpopulation are the three problems that threaten the future of life on Earth. The three problems intersect and are interactive, but they are also separate and distinct.

The cultural conservatives guide to reduce pollution:

1. All 2nd and 3rd world countries (where the average birth rate is above 2,1) are to implement 1 child policies until their country is stabilised in regards to financial outlooks and overconsumption, saving their forests etc. This will both solve their poverty problem and result in drastic cuts in global pollution due to the fact that the population (consumer) explosion will be reversed. You cannot have any hope of reducing global pollution unless you focus on reducing the current population explosion in 2nd and 3rd world countries. Any country that does not comply will not receive any incentives (aid, development funding/loans, and trade import/export concessions). This approach can also be used for giving these countries incentives to stop them from cutting down their forests.
2. Decrease global consumption through implementing protectionist policies. The future cultural conservative European Federation (Europe w/Russia, US, Canada, Australia, NZ) will introduce significantly higher import taxes which will significantly give European producers the profitability they need to re-build their industries and to remain economically sustainable. China and certain other countries will be expelled from the WTO (a new reformed WTO with emphasis on the European Federation countries. Prices on non-European goods will be considerably more expensive which will reduce demand significantly. Capitalistic principles within the new economic zone should still be the preferred economical model (local/national entrepreneurship with sufficient enough financial/tax incentives to ensure a thriving and healthy economy).
3. All globalist companies will be nationalised (a minimum of 50,1% ownership must be re-distributed to EF governments hands (combined) at any given time, for their respective countries). Investors with majority control who refuse this re-nationalisation process will have their respective corporation expelled from the European Federation monetary zone (losing trading concessions). Ensuring state control is the only way to avoid that globalist capitalist political lobby groups continue to negatively influence European policies relation to immigration and multiculturalism.
4. Phase out diesel/benzin vehicles (and thus end our dependency on Muslim oil) and focus on commercialising electric cars/battery cells. This will be a lot more significant problem in the US due to their decentralised infrastructure but much easier in Europe. Larger vehicles (trucks/planes/ships) will in the unforeseeable future still have to rely on diesel/benzin/bunker oil until we have managed to develop battery cells with sufficient power. The development of these battery cells will be a prioritised task.
5. Building a vast network of nuclear power plants. This will ensure the cleanest energy available when compared to invested resources.

Global population control

First of all we have to ask ourselves. What population size can our planet support? This can be rephrased, in ecological terms, as "What is the carrying capacity of the planet", as applicable to human populations, specifically. The carrying capacity is the number of individuals an environment can support without significant negative impacts to the given organism and its environment.

According to www.footprintstandards.org;

In 2005, the bio-capacity of the Earth was 13.6 Ggha, and the population was 6.5 billion; therefore, the sustainable per capita global footprint was 2.1 gha. But aggregate demand was for 17.5 Ggha, which represents a per capita demand of 2.7 gha.

In other words, in 2005 we were overdrawing the bio-resource account by about 29% per annum.

Since 2005, the world population has increased to approximately 6.8 billion (2008) and the demand for resources from developing economies, such as China, India, Brazil, and Indonesia has increased substantially—in China, the Beijing Olympic Games alone must have generated a large increase in demand. On the supply side of the ledger, the bio-capacity of the Planet has, if anything, been reduced as the result of ongoing land degradation, forest destruction, and fish stock depletion. Consequently, at a conservative estimate, demand now exceeds supply by something like 35–40%.

According to the UN's most-likely, medium growth scenario (UN 2004), by 2050 the population of the World is projected to have increased to at least 9.1 billions, although it is understood this figure is likely to be revised upwards. Some would suggest the 2050 population will be nearer 9.5–10 billions.

Table 1 World populations in 2007 and 2050 (est., UN medium-growth-rate scenario) by income groups (LPR 2008). No allowance is made for redistribution of populations, such as low-income countries becoming middle-income countries by 2050, nor for migration of people from low-income countries to higher-income countries. (x million)

-	Populations 2007
	Rich Countries 942
	Medium-Income 3085
	Low-Income 2452
	World 6479
-	Populations 2050
	Rich Countries 1025
	Medium-income 4277
	Low-Income 3765
	World 9067

Source: 2007 data CIA World Factbook 2008 from which 2050 data calculated. Note minor variations from UN 2006 Revision of Population Database.

Overpopulation is not a "natural" process: It is the outcome of 2nd but especially 3rd world human behaviour. They caused the problem, they must solve it. Unfortunately, it is inherent in the collective mindset of our species that most people avoid even thinking about the problem, let alone acting to try to solve it. A European cultural

Marxist/multiculturalist/suicidal humanist/capitalist globalist elite created this problem and thus cannot solve anything.

They created the UN articles stating:

"It is the right of every woman/couple to reproduce and have as many children as they want..." - this is stated in Articles 12 & 16 of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights.

Telling the second and third world to stop having babies would defy every single principle a cultural Marxist/multiculturalist believe in. It would involve offending and discriminating which is unthinkable under their mindset. They are truly paralyzed as a result. This while the overpopulation, hunger and human misery progresses. Only a strong, self confident, rationalist and cultural conservative hegemony (European Federation) can deal with and solve this problem. Even if the second and third world countries ignores the call of this "hegemony", nature will correct their suicidal tendencies as they are unable to feed their populations.

We should take a leading role in ensuring that we solve or limit this problem. We must therefore not be afraid to openly criticise countries that have lost control. We must offer them guidance and assistance in order for them to take radical steps to reduce their populations. Most of the challenges related to overpopulation are a direct result of the current cultural Marxist/multiculturalist appeasement and egalitarian approach. They have implemented a doctrine where they channel resources to already overpopulated regions in the 3rd world. By doing this they are creating even bigger challenges. Furthermore, they are allowing the current development to continue because we, the rich west, serve as a dumping ground for excessive 3rd world populations. Instead of fixing the broken pipe, they are acting as a soak for the water pouring out. This approach completely defies logic and is not sustainable.

We should create population capacity guidelines for continents or countries. The guidelines should be based on a combination of the availability of resources and other factors in an attempt to limit overpopulation. Every country should abide by these guidelines. If starvation threatens the countries who have failed to follow our guidelines we should not support them by backing their corrupt leaders or send any form of aid. There is no general consensus to the carrying capacity of the planet. Our planet should not exceed 3 billion individuals so radical policies will have to be implemented (we are currently more than 6,8 billion).

PCCTS, Knights Templar and a future European Federation must propagate a global population cap of 2,5 billion (1950-level)

The primary principle must be quality over quantity. Europeans will never accept an approach where Marxist/fanatically egalitarian principles are accepted as the global norm. Under Marxist reasoning and rules, rational societies would be punished for the irresponsible behaviour of irrational countries. Why on earth would Europeans accept a Syrian standard of living because the population explosion is out of control in Muslim countries like Pakistan and Bangladesh? All countries must take responsibility based on their own historic track record in relation to population growth and must commit to reducing their respective populations to a 1950 population level. Once each country reaches a 1950 population level, measures must be taken to stabilize the growth on that level which involves keeping the fertility rate at 2,1. A future European Federation must pressure all 2nd and 3rd world countries to pursue this goal. Food aid to 3rd world countries must stop immediately as it is the primary cause of overpopulation.

Global population in millions per continent

Continent	1950	1975	2000	2010	2025	2050
Africa	227,3	418,8	819,5	1 033	1 400,2	1 998,5
Asia	1 402,9	2 379,4	3 698,3	4 166,7	4 772,5	5 231,5
Europe	547,5	676,2	726,6	732,8	729,3	691
Latin Am + Cari	167,3	323,3	521,2	588,6	669,5	729,2
N. America	171,6	242,4	318,7	351,7	397,5	448,5
Oceania	12,8	21,3	31,2	35,8	42,5	51,3
World	2 529	4 061	6 115	6 908	8 011	9 149

Source:

UN Statistics Division, Department of Economic and Social Affairs. "World Population Prospects: The 2008 Revision".

Note: future estimates are based on a medium fertility variant of population growth.

You can read more about these very important topics here:

1. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Overpopulation>
2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Carrying_capacity
3. John Reid <http://gpso.files.wordpress.com/2008/11/gps0-john-r-reid-paper.doc>

3.97 Future aid policy – Africa - The foreign cultural Marxist aid establishment and the harm it inflicts on Africa

Foreign aid has harmed Africa and should be phased out. Every single donor country should call their client and inform them that the current aid will stop in five years. This should apply to the enormous amounts channelled from state to state and through the World Bank. This will force them to take immediate and necessary action to implement sustainable measures. Limitless development assistance to African governments, has fostered dependency, encouraged corruption and ultimately perpetuated poor governance and poverty.

This view has been propagated by individuals, Conservatives of Europe such as Peter Bauer and William Easterly for decades but I guess we had to wait for Dambisa Moyo before anyone listened. Similar views are held by the President of Rwanda, Paul Kagame and the President of Senegal; Abdoulaye Wade.

Thousands of billion USD have been channelled to Africa the last 50 years with absolutely no positive results for the continent. During the short period from 1970-98 alone the amount of poor in Africa have increased from 11 to 66%. The main problem with the aid is that it results in corruption and bureaucracy, to civil war and to weak political leaders. Aid works as a lethal injection which protects corrupt leaders, mismanagement, and corruption in general and flawed politics. Aid prevents the establishment of sustainable functioning societies. As such, the more aid a country receives the more it plunges into poverty and corruption.

It's much easier for an African head of state to just call a donor country and plead for funds than it is for him to implement sustainable mechanics (which are often painful

short term). And it's a lot easier for a donor country to give these "handouts" than it is to agree on implementing mechanics that might threaten their own farmers. Chinas approach to Africa should be considered as a great example of how Europe should act. China views Africa as a partner and not as a social client.

The fundamental problem with Sub-Saharan Africa is that millions of Africans in many nations have a broken soul. Many countries are completely soaked in corruption which is a result of the legacy resulting from the imperialistic nation building efforts (or rather nation division) combined with five decades of failed cultural Marxist aid policies. These policies have caused millions of deaths and has pushed even more people in to poverty. We must discontinue the current oppressive, racist and genocidal aid policy propagated by the cultural Marxists EU/US elites which has been in effect the last 50 years. We will stop the transfer of funds to corrupt third world leaders and instead ensure that Africans are given a real chance for self determination. Yes, this will involve a new fundamental write up and "re-creation of many African territories which has the potential to result in short term African revolutions and wars.

The first step and approach must be to protect Christian/Animist Africa from Islam and Jihad. Islamisation must be stopped. Africa must be divided in two – a Muslim and a non-Muslim part (Christian and Animist). Furthermore, we must contribute to consolidate the Christian/Animist part by using the same principles of nation building as that of Europe (creating nation after ethnic/tribal lines). The old European imperialists were evil in the sense that they often carved up African countries dividing tribes and mixing opposing ethnical groups to more easily maintain control (divide and conquer). This has contributed to paralyzed them through an endless spiral of ethnic and religious/political conflicts. As such, we have a lot of work to do with Africa. We must allow the re-creation of certain African nations following ethnic and tribal lines (and isolating or deport the Muslim groups). We will then be able to establish a true fundament for African nationalism which again will contribute to give millions of Africans pride and hope for the future. We must allow certain corrupt leaders to be removed by allowing or even actively supporting the non-corrupt African groups militarily. Many corrupt leaders will have to be removed by force. This is the only rational solution to solve some of the fundamental problems with many current dysfunctional African nations. Short term pain is a lot better than condemning many African nations to eternal misery.

Furthermore;

1. Average IQ in sub-Sahara Africa is between 63-77 ranging from country[1].
2. Overpopulation/carrying capacity far exceeded, thus the environment is destroyed.
3. The massive food aid prevents African agricultural companies from growing and becoming sustainable.
4. The world's response is 10 000 NGO's trying to "help."

What is needed is NOT another 3. (nonprofit,) but a program that recognises 1. and works to solve 2.

The road to hell is paved with good intentions. Doing nothing is preferable to doing something that makes you feel good, but exacerbates the problem. Doing nothing is hard, because we are moral creatures, but sometimes doing nothing is the correct moral response. Yes, it hurts, but life is tough and our morality calls for us to make the difficult choices.

Source:

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/IQ_and_the_Wealth_of_Nations

3.98 Future crime prevention, EF anthem, Independence Day, imperialism

Future crime prevention

Crime will not be tolerated in a future cultural conservative Europe. Military campaigns will be launched with full force to break and obliterate the Albanian and Rom criminal networks (and other large European criminal networks). Exceptions may be made to criminal networks who have contributed significantly to the regime changes in Western Europe. A three-strike-rule should be used as a method for crime prevention directed against any and all criminals. Third strike leads to either execution or losing the citizenship followed by subsequent banishment/deportation from the European Federation territory.

Future European Federation anthem

The formalisation of a new and powerful cultural conservative "European Federation" should have a new anthem. The anthem could be a vocal variation of: Lux Aeterna by Clint Mansell[1], and could be made available on all European languages. The vocal theme of the song should underline European unity against Jihad and the Islamic Caliphates in the past and our struggle against Marxism.

1. [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lux_Aeterna_\(Requiem_for_a_Dream\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lux_Aeterna_(Requiem_for_a_Dream))

Future Independence Day

New European cultural conservative Independence Day should be celebrated on September 11th or 12th marking the successful defence of Western Europe by the Holy League. The Battle of Vienna in 1683 should be celebrated as the Independence Day for all Western Europeans as it was the beginning of the end for the second Islamic wave of Jihads. Alternatively, it could be the day all Muslims have been successfully deported from Europe.

Future anti-imperialistic stance

We must continue our anti-imperialistic stance. And let's face it; a future European Federation (consisting of Europe and Russia) will have all the territory/resources we will ever need to satisfy our future demands. We must not and should never attack another sovereign country. Driving out Islam from Christian lands is however not an imperialistic campaign. It's a basic right, a defensive strategy designed to reverse decades of corrupt and suicidal European leadership. Our territorial claims (on behalf of the rightful owners) are limited to eastern and western Anatolia and the areas north and south of Israel for the benefit of Israelis and Christian minorities. Sovereignty of these liberated lands must go to their rightful owners and must not be annexed by future European Federation elites. Annexing these territories for our own benefit would per definition make us imperialists and must therefore never occur. A future European Federation should be inward looking and implement isolationist/protectionist principles with certain exceptions (see other chapter).

3.99 The destructive forces of the diversity/ethnic industries, comments and solutions

This is the continuation of the essay in the book 2: "Europe Burning", called *"2.62 How the diversity industry/ethnic industries/sub-cultures such as Hip-Hop in combination with unrestricted media rights contributes to destroy society"*

More perspectives are added (along with solutions), as that essay failed to document how hip-hop negatively effects European youths, so I will add comments and certain explanations. I can personally attest to the negative results of the hip-hop movement (and the hip-hop mentality) as I was a part of it for several years (from 13-16 and somewhat up to the age of 18). The destructive results of hip hop can be divided into sub categories:

Some of the significantly negative effects of the Hip-hop mentality:

1. Destructive role models who directly or indirectly propagate anti-social and anti-authority views (anarchistic views).

These views lead somewhat to apathy and a destructive mindset. As described in the essay, this mindset automatically places the individual in a victim hierarchy where non-African youth mimic the position of victimhood (black/minority oppression communicated through hip-hop). This is very destructive as it causes the individual to develop an anti-authority (anarchistic) mentality. When I was in the movement, I remember we declared a war against Oslo Sporveier (Oslo's subway company) and our goal was to bomb them continuously (punish what we saw as our enemy, through bombing train sets and property with tags and pieces). However, the anti-authority, anti-social behaviour is also manifested through petty crimes and random violence and robberies (mimicking the "thug" mentality).

2. Destructive role models who propagate and glorify drug use, primarily hashish and marijuana.

I personally know of more than 50 individuals who started with hashish and marijuana as a direct result of the hip-hop mentality. Many of these went from light drugs to heavier drugs such as amphetamine and even heroin. I personally know that more than 20 individuals, from my "hip-hop community", have become severe drug addicts and some of them are probably dead today. I estimate that of the 20 000 drug addicts in Norway, approximately 30-40% have initially been significantly influenced by the hip hop mentality. As such, Hip Hop is in many aspects an institution, a way of life that is indirectly responsible for the apathy and mental conditioning that leads to youngsters experimenting with light drugs. I know of at least 10 people (not included in the above description) who have damaged their brain capacity severely as a result of excessive use of light drugs such as hashish and marijuana. One of my best friends, Mariuss, little brother Fabian is one of them (my self and Marius indirectly introduced him to the hip hop mentality 15 years ago). I've talked to Fabian on several occasions about this, as he is still into hip-hop. He is as stubborn as I was 15 years ago and refuses to see the connection and refuses to change his mentality and reject hip-hop as something destructive. He now suffers from effects (vocal) and a destructive mentality as a result of the negative hiphop mentality and excessive marijuana use and thus experience significant career limitations. I never tried drugs myself as I never wanted to break that threshold but I was among the perhaps 5-10% of the movement that refused.

3. Destructive role models who propagate and glorify anti-authority/revolutionary/anarchistic attitudes through the graffiti movement (which is a central part of hip-hop).

I remember my active years in the hip-hop movement as a continuous and intense orgy of misconduct, manifested primarily through tagging and piecing. During my two most active years at the age of 15 and 16, I estimate that myself (Morg), Richard (Spok) and Jon Trygve (Wick) inflicted property damage (through bombing raids - "tagging") of approximately 2 million Euro combined of which I inflicted approx. 700 000. The three of us were the most active of a loosely distributed "tagger force" numbering approximately 1000 at the time. This was during a primary peak of Hip-hop, in 1994-1995. I estimate that the numbers of taggers have been reduced substantially since then and hover at around 200 individuals today in Oslo. I remember one time when I was 15; me and Marius stole a bolt gun from a construction area and destroyed 20 high tech ticket systems. It was a part of our rebellion against the city sub way company, a mentality developed and nurtured through the destructive role models of hip hop. The orgy of destructive behaviour ended just after I got caught making a piece together with friends. Until that point people like me saw hip-hop as life itself. I had to make a choice, either to get away from hip-hop or end up like so many others who had destroyed their own future. The choice wasn't easy at the time but I eventually made the right choice and abandoned the hip hop movement and all my old friends at the age of 16.

4. Destructive role models who propagate and glorify violence and gang mentality.

The hip-hop mentality is quite masochistic. I remember that during those years, carrying a weapon of some sort was mandatory. Dominating others through violence is a central aspect of the hip-hop mentality. Some of the most vicious gangs in Norway (the B-gang) are partly an indirect spawn of the ghetto/gangster mentality communicated through hip-hop. I used to "tag" with B gang members when I was 15 and 16 (under the call sign of GSV). As we all know, they refined the violent hip-hop mentality and became hardcore career criminals. It is hard to estimate how much violence and crime is a direct result of the hip-hop/gangster mentality but it is significant for sure causing hundreds of millions of damage and causing hundreds of casualties annually through shootings and violence but also through suicides and overdoses.

4. Destructive role models who are allowed to indirectly contribute to undermine positive norms and instead are allowed to negatively influence, propagate and transfer a negative primitive pride and destructive norms.

This is related to the cause of the problem. What makes young Europeans so susceptible to the hip-hop mentality? I will try to list the primary reasons such as facilitating factors and forces.

a. Big business, globalist companies

Ethnic/ghetto lifestyles are glorified— Jay Z, 50 cent etc. These and similar destructive icons generate billions and are deliberately glorified by large corporations. Who profits? Magazine corporations, clothing brands, the fashion industry, sports brands (basketball etc.), the music industry etc. This is a billion euro industry and the corporations behind the products allocate significant amounts to political lobbying to ensure that there are absolutely no restrictions. Furthermore, MTV and similar TV stations, television shows, the movie industry, magazines and even the game industry deliberately propagates the hip-hop lifestyle through everything from movies, music videos and GTA (Grand Theft Auto). Globalist corporations, in light of their considerable geo-political influence, are extremely powerful.

b. A social and political environment lacking nationalistic principles

The hip-hop mentality can only survive in a multicultural and an extremely liberal society with complete lack of nationalistic political doctrines. The utter defeat of nationalism in WW2 (which sent nationalistic political principles back to the stone age), the persecution of nationalists post-war, and by allowing Marxists to infiltrate the culture, media and school sector has resulted in the cultural climate where a sub-culture such as hip-hop could thrive. The vacuum that gradually came into existence after the cultural Marxists systematically deconstructed traditional norms, traditions and culture has resulted in the bloom of destructive "non-cultures" such as hip-hop.

c. Breakdown of the nuclear family and traditional family values

Based on my personal impression, those individuals who are mostly susceptible to the negative and destructive influences of hip-hop, comes from broken families where there is a complete lack of "positive male role models with authority" (authority figures).

A majority of the people who became entangled by the hip-hop mentality came from broken families. I remember that at least 80% of "my old crew" were in that category, myself included. 15% came from families where the father was "a modern feminised male figure" resulting in lack of authority and discipline. Only 5% had old fashioned fathers who had respect and were the primary authority figure/role model for the individual. Only, Richard, of all the people I knew came from a solid family with a father worthy of respect. The other individuals lacked complete respect for their fathers as they were like women or came from broken families. The lack of an authority figure in the family is the primary cause why many are susceptible to negative role models such as those in the hip-hop genre. A restoration of the nuclear family with a father as the undisputable authority figure is the best and most efficient method to prevent negative influences on children "going rogue". I'm not going to go further into this as the Marxists role in the deconstruction of the nuclear family and feminisation of European men have been covered in another chapter.

d. Media companies have absolute power to decide what "lifestyles to sell"

Traditional activities that used to be glorified by the government and media during the 50s and 60s (such as the Boy Scout movement and sports) are now in a much larger degree ignored. The reason for this is that the free market media has been allowed absolute power when it comes to deciding what "lifestyles to sell" to Europeans. Not surprisingly, the glorification of "positive lifestyles" such as the Boy Scout movement, sports and physical activity has now been replaced by media companies with "profitable lifestyles". These are often destructive lifestyles but they are at least, profitable for the media companies/corporations selling them. The big money doesn't come from the local sports clubs or the Boy Scout movement, but rather from food-, clothing-, music-, fashion-corporations etc. The old ambassadors of "positive lifestyles" have been replaced with destructive role models propagating negative and unhealthy lifestyles.

e. Lack of cultural pride results in lack of pride on an individual basis.

The lack of cultural pride will lead to an unfilled vacuum. The individual is always on the lookout to fill this vacuum and will usually select "lifestyles" glorified by the media. Lifestyles that are not cool are ignored. There are few appealing positive alternatives in today's society as the "traditionally positive lifestyles" are demonised while "negative destructive lifestyles" are glorified. Negative destructive lifestyles indirectly glorifies excessive casual sex, infidelity, life threatening activities/high risk sports, suicidal and apathetic behaviour, drug use, unhealthy foods leading to obesity, the hip-hop mentality (violent, racist, sexist, anarchistic) etc. This is a result of the media companies unrestricted and ungoverned power in combination with cultural Marxists ongoing and systematical deconstruction of culture, traditions, norms and moral. The mix of this unholy alliance is lethal to a society.

Solutions

How can we solve these problems? A complete guide is presented in book 3 in this compendium.

As for the fate of the hip-hop industry; banning it altogether is not the optimal solution as it would cause overwhelming short-term outcry and it would eliminate positive aspects as well. However, I believe significant restrictions in the rights of media companies which will include censoring negative and destructive lifestyles. An alternative is to limit such marketing to future "liberal zones". Certain positive aspects of the hip-hop movement should be allowed to survive such as break dance and positive genres of the music as long as it positively influences the self-confidence of European youths and only if it can be re-defined as a European tradition and not portrayed as a ghetto/ethnic/multiculturalist lifestyle.

It is beyond all doubt that the political obstacles to solving these core issues are so comprehensive and enormous that only a revolution (initiated by a military coup) would present a climate where these issues can be properly addressed and solved.

Considerations

Just outright banning the diversity/ethnic industry isn't necessarily the way to go as it would cause too much short-term outcry and discontent.

We should consider spending at least a couple of decades to reform the educational sector in order to give the new generation of youths the intellectual tools to identify certain destructive and divisive aspects of the diversity/ethnic industries. The approach towards the diversity industry should perhaps be done indirectly and not directly. Taking direct steps through banning/censoring will only contribute to give the Marxists massive ammunition and recruits. No one wants to live in a "Taliban style, puritan society without any options. An alternative is to give everyone an option by introducing a political concept known as the "cosmopolitan liberal zone". A cosmopolitan liberal zone should consider allowing absolutely everything, even the legalisation of marijuana, gambling and prostitution. The liberal zones are perceived as zones where liberalistic anarchy reigns and more people will understand and value the positive aspects of political conservatism and people will gradually migrate "voluntarily" from the liberal zones to the conservative territories. The essential thing is to allow people to make the correct choices for themselves. Many people will feel overwhelmed and literally overdose on liberalism in the liberal zones (resulting in a scenario where they are completely turned off) and will thus understand the negative impacts of excessive liberalism (anarchy). Nevertheless, many will choose to stay and we should and must respect that. We must give an alternative to everyone. Cultural contamination from a liberal zone to a conservative zone will however not be accepted so there must be separate broadcasting networks, news reporting, commercials, entertainment for the two separate societies.

3.100 Solutions for South Africa, Israel and the US

Is ethnocentrism and the defence of your culture an evil concept by default or can it prevent persecution and a gradual cultural and demographical genocide?

I hesitated for several years to write about the South African genocide due to the fear of being labelled as a racist. However, as I became increasingly ideologically confident I have grown immune to the cultural Marxist labelling techniques. The Boers and Afrikaners have played an instrumental role in the development of South Africa the last centuries, and for these and other reasons they deserve a safe future for their children in South Africa, and not genocide.

As for the situation in the US, I created several essays about this topic (US cultural Marxism and future solutions for our American brothers). However, I chose not to include it as I believe the American and European struggle should be kept strictly separate for strategic reasons and should therefore not be intertwined. There are simply too many differences. In fact, the Indian struggle and the struggle of Christian minorities in the Middle East are more identical to the European struggle than that of the US due to the "indigenous factor". This does not in any way mean that I do not support our European American brothers and sister, it simply means that I believe that our two ideological platforms, in which we will build our resistance movements, must be kept separated. The exception is however South Africa, since the Boers and Afrikaners are at a huge disadvantage and will be demographically annihilated within just a few decades unless they receive our support.

It's difficult to completely avoid the issues relating to ethnocentrism in today's cultural war whether we would like to or not.

In these illustrations I will cover some aspects of ethnocentrism, cultural defence, defence against Jihad, security fences and its relevance to the current situation in South Africa, the US, Israel and elsewhere.

I would first like to say that I view the propagation and justification of supremacist ethnocentrism as an evil that must and should never be the ultimate long term goal. However, we cannot ignore logic and pragmatism especially when the lack of methods/doctrines involving ethnocentricity and "separation" leads to even bigger evils such as systematic rape, mass killings and even indirect cultural and demographic genocide. We must therefore keep an open mind when we evaluate these issues and we cannot allow political correctness paralyze the debate. Because by allowing political correctness to paralyze and silence the individuals who brings these difficult issues up will in fact further contribute to the magnitude of these ongoing atrocities and genocides.

1. The European Afrikaner/Boer genocide in South Africa
2. The Israeli security fence and other security barriers
3. The demographical annihilation of the European population in the US due to Asian, Mexican and African mass immigration

1. The European Afrikaner/Boer genocide in South Africa

The systematic genocide of Europeans in South Africa is usually referred to as the Afrikaner genocide.

WHAT IS GENOCIDE? The term "genocide" was coined by legal scholar Raphael Lemkin in 1943, writing:

"Generally speaking, genocide does not necessarily mean the immediate destruction of a nation, except when accomplished by mass killings of all members of a nation."

It is intended rather to signify a coordinated plan of different actions aiming at the destruction of essential foundations of the life of national groups, with the aim of annihilating the groups themselves.

The objectives of such a plan would be the disintegration of the political and social institutions, of culture, language, national feelings, religion, and the economic existence of national groups, and the destruction of personal security, liberty, health, dignity and lives of the members of such groups

The following sources document that there are more than 3050 documented murders of European Afrikaners in South Africa. This indicates that the official/undocumented figure is significantly higher probably above 10 000 since Nelson Mandelas ANC seized power a couple of decades ago. Furthermore; 'hundreds of young black males torture to death about 100 white farmers a year in South Africa.

White farm families and smallholders on the South African 'platteland' have been terrorised for years by violent attacks. Farmers union Agri-SA, which represents about 90 percent of the 45,000 commercial white farmers, estimates an average of 750 to 800 farm attacks a year during which about 100 people are murdered.

"Some Afrikaner groups refer to this as a 'white genocide' but Agri-SA does not want to go that far, claiming instead that farmers and smallholders are 'soft targets,' writes Trouw, quoting André Botha, who heads the organisation's security department, as repeating the same old ANC-saw, namely that: "Farmers live in remote areas and usually have guns, money and cars. Attackers know that it takes a long time on these rural farms before police arrives after an emergency call."

Trouw quotes the University of Pretoria's 2008 investigation of 37 convicted farm-murderers, noting that on average, each one of them had carried out an average of 105 violent crimes before they were even caught. And police statistics overall show that from all the reported crimes, only 12 percent ever end up in a conviction.

How many European Afrikaner/Boer women are raped annually is unknown. It's most likely totalling more than 10 000 rapes per year.

As a result of these anti-European atrocities an increasing number of European Afrikaner/Boers are simply giving up and seeking asylum and refuge in Europe, Canada, Australia and the US.

Many people will claim that the apartheid policies were in place to prevent such atrocities and the ongoing genocide. The same people will also say that now when the apartheid policies have been abolished it has developed an atmosphere where it is literally a free for all murder and rape fest. If you want to join this rape and kill fest, you better hurry up; because soon, there won't be any Europeans left to rape and kill. Here is a demographical overview indicating South Africa's direction:

Demographical development in South Africa

Year	Euro - Afrikaner/Boer	Africans (S. Afr + immi)
1985	6 million	22 million
2000	5 million	33 million
2010	4 million	44 million
2020	3 million	55 million
2030	2 million	66 million
2040	1 million	77 million
2050	>200 000	88 million

We can see the similar pattern of indirect ethnic cleansing in Zimbabwe/Rhodesia

Demographical development in Zimbabwe/Rhodesia[2]:

Year	European - Afrikaner	Africans
1975	300 000	N/A
1999	120 000	N/A
2002	50 000	N/A
2010	30 000	12,5 million

A majority fled from persecution to the UK, South Africa, Botswana, Zambia, Canada, Australia and New Zealand.

By the year 2050 the genocide of European Afrikaner/Boers will be almost complete and South Africa will at this point most likely resemble the average of African Nations, plagued by corruption, civil war and endless poverty and hopelessness.

The current 4-million combined Afrikaner/Boer and other 'white' minorities pay 40% of all the country's rates and taxes but make out only 8% of the country's population. What do you think will happen to South Africa when all the Afrikaners/Boers have been killed or fled the country? South Africa will end up as all other African nations.

Jesus Mandela Christ – liberator or annihilator of South Africa?

The South African history we learn in our schools and from the media is nothing more than propaganda and lies. We learn that Nelson Mandela was arrested for criticising the apartheid regime.

What we don't learn is that Mandela used to be a terrorist leader and gave personal orders to execute a bombing attack against the old apartheid regime. This is the reason why he was arrested in the first place.

Nelson Mandela's Guerrilla activities

In 1961, Mandela became the leader of the ANC's armed wing, Umkhonto we Sizwe (translated as Spear of the Nation, also abbreviated as MK), which he co-founded. He coordinated a sabotage campaign against military and government targets, and made plans for a possible guerrilla war if sabotage failed to end apartheid. A few decades later, MK did wage a guerrilla war against the regime, especially during the 1980s, in which many civilians were killed. Mandela also raised funds for MK abroad, and arranged for paramilitary training, visiting various African governments.

Currently, South Africa is rapidly turning into an ungovernable anarchy due to cultural Marxist ANC rule. According to verifiable sources [1] more than 3085 European-Africans or so called Afrikaners/Boers have been killed since the ANC seized power in what is developing into a genocide of Europeans. 3085 confirmed murders means that the unofficial number is likely around 10 000 murdered Europeans in Africa. Reports also indicate that European-African women are being raped and persecuted in other ways.

The black Africans have since the ANC resumed power doubled their population from 22 to 44 million (through liberal immigration and higher birth rates) while the European

Africans have experienced horrendous atrocities resulting in the ongoing mass exodus we see today. All this because Nelson Mandela and the cultural Marxist regime of the ANC.

At least humanists and Marxist in Europe can sleep well at night knowing that apartheid is gone. Because after all, it's better that every South African suffers and loses hope in the future than keeping in place discriminating policies right?

I consider both the former apartheid policies and the current situation as intolerable scenarios. However, considering the fact that I am a creature of logic and pragmatism the lesser evil is always the best alternative which is why we know should be done. The apartheid system was put in place to regulate the multicultural society and manifested itself through what would resemble the salad bowl that is Los Angeles with segregated communities. The difference is that the Europeans treated the Africans as second class citizens. Instead of attempting to co-exist within the borders of the same nation they should have just divided the country in half to begin with. The apartheid system was a racist multicultural system and should not be copied. Instead a policy of "Balkanisation" must be sought where the country is divided in two or more parts and given their own sovereignty.

Splitting the country in two does not in any way constitute apartheid (the ideology) but rather the creation of two sovereign nations. If this is not done as soon as possible the alternative will result in the finalisation of the European cultural and demographical genocide. As such, it is our moral duty to implement such policies; for the simple fact that it would be immoral not to.

This is an incredibly difficult choice as it goes against everything we have been taught under the European multicultural systems. However, we can't ignore logic. Offending people is in a whole different league than indirectly allowing genocide. It is a lesser evil to be contributing to separation than it is to facilitate and contribute to large scale murders, systematical rapes and even genocide. When you are faced with two "evil" outcomes it is our duty to choose, support and implement the lesser of those two evils.

Solutions for South Africa

Divide the country in to two sovereign nations; one European nation and one African. This should be facilitated by the future European Federation as the current Boer/Afrikaner people are in no shape to administrate or ensure that this split is effectuated properly. The split should be based on historical significance of factors relating to development of the nation and should therefore be no less than 40% (Afrikaner/Boer/European)/60% African. The racist apartheid ideology should never be used again. Instead, the Afrikaner/Boer can (if they need the extra labour) issue 6 or 12 months work permits for specific sectors following the model illustrated in another chapter of this compendium. A security fence should separate the newly founded nations to prevent illegal immigration and potential attacks.

A future European Federation must play an instrumental part in creation of these two nations.

See other documentation and sources here:

<http://afrikaner-genocide-achives.blogspot.com/>

Picture albums of murdered Afrikaners and Boers (2008-2010):

<http://www.facebook.com/album.php?aid=2040597&id=1026941238&saved#/album.php?aid=2040597&id=1026941238>

Initials from A to B: [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20A%20-%20B)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20A%20-%20B](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20A%20-%20B)

B to J: [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202008%20victims%20A%20-%20J)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202008%20victims%20A%20-%20J](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202008%20victims%20A%20-%20J)

C to F [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20C%20-%20F)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20C%20-%20F](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20C%20-%20F)

G to J: [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20G%20-%20J)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20G%20-%20J](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20G%20-%20J)

K to S: [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20K%20-%20S)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20K%20-%20S](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20K%20-%20S)

N to O: [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20N%20-%20O)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20N%20-%20O](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20N%20-%20O)

P to R: [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20farmer%202009%20victims%20P%20-%20R)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20farmer%202009%20victims%20P%20-%20R](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20farmer%202009%20victims%20P%20-%20R)

Q to Z -1 [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20Q%20-%20Z)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20Q%20-%20Z](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20Kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20Q%20-%20Z)

Q to Z -2 [http://cid-](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20S%20-%20Z)

[b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20S%20-%20Z](http://cid-b6b44a5376348175.skydrive.live.com/browse.aspx/Kill%20the%20Boer%20kill%20the%20Farmer%202009%20victims%20S%20-%20Z)

Source:

1. <http://sarahmaidofalbion.blogspot.com/>

2. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zimbabwe>

Quarterly Digest Of Statistics, Zimbabwe Printing and Stationery Office, 1999.

Other sources:

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Apartheid>

2. The Israeli security fence and other security barriers

While most people refer to Israel's security fence as a "wall", the fact remains that less than 5 percent of the barrier is actually concrete slab. The rest is a network of fence and sensors. The fence has cut terrorism incidents by more than 90% since its completion.

What was the reason for establishing the Security Fence Area?

The Security Fence is being built with the sole purpose of saving the lives of the Israeli citizens who continue to be targeted by the terrorist campaign that began in 2000. The fact that over 800 men, women and children have been killed in horrific suicide bombings and other terror attacks clearly justifies the attempt to place a physical barrier in the path of terrorists. It should be noted that terrorism has been defined throughout the international community as a crime against humanity. As such, the State of Israel not only has the right but also the obligation to do everything in its power to lessen the impact and scope of terrorism on the citizens of Israel. As such, the creation of the Security Fence was created in accordance with security and humanitarian concerns. Israel has not just a right but a duty to defend its citizens.

Is the fence effective?

Between Israel and the areas controlled by the Palestinian Authority there is no natural or man made barrier. This enables the almost unhindered entry of Palestinian terrorists into Israel. During the last three years, 117 Palestinian terrorists took advantage of it, entered into Israel and in the act of blowing themselves up murdered 477 people - Jews, Arabs and Christians and wounded thousands others. In contrast, the security fence between Israel and the Gaza Strip that has existed since 1996 has proven its effectiveness and the vast majority of terrorist attempts have been discovered and thwarted.

The first stage of the Security Fence (from Salem to Elkana) which has been operational since July 2003, is already proving itself as an effective defensive deterrent which prevents the repeated attempts to enter Israel and carry out terror attacks.

Members of Palestinian terror infrastructure caught and questioned disclosed the fact that the existence of the Security Fence in the Samaria area forces them to find of other means to perform terror attacks since their previous entry to Israel is blocked.

Conclusion:

The physical separation (apartheid) of the Israelis and the Muslims works as intended. The Islamic terrorist attacks have been reduced by 90% since the creation of the physical barrier.

The Indian security fence[1]

The concept of building security fences between groups of people is not limited to Israel. In 1989, the Indian government, frustrated at the continued infiltration of terrorists from Pakistan, constructed a security barrier along the frontier in the states of Punjab and Rajasthan. The barrier worked and infiltration subsided. Five years later, India sought to extend the barrier 620 miles through Jammu and Kashmir. The Pakistani government's reaction to India's barrier-building was harsh. Islamabad accused India of violating both

the U.N. charter and the two countries' cease fire agreement. In July 2003, Pakistani military spokesman, Shaukat Sultan, made several threats.

But the Indian government ignored these threats, citing its right to defend itself against terrorism. After all, since 1989 more than 40,000 people have perished in Jammu and Kashmir in terrorism and insurgency-related violence. And, just as Israel has found its barrier to be a successful deterrent, so, too, has India. According to the chief-of-staff of the Indian army, Nirmal Chand Vij, the number of terrorists inside Jammu and Kashmir plummeted almost 50 percent in the year after the barrier's construction. The fence stopped almost 90 percent of infiltration attempts. India's vote against Israel's West Bank barrier may have undermined its own position, a fact that was not lost on at least one Pakistani senator. In a July debate in the Pakistani senate, Ishaq Dar suggested that Islamabad parlay the ICJ ruling into a move to condemn India's fence construction along its line-of-control.

Conclusion:

The physical separation (apartheid) of the Indians and the Pakistani Muslims works as intended. The Islamic terrorist attacks have been reduced significantly since the creation of this physical barrier.

The Saudi security fence[1]

The kingdom of Saudi Arabia, one of Israel's most vociferous critics in the Middle East and a staunch financial supporter of groups such as Hamas, has also constructed a border fence on disputed land. Saudi Arabia and Yemen have disputed their border for more than seventy years. Both countries dispute the demarcation laid out in the 1934 Taif treaty, and today, almost 1,000 miles of desert and mountains remain undefined. While both countries may initially have been content to live with the status quo, that changed with the 1990 discovery of oil in the disputed zone. The Saudi government moved to build a "military city" near the disputed border. Violence occasionally flared. In November 1997, for example, after a Yemeni soldier lowered a Saudi flag in the disputed area of Qarqa'i, several Saudi and Yemeni soldiers died in an exchange of fire. Another bloody clash took place in January 2000 when Saudi troops occupied Jabal Jahfan, a mountain long controlled by Yemen. A June 2000 attempt to resolve the dispute failed. While both Saudi and Yemeni leaders signed the resulting Jeddah treaty, the text left unresolved large tracts of the border.

Violence erupted in 2002. In the Saudi border town of Jizan, Saudi border guards confronted Islamists smuggling weapons from Yemen. Thirty-six Saudi soldiers died in the ensuing fire fight. Following additional violence along the border, the kingdom decided unilaterally to build a security barrier along their border with Yemen. Saudi officials claimed that this barrier would stem the weapons flow and almost daily attempts at infiltration by Islamist insurgents from Yemen. Talal Anqawi, the head of Saudi Arabia's border guards, dismissed any parallels to Israel's security barrier, telling the Arabic daily Asharq al-Awsat,

"What is being constructed inside our borders with Yemen is a sort of a screen ... which aims to prevent infiltration and smuggling ... it does not resemble a wall in any way."

If Anqawi sought to create a litmus test for the permissibility of barriers, he failed. While the ICJ referred to Israel's security fence as a "wall" throughout its decision, less than 5 percent of the barrier is actually concrete slab. The rest is a network of fence and

sensors. While the Saudi government presses the U.N. to sanction Israel to force compliance with the ICJ decision, the kingdom, through its own actions and statements, has actually created a precedent for Israel. Saudi statements labeling Israel's security barrier an "internationally wrongful act" and demanding its "destruction," illustrate the hypocrisy of both the Saudi and ICJ positions.

Note: Also see apartheid/security fences and population exchanges in Turkey (between Turkey and Syria), Cyprus (between Muslims and Christians), Morocco (between Morocco and Western Sahara) and in Northern Ireland[1].

Good Fences Make Good Neighbours

Israel's fence exists to prevent deadly attacks on Israeli citizens. The Belfast peace lines exist to prevent large-scale intercommunal disorders ... but a barrier is a barrier, whatever its name ... their [British and Israeli] policies towards the nationalist areas of Belfast and the Palestinian areas of the Holy Land have one thing in common ... to provide security."

When the ICJ ruled on July 9 that Israel's security barrier was illegal, it based its decisions exclusively on interpretation of international humanitarian law. Fourteen of the fifteen judges ruled that Israel should raze its barrier. The one dissenting justice, Thomas Buergenthal, was American. He argued that the court failed to consider all relevant facts. He wrote, "The nature of these cross-Green Line attacks and their impact on Israel and its population are never really seriously examined by the court." While the ICJ claimed that Israel could not invoke "the right of legitimate or inherent self-defence," Buergenthal disagreed. After all, in resolutions 1368 and 1373, the U.N. Security Council reaffirmed the right to combat terrorism without limitation to "state actors only."

And there is little doubt that the security barriers work. Suicide attacks in Israel declined 75 percent in the first six months of 2004 compared to an equivalent period in 2003. The Israeli government is not alone in this conclusion. Many of the most vocal critics of Israel's security barrier have employed the same defence. Their immunity from ICJ and U.N. criticism illustrates both the politicisation of the International Court of Justice and the inherent bias of the United Nations. U.N. secretary general Kofi Annan's criticism of Israel's security barrier, especially when juxtaposed with his silence regarding the region's other security barriers, illustrates the double standard.

Perhaps the greatest tragedy of the ICJ decision, however, is that it creates a precedent that allows terrorism to trump security. Israel will not be the only victim. The Turkish government, which vociferously condemned Israel, unwittingly undermined its own security with regard to Syria. Some Pakistani politicians already seek to use the ICJ's decision on Israel to undermine India's self-defence. While separate peace processes proceed in Cyprus, Western Sahara, and Northern Ireland, it was the dampening of terrorism made possible by the security barriers that allowed the space for diplomats to resume negotiations. On a number of levels, the ICJ decision was a ruling against peace and security, not only in Israel but also across the region and elsewhere.

Sources:

1. <http://www.meforum.org/652/is-israels-security-barrier-unique>

3. The demographical annihilation of the European population in the US due to Asian, Mexican and African mass immigration (ROUGH DRAFT)

In the early 1980s the US was considered a Christian and European nation. In fact, it was considered the most powerful European nation. Today, the US is in a rapid state of disintegration fuelled by mass immigration and the doctrines of multiculturalism/cultural relativism.

So what happened exactly and when did it happen?

The story is quite similar to Europe. The Marxists, through applying the doctrines of the Frankfurt school, disguised their ideology and were perceived as "cultural Marxists", humanists and liberals. Just like in Europe, they gradually contributed to transform to the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist bastion it is today. Most of the methods used are covered already but I will include a few factors not yet mentioned.

The day when the Democrats and Republicans decided that America should no longer be a Christian and a European country

"Happy holidays" and "season greetings" you say? What happened to "Merry Christmas"?

Traditionally, the only holidays included in the "season" were Christmas Eve, Christmas Day, Boxing Day (in some countries), New Year's Eve, New Year's Day and Three Kings Day. But apparently the US political parties have expanded this term quite recently. Did they ask the American people if they wanted this or did they implement this in an undemocratic manner?

Now, thanksgiving, Christmas, Yule, Channukah, Boxing Day, Kwanzaa, and occasionally Ramadan or the Eid depending on the Islamic calendar, to name a few are considered equal to Christmas in the US. Because, suddenly the US didn't have a state religion. You see, the Democrats and Republicans decided on behalf of all US citizens that the US should no longer be a European and Christian country. Instead, they decided, through a multitude of undemocratically implemented bills, that they should create a non-European multicultural nation without a united cultural identity. The people were never allowed to have their say.

Demographical development of the US – Europeans vs. non Europeans

This article is not yet complete.

Under construction – not edited

3.101 The cultural Marxist war against God and the Church in Western Europe leads to spiritually bankrupt countries lacking civilizational goals (UNDER CONSTRUCTION AND NOT EDITED, feel free to complete this essay)

The greatest achievement in humanity was the moon landing, achieved by our European-American brethren. Since then, cultural Marxism has risen, infiltrated and ravaged both Western Europe and the US. The mass-democracy model of Western Europe has become the norm in the Western world, which has cultivated the principle of mediocrity instead of continuing to pursue excellence.

Marxism is somewhat as crippling as Islam on a civilization so I do not expect we will see a change in direction until we, the conservative visionaries, have seized military and political control. Spiritually bankrupt nations without civilizational visions are nothing more than devastated wastelands of meaningless noise and excessive consumerism, which alone, has no way of satisfying the individuals longing for something greater than the feeding of his or her ego. The cultural Marxist elites of Western Europe will never admit to these facts and they will say that they are in fact allowing Church communities to operate freely. But what kind of Church survived decades of Marxist assault? Firstly, the forced ordination of female priests ravaged the very fundament of the Church, which planted enough Trojans for the European Church to be ridden by internal reforms leading to the Church we see today. The European Labour Church is now completely stripped of any and all influence and has been molded to suit the Marxist agenda. Especially the Protestant Church has been molded into becoming its very own cyanide pill.

The first assault was reforms which involved the forceful ordination of women as priests and bishops. As we all know, women's emotionally unstable nature quickly lead to the propagation of gay marriage, the ordination of gay priests, ignoring chastity, ignoring peoples duties in relation to procreation, the support for mass-Muslim immigration and even the inter-religious dialogue with the Muslim community. This dialogue is in fact no more than a formal discussion for the terms of total surrender. The divine architecture, richly decorated with sculptures of our most famous and beloved champions and martyrs of the church (who fought past Crusades against Jihadi invasions) has been replaced with the Marxist style red-bricked bunker style churches, which has as much appeal as a public toilet. The divine interior of our beloved churches has been stripped of everything dignifying and replaced with empty concrete walls with perhaps one single abstract mosaic of something that may or may not resemble a cross.

Celebration of Christmas and Easter is now considered offensive to Muslims so it is now inappropriate to actually say; Merry Christmas. Instead we must say; Happy holidays...

And people still doesn't get it? It can't be said clearer than this; the Western European cultural Marxist regimes want you to abandon God and the Church. Perhaps you should take the hint already. Because as soon as you acknowledge that there is a very real war being waged by the Marxists through their deliberate objective of completely deconstruction the European Church, the sooner you can rush to its defense.

Currently, we are embroiled in a bitter spiritual war that will inevitably lead to a physical one.

Such vitriol always ends up leading to violence, whether it is a genocidal slaughter, or a civil war – the spiritual war transcends to the physical plane, and God's people are once again embroiled in a bloody battle.

Western Europe – a third world region when it comes to spirituality and civilizational goals

The spiritually bankrupt Western European nations result in psychologically unstable individuals, many which are stripped of moral and decency. This, almost anarchist behavior, often leads to “excessive whoring around” and results in a large range of negative effects for the individual and for society; venereal diseases, sterility, astronomic costs to society, drug abuse, high suicide rates. These plagues, which in part is a direct result of the Marxists successful deconstruction of the Church and its authority costs the Western European countries two to three times as much as our military budgets – possibly significantly more.

And how many millions are either dead or have become zombies (drug addicts) as a result of the Marxist war against God and the Church? Some would say thousands, but I would claim that it is millions. An extreme Marxist or egalitarian society has a tendency to treat individuals as clients (a process known as clientification) instead of producing independent “winners”. This is apparent in especially Western Europe but not so much so in the US.

The book “Prozak Nation” illustrates quite well that the cultural Marxist model is failing miserably and is leading to millions of people with psychological problems and tens of thousands of suicides. Instead of propagating clear goals for our civilization with specific obligations to the citizen there is no official recommended course of action for our existence. This clear civilizational vision must be re-established as an alternative to meaningless and limitless consumerism which has no other purpose for individuals than feeding their own ego. Excessive consumerism, drug abuse and sex abuse can never satisfy the peoples longing for believing in something greater than simply living to feed their own ego. Whether this vacuum is filled by nationalist principles; pride in your nation and people – a common enemy: the Ummah, or through the Church, the solutions lie within conservative principles and values. We must re-affirm our intentions of commitment against global Jihad, until our own and our allies borders are secured. The only pragmatism approach to this is mass-deportations because the only other alternative is genocide.

Europe is now a third world country in regards to spirituality and civilizational goals. We need to bring back a crystal clear vision and goal for our existence whether it is a formal embracing of research and development, nationalist principles or the former intertwined with spirituality under a permanent Christian cultural framework.

And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was death, and Hell followed with him.

Revelations 6:8

The cultural Marxist bourgeois experiment will end as catastrophically as Stalin’s social experiments. The difference is that this time, we will not only be bankrupt and suffer 50 million casualties. This time we have the added risk of being enslaved under a brutal and retarding Sharia reign.

3.102 USA – a dying European Empire: lack of monoculturalism/ethnocentrism results in a breakdown of social cohesion – the objectives of the Conservative Revolutionary Movements (UNDER CONSTRUCTION AND NOT EDITED, feel free to complete this essay)

We are all familiar with the Marxist utopian dream. They want to create a utopia where everyone lives peacefully together in despite of ethnic, ideological, religious and cultural factors. Unfortunately, this has already been tried, through Stalin's forced deportation and "integration programs" resulting in tens of millions of casualties. He did everything he could to create the "universal egalitarian Soviet citizen". They failed because one can never succeed in a war against nature itself. Today's Western bourgeois multiculturalists will fail again with equally disastrous results; unless stopped, these individuals will transform functional homogenous and harmonious European countries into failed states with eternal ethnic, religious and ideological conflict, similar to Afghanistan and the Balkans of today. In fact, you can actually measure the retardation level of each failed state through reviewing the number of "competing cultures" in each one. Judging from the multiculturalist argument; "the more diversity the more prosperity", Afghanistan (with its 100 different ethnic groups) should be ranked as the most diverse and thus most successful country in the world. But despite of Marxist theory, the opposite always ends up as being the reality. Afghanistan is a hell on earth. Historical examples show us that incompatible cultures do not mix.

The fall of the USA will occur by 2030 – the US is dying and will never recover, unless...

The European "new world" referred to as the USA, today, initially succeeded because European Christian cultures are compatible due to their shared history, values, principles and heritage.

To assume that millions of Asian and African immigrants, in addition to existing non-European minorities, can be assimilated with this homogenous European Christian culture is a mistake of civilizational proportions and attempting such should be categorized as a genocidal war crime. As the Asian/African immigration to the US accelerates, the level of social cohesion rapidly declines and deteriorates, which will eventually cause the economical system to crash, never to recover to its former highs. The only thing that can solve problems of this magnitude is a coup d'état initiated by conservatives. A swift coup d'état is after all preferable to a long term civil war. Regardless of the method, the outcome will be a re-establishment/re-formation of the European Christian country that is the US.

The fall, or more specifically the partition, of the US is imminent and will occur within 2025 at the earliest. The primary reason for this implosion is that the US won the economical cold war but lost the cultural cold war due to weak leadership. McCarthy was a strong, conservative leader, but he wasn't strict enough. He should have deported all cultural Marxists to the Soviet Union, but this would be very difficult due to the fundamental structural flaws of the senate and the congress.

There are 3 primary reasons for the imminent fall of the US:

1. Fatally declining social cohesion due to multiculturalism/deconstruction of Christianity and everything European including traditions, identity etc.
2. Allowing China and other Asian countries to join the WTO – outsourcing of jobs to non-European countries
3. Peak-oil

Had the Democrat Harry S. Truman initiated mass-executions of 100 000 Marxist Americans in 1945 (alternatively deported them to the Soviet Union) and at the same time reduced women's influence in political matters concerning culture and security, there would never have been a silent 68 cultural Marxist revolution. In addition, he should have relocated all of the African Americans and other non-European citizens to select states and given them complete autonomy. As we know, due to the weak and incompetent leadership of post WW2 administrations - US universities, public institutions, the Democratic Party and even the Republican Party was infiltrated by cultural Marxists which lead to the cultural Marxist revolution of 68.

Unchecked Asian and African legal and illegal immigration

According to the cover story in the Sep. 19, 2004 issue of Time magazine, 3 million illegal's entered the US in 2003 alone! And many of them quickly obtain phony ID to obtain a wealth of services compliments of US taxpayers: subsidized housing, welfare, social security, etc.

Exacerbating the problem, illegal's' birth rate is more than double the US average, with each offspring, from birth, eligible for the myriad of government programs available to full citizens. A new study by the Center for Immigration Studies found that illegal's cost the taxpayer \$10 billion dollars more than they contribute, each year.

In practice, "affirmative action" is often reverse discrimination. For example, at the University of California Berkeley, the average SAT score for European-Americans is 1400, for African Americans just 1170. And you get 400 points just for signing your name! The examples are endless; Nine UCLA medical school professors urged that an African-American medical student be expelled for poor performance. But the student filed racial discrimination claims and to avoid a long, expensive lawsuit and race-card media campaign, the medical school allowed the student to return.

Laissez faire capitalism or segregation through deportation

The European American middle class is being systematically wiped out of existence by the governments support to Marxist procreation policies resulting in fertility rates of less than 1,5. In addition; the new "global economy" means that middle class European American workers have to directly compete for jobs with people on the other side of the world where there is no minimum wage and practically no regulations. The only solution is to re-establish a monetary market reserved for European countries. However, the mass-outsourcing to Asia is only one of two primary problems. Protectionism alone will not save the US but will only result in a delay of the impending implosion.

I never thought I would actually argue against capitalism but the US model is an extreme variant, almost resembling a pure laissez faire model. 83 percent of all U.S. stocks are now in the hands of 1 percent of the people. 66 percent of the income growth between 2001 and 2007 went to the top 1% of all Americans. The top 10 percent of Americans now earn around 50 percent of the national income etc.

While capitalistic principles should be protected, it should be somewhat regulated so that it benefits other members of the tribe (Scandinavian light model). However, for this to work there must be an exceptional social cohesion, something that is not the case as long as the US embraces multiculturalism. I completely understand that group of tribes (the European Americans) would refuse to subsidize other non-European tribes – Asian or African. Europeans, Asians and Africans simply do not have enough factors in common which would be required to establish European style welfare principles. It is likely that it

would even be problematic to attempt this model in a pool consisting of Latin European Americans and Nordic European Americans as well, as the cultural difference for these specific groups are significant.

To illustrate this further:

The International Monetary Fund ranking of the countries with highest BNP shows that the top 10 list is dominated by countries with an exceptional degree of social cohesion. This is usually only possible in countries with a small population.

1. Luxembourg
2. Qatar (oil)
3. Norway
4. Singapore
5. Brunei (oil)
6. United States
7. Hong Kong
8. Switzerland
9. Netherlands
10. Ireland
11. Australia
12. Austria
13. Canada
14. Iceland
15. Kuwait (oil)
16. UAE (oil)
17. Sweden
18. Denmark
19. Belgium
20. UK
21. Germany
22. Finland
23. France
24. Japan
25. Taiwan
26. Greece
27. Spain
28. Italy
29. Israel
30. Cyprus
31. South Korea
32. Slovenia
33. Bahrain
34. New Zealand

The list shows very clearly that the dominating nations are countries with an ethnical homogenous people (high social cohesion) which are usually the countries with a relatively low population.

Good fences make good neighbors,

As I have stated on several occasions, the currently most functional countries in the world are Japan and South Korea. They have managed to preserve all the positive aspects of European culture and tradition, methods and processes they imported and embraced after WW2 and the Korea War. They believe in cultural monoculturalism mixed with a free market democracy. And here lies the truth about European Revolutionary Conservatives as well. We believe in cultural monoculturalism and to a large degree ethnocentrism because we know that is the only proven way of preserving social cohesion levels is required to facilitate a welfare state. Without social cohesion, no welfare state. We believe that good borders makes good neighbours. We believe in democracy, but we believe that the fundamental requirement for a democracy and a

welfare state requires social cohesion and a non-reformable cultural conservative framework. And as history and the above examples shows in a crystal clear manner; you cannot have social cohesion in a multicultural society. The US illustrates this quite well. The reason there is not a decent welfare system in the US is because of lack of social cohesion. The European Christian middle class will simply refuse to subsidize the welfare of Africans, Latinos and Asians.

The fact of the matter is that the US reached its civilizational climax during the moon landing in 1969 and has in fact seen a "civilisational" recession since that time synchronized with the African Civil rights movement and the Marxist 68 non-violent revolution. After the cultural Marxists (not economical Marxists, there's a big difference here) consolidated their powers and succeeded in implementing their agenda of converting the US from a European Christian country to a multiculturalist nation, a systematical decline and gradual cultural decomposition has been evident. And this will continue until the economy collapses which will trigger an American civil war, estimated to be initiated within 2030. This economical meltdown will make the current recession seem like a picnic. I anticipate that this will happen at earliest within 18 years (today is 2010, so 2028) and at latest within 65 years.

The US will and should be divided into at least two regions; a multiculturalist region (the Multiculturalist States of America – MSA) and a Christian, European American region – (the Confederate States of America – CSA). African Americans, non-European Latinos and other non-European minorities should be relocated from the CSA to the MSA. Conservative fractions of the minorities may be granted citizenship providing that this is the will of the new CSA regime. CSA will be closely allied with the conservative European regimes (which by now will count 1-5). It is hard to predict whether the first European country is liberated from cultural Marxism/multiculturalism before the US implodes and is partitioned into at least two regions. Both scenarios will happen though.

The US was considered to be a European country until the 80s and 90s and would continue to dominate this list if it put in efforts to remain that way. The US is now under Asian and African colonization which will eventually (within 2030) result in its own self induced implosion, unless the cultural conservative European Americans seizes military and political control and initiates the partitioning and the subsequent deportation/relocation of non-Europeans. It is unlikely that this scenario will happen the way I described it. Instead, I believe the current day US will be divided into 2-3 regions, whereas at least one will be reserved for European Americans while the other two will remain multicultural. However, I hope our European American allies manage to take control of the US as a whole. Because if they succeed, they will be able to set their own terms, which will benefit all European Americans.

3.103 The Fall of the EUSSR, the Rise of the new nationalist European World Order (UNDER CONSTRUCTION AND NOT EDITED, feel free to complete this essay)

What do we, the Conservatives of Western Europe, really want to achieve? What is our dream, our vision for the world? If we are to believe the multiculturalist propaganda they would make the masses believe that we are bloodthirsty, evil people, who want to take Hitler's insane plan to the next level; dropping nukes on all countries we deem inferior and effectively killing off 6 out of 7 billion people. They would like to portray an image of us as psychopathic murderers who seek the destruction of fairness and order which will result in the end to tolerance and peace.

The fundamental difference between conservatives and cultural Marxists are obviously our two very different world views. What they call "tolerance", is really genocide. What they call "peace", is really a smokescreen for tyranny. And what they call "human rights advocacy", is really nothing less than "a deliberate plan to deconstruct everything European and perhaps even manage to sell us into Muslim slavery in the same process".

In other words; if you embrace the cultural Marxist definition of these terms and similar terms, then you have already capitulated and lost.

We, the European Revolutionary Conservatives know very well that it will take many years, even decades before we successfully manage to consolidate to a degree where we can seize political and military power in the first Western European country. In the US, the Tea party movement is one of the first physical, political manifestations which indicate that there is a great storm coming. The creation of similar conservative organizations, even the creation of revolutionary conservative movements such as the Knights Templar is just another manifestation that real resistance to the EUSSR/US cultural Marxist/multiculturalist hegemony is about to materialize. The cultural Marxists are losing their momentum to our advantage.

The pioneers of the new world order

We are some of the founding fathers of the new world order. The conservative martyrs of today, both democratic and revolutionary, will be remembered and celebrated as the founding fathers when our cultural conservative world order has been established in the European world within 20-70 years.

The Nazi ghost, avoiding it or embracing it

Being a conservative ideological warrior in Western Europe or in the US involves great sacrifices, even if you staunchly propagate an anti-racist denomination of conservatism. No matter how much you denounce and condemn Nazism and racism, you will always be demonized as one by the cultural Marxist hegemony and its facilitators. I have to admit, this is the primary reason why I, personally, emphasize the demonization of Nazism and racism. Being a cultural conservative, opposing multiculturalism, I am demonized as a closet-Nazi and a closet-racist by default but my message isn't completely ignored (by national legislature, internet laws, Facebook laws and twitter laws) so I do manage to somewhat reach out to a tiny fraction of those I want to address. If I was to embrace any aspect of National Socialism or make any hint of racial prejudice I would however, be completely silenced, as Facebook and twitter would ban me and I would end up on every intelligence watch list.

Regardless of what we can allow ourselves to say, as conservatives, we cannot and should not pretend that all aspects of National Socialism are bad. As with any other ideology, there are always several aspects that represent solid and good principles. To be honest, there are several similarities to Japanese, South Korean, Taiwanese, Arab etc. current monocultural doctrines and norms that are quite similar to the NS policies of monoculturalism. As human beings and political activists, we are obliged to sincerely evaluate and re-evaluate all ideologies, National Socialism included. It is uncertain whether we can achieve ideological progress and success without defending principles embraced by the NS, such as monoculturalism. You cannot hope to implement a monocultural system model without a good portion of patriarchal oriented leadership. A patriarchal or at least a semi-patriarchal leadership structure is a requirement, at least in the cultural and security fields (includes immigration, schools, universities etc.) in order to implement monocultural doctrines.

Ethnocentrism and especially propagating a monoculture is and will always be the most essential building block of a successful nation long term. We know this because we have studied history. The Roman Empire and tens of other great empires imploded as a direct result of rapid expansion (invasions or mass-immigration) with subsequent lack of social cohesion. The processes which lead to the fall of these empires are more often than not triggered by "liberal leadership" trying to please everyone, as the current multiculturalist nations of Western Europe and the US represent today. There is no hope of preserving democracy when you deliberately deconstruct everything that fuels social cohesion, such as religion, culture, traditions and identity (including ethnic). There is no hope of preserving democracy without a unified demos.

This is why it's so easy to accurately predict the fall of the Western European and the US multiculturalist state within a pre-defined date. History always repeats itself. So to us, the conservative revolutionaries, the choice is simple. We must successfully seize political and military power in Western Europe within 70 years or all is lost. In this, we have no choice, as the implementation of the current Marxist doctrines (deconstruction of European culture – Christendom, traditions, our identity and nation states) is guaranteed to create our beloved fatherlands into failed states like Afghanistan, where the only prospect is eternal war and suffering.

The multiculturalist road to hell is paved in gold, very similar to Hitler's and Stalin's vision of the world.

Be proud of your ethnic group – be proud of belonging to the Nordic tribe

The current cultural Marxist world order lead by Western European and US elites acknowledge and tolerate that most ethnic group's fight for their interest and are proud of their ethnic group. The Arab League, Kurdish Rights Movements, Rom (Gypsy) Rights Movements, Tibetan Rights Movements, Native American Rights Movements and Aboriginal Rights Movements, to name just a few are all interest groups based on race or ethnic affiliation. They are among those interest groups that propagate interests based on race/ethnic origin. They are all tolerated, encouraged and even often supported by the current US/EUSSR cultural Marxist hegemony. If I were to create a Nordic or an even broader European Indigenous Rights movements with the goal of propagating rights and interests for the indigenous Europeans we all know what would happen. It has been done before and the result of the former efforts (resulting in persecution from the establishment) just underlines the hateful and destructive agenda of multiculturalism. The evil nature of this hypocrisy is so deliberate and it clearly tells us that multiculturalism (cultural Marxism) is an anti-European hate ideology designed to deconstruct European culture, traditions, Christendom, ethnic groups and even nation states. We cannot defeat multiculturalism until we defeat Marxism as it is two sides of the same coin. Multiculturalism is Marxism, Marxism is multiculturalism. Do not have any doubt about this. A liberal right winger might claim that he is not a cultural Marxist but a globalist. He should however know that a globalist is the exact same thing as a cultural Marxist. Because there are only two cultural poles; if you are not cultural conservative then you are a cultural Marxist.

The genetical affiliation to your tribe is your most valuable commodity in this world, true or false?

We know that the cultural Marxist elites in Western Europe have created an adoption system which facilitates the adoption of Asians and Africans but makes the adoption of European babies more or less impossible. Not only are absolutely all European countries significantly influenced by Marxism (matriarchy leads to low birth rates, while Asia and Africa still has patriarchy leading to high birth rates) but it would seem like there is a

deliberate agenda of attempting to genetically dilute our tribe by systematical facilitation of adoption from Asia and Africa. After all, how are the cultural Marxists going to create a one world utopia unless they deliberately annihilate, through gradual dilution, the European tribes?

So why is tribalism and our ethnic heritage so important?

Despite what the Marxists would like to believe, our genetical heritage is the most important cultural marker as it is a visual proof that you represent a certain culture, certain traditions, a certain identity. How you look will in a blink of an eye tell people a thousand things about you, who your ancestors were, tells you a lot about your mentality, and your countries or regions achievements the last few years. These thousands of pieces of information is forwarded by the blink of an eye to another individual. If you however do not have any genetical affiliation, people will only be left with a lot of questions. Where are you from, are you Muslim, are you a tourist, what culture do you represent, are you an integrated individual, are you an assimilated individual, are you the new imported servant class or are you adopted?

This is what most people ask themselves when they meet an individual. I would for example instantly know, from recognition, that another person is an undiluted Norwegian or not and most other people would as well.

Preferentialism based on looks and ethnic origin is the rule for 80-90% of Europeans

People who are familiar with "the game"; the socio-economic rat race where looks, culture and economy are the deciding factors know how the unwritten rules work. We say something, some politically correct BS like it's the inside that counts, or that all ethnic groups are equal, but we don't really mean it. The only reason we lie publicly and even to our friends is because our countries are ruled by a Marxist entity and we are not allowed to say the truth. Social-darwinism was the norm before the 1950. Back then, it was allowed to say what we feel. Now, however, we have to disguise our preferences to avoid the horrible consequences of being labeled as a genetical preferentialist. Many people I know who supports mass-Muslim immigration (by voting on political parties in support of multiculturalism) deliberately avoids living with Muslims, simply because they don't like them. But they still support mass-Muslim immigration. I like to confront these people with direct questions; Why do you support mass-Muslim immigration when you would never consider living with them, or at least living in the same neighborhood with them? Doesn't that make you a hypocrite?

The reaction is always the same; their face turns red, and they have no clue what to say. Totally busted. I then try to argue that they should vote for a political party which opposes multiculturalism if they, personally, are not interested in taking the responsibility for the effects of given ideology. Despite all my good arguments; the success rate for converting these politically correct individuals into voting for a conservative party, is quite low – lower than 20%. They have simply been brainwashed and thoroughly indoctrinated by the Labour party state to not think those thoughts, so they do agree with you most of the time, but they are afraid of admitting it.

Furthermore, all of the people I know personally (my extended network, through a lifetime), in Oslo West, have adopted a multicultural image which they like to portray publicly. It's kind of like a t-shirt they take on when they wake up and go outside, leaving their true self behind. It's very hot to be tolerant, after all, like Madonna and Brangelina... The hypocrisy of these people is limitless though, as I know for a fact that not a single one of them would ever procreate outside our ethnic group. But expecting them to admit to these facts publicly would be too naïve. Because 90% of Europeans choose to follow their instincts, camouflaging their true feelings in order to survive in this Marxist world. Then we have the 10% Europeans, women and men, who choose to fully embrace the

Marxist rule of procreating with Asians and Africans. What will happen to them and their offspring when we reach phase 2 or 3 of the European civil war is unknown. It is not unlikely that they may be labeled as traitors as large parts of the population. People should try to understand the psychology behind this. In peacetime, your ethnic affiliation is important. However, in wartime, your ethnic affiliation is extremely important and might ensure your survival.

Let's take an example; if the multiculturalist elites of Europe manage to suppress us efficiently and prevent us from seizing power the next 6 decades we will reach a situation where the Muslims will be in a majority in ALL European major cities. And when they get confident enough, war will break out (similar scenario to the Lebanon war Christians vs Muslims). At this point in time the economy has already collapsed and chaos and lawlessness reigns. The national militaries have dissolved because the multiculturalist government fled to another country to prevent being lynched. No one was left to pay the army salaries so most of the soldiers created local militia groups protecting their neighbourhoods. These types of conflicts are extremely brutal and everything is either black or white. All individuals that look like Muslims will be gunned down, and they will gun down all who look like indigenous Europeans. Being an Asian or African under these conditions must be hard because most people will believe them to be Muslims. It is likely that they may end up as outcasts not accepted by either the Europeans or the Muslims. They may be deported, accidentally shot or deliberately killed by conservatives that are much less liberal than the "peace-time auto-gear European" is today.

The preservation of your ethnic affiliation is likely to be the greatest gift you can ever bestow upon your offspring as it will ensure their survival the next 70 years. Being hip, by mimicking Madonna or Angelina may be fatal to your offspring. Because I can guarantee the following; the European civil war has barely begun, and what is politically correct today, is likely to be seen as an absurdity during times of great hardship.

So think long term, be smart and never consider abandoning the ethnic affiliation to your tribe. If you do, it is a chance that you will end up making a decision that can prove to be fatal for yourself or for your children.

Imported non-European minorities are disloyal nation wreckers! True or false?

To claim that the above statement is a falsehood would require that minorities assimilated fully and were supportive of views and principles propagated by the European majority. So what is cultural and political assimilation? Full assimilation would mean that the imported minorities were supportive of the above including the support to the same political parties as the one(s) favoured by the Europeans. In other words; they would vote on the same parties the majority voted on and that they would have the same loyalty to the values and principles that the majority had.

So is this the case with Muslims, Jews, Hindus and non-European Christians? For them to be looked upon as equals (as a part of the Europeans extended family), it would be required that they supported the same values and principles that the majority represented. This is simply not possible if the primary motivations for emigrating are economical. Why would they give up their religion/ideology or culture if they are not expected to? A Pashtun didn't come because he was interested in being separated from his extended Pashtun family (his ethnic group). He came because there was a high probability that he would be able to acquire funds easily, funds which then would be channeled back to his REAL family, the Pashtuns.

The relevancy of your ethnic group will always be important as we view our ethnic group as our extended family. This goes for all ethnic groups whether they are European,

Pashtun, Arab, Rom, Berber-Arab, Somali, Indian, Japanese or South Korean. The Marxist claims that ethnicity is irrelevant or should be made irrelevant goes against human nature and natural laws. It is nothing more than a utopian dream which will never be achieved. Trying to forcefully achieve this objective by mass importing different non-European cultures will achieve nothing more than creating a new dysfunctional Afghanistan with eternal war.

The only three exception I am aware of, where ethnic group is only superseded by another factor (religion) are the so called Bosniaks (which are Muslim Serbs) , Pakistanis (which are Muslim Indians) and Turks (which are primarily Muslim Greeks and Armenians).

So back to the question: how can we expect many minorities to be loyal to OUR extended family when they are still loyal to THEIR OWN. Firstly, why on earth would we want to go down that path, secondly; assimilation requires 100% loyalty. You cannot call yourself assimilated if you are culturally, politically and ethnically loyal to another group/culture/ideology then that of your hosts. And this is where multiculturalism fails miserably, as the ideology propagates a non-demand policy. The predominant doctrine seems to be: "do what you want, we won't demand anything and we don't care if you're disloyal as long as you pay your tax and don't commit any crimes. Please go ahead; invest in your "other" fatherland and feel free to channel funds back to your "other" extended family". This principle of "tolerance" is really nothing more than a suicidal or genocidal policy.

European polls

For example, in Norway (probably somewhat representative for a majority of European countries); 37% of the indigenous Norwegians vote for a conservative party which opposes multiculturalism, while 63% of the indigenous Norwegians vote for liberal or socialist parties which supports the anti-European hate ideology; multiculturalism. 95% of Muslims, 70% of Hindus, 85% of Jews and 90% of non-European Christians vote for political parties who support multiculturalism. Only less than 5% of Muslims, 30% of Hindus, 15% of Jews and 10% of non-European Christians vote for political parties who oppose multiculturalism.

So why would anyone expect us to view the bulk of these minorities as equals with a right for citizenship when we consider them disloyal and unwilling to fully assimilate?

US polls

I've seen a US poll describing something similar; approx. 40% of European Americans voted for the Democrats while 60% voted for the Republicans. 75% of the Jewish Americans voted for the Democrats while 25% voted for the Republicans. 95% of the African Americans voted for Obama while 5% voted for the Republicans. 75% of the Latinos voted for the Democrats while 25% voted for the Republicans.

So why would anyone expect us to view the bulk of these minorities as equals with a right for citizenship when we consider them disloyal and unwilling to fully assimilate?

These polls raises several important questions;

- Will these minorities be seen as Trojans, or nation wreckers by the conservatives in any given European country with similar statistics?

- Will these minorities or the “disloyal” part of these minorities eventually be blamed for the great European civil war, if so - which of them, and how would it affect each different minority group?
- Will these minorities or the “disloyal” part of these minorities be deported or forcefully relocated during or after the current civil war? If, for some reason, it proves to be impossible to deport/relocate them, will they be annihilated, WW2 style?
- Should the conservative Europeans invite the conservative (loyal) portions of the minorities to join them?
- Is it realistic that they will join, if they are invited?
- Are we or will be we able to see the difference between a loyal (conservative) member of the minority community and a disloyal one (liberal/Marxist)?

As I’ve said so many times before; I believe the outcome will be very different in the US and Europe. After all, the composition of minorities greatly differs. There are 30 million Muslims in Western Europe while only 12 in the US, there are 6 million Jews in the US while only 1 in Western Europe. The Republicans supports multiculturalism in the US so conservative European Americans doesn’t have any form of political representation at the moment. The lack of political representation is likely to cause a more explosive and devastating result, as countries with a clear political alternative are more likely to avoid utter destruction and may be able to orchestrate a successful military coup. The reason for this is because the military trusts known entities but doesn’t (at least historically) trust what is alternatively labeled as “right wing extremist groups”.

One thing is for certain; a majority of European conservatives witness what they see as the “disloyalty” of the greater parts of many minority groups and it would be naïve to assume that this is a factor which will not have long term consequences. Unfortunately, the problem is continuously escalating as we continue to see an increased inflow of disloyal components which will only add to the current explosive mix. This trend of mass import will continue steadily until the economy collapses and phase 2/3 of the civil war is initiated.

As for the conclusive answer to the initial question; I believe we should include as many of the loyalists as possible. However, there may be a mentality shift, based a number of factors which may result in a different end game. If the US/EU Multiculturalist Alliance refuses to capitulate to us, the conservative forces, by 2020 and instead clings to power, it is likely that the Great European Civil War will make WW2 look like a picnic, effectively sending us all back to the stone age. So let us hope that they capitulate to our forces in time.

3.104 Pro-African nationalism: deportation and/or segregation is the most anti-racist approach (UNDER CONSTRUCTION AND NOT EDITED, feel free to complete this essay)

While deportation and/or segregation might appear as the most discriminating option at first glance, it’s actually quite the opposite. One of the reasons why all African countries are failed states is due to lack of nationalistic principles with subsequent lack of pride in their people and nation. The dream about Europe, hanging like a carrot in front of a mule, eliminates any hope to create and develop a sustainable African nation. Africans who successfully emigrate from Africa are regarded as heroes by the majority of Africans in the community they left behind...

The solution is to simply remove the destructive carrot altogether. African pride cannot be established until the day we clearly tell them that Europe is off limits and all aid will cease immediately. As for how to handle the so called African asylum seekers;

An illustration on how a majority of asylum seekers should be handled in the future.

Where the opposing forces control territory - A Somali illustration;

For example a Somali family consisting of; father age 35, son age 16, daughter age 10, pregnant mother age 30 fleeing from al-Shabaab in Somalia. The family paid human traffickers to be smuggled to Europe and are now at an asylum camp in England. The family should be automatically deported (forcefully if necessary) to a territory under Ethiopian control (Ethiopian forces now control and leads the anti-al-Shabaab military campaign), where they will be able to serve the anti-al-Shabaab forces. The males in the family, above the age of 15, should immediately report for duty, receive training and contribute militarily to the destruction of al-Shabaab and its Islamist allies. The women of the family must do their duty and produce soldiers for the campaign, until the day they are victorious and manage to seize military control of Somalia.

Ethiopian forces now control many refugee camps where they use people like these as auxiliary forces in their campaign. The only thing required for this to happen is that the European country in question comes to an agreement with the Ethiopian or Somali anti-al-Shabaab leadership. If the leadership attempts to complicate the process intentionally for the purpose of blackmailing for funds etc, this must be countered by simply dropping off containers full of these Somali refugees in safe zones, without permission. Alternatively, a small fraction of land close to the allied camp must be secured militarily in order to establish a drop-off transit area.

Where the opposing forces lack territory - An Iranian/Vietnamese illustration;

In countries where the "opposing forces" do not actually control territory of any size a different approach must be chosen. For example Iranians that somehow manage to enter Europe must be relocated to a Muslim country close to the conflict area. This principle should have been followed after the Vietnam War as well. Anti-communist Vietnamese should have been relocated to Taiwan, a country established by the anti-communist Chinese after WW2. There is absolutely no good reason why an Iranian or a Vietnamese should be encouraged or facilitated to travel across the world for relocation in a European country. However, in order to ensure a smooth transition it would be required, by the future cultural conservative regimes of Western Europe, to establish deportation/relocation agreements with a multitude of regimes around the world. There are more than 80 conflicts around the world today that should concern us in this regard.

Europe should never encourage or facilitate the African (or Asian) cowards and traitors whom attempt to abandon their people and their own struggle and conflict. Rewarding cowardice will only establish a destructive precedence which will result in a cultivation of the coward's mentality. This short sighted bleeding heart policy is one of several important causes for both Africa's and Europe's problems.

As the third world resident learns that there is no hope of immigrating to Europe he will begin to look inwards and start to contribute to solve the issues in his own country. As soon as we, the cultural conservatives, seize military and political control of Western Europe in the coming decades, we will begin to implement these principles and help Europe and Africa by enforcing a policy based on pragmatism and logic. As such; we will immediately halt current bleeding heart policies which directly cause many of the problems we see in Africa and other third world countries today.

Segregation in combination with a complete halt in aid and facilitating the African governments to implement nationalistic doctrines are in fact the best African strategy. Policies like these are in fact the most anti-racist approach of all as it clearly defines the new responsibilities and limitations. Because with responsibilities and limitations, comes opportunity. Nevertheless, people who are very short sighted will consider these policies quite cynical or darwinistic. However, long term, it is the most humanistic and responsible approach.

In contrast to today's policies; the current African policies represent processes of "clientification". Africans and African nations are treated with the utmost contempt, very similar to how drug addicts on the streets of Western Europe are treated today. The current African policies are very racist and contribute to hold Africa and Africans back by taking what little pride they have left away from them.

Consolidating European conservative organisations

"Before we can do anything, there must be a we."

John Law

3.105 A new conservatism/nationalism - Vienna School of Thought

The Vienna school of thought or "Crusader Nationalism" advocates a new conservatism/nationalism - a hybrid of several conservative and traditionalist directions. It is not a full-fledged ideology but can act as a caricature of a reactionary ideological platform and an alternative to the left wing ideological caricature known as the Frankfurt school of thought.



The ideological platform advocates a strict anti-Jihad/Islamic stance which indirectly establishes a default friendly stance and support to Israel as an integral part of its fundament. The Vienna School of Thought is a right wing, Western European equivalent and reaction to the Marxist - Frankfurt school (ideological caricature). The purpose of the platform is to ensure a consolidation of anti-Marxist forces before Europe is overwhelmed demographically by Muslims.

If the anti-Marxist forces fail to seize political and military power in Western European countries within 20-70 years, we will end up like Lebanon (once a Christian country), where 10 decades of Islamic demographical warfare have reduced the Christians to a persecuted minority in their own lands.

The name of the school is coined after what its supporters see as the most important battle in European history; the Battle of Vienna in 1683 where the Islamic conquest of Western Europe was prevented by the Holy League, lead by John III Sobieski. This conservative school of thought is mostly known for its principles against doctrines rather than its principles or alternative political policies/platform which will solve many of Europe's current problems.

It's a branch of nationalism is often referred to as the "European new right" although its doctrines vary from moderate to more extreme. Many moderate supporters of the school of thought will not acknowledge the more radical doctrines. The Vienna School of Thought is a hybrid between several sub-ideologies:

Pro:

- Pro-Nationalism
- Pro-pan-nationalism (pro-Europeanism)
- Pro-national or pan-European crusaderism
- Pro-Christian identity
- Pro-cultural conservatism
- Pro-monoculturalism (pro cultural unity)
- Pro-patriarchy
- Pro-Israel

Anti:

- Anti-Marxism
- Anti-globalism/internationalism
- Anti-multiculturalism
- Anti-Jihadism
- Anti-Islam(isation)
- Anti-imperialistic
- Anti-feminism
- Anti-pacifism
- Anti-EU(SSR)
- Anti-matriarchy
- Anti-racist
- Anti-fascist
- Anti-Nazi
- Anti-totalitarian

Areas not covered by the school of thought:

Economy – the school of thought does not include a description of a clear economical platform. However, a majority of its supporters are generally against a communist/socialist economical model and at the same time against a laizzes faire capitalist model. An economical model may contain socialist and capitalist principles (welfare policies included).

Liberalism/individualism – the school of thought is not against liberalistic or individualistic principles as long as these principles do not significantly undermine the collective interests of all citizens. Extreme collective individualism can have catastrophic results on a society illustrated best through the average European fertility rate of 1,5. We must always strive to ensure that as many as humanly possible have every opportunity to pursue and find happiness and we should not restrict these opportunities as long as they do not significantly undermine the collective interests of all citizens. Ensuring attractive opportunities and solutions for both conservatives and liberals can be solved by creating “metropolitan liberal zones”.

Controversial principles:

- Revolutionary, supports the overthrow of all Western European multiculturalist governments through armed struggle to prevent the gradual demographical extermination of Europeans through Islamic demographic warfare
- Against excessive US cultural influence
- Against US military bases/US military personnel on European soil
- Restriction of media rights. Media should not dictate the policies of the nation or the lifestyles of Europeans
- Supports the deportation of all Muslims from Europe

- Pro-Israel (pro-Zionism/Israeli nationalism, supports the deportation of Muslims from the West Bank and the Gaza strip)
- Pro-Russia (pro Russian nationalism)
- Pro-Eurosiberia (supporting a federation with Russia – European Federation - as long as Russia deports their Muslim inhabitants and breaks its union with Muslim ex-Soviet republics and instead chooses a purely European alternative). The new European Federation will be much more isolationist with a policy of economic nationalism (protectionism).
- Pro-Boer/Afrikaner (supporting a partition of South Africa into two parts)
- Pro-India (pro-sanatana dharma movements/Indian nationalism, support to the nationalists in the Indian civil war and to the deportation of all Muslims from India)
- Pro-China (supports Chinas deportation of Muslims).
- Pro-Thailand (support the nationalists in the Thai civil war and to the deportation of all Muslims from Thailand).
- Pro-Philippines (supports the deportation of all Muslims from the Philippines).
- Pro-Sri Lanka (supports the deportation of all Muslims from Sri Lanka)
- Anti-Turkey, many followers do not acknowledge Turkey and consider parts of Anatolia to be occupied Greek and Armenian territory which must be re-annexed.
- Pro-Christian Africa (supports Christian Africans against Jihad)
- Pro- Rom/gypsy (supports the creation of a Rom/gypsy homeland in East-Anatolia)
- Pro-Maronite (supports the re-establishment of a Christian Lebanon)
- Pro-Assyrian (supports the re-establishment of a Christian Assyrian state north of Lebanon)
- Pro-Copt (supports the re-establishment of a Christian Coptic state in western Egypt)

Well known and relatively moderate contributors to the Vienna school of thought:

Intellectuals:

Fjordman
(Robert Spencer)
(Bat Ye'or)
Many more

Sites:

Gates of Vienna
The Brussels Journal
(The Green Arrow)
Many more

3.106 Creating patriotic youth movements in phase 1

According to MSM and the Multiculturalist governments; everyone who criticises Islam or multiculturalism/cultural Marxism (the political mechanism that allows Islamisation) are considered fascists, racists and Nazis. So according to them all patriots are fascists, racists and Nazis.

We shouldn't do "their" dirty work FOR them by labelling fellow patriots. Most of the youths who are recruited to "real" racists criminal organisations like Hells Angels or NS organisations go there because they lack alternatives. In other words, they go there because they lack ideological guidance. Organisations like f example Hells Angels completely lack the intellectual and moral justification we represent. This is why it is important that "politically correct" patriot intellectuals like ourselves (at least some of us) should take responsibility and give them an alternative. I'm not saying organisations like SIOE or EDL should be that alternative but at least IT IS an alternative that can be morally and ideologically justified. However, there is definitely a market for more alternatives.

In this context it is essential to understand and acknowledge that our current immigration policies/the Islamisation of Europe is actually a secondary "illness". It is a result of the doctrines of multiculturalism. There has been a successful infiltration of multiculturalist doctrines into our systems the last four decades (state bodies/policies, school curriculum's, university campuses, MSM agenda, media agenda etc.). Changing our immigration policies or stopping the Islamisation is simply not possible without first dealing with the core problem which is cultural Marxism/cultural relativism/multiculturalism. As, already noted, the Islamisation of Europe is a "secondary manifestation" of given ideology/principles.

We shouldn't fight racism with racism but instead strive to gain the moral high ground. In order to maintain our moral and ideological justification (for our ongoing fight to liberate Europe from cultural Marxism/multiculturalism) it is required that we reject and distance ourselves from ALL 4 hate-ideologies:

1. National Socialism (anti-Jewish hate ideology, racist in nature)
2. Islam (anti-Kafr hate ideology, Christians, Jews, Buddhists, Hindus, Atheists etc)
3. Communism (anti-individualism, anti-freedom)
4. Multiculturalism (anti-European hate ideology, anti-white racism).

A multiculturalist is just as bad as a Nazi, which again is just as bad as a true Muslim, a communist or a fascist.

We should and must strive to distance ourselves from all four ideologies. By doing this we will gain the support of the masses and not end up as a marginalised and excessively demonised insignificant organisation.

The problem arises as everyone who criticises Islam or multiculturalism, the cultural conservatives, are automatically labelled by MSM and the Western European multiculturalist governments as fascists, racists and Nazis. Do we accept their premise, the cultural Marxist labelling techniques? Ofc we don't and we shouldn't do their dirty work for them by labelling fellow patriots. 90% of the individuals who uses Neonazi/fascist symbols are not real national socialists. They are only extremely frustrated individuals who have been demonised and ridiculed for too long by the establishment. They do not need to be demonised further by us, they need an alternative patriotic movement which strives to defeat all forms of hate and racism (multiculturalism included), instead of fighting hate (multiculturalism) with more hate (Nazism).

Creating patriotic youth movements in phase 1

How can we expect to safeguard our societies against cultural Marxism and Islam in the future (say in 2,3,4,5 decades from now) when Western Europe does not even have any well organised patriotic youth groups?

Patriotic youth groups (also referred to as street activists) are the back bone of the resistance and the creation of such political entities should be a primary goal.

An intellectual club (consisting of older professionals) who rejects the notion of offering political and intellectual guidance to the youths of the society will have limited impact. A large majority of the current European conservative intellectuals are cowards and unwilling to take responsibility. If they had taken responsibility they would have started to develop a Conservative Revolutionary Movement and/or several patriotic youth movements.

If the "anti-Islamisation/anti-totalitarian organisations" refuse to start their own youth groups and start recruitment of patriotic youth then the so called totalitarian-minded, racist or criminal organisations such as Hells Angels will (as we are witnessing today). And when the time comes there will be one impotent "politically correct" intellectual club " without anyone who can physically protect it and its doctrines from "Marxist/Muslim lynch mobs" as most of the youths have been recruited by the other "competing" patriotic alternatives.

It would be irresponsible and quite hypocritical to just label the youths of your society as "lost causes" just because the MSM tactically label them as racists. I would bet 90% of the individuals who are labelled as "Nazis or fascists" are in fact far from it and just lack ideological and intellectual guidance. They feel they really have no other alternative. It is therefore quite irresponsible and hypocritical not to take an initiative regarding the creation of youth groups with the intention to offer them intellectual and political guidance. Unwillingness to do exactly this confirms the notion that you are nothing more than an irresponsible hypocrite.

This again raises several important questions;

Creating patriotic youth groups is a pragmatic and necessary approach as we CANNOT and should not trust that our police forces and military act in our interest now or in the future. Both our police forces and military are lead by the multiculturalist traitors we wish to defeat.

So, if your goal or hope is to attempt to convince your traitorous politicians to voluntarily remove and ban multiculturalist doctrines and Islam you are delusional and extremely naive. However, I totally understand why people are hesitant to discuss this publicly. Know this; if you pursue this course (create patriotic youth movements) you will most likely be persecuted and ridiculed by the multiculturalist government and the MSM press. You are likely to lose your job and be the primary target of a campaign of psychological warfare. Pursuing this goal will involve persecution and suffering in phase 1. Nevertheless, it is extremely important that some brave Western European souls find the strength to pursue it.

I have to admit, for many years I was scared as well (scared of being ridiculed, frozen out, persecuted, harassed by MSM, blacklisted etc) so I completely understand why other people are afraid to discuss this (creation of youth groups, non-armed militias) as it is considered politically incorrect.

Myself, and many of the people I know (other cultural conservative intellectuals) have been quite hesitant to bring this up as we were and still are simply too scared of the

consequences as an overwhelming majority of other anti-Jihad ideological warriors are. We are reluctant to take the struggle to the "next level". It is inevitable but we tend to try to delay it for as long as possible, clinging to the hope that our elites will come to their senses before then. Somehow, we cling to hope and refuse to admit that there is no chance of this happening. The Lebanon example illustrates how this happened historically and how it ended. They waited too long due to cowardice and as a result, they are now a persecuted minority in their own lands. We CANNOT and WILL NOT allow this to happen again. We must act while we still can!

Lebanon demographical development [Muslim vs Christians]:

1911 - 21% Islam
1921 - 45%
1932 - 49%
1943 - 48%
1970 - 58% (Civil war 1975–1990 started when Islam reached 60%)
1990 - 65% (Christians lost the war)
2008 - 75%

Christian Lebanon waited too long before they started mobilising and as a result they lost the war.

One thing seems pretty clear though. If the right wingers that holds the moral high ground (us) refuse to take our youth under our wings (offering them ideological guidance), they will seek criminal organisations like Hells Angels or alternatively National Socialist movements instead. And it will be OUR fault.

Just take the initiative, and keep the discussions on closed forums (those kinds of discussions violate FB and other societies guidelines so use neutral discussion grounds). Focus on the people you trust first and don't exclude people based on the MSM premise and labeling techniques. After all, the MSM are our enemies as 99% of journalists support multiculturalism.



Be aware of the factors that limit and creates difficulties for consolidation:

- NIA (national intelligence agency) targeted extermination campaigns (see chapter about NIA).
- Unemployment rate
- Lack of reputational shields (be smart, choose principles/names many people can "morally defend". A good alternative: Patriots against Fascism, European Human Rights Movement. A bad alternative: National Front or any name containing the word nationalist or other massively demonised words.

Copy your enemies, learn from the professionals

The cultural Marxists youth are known for their talents to infiltrate, control or create organisations related to a spectre of themes. The cultural Marxists are hateful individuals driven by their hate for anything European – European culture, European traditions, European identity and European national sovereignty. However, they disguise their true political intentions by claiming to be driven by humanist principles, thus effectively smoke screening their true agenda. Typical names of Marxist controlled political entities are:

- Youth against Drugs
- Alliance against Racism
- Alliance against Fascism
- Feminist Front
- Environmentalist organisations
- Alliance against the Church (often for abortion and gay marriage)
- Alliance against Israel
- Alliance for Animal Rights
- Solidarity with Africa
- Solidarity with Palestine
- Civil rights movements
- Pacifist movements
- Human rights movements

We, the patriotic/cultural conservative youth however should actively choose the following spectre of themes:

- Alliance against Muslim Extremism
- Alliance against Jihad
- Alliance against Sharia etc.
- Alliance for Freedom of Speech
- Patriots against Fascism
- Alliance against Marxism
- Alliance against excessive taxation
- Alliance against the EU
- Patriots for Europe
- Alliance against the Lisbon Treaty
- Stop the deconstruction of Christianity
- Stop the European Cultural Genocide and the deconstruction of European identity
- Alliance against the genocide of the indigenous peoples of Europe
- Stop the Genocide of Christian Copts
- Stop the Genocide of Christian Assyrians
- Acknowledge the Armenian Genocide
- Turkey out of the EU
- Turkey and Albania out of NATO
- Stop the Jihad against of Christian Sudanese
- Human rights movements
- Civil rights movements

The British EDL seems to be the first youth organisation that has finally understood this. Sure, in the beginning it was the occasional egg heads who shouted racist slogans and did Nazi salutes but these individuals were kicked out. An organisation such as the EDL has the moral high ground and can easily justify their political standpoints as they publicly oppose racism and authoritarianism.

Yes, multiculturalism is a racist ideology but you can't combat racism by being racist. Several Western European political parties and youth organisations need to understand this. The racist policies cannot be morally justified and is counter productive for any organisation seeking support above the 10% mark. They should rather attack multiculturalism on safe ideological grounds (cultural justification, not racial).

Marxist and anarcho-Marxist youth organisations like Blitz, SOS, AFA in Scandinavia managed in a very successful fashion to infiltrate the hiphop movement in the 90s by creating a youth hub and arranging hiphop concerts and even setting up their own record labels and direct alliances with artists. They arrange concerts, have their own radio stations and offer various activities for European youngsters together with related NGOs

in which they have successfully managed to take control over like "youth against drugs" and "youth against racism". The Marxists are actively using all these fronts as bases for recruitment (in addition to university campuses). They even very often get financial support from the state establishment to do exactly this. In Norway the PC block lead by the Labour Party and Socialistic Left Party are strong supporters of these organisations and give millions to support them.

The patriotic-nationalist youth movements on the other hand have been systematically deconstructed the last three decades with the assistance of the police, schools and of course the mass media etc.

A recurring strategy is to pressure the parents and youth themselves through several directions. Demonisation is their weapon of choice. The end result was that the cultural Marxist establishment in Norway successfully managed to deconstruct the movement and push the rest of the elements underground. I know the situation is quite different in various European countries. Sweden has the largest movement in Scandinavia, Germany has a large alternative and the UK has a large emerging patriotic movement.

The European patriotic movements should continue to target the trance/ electronica community and gain ground on similar new arenas and use them as the Marxists have traditionally used the hip-hop community, the anti drug arena and the environmental NGOs. They are the professionals and we should learn from them.

False prophets

Denmark doesn't have an EDL (English Defence League) equivalent. Instead they have Hells Angels, a criminal organisation who is claiming the title: defender of the Danish people, knights templar etc. This is a typical example of a "false prophet".

The problem here is that they are simply exploiting the naive patriot youth to use them in a drug war against the Muslim mafias and street gangs. Street protesters/activists are inevitable and important whether we like it or not. We just have to select a line that can be morally justified towards a large enough portion of the public. Racism and anti-Semitism can never be justified so don't even go that way. Indigenous rights however is not racism but is still a minefield so tread carefully.

1. Organisations like EDL, doesn't have an official extreme political doctrine. When they "bait" the UAF, and Jihadi youth (in the thousands) in to rioting, they ensure that the riots are covered by national and international press. During the Harrod protest there were only 16 or so from SIOE and EDL, while there were 3000+ Marxist extremists and Jihadi youth. While it is perhaps morally questionable to bait like this they enticed an overreaction which again lead to "favourable" coverage (a significantly unfavourable coverage of Marxist extremists and Jihadi youth). Favourable in the sense that Brits gets an indication of the true potency and potential threat of the Jihadi mob, which again results in more Europeans waking up from their self induced coma. It also results in increased polarisation. Is it really that bad that more Europeans are shocked out of their slumber?

2. The alternative would be that these patriotic youth are lured into "false prophet" patriotic criminal organisations like Hells Angels or even NS organisations which would be really bad.

Instead of condemning and rejecting organisations like EDL it is essential that conservative intellectuals contribute to help them on the right ideological path. And to ensure that they continue to reject criminal, racist and totalitarian doctrines.

Sure, they will always be labelled as racists by the MSM, but who aren't labelled? Everyone who criticises Islamisation or multiculturalism and supports Israel are labelled as racists, fascists and Nazis anyway. Europeans are getting increasingly immune against the multiculturalist labelling techniques. More and more people understand that Islam is not a race, but a hateful political ideology. When they continue with the labelling techniques despite of this, it is actually the individuals labelling other groups who are perceived as intolerant bigots. People aren't stupid.

3.107 Consolidating moderate (non-military) European cultural conservative organisations – phase 1 and 2

"He who does not trust enough, Will not be trusted."

Lao Tzu

It's imperative that we, the moderate cultural conservatives in Western Europe, spend the next decades to recruit, build and consolidate our forces and try to reach a common vision of a future Europe. Note that it will be very difficult to cooperate and reach a consensus due to our different viewpoints.

There are many things about which we all disagree, but at this point we need to unite simply in order to survive. We can sort out our disagreements later.

Suggestions for common uniting principles with the intention of consolidating the four main cultural conservative movements

1. Secular cultural conservative movements
2. European conservative Christian movements (cultural conservative Christians)
3. The Anti-Jihad Movement (anti-Multicult/Islamisation, pro Israel)
4. Racial conservatives/NS (anti-Multicult, anti-Jewish, anti gay, neutral/hostile towards Islam/Christendom)

Moderate uniting principles:

Society

- Oppose the European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist establishment and their agendas.
- Oppose the feminisation of European institutions by promoting "rationalism" and opposing emotionalism.
- Support the nuclear family structure
- Fight for free speech
- Support the death penalty (3 strike)

Monoculturalism/Islam/Immigration

- Promote the Judeo Christian traditions in Europe with emphasis on Christendom.
- Oppose the Islamisation of Europe (European multiculturalism)
- Fight for the re-classification of Islam as a political ideology (75% political, 25% spiritual)
- Oppose mass Muslim immigration
- Promote European culture in general
- Implement measures against Islamic Demographic Warfare
- Fight for the Church's right to exist and grow (from current low). This includes continued political pressure to support conservative Christian's current positions in the Church, the public sector and NGO's. Individuals who have been dismissed the last decades must be reinstated. Furthermore, it is essential that we continue actively to try to limit the number of cultural Marxists/multiculturalists in similar positions. The goal should be to dismiss and replace them with conservatives from all three groups.
- Promote a re-introduction of non-falsified historical references concerning Islamic Imperialism, Islamic atrocities, Dhimmitude under Islam and un-biased information about the Crusades etc.

Foreign policy

- Support Israel's fight against Jihad.
- Oppose an appeasement policy towards the Islamic world.
- Continue to militarily prevent any Muslim country from attaining nuclear weapons (Pakistan must be disarmed).
- Oppose Turkey/Albania/Bosnia Herzegovina membership to the EU.
- Oppose Turkey's/Albania's membership in NATO.

More extreme principles

- Support for the banning of the Quran and the Hadith (as these books propagate violence, genocide and war against all non-Muslims).
- Disallow mosques in Europe as long as Christians are not allowed to build Churches in Saudi Arabia and other Islamic countries.
- Support the dismantlement of Protestantism in the Nordic countries, the UK, Germany (replacing it with Catholicism).

3.108 Europe, Anti-immigration parties/orgs – Nationalist parties/orgs

Overview includes several right wing groups from very moderate to very extreme (certain overlapping terms):

- Conservative Christian organisations
- Cultural conservatives (moderate to extreme)
- Regionalists and/or various Nationalists
- Anti-immigration parties
- Right wing populists
- Racial conservatives
- National Socialists (included although these are considered left wing)

Western Europe (updated 2008)

Austria

Freiheitliche Partei Österreichs (FPÖ) Freedom Party of Austria <http://www.fpoe.at/> (anti-immigration) 17,5% in 2008 election

Bündnis Zukunft Österreich (BZÖ) Alliance for the Future of Austria <http://www.bzoe.at/> (anti-immigration) 10,7% in 2008 election, lead by Haider

Belgium

Vlaams Blok (Flemish Bloc) www.vlaamsblok.be (anti-immigration)

Flanders (regional)

Vlaams Belang (VB) Flemish Interest <http://www.vlaamsbelang.org/> / <http://www.vlaamsbelang.be> (Nationalism, anti immigration) 24,2% in 2004 election,

VLOTT – anti-multicult: www.vlott.be

New Flemish Alliance - <http://www.n-va.be>

Front National (FN - National Front) <http://www.frontnational.be/> (Nationalism) – 2% in 2007 election, 4,7% in Brussels.

Groen Rechts <http://www.groenrechts.be/> (Nationalist Flanders)

Mouvement Nation <http://www.nation.be> (nationalist org)

New Belgian Front - Front Nouveau de Belgique - FNB Pour la Securite <http://www.fnb.to/> + fnb.be (nationalist org, anti immigration)

Denmark

Dansk Folkeparti (DF) Danish People's Party <http://www.danskfolkeparti.dk/> (moderate, anti-immigration) 13,8% in 2007 election

(DNSB) www.dnsb.info (NS)

Finland

Perussuomalaiset (PS) True Finns - <http://www.perussuomalaiset.fi/> (anti-immigration) 4,1% in 2007 election

Suomen Sisu - <http://www.suomensisu.org/> (nationalistic org)

Assosiation of Finnish Culture and Identity - <http://www.suomalaisuudenliitto.fi/> (nationalistic culture org)

Bluewhites of the Finnish People - <http://www.kolumbus.fi/sinivalkoiset/> (nationalist party)

Independence party-League of Free Finland - <http://www.vapaansuomenliitto.fi/>

France

Front National (FN) National Front <http://www.frontnational.com> (Nationalism) 4,3% in 2007 election

Front National de la Jeunesse – National Front Youth <http://www.fnj.info/> (anti immigration org)

Renouveau français - "French renewal" (nationalist party/org) <http://www.renouveaufrancais.com/>

The National Republican Movement (Mouvement National Républicain or MNR) – far right: www.m-n-r.net

The Movement for France (Mouvement pour la France or MPF), Conservative: www.pourlafrance.fr

Les Identitaires (NR) : www.les-identitaires.com/ (nationalist org)

Jeunesses Identitaires (Youth) : www.jeunesses-identitaires.com/

Bloc Identitaire - <http://www.bloc-identitaire.com> (politics)

Terre et Peuple <http://www.terreetpeuple.com/> (Nationalist org)

Britanny (Regional)

ADSAV - <http://adsav.free.fr> (Separatist, Nationalist org.)

Alsace d'Abord / Elsass Zuerst www.alsacedabord.org/ (Alsatian regionalist)

Germany

National Democratic Party (anti-immigration) NPD (Nationaldemokratische Partei Deutschlands (Hamburg?))

<http://www.npd.de/>

In Hamburg - Law and Order Offensive, led by judge Ronald Schill, won nearly 20 percent of the vote last autumn.

Pro-Köln had 4,7% in Köln - www.pro-koeln.org (Moderate nationalism)

Deutsche Volksunion, DVU <http://www.dvu.de/> (anti immigration party).

Deutsche Liga für Volk und Heimat (German League for Folk and Homeland) <http://www.dlvh.de> (anti immigration org)

Die Republikaner <http://www.rep.de/> (anti immigration party)

Bürgerbewegung pro Nordrhein-Westfalen - pro NRW - <http://www.pro-nrw.org/>

Greece

Hellenic Front <http://www.metopo.gr/> – (anti-immigration)

Laikos Orthodoxos Sinagermos (LAOS - Popular Orthodox Rally) <http://www.laos.gr/> (Nationalism) 3,8% in 2007 election

Patriotiki Summahia/Patriotic Alliance (nationalist movement) disbanded Jan 07, its newspaper/website Eleutheros Kosmos is still active - <http://elkosmos.gr/site/>

Chrysi Avyi (Golden Dawn) - www.xrushaugh.org (nationalist/racial conservative org) Website of youth Front and "Resistance Hellas-Antepithesi" magazine: <http://www.antepithesh.net/>

Ireland

Immigration Control Platform (ICP) <http://www.immigrationcontrol.org/> (anti-immigration org)

Websites:

Irish Nationalism Website <http://irish-nationalism.net/forum/>

Italy

Alleanza Nazionale (AN) National Alliance - <http://www.alleanzanazionale.it/> (anti-immigration party)

Lega Nord (LN) League North - <http://www.leganord.org/> (anti-immigration party) 8,3% in 2008 election.

Tricolour Flame (Movimento Sociale Fiamma Tricolore, MS-FT) <http://www.fiammatricolore.net> (anti-immigration party)

La Destra (LD) - <http://www.partitoladestra.com/> (Nationalism) 2,4% in 2008 election in joint coop with Fiamma Tricolore

Fronte Sociale Nazionale - <http://www.frontenazionale.it> (anti-immigration party)

Forza Nuova - <http://www.forzanuova.org> - (nationalist movement)

Destra Nazionale <http://www.destranazionale.org> (nationalist org)

Luxembourg

Alternative Democratic Reform Party (Alternativ Demokratesch Reformpartei) right wing: <http://www.adr.lu/>

Malta

VivaMalta – <http://www.vivamalta.org> (Nationalist media site)

Imperium Europa (IE) - <http://www.imperium-europa.org/home.asp> (Nationalist media site)

Maltese Nationalist Party - <http://www.pn.org.mt/>

National Action - <http://www.azzjoninazzjonali.org/>

Netherlands

Partij voor de Vrijheid (PVV) Freedom Party <http://www.pvv.nl/> (anti-immigration) 5,9% in 2006 election, Geert Wilders

Lijst Pim Fortuyn (LPF) List Pim Fortuyn (dissolved)) (anti immigration)

NVB <http://www.nationalistischevolksbeweging.nl/> (Nationalist org)

Dietse Kameraden <http://www.dietsekameraden.com/> (Nationalist org)

Nederlandse Volks Unie - NVU - <http://www.nvu.info/> (Racial Conservative)

Norway

Fremskrittspartiet (FRP) Progress Party <http://www.frp.no/> (moderate, anti-immigration) 22,1% in 2005 election

NorgesPatriotene (anti-immigration party/org) <http://www.norgespatriotene.org>

Federlandspartiet <http://fedrelandspartiet.no/> (nationalist party)

Portugal

Popular Party - The Democratic and Social Centre - People's Party (Centro Democrático e Social - Partido Popular) (CDS-PP)

moderate anti-immigration: <http://www.cds.pt/>

Partido Nacional Renovador, PNR - National Renewal Party <http://www.pnr.pt/> (nationalist party) 0,2% in 2005 election

Frente Nacional (Radical micro party)

The People's Monarchist Party - <http://www.ppm.pt>

New Democracy Party - <http://www.pnd.pt>

Nationalist websites/blogs:
<http://www.causanacional.net/>
<http://blogidentitario.wordpress.com/>
<http://www.juvenac.org/>

Spain

In Spain the scene of radically restrictionist parties is very fragmented. The leading but tiny restrictionist party Democracia Nacional has contested the last two Spanish general elections as the head of a coalition named Plataforma España and Frente Español.

La Falange (Falange Española de las J.O.N.S.) (tiny political party + militant movement,) - <http://www.falange.es> HQ in Madrid. Vastly reduced in size and power today, three smaller organisations under the Falange banner received 27,166 votes between them in the 2004

España 2000 - <http://www.esp2000.org> - anti-immigration party,

Has taken Valencia by storm, winning councillors in three town halls. Minor presence in Catalonia, Granada and Madrid.

Alianza Nacional - www.alianzanacional.es - anti-immigration party,

Democracia Nacional - <http://www.democracianacional.org> – (anti immigration party) DN won three seats last election and is led by Manuel Canduela, founding member of the nationalist band División 250.

Fuerza Nueva (New Force) www.fuerzanueva.org – anti immigration party

Plataforma per Catalunya (PxC) <http://www.pxcatalunya.com> (anti immigration party) gained 17 councillors in Catalonia last election

The Partido de Acción Demócrata Española (PADE) won 20 councillors in Madrid and Guadalajara.

The new anti-immigration parties gained 50 extra councillors in Spain's local elections in 2007. Expect the 2011 elections to see a further boom in this field - unless Spain manages to combat prejudices and consolidate growing multiculturalism at the community level.

Other:

Moviment Social Republicà de Catalunya <http://es.geocities.com/msrcatalunya/> (nationalist Catalunya)

Estado Nacional Europeo <http://www.n-europa.org/>

Carlist Traditionalist Communion - <http://www.ctcarlista.org/>

Sweden

Sverigedemokraterna (SD) Swedish Democrats www.sverigedemokraterna.se (anti immigrant party) 4% on national level and 11% in Malmö last election

Nationaldemokraterna (ND) National Democrats www.nationaldemokraterna.se (anti immigrant party)

SMR/Svenska Motståndrörelsen/Swedish Resistance Movement and Nationell Ungdom/National Youth, share this site -

<http://www.patriot.nu/> (nationalist movement)

Switzerland

Schweizerische Volkspartei (SVP) Swiss People's Party <http://www.svp.ch/> (National conserv.) 29% in 2007 election

Schweizer Demokraten (SD) Swiss Democrats <http://www.schweizer-demokraten.ch/> (Nationalism) 0,5% in 2007 election

National Orientierter Schweizer (PNOS) <http://www.pnos.ch/> (anti-immigration org)

The Freedom Party of Switzerland (FPS) (Freiheits-Partei der Schweiz)right wing: <http://www.freiheits-partei.ch/>

United Kingdom

British National Party www.bnp.org.uk (anti-immigrant party)

BNP Youth - <http://youth.bnp.org.uk/>

BNP Scotland - <http://scotland.bnp.org.uk/>

BNP Newspaper - <http://www.bnp.org.uk/freedom/>

BNP Magazine - <http://www.identitymagazine.org.uk/>

The UK National Front <http://www.natfront.com/> (nationalist party)

England First Party <http://www.efp.org.uk/> (nationalist party/org)

National Liberal Party - <http://www.nationalliberal.org/> (Third Way- Britain)

Conservative Democratic Alliance - <http://www.cdall.net/>

Civil Liberty - <http://www.civilliberty.org.uk/>

Solidarity Trade Union - <http://www.solidaritytradeunion.net/>

Steadfast Trust, charity for the English - <http://www.steadfasttrust.org.uk/>

The Countryside Alliance - <http://www.countryside-alliance.org>

Better Off Out (of the E.U.) - <http://www.betteroffout.co.uk>

Campaign for an English Parliament - <http://www.thecep.org.uk/wordpress/>

Stop Common Purpose - <http://www.stopcp.com/>

The Royal British Legion - <http://www.britishlegion.org.uk>

Tradition, Family and Property - <http://www.tfp.org/>

Action In England - <http://www.actioninengland.gb.com/>

The Conservative Monday Club - <http://www.conservativeuk.com/index.htm>

Third Way - <http://www.thirdway.eu/>

Ulster Nation, progressive Ulster Nationalism - <http://www.ulsternation.org.uk/>

Migration Watch UK - <http://www.migrationwatchuk.com/>

The New Right - <http://www.new-right.org/>

Websites and Blogs:
<http://www.heretical.com/>
<http://www.uktabloid.co.uk>
<http://www.bnp.org.uk/landandpeople/>
<http://www.simondarby.blogspot.com/>
<http://www.richardbarnbrook.com/>

Eastern Europe

Eastern European Right wing parties/nationalist orgs:

The term "anti-immigration" or "anti-Islamisation" does not capture the core concerns of Eastern European nationalist parties. Because immigration into these countries is very limited, these parties have not mobilised against immigrants. Rather, they have promoted strong right wing nationalism and as such they have mobilised anti-EU sentiments, as well as anti-Semitism (in particular the Polish Self Defence and the Hungarian Life and Justice) and opposition against other ethnic groups, in particular the Roma (gypsies).

In Russia there are several forms of "nationalism". You have the pro-Kreml organisations like the Nashi (pro government youth org) who officially are opposed to all fascist groups including National Socialists. Ironically cultural Marxist/multiculturalist (politically correct) Western European media view Nashi and all supporters of the Russian government as fascists (including the government itself).

Albania (Listing non-Muslim parties/orgs)

Partia Demokratiane e Shqipërisë (PDK) (Christian Democratic Party of Albania) - <http://www.pdkdiaspora.com/> - (Christian dem.)

Partia Bashkimi për të Drejtat e Njeriut (PBDNJ) (Greek min., Centrism)

Comment: 70% Muslims, 30% Christians according to CIA factbook

Belarus

Liberal'no-Demokratičeskaja Partija (LDP) Liberal-Democratic Party <http://www.ldpb.net/> (Nationalism)

Bosnia and Hercegovina (Listing non-Muslim parties/orgs)

Srpska Demokratska Stranka (SDS) Serbian Democratic Party (Nationalism (Serbian)) 7,7% in 2006 election

Bulgaria

Nacionalen Săjuz Ataka (ATAKA) National Union Attack <http://www.ataka.bg/en> (Nationalism) 8,1% in 2005 election

Croatia

Hrvatska Stranka Prava (HSP) Croatian Right's Party <http://www.hsp.hr/> (Nationalism) 3,4% in 2007 election

Hrvatski Demokratski Sabor Slavonije i Baranje (HDSSB) Croatian Democratic Assembly of Slavonia and Baranja <http://www.hdssb.hr/> (Regionalism, Nationalism) 1,8% in 2007 election

Czech Republic

Natodní Strana (National Party) - <http://www.narodni-strana.cz/> (anti-immigration party)

Národní Odpor - <http://www.odpor.org/> (Nationalist org)

Estonia

Estonian Independence Party - (Eesti Iseseisvuspartei) <http://www.iseseisvuspartei.ee/>
Estonian Nationalist Movement - <http://rahvuslikliikumine.ee/>

Hungary

Magyar Igazság és Élet Pártja (MIEP) Hungarian Party for Justice and Life <http://www.miep.hu/> (nationalist party)
Hatvanegye Varmegye Ifjúsági Mozgalom <http://www.hvim.hu/> (nationalist movement)
The Movement for a Better Hungary (in English) <http://www.jobbik.com/>

Latvia

Latvian National Democratic Party (NS?)
"Visu Latvijai!" ("All for Latvia!") - <http://www.visulativijai.lv>
Tēvzemei un Brīvībai/LNNK (TB/LNNK) Fatherland and Freedom <http://www.tb.lv/> (National conserv. anti-immigrant) 6,9% in 2006 election
NSS (National Power Unity) - (on 2006.10. parliament elections get 0.12%)
Klubs 415 - <http://www.klubs415.lv> (nationalist org)
LNF (National Front of Latvia) - not a political party - <http://www.ddl.lv/>
Pro-Russian Latvian Party - <http://www.lndp.lv/> Today latvian nationalists often use rusophobic speech and anti-russian action. This party is opposing it.

Lithuania

Tvarka ir Teisingumas (TT) Order and Justice (former LDP) <http://www.ldap.lt/> (National conserv., Nationalist) 11,4% in 2004 election

Macedonia

IMRO patriotic macedonian party - <http://www.vmro-np.org.mk/>

Montenegro

Srpska Narodna Stranka (SNS) Serbian People's Party <http://www.sns.cg.rs/> (Nationalism) 14,6% in 2006 election

Poland

Samoobrona Rzeczypospolitej Polskiej (SRP) (Self-Defence of the Republic of Poland) <http://www.samoobrona.org.pl> (anti-immigration?) 1,5% in 2007 election
Liga Polskich Rodzin (LPR) (League of Polish Families) <http://www.lpr.pl/> (Nationalism, Christian right) 1,3% in 2007 election
National Radical Camp - <http://onr.com.pl> (Nationalists)
Narodowe Odrodzenie Polski (NOP) National Rebirth Of Poland - <http://nop.org.pl> (Nationalist) 0,6% in regional election in 2006
Liga obrony Suwerenności <http://los-polski.org.pl/> (nationalist org)
Law and Justice Party - <http://www.pis.org.pl/main.php>

Romania

Partidul România Mare (PRM) Great Romania Party <http://www.prm.org.ro/> (Nationalism)
Noua Dreaptă (New Right) www.nouadreapta.org (nationalist movement)

Russia

Edinaja Rossiya (ER) United Russia <http://www.edinros.ru/> (Centrism) 64,3% in 2007 election
Liberal'no-Demokratičeskaja Partija Rossii (LDPR) Liberal-Democratic Party of Russia <http://www.ldpr.ru/> (Nationalism) 8,1% in 2007 election
Russian National Unity <http://www.rne.org/>
Movement Against Illegal Immigration (DPNI) - <http://www.dpni.org/> (Nationalist org)
Nashi (government funded nationalist youth movement) – 100 000 members, positions itself as a pro-government, anti fascist, anti NS movement. <http://www.nashi.su/>
Molodaya gvardiya (Young Guard) pro-Kremlin youth group similar to Nashi - <http://www.molgvardia.ru/> By Western pro-Eurabia media, these two organisations are seen as "Putin-jugend" of fascist nature, although Russian NS probably views them as traitors.

Serbia

Serbian Radical Party (Srpska Radikalna Stranka) www.srs.org.rs/ (Nationalism, anti-immigration)
Socijalistička Partija Srbije (SPS) Socialist Party of Serbia <http://www.sps.org.rs/> (Nationalism)

Slovakia

Slovenská Národná Strana (SNS) Slovak National Party <http://www.sns.sk/> (Nationalism) 11,7% in 2006 election
L'udová Strana - Hnutí za Demokratické Slovensko (LS-HZDS) People's Party - Movement for a Democratic Slovakia
<http://www.hzds.sk/> (anti immigrant?) 8,8% in 2006 election
Slovenská pospolitost' – banned in 2006 <http://www.pospolitost.org/> (Nationalist party/movement)

Slovenia

Slovenska Nacionalna Stranka (SNS) Slovenian National Party <http://www.sns.si/> (Nationalist) 5,4% in 2008 election

Ukraine

Ukrainian National-Worker's Party (UNTP) New name?

3.109 European protectorates

Armenia

Republican Party of Armenia, Hayastani Hanrapetakan Kusaktsutyun <http://www.hhk.am/> (Nationalism(Conservative)) 33% in 2007 election
Armenian Revolutionary Federation (ARF) Hay Heghapokhakan Dashnaktsutjun <http://www.arfd.am> (Nationalism, Socialism) 6,2% in 2007 election
ARF Student org: <http://www.arfshant.org>
Dignity, Democracy, Motherland (nationalism) 2,8% in 2003 election
Mighty Fatherland, Hzor Hayrenik(nationalism) 3,3% in 2003 election

Comment: The majority of political parties in Armenia are nationalistic in nature which makes it perhaps the only sovereign Christian country in the world which is not dictated by the US or the EU. A majority of Armenians are in favour of taking back territory from the Islamic Republic of Turkey and the Islamic Republic of Azerbaijan. Armenians used to make out around 20-30% of the population in Anatolia but most of them (75%+) have been wiped out in a systematic Jihad (pogroms and dhimmitude) which has been going before and after Constantinople fell in 1453. Armenians are in fact true and rightful Byzantines and are one of two rightful heirs (along with Greeks) waiting for the day when Anatolia and Constantinople is liberated from the occupying Muslim peoples (Primarily forcefully converted Greeks/Armenians, Seljuk Turks and Kurds). Hadn't it been for the treacherous act of the British alliance with the Ottomans during the Congress of Berlin (1878) and later the German alliance with the Ottomans there would have been a Greater Armenia already, based on the Treaty of Sevres.

Lebanon (Listing all Christian parties, Christian nationalistic orgs)

Lebanese Forces (LF) <http://www.lebanese-forces.com/ar/indexen.asp> (Christian, Nationalism - former Christian militia.
Kataeb Party (Phalangist Party) (Christian, Nationalism) <http://www.kataeb.org/enindex.asp>
National Liberal Party (NLP) (Christian liberal conservatism) www.Ahrar.org.lb English:
<http://translate.google.com/translate?u=http%3A%2F%2Fnews.ahrar.org.lb%2F&hl=no&ie=UTF-8&sl=ar&tl=en>
Independence Movement (Harakat Al-Istiklal) <http://www.71.piczo.com/> (Christian reformism)
Shuraya Party (Assyrian Christian Nationalists) Shuraya supports a formation of a Christian Assyrian State in the Assyrian homeland, in what is today Northern Iraq. <http://www.shuraya.com/> - <http://www.shuraya.de.vu/>
Ramgavar party (Armenian Democratic Liberal Ramgavar Azatakan) (Armenian/Lebanese party)
<http://www.ramgavarparty.org/>
Social Democrat Hunchakian Party (SDHP) <http://www.hunchak.org.au/>
Lebanese National Bloc - The party's current leader is Carlos Eddé.
El Marada (Former: Marada Brigade) (nationalistic Christian) <http://el-marada.net/ar/> - <http://www.elmaradaaustralia.com.au/>
- <http://zgharta.com/>

Comment: Most of the Lebanon Christian parties/orgs are nationalistic in nature due to the ongoing Jihad which has lasted since the early Muslim occupation/invasion. Christian numbers have declined in Lebanon as the years went by due to a systematic Jihad. The Christian Lebanese lost the civil war (1975-1990) which resulted in the occupation of Lebanon where 60,000 Muslim Syrian soldiers, 5000 Iranian Revolutionary Guards (Hezbollah) and thousands of Palestinian Muslim militants from Fatah, Popular Front "Jabha el Sha` beyyeh" and other terrorists organisations operate and have a freehand in Lebanon.

Israel

Likud – pragmatic right wing, www.likud.org.il
Yisrael Beiteinu – Nationalism, www.beytenu.org
Shas - Sephardi Judaism, right wing, www.shasnet.org.il
National Union, nationalism, www.leumi.org.il

Other relevant

Australia

Australian Protectionist Party - <http://www.protectionist.net>

US

American National Party (California) - <http://www.americannationalparty.com/>
America First Party (Florida and Mississippi) - <http://www.americafirstparty.org/>

India

Bharatiya Janata Party - <http://bjp.org/>
Rashtriya Swayamsevak Sangh: राष्ट्रीय स्वयंसेवक संघ, National Volunteers' Organisation - <http://www.rss.org/>
Student section of the RSS - <http://www.abvp.org/>
Vishwa Hindu Parishad - <http://www.vhp.org/>

3.110 Pan-European Movements

Euronat

Euronat is an association of far-right and nationalist European political parties. It was formed on October 9, 2005.

Members of the political association include:

- Front National (France)
- Nieuw Rechts / New Right (Netherlands)
- Fiamma Tricolore (Italy)
- National Democrats (Sweden)
- Democracia Nacional (Spain)
- British National Party (United Kingdom)

There have also been past efforts to combine certain nationalist European parties under the "Euronat" name, mostly incited by Jean-Marie Le Pen of the Front National. These parties were said to participate or to be invited to participate in one of the earlier efforts:

- Vlaams Blok (Belgium)
- MIEP (Hungary)
- Romania Mare (Romania)
- Srpska Radikalna Stranka (Serbia)
- Slovenská národná strana (Slovakia)
- Sverigedemokraterna (Sweden)
- Democracia Nacional (Spain)
- Hellenic Front (Greece)
- Movimento Sociale Italiano (Italy)
- National Revival of Poland (Poland)

<http://www.euronat.org/>

European National Front

European National Front is a coordinating structure of European far-right movements. The European National Front is headed by General Secretary, elected by ENF Assembly. The current General Secretary is Roberto Fiore.

Members

Legal registered political parties/movements that accept the principles, aims and structure of ENF can apply for membership. The accession to ENF must be submitted by authorised representative of the applicant and then confirmed by Political Council.

Current members:

Forza Nuova (Italy)
Narodowe Odrodzenie Polski (Poland)
Noua Dreaptă (Romania)
Patriotic Alliance (Greece)
La Falange (Spain)
Renouveau Français (France)

Affiliated Groups

Associations, far-right parties etc., that support aims of ENF and state the world of co-operation. The representative of the Affiliated Group sits on the Assembly with advisory vote. The status of the Affiliated Group can be granted by Political Council.

Current affiliated groups:

Partido Nacional Renovador (Portugal)
Nationale Alliantie (Netherlands) (disbanded in 2007)
Bulgarian National Alliance (Bulgaria)

<http://www.europeannationalfront.org/>

3.111 National Anarchists (Anarcho-nationalists, certain ACAB-, oi-, RAC-, 14/88 nationalists)

"Vision without action is merely a dream. Action without vision just passes the time. Vision with action will change the world."

Joel Barker

National-anarchism is somewhat a partial ideology of its own[1]. However, I tend to put all individuals who refuse to embrace pragmatical methods and principles in this category. A majority of these individuals do not directly contribute in a useful way to any of the 8 political fronts.

They are currently more or less an irrelevant political force in most Western European countries and they will continue to be politically irrelevant unless they start to contribute efficiently through various ways of political activism. Embracing our (the Knights Templar) primary principles is one of these ways.

Of course, it must be noted that many in the oi, RAC, ACAB groups do in fact contribute to the struggle in very useful ways through active consolidation and activation of former passive individuals. However, the large majority, who themselves claim to be political activists, do very little or absolutely nothing useful for our struggle. Their ideological platform and propaganda is often so crude and un-appealing that they often end up defeating their own purpose and often end up in isolated groups/spheres with minimal influence (penetration rate) towards the broader society. Some even hurt the nationalist cause with their counter-productive behaviour.

The ACAB mentality (All Cops Are Bastards) is a useless and counterproductive philosophy. The cops/system protectors are NOT our targets and they never will be. Instead, the Knights Templar, consider them speed bumps on the way to our target destination. Sure, they protect the category A and B traitors but we do what we can to avoid and evade all system protectors. If it comes to a confrontation where we cannot evade or escape we will strike hard and without mercy as they will do the same to us if given the opportunity.

If the national anarchists were true rebels - true nationalist revolutionaries, they would not spend 1000-20 000 Euros on tattoos but rather invest that budget on meaningful resistance by participation in the 8 fronts. If they are warriors of the conservative revolution wouldn't the investment in guns and explosives or even books to broaden their knowledge base be the way to go? You can get premium weaponry and armour for 5-20k Euro.

National anarchists often lack the will to fight because they lack long term purpose and structure. They loathe authority hierarchies and the PC bourgeois even more. They lack the structure in their lives that will allow them to become an unstoppable political force. They will become a superior and unstoppable force if they adapt and conform to the principles of the Knights Templar. They have the potential to rise up from irrelevancy to become the leaders of tomorrow. No one can make that decision but them, themselves.

It should be in the interest of every European nationalist to actively reach out a hand to the national anarchists and offer them structure, know how - knowledge and purpose. The road to influence begins by taking collective responsibility.

We must contribute to make them relevant in the ongoing European struggle, the civil war. Because I believe they will prove to be an essential and required piece of the puzzle.

We may not be able to win as long as our less structured brothers and sisters choose the ACAB and the immigrant/ANTIFA (anarcho-Marxist) bashing mentality.

In short, they will continue to remain irrelevant as long as they channel their frustration and rage towards immigrants, ANTIFA and the police, while completely ignoring the category A and B traitors. They must learn to ignore the immigrants, the ANTIFA and the system protectors and instead attack the very heart of the 7 headed monster – the individual category A and B traitors. The way to defeat the ANTIFA and win over the police is to destroy the 7-headed monster, the category A and B traitors from where they get their funding. Alternatively they should contribute to any of the other 7 non violent fronts described in this compendium. Sure, street protesting, front 7, is essential and important to prevent the ANTIFA from negatively influencing our other fronts. But there are ways to structure this front more efficiently. It is highly advisable to structure any street protest organisation after the English Defence League (EDL) model as it is the only way to avoid paralyzing scrutiny and persecution.

The system protectors of any given country can never be defeated nor should we ever try to defeat them. They are an undefeatable manifestation of the regime and they are easy to replace should some of them fall (unlike the category A and B traitors).

National anarchists must reject and ignore un-ressurrectable nationalist ideologies such as national socialism. Instead study the great nationalist revolutions and revolutionaries of our times. As of now, each fully motivated, well prepared and battle ready Justiciar Knight constitutes the same usefulness in our struggle as 1000 national anarchists. Now imagine the prospect of 1000 national anarchists adapting and embracing the principles and knowledge associated with becoming a Justiciar Knight. 1000 European Justiciar Knights spread all across a small or medium sized Western European country would be enough to bring that cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime to it its knees and would result in full capitulation (or would at least eventually lead to it). The potential and political influence carried within each and every national anarchist is enormous should he one day choose to follow in the footsteps of the Justiciar Knight.

1000 Justiciar Knights is of course a utopia, at least in the first part of phase 1, as most of the national anarchists simply do not have the knowledge and abilities required, and sadly most of them are unwilling or lack the courage to learn and adapt. My hope is however that some of them will, and thus will progress from the current valley of irrelevancy to living warrior legends of our struggle.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National_anarchists

Fight category A and B traitors NOT Muslims or ANTIFA (anarcho-Marxists/Marxist Jugend)

DO NOT for the love of God aim your rage and frustration at Muslims. Muslim or Paki bashing is a sure way to hurt our cause as this is what the cultural Marxist elites WANT you to do. They want you to waste your efforts on fighting Muslims and they will do anything to prevent you from aiming your efforts at them. They want the indigenous Europeans to busy fighting Muslims as that will guarantee their positions. We will never have a chance at overthrowing the cultural Marxist if we waste our energy and efforts on fighting Muslims.

This can easily be illustrated:

When the pipe in your bathroom springs a leak and the water is flooding the room, what do you do? It's not very complicated, after all. You go for the source of the problem, the leak itself! You DON'T mop up until after you have fixed the actual leak. Needless to say, our regime is the leak (all category A, B and C traitors), the Muslims are the water.

As such, ALL our efforts must be aimed at category A and B traitors with very few exceptions. The ONLY exceptions should be sabotage attacks aimed at infrastructure (to cripple/weaken the economy of our regime) and effectuate certain devastating strategic attacks during the Muslim Eid celebration - later in phase 1 and 2, in order to radicalise and manipulate the Muslim forces. The Muslim husbands, uncles, brothers and nephews will go absolutely nuts which will result in devastating Jihadi frenzies, substantially contributing to weaken our regimes further and at the same time create more recruits for our resistance movements. Muslims are our absolutely best recruitment tools. They act as indirect recruiters by using rape, assault, robbery, arson and murder, forcing their victims and their closest relatives/friends out of their coma.

Phase 1 (2010-2030) - priority

The ratio of attacks in phase 1 should follow the given guidelines: 90%+ aimed at concentrations of category A and B traitors and less than 10% on the other objectives.

Phase 2 (2030-2070) - priority

70% + aimed at concentrations of category A and B traitors and less than 30% on sabotage and other objectives.

We will focus on the Muslims AFTER we have seized political and military control. At that point, we will start deportation campaigns.

Anarcho-nationalism - Preservation of honour in relation to wild animals

As mentioned in another chapter; I have had my share of encounters with the Jihadi youth in Oslo. And every time I've decided to do everything to avoid conflict using drastic steps such as fleeing or, in cases where fleeing is not an alternative, used psychological defensive approaches to psyche out the individual (unexpected insults, threats).

So why didn't I fight? Surely, I had access to my band of brothers, loyal and proud friends, or a close and extended network of people willing to back me up, to help neutralise any imaginable threat. Yes, I did have this but chose never to use them or to call in favours. I also had access to weapons but chose to never use them.

So why did I act like a coward and avoided conflict or ran away in some cases?

My mentality towards Jihadi youth changed when I was 15. Jihadi youths usually act instinctively, with little concern for long term consequences, just like wild animals. In fact, I would say it is a lot easier to push the buttons of a Muslim bully than it is to provoke an actual wild animal.

If you are travelling through a forest and encounter a hostile wolf or bear, what do you do? You do the only thing rational, avoid conflict. You don't begin to wrestle a bear with your bare hands, as that would undoubtedly be completely idiotic and irrational. After all, it is impossible to lose face or honour to a wild animal. Every patriot should apply the

same logic in an everyday scenario. Avoid the wild animals and concentrate on the real issue which is seizing political and military control of our countries through meaningful and structured resistance efforts.

As for territorial/neighbourhood disputes

If you live in a neighbourhood that is in the later stages of turning into a Muslim ghetto then get the hell out. Yes, Europe is in the first stage of a civil war but you must never make your neighbourhood your battlefield. The primary essence of warfare is choosing your own battles. You do not let your enemies chose the time or place. Do not waste your life as a martyr trying to stagger a local Islamic tidal wave in your neighbourhood when it is already too late to save it. It is better to regroup and live to fight another day and reassess the real objectives. Taking reckless and unnecessary risks will only disallow you from playing a nation changing part through the Resistance Movement. Yes, you will be able to contribute but it is essential that you decide the place and time to fight and chose the right approach and the right arena for your fight.

In order to prevent Islamisation you must stop the FIRST Muslim moving into your neighbourhood and not wait until after 10-100 families have colonised your turf. Never allow a single Muslim to move into your neighbourhood. Talk to your neighbours; make local arrangements through efficient communication so that no one ever sells a house to a Muslim.

3.112 Estimating Western European battle-ready cultural conservatives 2009

"At Thermopylae, an army of 1 million Persians lost 20 000 troops, yet failed to disarm just 300 Spartans. 13 million armed and lawful Western Europeans would resist even harder. That we promise."

Country	Population	Current state funded paramilitaries 1%	Current un- consolidated Battle-ready patriots 0,1%
France	65 million	650 000	65 000
Germany	82 million	850 000	85 000
UK	61,6 million	610 000	61 000
Netherlands	16,5 million	165 000	16 500
Belgium	10,7 million	107 000	10 700
Sweden	9,3 million	93 000	9300
Norway	4,8 million	45 000	4500
Luxembourg	493 500	4935	493
Switzerland	7,7 million	77 000	7700
Spain	46,7 million	467 000	46 700
Italy	60 million	600 000	60 000
Portugal	10,7 million	107 000	10 700
Denmark	5,5 million	55 000	5500
Ireland	6 million	60 000	6000
Greece	11,2 million	112 000	11 200
Finland	5,3 million	53 000	5300
Iceland	319 756	3197	319
Cyprus	793 963	7939	793
Malta	413 609	4136	413
Total	405 million	4 071 207	407 120

Numbers based on Norwegian estimates (vague estimates)

Estimate of our current and future base of active supporters/sympathisers

There aren't any representative statistics available for obvious reasons. However, good indicators are the statistics gathered among Muslims in the UK. Approximately 13% of young Muslims in the UK support Al Qaeda's goals while approximately 60% empathise with the same goals (understands their reasoning). It is unlikely that there are more Muslims in the UK who supports a Jihadi "conquest" than there are Europeans willing to defend themselves against such "conquest".

Here is an estimate (conservative estimate):

European Civil War, Phase 1 – 1999-2030 (Islam 2-20%)

- 5-13% of native Europeans and other non-Muslims support many of our goals through armed struggle.
- 20-35% of native Europeans and other non-Muslims support many of our goals through democratic struggle.
- 50%+ oppose mass Muslim immigration.

European Civil War, Phase 2 – 2030-2070 (Islam 15-50%)

- 15-20% of native Europeans and other non-Muslims support many of our goals through armed struggle.
- 40-50% of native Europeans and other non-Muslims support many of our goals through democratic struggle.
- 60%+ oppose mass Muslim immigration.

European Civil War, Phase 3 – 2070-2083 (Islam 30-60%)

- 20-25% of native Europeans and other non-Muslims support many of our goals through armed struggle.
- 50-60% of native Europeans and other non-Muslims support many of our goals through democratic struggle.
- 70%+ oppose mass Muslim immigration.

However, this does NOT mean that the majority of our sympathisers will join us in armed struggle. Most people refrain from reacting since they live in economic prosperity, and to stand up for their ideas would send them into suffering. However, soon enough we will have an economic downfall that will make the current recession look like a picnic. And then they will face suffering day in and day out. And at that point standing up for their ideas will come at no extra cost, since the suffering is already prevalent.

It's also important to remember that most of our broader base of sympathisers (60% of the population), even though they would fight for the sovereignty of our country, they will not take active steps against their government or leading cultural Marxist/multiculturalist leaders. They will be passive bystanders in phase 1 at least.

3.113 Assistance from our European-American/Canadian/Australian brothers in the European civil war

Just like Irish-Americans assisted the IRA over several years, European-Americans should assist their brothers in Europe. The faith of multiculturalism will be decided in Europe as the front lines of the war between cultural conservatives and cultural Marxists will be fought in major European cities. The reason is that the doctrine of multiculturalism could have actually succeeded if it weren't for Islam. You can't compare Christian Latin American immigration against mass Muslim immigration etc.

As such, when we defeat cultural communism/multiculturalism here (between 2050-2090), the US will most likely choose to adapt voluntarily or forcefully by the hand of their own people. The same will likely occur in Canada, Australia and New Zealand. When the outcome has been decided in Europe, the cultural conservatives of the US will rise and fight their own tyrant as they know they will have the complete backing of a strong Greater European cultural conservative Federation. However, Europe should not help directly as we can't risk a nuclear war devastating both the US and Europe.

This applies to our European-Canadian and European-Australian brothers as well. You know that your governments will be quick to follow given European regime shifts so it's in your interest to help out your French, British, German, Scandinavian etc brothers to defeat the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists here in European metropolitans. Travel here yourself, transfer funds, give your moral support, become a martyr in the fight yourself - anything will be greatly appreciated.

As you might have noticed, I've deliberately avoided analyzing the US and even Eastern Europe because the picture is much more complex there. I feel there are simply too many political variables in the US and Eastern European (especially Balkan) to create future predictions. Multiculturalism might actually succeed to a much larger degree in the US (or at least might prove much harder to counter) due to the much slower rate of Islamisation. The US government has also been very careful not to excessively flood the country with too many low educated, religiously conservative Muslims. On the contrary, most of the illiterate fanatical Muslims have ended up in Western European countries. This may prove to be a significant factor.

3.114 Participation from conservative individuals among the minority groups – Hindus, Buddhists and Christians

Everyone, absolutely everyone will have the opportunity to show their loyalty to our cause, including nationalist European Jews, non-European Christians or Hindu /Buddhist Asians. Our sacrifices on behalf of all groups do not come without duties however. Understand that if certain factions we reach out to do not respond to our calling in the coming decades it might contribute in the future to change the patriotic organisations ideologically – into a more ethnocentric line. At the same time, we are aware that a majority of minority interest groups are lead by leftwing individuals and as such it is easy to understand why they refuse to support any nationalistic groups on various fronts.

We are the leaders of tomorrow and everyone, absolutely everyone who supports our cause will have a place when we seize power. But it is also important to understand that groups who have a track record of disloyalty will be granted few concessions. It is simply the name of the game.

It is therefore essential that conservative individuals of all minority groups take responsibility and ensure that as many as humanly possible from minority groups will contribute and work with us. As of now in phase 1 (1999-2030), it is still possible to remain neutral without taking sides in the European civil war. But during phase 2 (2030-2070) most people will have no choice but to flag where they stand. Either you are with us, the cultural conservatives/patriotic movements or you are with the cultural Marxist/Islamic alliance.

I personally hope that we can count on our conservative Hindu, Buddhist and Christian allies from all minority groups. The only way to prevent ethnocentrism from prevailing completely is to ensure that all conservatives from minority groups takes responsibility and join our fight to take back political control from the cultural Marxists/globalists so that we may repulse Islam from Europe for a third time.

As of now, I still have faith that anti-Marxist/anti-Islamic individuals from all minority groups will deliver.

3.115 Defeating multiculturalism within the next 7 decades will involve the synchronised and combined efforts (unofficial) of 8 political fronts

"If not us, who? If not now, when?"

Hillel the Elder

Multiculturalism is a European hate ideology with the aim of destroying European identity, culture, traditions, moral, Christendom etc (western civilisation). A war against the MA100 (the 100 European political parties supporting multiculturalism) and other criminal organisations cannot be won by one "front" alone. The doctrines of multiculturalism/cultural Marxism are manifested and propagated through several political fronts in Western Europe:

1. Journalists/MSM (propagating their world view to the masses) 99%+
2. Teachers/professors etc. (propagating their world view to students) 90%+
3. Politicians 70-90%+ (10% are hardcore Marxists, 20% are dedicated cultural Marxists, 65% suicidal humanists or career oriented cynisists, 5% capitalist globalists)
4. Community voices - Marxist/humanist/globalist controlled NGOs + writers, artists, intellectuals and community debaters (individuals in various fields who are propagating political views) 90%+
5. Various political activists including investors, bloggers and various online activists >50%
6. Church leaders (using their influence to propagate conservative church values and classical cultural conservative doctrines) 50%
7. Street activists (AFA, UAF, EDL etc.) 90%
8. Armed resistance groups/assault cells, freedom fighters

% indicate the unbalance between the Marxist and conservative forces.

We, the cultural conservatives, already have an ocean of bloggers and essay writers. The problem is that we are failing to penetrate PC censorship (controlled by our enemy) and reach out to the masses. The only rational approach is to attempt to accomplish two things:

1. Create a large cultural conservative news agency with national coverage in each country who lacks it (critical of multiculturalism/cultural Marxism). Brave individuals must take the initiative ASAP to act as an intermediary in order to arrange meetings with cultural conservative writers/bloggers/journalists, investors, NGOs and political parties. There should be at least one alternative with national coverage in each country.
2. Continue to involve Europeans on all levels (develop organisations like SIOE, EDL etc. and strengthen all 8 fronts).

A few years ago I would probably reject those organisations because I wanted to be "politically correct". I have changed as an increasing number of Europeans seem to do as well. However, the overwhelming bulk of Europeans are still unfamiliar with the truth. It will be our primary task to open their eyes.

Regarding the synchronised efforts of the various fronts: it's essential to understand that Marxist organisations like f example UAF/AFA (violent extreme left wing organisation – also referred to as the New Hitler Jugend) are working in tandem with the Labour Party and similar parties (moderate left, centrists). Just like Al Qaeda is working in tandem with peaceful Muslims in a way. We have to choose the same approach instead of

condemning everything we don't personally support 100%. You can't let the fear of tarnishing your personal image prevent you from doing the right thing anymore. Wake up.

We have to understand the bigger picture. Articles, journals and magazines are only one front of cultural conservatism. Rejecting the other fronts would be completely counter-productive and illogical.

In every political struggle regardless of the side you are on there will always be several fronts. If you reject any of these fronts you have already lost. Detesting and condemning the 8th front is considered logical and necessary in phase 1 as we are too weak at this point. If you justify the execution of traitors at this point you are likely to lose your job and be persecuted. So at least publicly, you should condemn the 8th front. The brave men and women in the 8th front won't be offended. They are professionals and would probably do the same, for tactical reasons. War is deceit after all, as Muhammad stated more than 1400 years ago.

Publicly distancing oneself from the 8th front (armed resistance) is necessary for many in phase 1

Open support for armed resistance/shock attacks etc. is counterproductive and can result in you personally being incarcerated. You should always detest and condemn (publicly) this form of activity as long as we are at a disadvantage.

The eighth front of the resistance movement

Military personnel/paramilitary personnel/armed resistance fighters/military martyrs/shock troopers – they go by many names. Obviously, everyone has to “officially” condemn violent actions although the majority (or at least a large portion) will support them unofficially. The ninth front can also be divided into two categories. A “shock trooper” or a “saboteur” will be an important aspect in especially phase 1 of the ongoing civil war. Shock attacks and arson attacks will prove to be very effective. The goal of the saboteur or shock trooper is not to dominate militarily but rather to cause fear, chaos, damage, demoralise the enemy etc. He will never actually be in a position to effectuate a coup as this type of operation is dependent on perfect timing, a large network of operatives and appropriate circumstances. It is still premature as of 2010 as we still lack the sympathy and loyalty of the required number of military officers and other strategic personnel.

Every front is extremely important. You cannot overthrow a regime without representation from all fronts; at least it would be much harder. If you reject the street activists, what would happen? The rival counterpart, Marxist lynch mobs won't have any competition, they will go idle and will start to harass our other fronts - politicians, journalists, NGO leaders, online activists instead. This is why we can't ignore any single front when you are a part of a political fight. All fronts serve their purpose.

In order to win the fight, you can't reject any of these fronts, but instead work so that they are ideologically synchronised with one goal (to replace the Western European regimes). This is how the left does it and this is how we must do it. It's not very complicated. It just takes some time getting used to the idea if you aren't an individual who has been indoctrinated in the multicultural system for decades.

Unbalances in the fronts

The nine different fronts should work like an organism. If there is an imbalance in one front, it will influence the others.

To illustrate. 7. Street activists

Most "normal middle class people", who oppose the ongoing Islamisation of our countries, are afraid to demonstrate in the streets due to the fear of Marxist and Muslim lynch mobs. The multiculturalist government and the journalists are to blame why these Marxist/Muslim lynch mobs are allowed to roam our streets. It's important to understand that these mobs act as an extended arm for the multicultural government with the goal of silencing political dissidents (cultural conservatives).

If the people had a strong alternative to these lynch mobs then these organisations would have their hands full and would not have the capacity to harass the other "fronts". As a result, there would be no fear from the masses (middle class normal people) and they would participate and demonstrate or get involved in other areas. As such, a large proportion of the silent majority are individuals living in fear, reluctant to say anything as they know protesting on the street would involve certain beatings and harassment, with their face plastered in the news papers the next day labelled as Nazis.

We can't win against cultural Marxism/multiculturalism with only one single front. We need all 8 fronts, ideologically synchronised, street activists included and we should work for exactly that.

If we see an emerging cultural conservative organisation who has a couple of racists in it, instead of contributing to destroy/reject that organisation it's our duty to rather go in and help streamline it so that it is more synchronised with our standpoints. We have to immediately stop doing the dirty work for the multiculturalists. Rejecting these organisations (if you are a cultural conservative) is the equivalency of ideological suicide.

If our criminal traitor elites wanted peace with their people they would offer and reserve at least 50% of the positions of front x, x and x to cultural conservatives only. However, it's too late for that now. These criminals have already allowed more than 25 million Muslims inside the European gates. All category A and B traitors will be executed for their actions eventually. It will take us 70 years but we will succeed.

Front 5 – Ideologically driven entrepreneurs – involving European investors for the purpose of funding the various fronts in phase 1, 2010-2030.

Efforts must be made to convince, recruit and consolidate/include major investors to form un-official networks with the goal of buying controlling shares in strategic media companies. The primary goal is to control at least one major newspaper with national distribution in each country. As soon as the network gains control of the board all top and medium level managers will be replaced with cultural conservative minded individuals. There must be at least one major media company that has the courage to operate outside the boundaries of political correctness and is bold enough to tell people the truth about multiculturalism, the ongoing Islamisation and the individuals responsible.

All we need is one single individual in each country, preferably a business minded person with contacts among the cultural conservative movement. He will create/fuse a network/organisation with the sole purpose of bringing the right people together. A small team of 1-5 people will then call every individual in that country with for example a net worth of more than 100 million Euro and sell in the concept/explain our purpose. Remember, we only need one or two large investors' minimum. This should be possible

as approximately 35-50%+ of capitalists are cultural conservative and critical of multiculturalism and the ongoing Islamisation. An estimated 5-10% of these individuals are ideologically confident enough to at least contribute anonymously, aprox 1-2% are ideologically confident enough to contribute in an official manner. All we need is an individual or two who are willing to start this process and ensure that the ball keeps rolling.

Prior to this process, seeing that individuals depend on an income, it should be created a fund for the sole purpose of contributing with "seed capital" to these type of "ideological driven business entrepreneurs".

3.116 An official request/plead to all European patriots - Required administrative high priority tasks/objectives

Being a part of the European resistance movement involves participating in one of the 8 cultural conservative political fronts as a direct or indirect political activist. As long as you share some of our political views and indirectly or directly work to influence those around you, you are per definition a political activist. Most people are political activists without even knowing it. The 7 "accepted" political fronts are the fronts that operate within the boundaries of the law. They consist of first and foremost; working as a cultural conservative professor/teacher/lecturer at a university, working as a journalist/writer for conservative media companies or internet sites, working for an NGO (non-government organisation), working as a politician, working with intellectual tasks (analytical, literature etc) through essay writing, blogging and news commenting and finally being involved with street protesting (EDL – English Defence League). All the mentioned tasks constitute the legal and accepted aspects of "political resistance" against political correctness/cultural Marxism/Islamisation etc. Then we have the illegal 8th front – any involvement in the military (or armed) struggle.

If you think assisting the PCCTS, Knights Templar in any way will involve any military or violent actions, you are wrong. Working for the resistance movements in general almost always mean participating in legal resistance and will and should not in any way be associated to any armed resistance movement. Currently, 99,9% of individuals involved in the European resistance movements have never done anything illegal and will and should continue to operate within the law. Most individuals are not even aware of the fact that they are working indirectly for the European resistance movements when they work against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime.

Considering the fact that there are currently less than 100 individual Justiciar Knights spread all over Europe we hereby ask for assistance from our European brothers and sisters. On behalf of PCCTS, Knights Templar, we ask that any and all civilian sympathisers lend us their assistance with reaching the following objectives. A primary task should be to send out the truth (as described in the compendium 2083 – A European Declaration of Independence) which includes an "indirect invitation to join us in armed resistance. It is absolutely essential that people are presented with the truth ASAP before Europe is allowed to be further consumed by Islam and its facilitators. It will be up to each European if he or she decides to heed our calling or if he/she would like to wait until a later time. Keep in mind that only a small fraction (in phase 1) of resistance related work involves military objectives (less than 1%). More than 99% of resistance related work revolves around the 7 other non-violent fronts (everything from anti-Sharia blogging, essay writing to working for patriotic political parties or NGOs). A very important aspect of this non-military effort will involve indirect recruitment work for the armed European resistance movement. Our objective is to consolidate all good forces in

Europe. We are growing every single day but we must do even more to increase the ongoing political momentum.

A plead to all European patriots

We hereby ask any and all European patriots to actively target all members of patriotic related Facebook groups (and non-FB networks) and invite them as friends, then send this compendium to all members of these related groups. Adding 5000 friends will take you 200 days with a 50% acceptance rate from one account (50% of the people you invite accept).

All patriotic groups on Facebook total more than 2 million so it is quite the task to distribute the compendium to all of these people. However, it is the most efficient way to contribute to spread the knowledge and invite or remind people of their duty to join one of the various European resistance movements.

Distributing it to all military and police personnel in Western European countries is a prioritised task. So is distributing it to all parliamentarians, journalists and cultural leaders of both left and right. This will probably be the most important task. Before or after the compendium is translated, research the email addresses of as many military and police personnel in your country and send them an electronic version of this compendium. Getting the truth out to all military personnel and police officers can prove to be the most important task of all. A majority of them already sympathise with our cause (although not all our methods) but it is crucial that they are aware of the current status of the resistance movement for future consolidation and cooperation.

To research military related addresses check Facebook related groups and invite all you suspect of being in the police force and military. Join organisations related to the military/police and use any method to gain access to military/police email databases.

Essential administrative objectives - specified

1. Please contribute to distribute the book, 2083, through Facebook groups or direct distribution through Facebook networking/email-farming of nationalistic/patriotic/anti-Islamisation groups in your country. Inviting 10 000 individuals from a group called f. example "Stop Islamisation" will take you 100 days if you have 2 accounts. 10 000 invites will result in aprox 4000 email addresses (only 50% will accept invitation and 80% have email addresses on their profile). This ratio is possible if you have a quality profile. Direct and completely legal marketing efforts like this are an essential method in order to contribute to consolidate and grow nationalist forces in Western Europe.
2. Send the compendium to ALL members of parliament in your country. Research and acquire the email lists of all political parties in your country and send each member of Parliament the compendium. After all, if they do not know our demands of the PCCTS, how can we expect them to act? If you research thorough enough political sites on a local level you will eventually find the email addresses to all parliament members. The more of these individuals are presented with the truth the more will defect now or at a later point. And some might join resistance movements.
3. Send the compendium to all journalists in your country. Researching the email addresses to all the journalists of a news desk should be easier than 2.
4. Send the compendium to all military and police personnel in your country. This must be a prioritised task as we rely on their future vigilance and cooperation. Researching these email addresses will be quite difficult but MUST be a prioritised task. Approximately 60% + of all military and police personnel sympathise with our cause (if not with our methods).

Getting enough contributing sympathisers or even agents within the police/military force will prove to be crucial especially in phase 2 (2030-2070). A tip for collecting email addresses to military or police personnel is to go to memorial sites of fallen Afghanistan soldiers or other types of military sites.

5. Continue to develop 2083, A European Declaration of Independence. This compendium should be considered a draft and everyone with intellectual talents and capacity should contribute to develop it further and create better and more thorough editions. Just call the next edition; 2083, Edition 2 etc. Keep the language light so that it doesn't become too academic. This will also make it more accessible and easier to translate. You didn't like a specific chapter? Then make it better or replace it with something better. For strategies relating to collective editing, you can consider to create an online Wikipedia type solution which allows other members of the group to contribute. Obviously, no administrative members can or should have any ties whatsoever with front 8 (armed resistance groups) as a precaution for your/their own safety. Make sure that you do not break any "hate speech laws" and you should be fine. See your country's specific legislature for details)

Creating a European database – the mapping of category A and B traitors

The individual mapping of cultural Marxist/multiculturalist category A and B traitors through Facebook cooperation should be a prioritised task.

Create national/pan-European Facebook groups (perhaps affiliated to a site not affiliated with Facebook (and hosted in Antigua or another tax/law-haven) with the intention of creating a database over all known cultural Marxist category A and B traitors.

It is essential that you conceal this group by making the group as "innocent looking" as possible and the group(s) MUST NOT reveal its true intent, as this will violate the Facebook guidelines. One example is using a known legal and accepted template and perhaps even making it slightly more innocent looking – such as the AIM Facebook group:

AIM – Americans for the Impeachment of Marxists (in our case: Europeans for the Impeachment of Marxists)

Description (mirror, just modify the text to make it reflect European factors, for example mapping all pro-EU individuals (ALL pro-EU politicians are cultural Marxist and/or multiculturalists):

Mission - To identify all Marxist sympathisers in the US Government and call for their immediate impeachment.

Help us find 1,000,000 Americans who support AIM by the end of 2010! If you support AIM, please suggest this page to ALL of your friends, family and those of like mind!

How to invite friends:

- ▶ 1 - Join this group.
- ▶ 2 - Click on "Invite People to Join" button in the right menu.
- ▶ 3 - Select all of your friends. (You must click on each)
- ▶ 4 - Click on the "Send Invitation" button and you're done!

God Bless America!

We are calling for the impeachment of ALL Senators and Representatives who have voted, or are planning to vote, to expand the control of government.

Republican/Democrat/Independent... no matter. We determine their guilt or innocence based on their voting record.

Additionally, we are calling for President Barrack Obama's Impeachment for actually saying he was a Marxist, as well as not being able to provide proof of American citizenship.

We are calling for all Conservative Members of The House of Representatives to bring all leftist voting members up for impeachment under the guise that they are voting in accordance with Marxists beliefs in order to expand government control over every facet of our lives. Because it is unlikely that Congress will impeach itself, it is our sole purpose to have these leftists labeled Socialist/Marxists so that their constituency can see them for what they truly are and fail to re-elect them in the future. Any damage done to this nation should be squarely placed on their shoulders and worn for life. These men and women are a disgrace to their offices, and should therefore be labeled and removed. We know it sounds old fashion, but folks... we can no longer afford to be lenient in the description of those that are harming America. Call a spade a spade.

So Far... AIM has Identified the following Senators: (AGAIN... We DO NOT determine association with Marxists beliefs according to party affiliation, only voting record. Additionally, this list is incomplete and growing. If you have someone you believe should be on it, please let us know. Currently we are looking for more Republicans that deserve the label "Marxist.")

ALABAMA:

Rep. Bud Cramer (D)
Rep. Artur Davis (D)
Rep. Bobby Bright (D)

ALASKA:

Sen. Lisa Murkowski (R)
Rep. Mark Begich (D)

Etc.

We are calling for the immediate impeachment of all government representatives who vote in accordance with cultural Marxist/multiculturalist/Islamisation views to expand government, raise taxes, and destroy civil liberties. They are guilty of treason and should be tried as traitors.

Battlefield Wikipedia (see European resistance fighters and the importance of an appealing image and ideology - efficient marketing techniques)

3.117 Using Facebook and other social networking sites as a platform to consolidate and grow the European resistance movement

If you are a European patriot and you are not on Facebook you need to shape up and adapt. Get on Facebook now and start to network with fellow patriots in all European countries.

Online social networking sites will be essential in the decades to come for consolidation/recruitment purposes. Our struggle is not local; it is pan-European and is going on in all countries where Europeans live (inter-European). Our struggle should of course be on a local community level but it must be combined with the broader struggle. What happens in France in the different fronts will influence the UK for good and for worse. For example a brilliant English rhetorical analyst should be able to help and coach intellectuals in all countries in an easy way through Facebook groups.

When you invite an individual to your Facebook network you will gain access to their email address. You then collect the email addresses as you get more and more contacts. When you reach your designated goal (for example 5 000 collected email addresses) you send the electronic version of the compendium (as a PDF attachment) with the introduction message. Depending on the quality of your email list many who receive the compendium will decide to read it and may be inspired to join one of the 8 European political resistance fronts. Of course, you will only manage to acquire 20-40% of the email addresses of the targeted groups. Nevertheless, plead and ask that they distribute it to their networks, their colleagues, families and friends so that everyone receives an electronic version. I honestly believe distributing this compendium to as many European patriots (and "potential patriots") as humanly possible is the most potentially rewarding administrative resistance task anyone can contribute to. All individuals will be presented with many aspects of "unknown" truths and they will be inspired to join the resistance in some way!

Please distribute this compendium to all individuals in the following groups (and similar "patriotic" groups - through their email:

Large patriotic Facebook groups - pan-European groups:

- Take America Back (19k members)
- English Defence League (11k members)
- Ban Islam!! (3k members)
- Stop Islamisation, wake up Europe (3k members)
- Stop Islamisation of Europe (5k members)
- Stop Islamization of America (3k members)
- Contre l'islamisation de l'Europe / Against Islamisation of Europe (13k members)
- I Support Israel in the War Against Terrorism (72k members) this group is full of Western patriots (Euro-Americans), not particularly targeted at European nationalists though.
- Geert Wilders (fan page – 5k members)
- Fan pages of every European right wing political party (100-200k members)
- Take America Back

Use your imagination; there are hundreds of patriotic Facebook groups out there from moderate to more extreme visited by up to 10 million European patriots. Target all! We have the truth on our side, and the truth must get out.

Don't be lazy and think that merely posting the compendium link on groups will be enough. You have to be a lot more thorough than that which will involve hundreds perhaps thousands of hours invested, inviting each and every member of the group to acquire the individual's email address. I spent thousands of hours doing this over a duration of more than 6 months (from 2 Facebook accounts) and I, alone, managed to send the compendium to more than 8000 dedicated nationalists this way. If only 100 of these 8000 heed the call we will be able to send the compendium to 800 000 nationalists! Please, DO NOT think that others will do this work for you. No one else will. If you are unwilling to do this, we have lost. Please, for the love of anything worth

saving, DO NOT assume that others will do this, because they will not! The fate of Europe lies on your shoulders. This is the only correct and productive attitude.

National (regional) groups:

Groups for each country or regional groups, f example:

- Jeunesse identitaire Européenne
- Nei til mer Islamisering av Norge (21k members)
(Translation: No to more Islamisation of Norway)

There are several hundred groups full of patriots who should be targeted!

The potential is ENOURMOUS and our support base (Europeans opening their eyes) is increasing every single day!

Please contribute to help us win this 70 year war by getting involved with this essential task today. I know it's tempting to be apathetic and let "the others" do this job. Unfortunately, there is NO OTHERS, it is only US. If you chose to ignore this task, no one else will do your job for you.

The only individuals who should be spared from administrative tasks are brave heroes fighting in the field. It is not recommended that they contribute to administrative tasks prior to operations as it will increase the risk of ending up on watch lists.

If you don't agree with all the points in the compendium, simply alter it to your own liking. The important thing here is to:

- Stop the ongoing indirect genocide of everything European
- Stop the European hate-ideology known as multiculturalism
- Expel Islam from Europe for a third time

This can only be achieved by seizing political and military control. As long as you agree to these three points there is absolutely no reason why you should refuse to contribute (due to secondary disagreements). It is your own choice whether you put your own ego or European values first, but refusing to participate by ignoring the calling will only serve to contribute to our collective demise.

Non-European Facebook groups

National Security Guards (NSG), India (11,5k members, Indian nationalists)

3.118 Online “recruiters” for patriotic armed resistance movements/8th front – a primary administrative tasks

We will in the coming decades (from 2010 and beyond) need leaders/initiative takers/administrators that will use the internet/Facebook and other online networks to preach and propagate armed resistance against the cultural Marxist hegemony. Seizing political and military power in your Western European country is the only way to ensure deportations of the Muslims from Europe and actual self-determination for our people. This should be done using approaches not conflicting with the laws in relation to hate speech. It is a lot you CAN say without breaking any laws. As long as you do not propagate use of violence against specific individuals or specific groups (political parties etc.) you will not break any laws and can therefore call for all Europeans to join our pan-European or national resistance movement. Use the intellectual material and justification presented in this compendium (charges 1-8) to justify armed resistance against the Marxist-Islamic alliance f. example. Create a Facebook group or fan page and start marketing towards patriotic Facebook groups, or ask your FB contacts to invite their friends etc. You can arrange online presentations on behalf of your own group or be a “guest presenter” at other groups and forums. This does not have to be limited to the online sphere. You may visit camps, concerts, festivals or conventions and hold your presentations to like minded individuals or sympathisers of our cause. Be smart, be resourceful and creative.

This is how Islamist organisations are rallying support for their cause (Global Caliphate) among their Muslim brothers in Europe. And this is how we will rally support for our cause. They have their mosques and the same spheres. We will use our own forums. It is probably the most efficient way of converting sympathisers to actual soldiers and MUST be a prioritised task in the decades to come. The essence of these efforts is to channel and structure all the resentment towards our elites into constructive action UPWARDS (against category A and B traitors), NOT downwards or sideways against the Muslims or ANTIFA.

Preventing prosecution while doing administrative resistance work - knowing the definition of censorship legislation [1]

Hate speech is speech perceived to disparage a person or group of people based on their social or ethnic group, such as race, gender, age, ethnicity, nationality, religion (not Islam is this is a political ideology), sexual orientation, gender identity, disability, language ability, social class, occupation, appearance (height, weight, skin colour, etc.), mental capacity, and any other distinction that might be considered by some as a liability. The term covers written as well as oral communication and some forms of behaviours in a public setting.

In many countries, deliberate use of hate speech is a criminal offence prohibited under *incitement to hatred* legislation. Hate speech does not however include criticism of political ideologies. As long as you use vague rhetoric there is no way the hate speech legislation can be used against us. F example, instead of using the words kill, execute you can use the word punish when referring to how the so called category A and B traitors will or should be treated. This is something Muslims are using when they preach “Jihad against the infidels”. The terms are vague so it is impossible to prosecute them.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hate_speech

3.119 Teach your children the truth and do not allow them to be indoctrinated by cultural Marxist/multiculturalist propaganda

Having many children is pointless, even counter-productive, if you fail to teach them the truth and allow them to be indoctrinated by cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist propaganda. You are practically a God in your children's life and exercise unrestricted influence until they are 14 years, so use this time wisely to ensure that they adopt your world view.

It is essential that you teach them about the hate-ideologies known as multiculturalism and Islam and that you teach them about the category A and B traitors and at least the basics of our patriotic struggle.

3.120 Christian/nationalist consolidation and considerations in Muslim-dominated Western European prisons

Although Western European regimes do not normally allow conventional torture, they actively use indirect torture as a method to torment right wing political dissidents. They do this by placing us, the nationalists and Crusaders together with Jihadists and therefore indirectly use the Muslims as a tool for torture and/or murder of our brothers. By preventing Christian-Islamic segregation in Western European prisons, and considering the fact that they knowingly place Crusaders of Jihadists in the same "cage" they are fully responsible for the atrocities committed by Muslims against any and all European conservative/resistance fighter/Crusader in prison. Many of our European brothers in the prison systems are often harassed beaten and forced to convert to Islam or suffer the consequences.

This scenario can be compared to that of the early Knights Templar's during the Crusades. On some occasions, Knights Templar's would be captured by Muslim forces and forced to reject God (even to spit on the cross in many cases) and convert to Islam. This is why our ancestors created several counter measures and developed simulations to coach their soldiers in how to prevent death by deceiving the enemy. It is accepted to reject God and even to spit on the cross as long as your heart is pure. It is permitted to pretend you are converting to Islam as long as you do it to prevent murder or torture and as long as you repent later. War is deceit, after all. Knights Templar military training, almost 1000 years ago, included several of these simulations. In retrospect, these practices lead to heresy charges brought by the Catholic Church against the Knights Templar, although it has later been proved that this was propagated by corrupt Church leaders conspiring with the French king.

Western European prison systems and Islam

These practices of consolidation and proper coaching must be revived now as we are in the start of the current European civil war, and the third large Crusade. The conservative/nationalist forces of Europe will not be in a position, for at least several decades, to mass deport Muslims so we must suffer under Islam for many years to come. In the mean while, it is essential that we do everything in our power to consolidate and coach our brothers and sister to tackle the current hardships, especially in the prison systems. Because in Western Europe, as of 2010, Islam dominates an increasing number of European prisons and are forcefully converting many of our brothers just like they did 1000 years ago. The criminal multiculturalist regimes refuse to segregate

Muslims and Christians (even Crusaders and Jihadists), so in turn; many of our brothers are currently suffering under prison-dhimmitude/slavery.

Consolidation is survival, apathy means death

Naïve Marxist-humanist principles of the bourgeois carry little merit in Western European prisons where principles of natural law is dominant in many if not all aspects of the system. A Justiciar Knight will therefore find himself under circumstances where he will be able to befriend many likeminded individuals who have similar political views. However, he should be well aware of the growing Islamist criminal networks and certain sell-out European traitors who have embraced the Islamic cause.

It is our, the incarcerated Justiciar Knights, responsibility to attempt to consolidate European anti-Jihadi forces in our Western European prison systems so that non-Muslims (especially European Christians but also Christian agnostics and Christian atheists) are in a position where they can resist dhimmitude (harassment/slavery) within the walls of our prisons.

European patriots should take steps to create a Crusader movement within our prison systems with the intention of offering protection to all individuals involved with the movement. Optimally, the movement should be political (nationalist) and not based on ethnocentrism; offering membership to all non-Muslims. Realistically however, it is naïve to assume that a prison movement of this calibre would form on the basis than anything else than ethnocentric lines. It is up to each and every incarcerated Justiciar Knight to take the initiative to form prison movements. Justiciar Knights are often resourceful and idealistic enough to make such ventures possible, and in light of their achievements, they carry much credibility and will often be considered at the top of the unofficial prison hierarchy. It is however, not realistic to form European prison movements based on the principles of the PCCTS, Knights Templar as it is often the "laws of the jungle" and pure and cynical natural laws that take precedent in prison.

Any Justiciar Knight, in any of the Western European prison systems attempting to form prison movements, is limited to and is forced to conform to his environment. The Justiciar Knight will quickly be labelled as a "moronic preacher" if he tries to shove the "codex of the selfless perfect knight" down the throat of hardened and often self centred criminals which in turn may undermine his efforts. He must therefore be realistic and adapt to his environment and "speak a language which can be understood".

Prison networks are often formed based on the pursuit for control of specific financial segments within the prison walls; f example the drug trade, access to cell phones and other goods etc. It is not necessarily desirable or smart move to attempt to undermine established non-Muslim prison hierarchies. Optimally, the network in which we will attempt to establish will optimally be purely based on political, cultural and religious consolidation.

Efforts to consolidate and recruit patriotic resistance fighters in Western European prisons must be a prioritized task the coming decades. Prisons are considered an ideal arena for which to recruit for political purposes. Measures must be taken by patriotic minded individuals in order to contribute to recruitment to the European Resistance Movement. One of our primary goals should be to transform the Western European prison systems into "training barracks" from where we draw many of our forces.

The strategies should include:

Creating a rival and equivalent European/Christian prison network to that of the Islamic networks

Intimidating and threatening prison staff and other inmates who are attempting to undermine our efforts if necessary

Using prison visits to communicate with followers and allies in the outside world. Visitors may also be used to forward messages to be displayed and published online (on facebook, twitter and forums and sites)

Holding alternative Sunday prayers to draw other prisoners away from the official prison services

Producing and distributing ideological literature within, and for distribution beyond the prison population with the intention of convincing our brothers to join our struggle to reclaim our countries through military means

Distribution of literature written by sympathetic figures, who has spent time in jail themselves, will have more appeal than literature from academic "rocking-chair-generals"

Western European Civil War Phase 2

European Civil War, Phase 2, 2030-2070

- Islam, 15-60% based on country
- Consolidation continues, more advanced forms of resistance groups.
- Preparation for pan-European coups.

3.121 From clandestine cells to more advanced military movements

Considerations:

1. Traditional: the slowest to form, this reflects a principally indigenous insurgency, initially with limited goals. It is more secure than others, as it tends to grow from people with social, cultural or family ties. The insurgents resent a government that has failed to recognise cultural groups "who perceive that the government has denied their rights and interests and work to establish or restore them.
2. Subversive: Usually driven by an organisation that contains at least some of the governing elite, some being sympathisers already in place, and others who penetrate the government. When they use violence, it has a specific purpose, such as coercing voters, intimidating officials, and disrupting and discrediting the government. Typically, there is a political arm (e.g., Sinn Féin or the National Liberation Front) that directs the military in planning carefully coordinated violence. "Employment of violence is designed to show the system to be incompetent and to provoke the government to an excessively violent response which further undermines its legitimacy." The Nazi rise to power, in the 1930s, is an example of subversion. Nazi members of parliament and street fighters were hardly clandestine, but the overall plan of the Nazi leadership to gain control of the nation was hidden. "A subversive insurgency is suited to a more permissive political environment which allows the insurgents to use both legal and illegal methods to accomplish their goals. Effective government resistance may convert this to a critical-cell model.
3. Critical-cell: Critical cell is useful when the political climate becomes less permissive than one that allowed shadow cells. While other cell types try to form intelligence cells within the government, this type sets up "shadow government" cells that, once the system is destroyed both by external means and the internal subversion, until they can seize power. This model fits the classic coup d'état, and often tries to minimise violence. "Insurgents also seek to infiltrate the government's institutions, but their object is to destroy the system from within." Clandestine cells form inside the government. "The use of violence remains covert until the government is so weakened that the insurgency's superior organisation seizes power, supported by the armed force. One variation of this pattern is when the insurgent leadership permits the popular revolution to destroy the existing government, then emerges to direct the formation of a new government. Another variation is seen in the Cuban revolution and is referred to as the foco (or Cuban model) insurgency. This model involves a single, armed cell which emerges in the midst of degenerating government legitimacy and becomes the nucleus around which mass popular support rallies. The insurgents use this support to establish control and erect new institutions."
4. Mass-oriented: where the subversive and covert-cell systems work from within the government, the mass-oriented builds a government completely outside the existing one, with the intention of replacing it. Such "insurgents patiently construct a base of passive and active political supporters, while simultaneously building a large armed element of guerrilla and regular forces. They plan a protracted campaign of increasing violence to destroy the government and its institutions from the outside. They have a well-developed ideology and carefully determine their objectives. They are highly organised and effectively use propaganda and guerrilla action to mobilise forces for a direct political and military challenge to the government." The revolution that produced the Peoples' Republic of China, the American Revolution, and the Shining Path insurgency in Peru are examples of the mass-oriented model. Once established, this type of insurgency is extremely difficult to defeat because of its great depth of organisation.

3.122 Objectives in Phase 2

Continue to build and consolidate our base of support

Continue guerrilla warfare against the Multiculturalist Alliance through a constant campaign of shock attacks. The objective is to continue to demoralise them. It is a simple strategy of repeated pin-pricks and bleedings that will sap the will of the MA to continue the fight.

By carrying out courageous actions, the Justiciar Knights will illustrate to the people that the powerful are vulnerable. This will inspire admiration and respect, not only with the people, but often in the ranks of the military and police as well. There are numerous incidents of high-ranking officers in the military or police force, disgusted by the attitudes and behaviour of the ruling elite, who would withdraw their troops and withhold them from the fighting, and in some cases even pledge themselves to the revolutionary government. This happened in Spain, in Russia, in Mexico and to a lesser extent in Central America, as well. Displays of bravery coupled with upright behaviour can win over to the guerrilla's side those who have been apathetic or even opposed to their actions. Not all who serve the powerful enjoy their roles.

Go to great lengths to map individuals in the intelligence bureau for potential recruitment. Our biggest strength is that we know that around 40-50% of all men sympathise and around 60-80% of all men empathise with our cause. The numbers for females are 10-20% and 40-50%.

Use any means necessary to map employees in your National Intelligence Agency. Identify candidates that are likely to be recruited based on this screening process. Single men from 30-60, who live close by (or have earlier lived in or close to) Muslim ghettos are logical choices. The chance will increase if that person have had military service in a Muslim country or served as a "street officer" in the police force. An individual who has had close contact with Muslims in the past usually have a negative view on Islam and are thus likely candidates.

Clandestine Cell Systems

Solo and duo cells will play an important part in Phase 2 as well. It might be time to experiment with larger cell structures (3-4 with an external case officer). Each clandestine cell operator knows the people in his own cell, perhaps the external case officer, and an emergency method, not necessarily a person, to contact higher levels if the case officer or cell leader is captured.

Compromised brothers

Brothers who have been compromised (flagged and under surveillance by the national intelligence agency) will not be able to continue contact with any cell. He can however, on his own initiative prepare and execute solo missions, either PR stunts or solo military operations against any target. Non-violent publicity stunts can be as valuable as military operations in some cases.

3.123 Creating a PCCTS/Knights Templar political wing

The rationale for the overt political-covert military split is to avoid the inflexibility of a completely secret organisation. By splitting, the public issues can be addressed overtly, while military actions remain covert and intelligence functions stay clandestine.

However, even though no direct ties, a political organisation affiliated with a "terrorist military wing" will result in various forms of persecution of the individuals involved. It will most likely result in the leadership giving in to pressure, bribes and as a result granting concessions (which the military wing disapproves of), as we saw with the IRA case. On several occasions we have witnessed that after successful terrorist operation, EVERY known affiliate will be arrested and "harassed" in various ways.

To avoid this, the political wing can have NO contact whatsoever with the military order. The political organisation must be completely separate. This applies to the paramilitary organisation as well.

The overt organisation must condemn all acts committed by the military order. If they don't, they too will be considered as terrorists.

The only really potential danger is if the leadership of the "legal" organisation gets compromised (or just decides to stop supporting the cause). Every measure must be taken to ensure control of the "legal" organisation. The government will likely attempt use any means necessary to corrupt the organisation, through bribes, threats etc. If this occurs counter measures must be implemented to ensure control.

The whole purpose for the "legal" organisation is to function as an "indirect" marketing channel for the covert military order. A deceitful approach is therefore essential (speaking with two tongues).

3.124 A politically incorrect guide to the lynching of multiculturalist traitors (phase 2 and 3)

One of Western Europe's biggest historical mistakes was not to punish/execute Marxists after WW2. Marxists who went into hiding during WW2 resurfaced and came back to Western European societies after the war. Most of the lynchings were aimed at the National Socialists while the Marxists for the most part were left in peace. As we all know, that generation of Marxists were going to be instrumental in development and propagation of cultural Marxist doctrine in Europe two decades later, which would later be known under the name multiculturalism. If we had executed let's say, 100 000 Marxist intellectuals in Western Europe after WW2 and banned all form of Marxist doctrine we could have prevented the creation of the anti-European hate ideology known as multiculturalism. It's absolutely essential that we, the cultural conservative patriots of Europe do not repeat this mistake again. All our efforts must be to target and execute the multiculturalists wherever we find them in Phase 1, 2 and 3 of the European civil war. This will also include a large portion of so called "right wing suicidal Humanists/or individuals supporting the one-world-view (capitalists/industrialists supporting mass Muslim immigration included) but who are not necessarily Marxist sympathisers. Patriotic militias must create and update execution lists containing the names of every single parliamentarian, journalist, NGO leader/board member and university lecturer/professor etc. who has supported and propagated multiculturalist doctrines. As the war comes to an end it is critical that the patriotic organisations and military orders systematically hunt down and locate every single category A and B traitor in a coordinated effort within a

specific time frame (7 day operation involving 100 hunters per 1000 traitors optimally). Uncoordinated efforts of sporadic executions will only result in a scenario where many of our targets are given the time to flee the country. This is why several patriotic movements must cooperate on a well coordinated "decisive blow" campaign as soon as possible and BEFORE the civil war has ended. It might be tempting to make a spectacle out of the celebratory "lynching" of specific targets. However, this type of behaviour is counterproductive and not at all tactical as it will draw too much attention and alert other cultural Marxist traitors. We must ensure that we focus on eliminating all cultural Marxists before they get a chance to flee the country or before they disappear off our radar. Also, individuals harbouring any category 1 or 2 traitors must be severely punished. Certain category A and B traitors may be incarcerated during the operation (if there is sufficient capacity and manpower) with the intention for an official celebratory lynching at a later point (to boost moral for our forces etc).

The reason why we should do it as described above is because of what history has taught us. If we hesitate or act due to moral reservations or act in a clumsy way, a majority of the traitors will flee the country and immediately and actively start undermining our cause from another country. If they succeed and our newborn regime collapses they will return and continue business as usual as our slave masters. We cannot trust that the courts will punish them severely enough. History proves time and time again that a large majority of post-war governments chooses the path of appeasement because they simply are unable to make a "tough decision". They also want to "heal the national wounds quickly" and will be hesitant to allow mass killings of traitors. Another problem is that the court proceedings involving the traitors after the war will take from 1-3 years. Waiting this long will still the thirst for blood and revenge. A required rational response will be replaced with emotional appeasement. A post-war government must NEVER be trusted to sufficiently punish traitors. The risk of a repetition of a WW2 scenario is just too large. Another factor is that a majority of the category A and B traitors will have an extensive global political network which they will use to put pressure on our regime. They simply have too much political power as long as they are alive.

The biggest threat to an effective and thorough lynching campaign is the temptation to commence the deportation of Muslims. This is why the lynching force should only contain soldiers under professional leadership with the given "unofficial and clandestine" mandate.

An illustration of several successful and decisive campaigns:

- **Serb Volunteer Guard – SDG[1]**
- Type: Paramilitary organisation
- Size: 10 000+
- Garrison HQ: Belgrade
- Nickname: Arkan's Tigers, The Tigers
- Commander: Željko Ražnatović
- Second in command: Colonel Nebojsa Djordjevic Suca and Milorad Ulemek Legija.

The Serb Volunteer Guard - SDG was a volunteer paramilitary unit founded and led by Željko Ražnatović, widely known as Arkan, during the Yugoslav reconquista.

The Guard was created on October 11, 1990 by 20 volunteers, members of the FK Red Star Belgrade football club Ultra "Delije Sever". Reportedly at most points the Guard had over 10,000 fighters. The Guard's headquarters and training camp was in Erdut, Eastern Slavonia.

The Albanian Muslims in Serbia refused deportation and conversion from Islam (and instead started armed resistance) and as such were targeted for annihilation.

Source:

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Serb_Volunteer_Guard

3.125 Investments and wealth protection in Europe during phase 2 and 3 – civil war, how to protect your wealth

How do you preserve wealth in times when the Four Horsemen (pestilence, war, famine and death) are on the loose?

What's the point of making money if you cannot preserve it?

According to some myths; during WW2 people in Germany would take wheel barrows of cash to the grocery store to buy bread and milk. The value of German currency dropped so low that people would steal your wheel barrow and dump out the cash.

While the reality wasn't exactly that grim you shouldn't put too much trust in your currency/cash being worth tomorrow what it is today.

During the war prices were often dictated by the government. Money was basically worthless because people needed government issued vouchers in order to be allowed to buy necessities and they received these only for what the government regarded as people's basic needs.

Best investments during phase 2 (2030-2070), predicting the future

The safest place to put money is likely to be in either high on demand items you can use for bartering, dividend paying stocks (as opposed to non-dividend, purely speculative stocks) gold or even silver.

During WW2, many large investors in the United States, Britain, Germany and Japan managed to identify and predict the monumental turning points in the war even as individual experts and other observers did not. The U.S. stock market turned upward around the Battle of Midway in late May of 1943. The British stock market bottomed just before the Battle of Britain in 1940, the German market reached its peak as Hitler's army attacked Russia (which marked the German war machine's first big key losses) in December 1941. Japan's market peaked in 1942, despite the tightly controlled pro-war propaganda published by the Empire's media.

But what are the lessons learned here? For protecting wealth, stocks are better bet than bonds (real property can get confiscated). Gold and jewelry can be a great alternative but can still end up as "problematic", especially to convert in the short term as your government may temporarily leave the gold standard to counter overinvestment in this alternative.

Over the long run, equities (stocks – company ownership) is a good alternative even in countries that are losing a war, because historically, even they have managed to beat inflation. Just keep in mind that certain companies, especially those companies who are

aiding the losing side always risk being wiped or expropriated by players on the winning side. Some will say that investing in index (a great variety of industries) is the safest bet but obviously, predicting which industry will do well is a lot better.

Another message from history is that even in the “lucky countries” (countries on the winning side that don't suffer catastrophic attacks) wealth invested should be diversified. There are no magnificent long-term, stocks to put away forever, and there never have been because no company has ever had a sustainable, forever competitive advantage. Excellence that lasts over multiple decades is virtually nonexistent. Also bear in mind that wars will open a lot of windows and in the aftermath lead to accelerated technological progress.

Business evolution seems to consist of a company developing a competitive advantage, exploiting its edge, and becoming successful. Its share price soars, and soon it is discovered and thereafter becomes a growth stock. As the company grows and gets bigger, it attracts competition and inevitably becomes less creative and competitive. Then as it ages, its growth slows and eventually it stagnates or becomes obsolete. There is usually far less innovation in large, mature companies.

The British East India Company in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries had a total monopoly in four countries, possessed worldwide dominance in everything from coffee and wool to opium, had its own army and navy, and was actually empowered by the Crown to wage war if necessary. However the world changed, it didn't, and its “massive core” collapsed in the face of technological innovation. It went out of business in 1873.

In 1917, *Forbes* published a list of the 100 largest U.S. companies. Over the next 71 years there was the Great Depression, World War II, the inflation of the 1970s, and the spectacular postwar boom. When *Forbes* reviewed the original list in 1987, 61 of the companies no longer existed for one reason or another. Of the rest, 21 still were in business but no longer were in the top 100. Only 18 were, and with the exception of General Electric and Kodak, they were all underperforming.

Another study lists a database of the operating performance of 6772 companies across 40 industries in the postwar era. It was discovered that there was no safe industry. Above all, don't hold your eggs in a few big baskets. The old saying: “put all your eggs in one basket and then watch the basket” is a myth. The risks of putting all your resources in one basket are astronomical.

The History of Gold Prices Since World War II

Gold as an investment is considered as protection against economic troubles. Physical gold is used in manufacturing and jewelry as well as a store of wealth for investors. The recent history of gold prices has been very volatile.

From WWII (around 1941) until 1971, the US fixed the price of gold at 35 USD per ounce. President Nixon eliminated the fixed gold price in 1971, allowing gold prices to move with market demand.

After the US dropped the gold standard, gold prices soared, tripling in value hitting \$100 in May 1973. The price varied between 100 USD and 150 USD until the end of 1977. Gold moved steadily upward in 1978 and 1979 and peaked at 850 an ounce on Jan 21, 1980.

Gold dropped in price 113 USD on Jan 22, 1980, starting a long downward trend in price. The initial drop was to 315 USD in March 1982. Prices exceeded 450 USD at the end of 1982 and again in April through June of 1987, but the two-decade trend was lower prices. By late 2000, gold was around 250 USD per ounce.

Gold prices started a sharp climb in early 2002. It hit 400 USD in December 2003, 500 USD in December 2005 and 700 USD in May 2006. The previous record of 850 USD was passed on Jan. 2, 2008. Gold peaked at 1011 USD on March 17, 2008.

From March 2008 until the end of July 2009 gold fluctuated between 750 USD and 1000 USD per ounce.

Gold standard

Studies have indicated that as a conflict progresses and develops (civil war etc) and the masses flock to gold this development contributes to a downturn in national economies. Many governments will attempt to counter this by suspending gold convertibility (or devaluing the currency in gold terms) which again results in a scenario where many choose to sell their gold positions to rather place their wealth in the market (stocks, bonds, banks) and therefore making an economical national recovery possible. What policies countries followed after casting off the gold standard, and what results followed varied widely.

Every major currency left the gold standard during the Great Depression. Great Britain was the first to do so. Facing speculative attacks on the pound and depleting gold reserves in September 1931, the Bank of England ceased exchanging pound notes for gold and the pound was floated on foreign exchange markets.

A great depression and its relevance to gold speculation

Great Britain, Japan, and the Scandinavian countries left the gold standard in 1931. Other countries, such as Italy and the United States, remained on the gold standard into 1932 or 1933, while a few countries in the so-called "gold bloc", led by France and including Poland, Belgium and Switzerland, stayed on the standard until 1935–1936.

According to later analysis, the earliness with which a country left the gold standard reliably predicted its economic recovery. For example, Great Britain and Scandinavia, which left the gold standard in 1931, recovered much earlier than France and Belgium, which remained on gold much longer. Countries such as China, which had a silver standard, almost avoided the depression entirely. The connection between leaving the gold standard as a strong predictor of that country's severity of its depression and the length of time of its recovery has been shown to be consistent for dozens of countries, including developing countries. This partly explains why the experience and length of the depression differed between national economies.

Art, And Bonds Are Problematical

Third, the history of Europe during World War II indicates gold and jewelry work fairly well to protect a small amount of a wealth. Think of them as your "mad money." However, as noted previously, the history of World War II warns not to keep them in a safe deposit box in-country. Conquerors demand the key, and your bank will give it to them. Have your own safe deposit box at home or secrete your valuables in a safe haven. Above all don't tell anyone. When your neighbour's children are starving (as so many were in the lawless winters of 1945 and 1946), they will do anything. If the barbarians come next time as a terrorist attack or a plague, you are going to want to have your mad money close at hand.

Fourth, art is not particularly good either. It is vulnerable to destruction by fire, can easily be damaged, quickly plundered, and it's difficult to hide. At the end of the war, Warsaw alone reported 13,512 missing works of art of one kind or another. That said, some Europeans successfully removed valuable pictures from their frames and smuggled the canvases out of their home countries and transported them to safe havens. The caveat was that when they tried to sell them, they were only able to get a fraction of their true value.

Fifth, at least based on the last century, fixed-income investments are nowhere near as good as equities. Even in the Lucky countries, they provided returns far below stocks, although they did offer much lower volatility. Across the various countries, bonds had a standard deviation about half of that of equities, and bills had volatility about a quarter that of equities. In terms of liquidity, they were fine. Fixed income markets remained relatively liquid in London and New York throughout the war years.

In the Losers [Germany, Japan, Italy, et al.], fixed income had severely negative returns, and although government paper is normally considered to be relatively risk free, German bill investors lost everything in 1923, and German bonds investors lost over 92 percent in real terms after World War I. Admittedly inflation was virulent in a war-torn world, and fixed income is not the place to be in such an environment. In the chaotic, disorderly environment of the war years in the Loser nations, you can't sell bonds or cash in bills any more that you can trade stocks. However there was a period in the 1930s when because of deflation, bonds were the best performing asset everywhere.

Conclusion

Precious metals, especially gold, jewelry and high in demand items such as perhaps weapons, armour, ammunition, gasoline, survival kits, hermetic food/rations and investments/buying stocks in "production facilities" such as farms is likely to be considered relatively safe investments. However, farms or other production facilities may be expropriated by the cultural Marxist regime or the resistance movement for shorter or longer periods. Investing in foreign companies located in a neutral country that produces f. example weapons, ammunition, rations or offers transportation in some way (shipping, bulk, tank etc.) are likely to be good investments.

3.126 Building a cultural conservative paramilitary/militia organisation

"Marxist logic deemed our culture and traditions not worth saving. Marxist logic, however, does not account for the power of free will. It's up to each of us to prove that our cultures and traditions are worth saving. Don't sit and wait for others to do your job and duty for you. Join the resistance today..."

The foundation for forming militias will be linked to your government's success in keeping unemployment figures low, and their ability to contain Islamic terror. If your government fail on both areas, it will be a lot easier to form and create a large militia group. During Phase 2, measures should be taken to build and/or develop a conservative para-military organisation in each country (1000 members per million citizens). This means that a country with 4 million inhabitants should aim for at least 4000 members, a country with 60 million inhabitants, 60 000 members etc.

A **para-military** is a force whose function and organisation are similar to those of a professional military force, but which is not regarded as having the same status.

The term *paramilitary* is subjective, depending on what is considered similar to a military force, and what status a force is considered to have. The nature of paramilitary forces therefore varies greatly according to the speaker and the context. For instance, in Northern Ireland, paramilitary refers to any illegally armed group with a political purpose, but in Colombia, paramilitary refers specifically to illegally armed groups which are considered right-wing (for example AUC), while illegally armed groups considered left-wing, such as FARC, are referred to as guerrillas.

Increasing your power base

Entrepreneurial-minded leaders must take the initiative to form and consolidate larger networks/organisations both nationally and across Europe.

We must reach a common consensus of goals and agreeing on a final manifest (which will be used in phase 3) with other conservative organisations. Consolidate and stream line websites, information and strategy in accordance with the approved manifest.

Recruitment

Create student organisations on as many Universities/Colleges as possible with the goal of recruiting.

Head-hunters/recruiters - recruit target individuals - establishing contact with military officers, politicians, private investors and other relevant and potential allies in all areas of society. Efforts should be made to attempt to merge and recruit similar organisations under our banner.

Diplomacy

Creates and maintains diplomatic relations with other factions, organisations which are considered neutral or friendly:

Establish and consolidate support from religious communities:

- Protestant community
- Catholic community
- Jewish community
- Hindu community
- Sikh community

Sub cultures

Attempt to establish and consolidate support from various sub cultures. It's important to have "sub culture" representation for the secondary effect it will result in. This will also counter deliberate attempts to stereotype us.

Traditional militia building

If there isn't a militia or paramilitary group for your area - MAKE ONE!

Building a militia or para-military group is the efforts to create an organisation designed to function and perform as a military unit. The organisation may start out as a street demonstrating organisation like the EDL or it may start of as a paramilitary organisation. The organisation may need to be established in a clever way to avoid scrutiny or perhaps even state persecution. Covers such as a "Modern Warfare" club, a Boy Scout organisation or a street demonstrating organisation may work as efficient covers. The organisation must ensure that it follows all laws to avoid persecution and deconstruction efforts by the government. No illegal weapons should be acquired as it may jeopardise the organisation as a whole. Various forms of deception is likely to be required in phase 1 (2010-2030).

A leader or founder of a local militia must initially fulfill the following roles until he is able to delegate tasks to fellow officers/leaders:

- Administrative officer
- Communications officer (diplomatic role, handling PR, and building political alliances)
- Intelligence officer
- Recruitment officer
- Training officer
- Utility/equipment (acquisition) officer
- Safe storage officer (weaponry/ammunition/armour storage caches)
- Vehicle/vehicle repair officer

Establishing a HQ

Military organisations of all types must support a wide range of administrative functions including personnel management, accounting, and procurement. Some facilities are quite similar to civilian office buildings while others are converted from other military uses and can be quite idiosyncratic.

A small facility, farm (rural) or office space (urban) may be set up for administrative purposes (does not have to consist of more than 1-2 rooms in the beginning)

Commissary Facilities

Traditionally, military units provided most of the rations, uniforms, and other supplies needed by most military personnel. However, modern units often provide fewer items and many personnel must buy some items with their own funds. Personnel with families also must buy food, clothing, and other necessities for the family.

Temporary solutions may involve sharing a room in the HQ.

Mess

"Mess" is the military term for any facility serving food to large groups. Some mess halls in remote locations can be rudimentary, but others in established locations can be similar to modern cafeterias.

Temporary arrangements can be made with the local café, cafeteria or restaurant.

Training Facilities

Traditional military training facilities focused on physical conditioning and skills training. Newer facilities make extensive use of computer simulations of various kinds to provide more hours of training in more realistic situations at lower cost and with lower risk to personnel.

Temporary arrangements can be made with the local gun club, the local gym and an internet café which facilitates multiplayer Modern Warfare 2 simulation.

Recruitment base – existing patriotic organisations

- Political parties
- Gun clubs
- Military/police organisations
- Boy scout movements
- Football support clubs
- Any patriotic movement

Create a nice website, a blog and establish a nice looking Facebook page. Use Facebook to market the organisation. Just keep in mind that social networking sites such as Facebook have strict guidelines so deception must be employed. Facebook is the most efficient way to recruit.

Initial funding

Members should contribute to fund the activities in the beginning. The leader may contact sympathising NGOs or other organisations for sponsor funding. Funds from private individuals are also an option.

Militia building and its role in phase 2

The paramilitary organisation will remain in training/standby mode until the window of opportunity arises during phase 2. This window of opportunity could be a sudden momentum created in the neighbouring country (a coup or uprising leading to the overthrow of the government). Be prepared to execute a coup but ensure that you have a solid alliance prior to execution of operation.

Imagine the following scenario: France, UK or Germany is liberated after a right wing coup or after a progressive revolution leading to the overthrow of the cultural Marxist leadership.

Imagine if you are in a small country with a disorganised nationalist militia movement. The following strategies may be implemented in smaller countries such as Norway, Sweden, Denmark, Belgium, Netherlands and Luxembourg etc.

The objective of this guide is to show you how to take advantage of a political uprising in your neighbouring country and use this momentum to your benefit to stage a coup in your own country.

Factors needed to succeed with coup

The leader of militia/resistance need to live and/or be present in the capital city with a force of at least 100 well armed resistance fighters willing to die for the cause. All national militia leaders should be informed of the updated status given by the national militia commander.

A command central with radio/walkie capability needs to be established for all major cities prior to launch of operation. The command central needs to be secure with a backup solution in case of sabotage.

You need at least one senior officer or 2-3 junior officers in the police force willing to do what he can to work with you. Your insider(s) need to be aware of the coup plans and ready to ensure that the police response team will not aid the regime leaders.

You need at least one senior officer or 2-3 junior officers in the national military willing to do what he can to work with you. Your insider(s) need to be aware of the coup plans and ready to ensure that the military response team will not aid the regime leaders.

Your force of 100 resistance fighters should know what to do. The total force should split up in 3; . one unit of 20 will secure the parliament building, one unit of 40 will secure the national broadcasting company. You must be ready to broadcast immediately declaring that you are the leader of the national military, that martial law has been implemented and that the constitution has been temporarily suspended. You must urge all nationalists/patriots to assemble at fixed (pre-determined) rally points in all major cities. Each major city will have a militia leader with his own unit and pre-determined tasks.

It is likely that an armed confrontation between certain loyalist police officers/military personnel and your militia occur so they have to be prepared for this.

3.127 A full or partial pardon may be granted to many category A, B and C traitors in phase 2

The tide will turn for the European Resistance Movements in phase 2 of the European civil war and many will sense that the cultural conservatives/ nationalists will eventually manage to seize political and military power. As a result of this shift, we will see a mass defection in the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist camp or at least a public flagging of sympathy to our cause. Many cultural Marxists/multiculturalists will eventually notice that the "rats are abandoning their sinking ship" during phase 2 (2030-2070). At this point in time, they will panic, knowing that they are on the extermination list of every armed nationalist resistance movement in Europe.

Unless a specific category A/B traitor have committed grave crimes, or unless we are close to winning (if it can still benefit us), we should contribute to provide incentives which will result in a scenario where a number of our enemies will defect given that they follow certain specified steps. They must publicly admit to their crimes listed in charges: 1-8 and ask the people for forgiveness by following these steps:

They must post an official "Declaration of Defection" in the largest national newspaper where the individual in question has citizenship. The declaration of defection must contain the following format and information:

Example – Declaration of Defection

Declaration of Defection

"Full name" – "country of citizenship"

I, *"full name"*, hereby acknowledge that I have betrayed my country and people by committing one, several or all of the following crimes listed here (charges 1-8): *"Paste in fuctional URL containing the full description of charges 1-8 in your language and English"*.

I hereby admit and acknowledge that multiculturalism is a European hate-ideology designed to deconstruct European identity, cultures, traditions and nation states. I used to support this anti-European hate-ideology. However, I no longer support the European cultural and demographical genocide.

Furthermore, I hereby pledge my support to the nationalist resistance movement in my country. I send my deepest apology to all European nationalists for my indirect involvement in their past persecution. This persecution was illegal, unconstitutional and undemocratic. I hereby pledge my allegiance to the nationalist cause and will from now on support them or refrain from criticising them.

Sincere regards,

"Full name" – "country of citizenship"

"3 Previous job titles/occupation and year of employment" (specification required so all individuals may be able to identify, f example: Parliamentarian for the British Labour Party, 2005-2009 etc.)

The category A/B traitor in question will then be evaluated by the leadership tribunal of the National Resistance Movement who will make a decision based on all available factors. They may issue a full pardon, a partial pardon or they may reject the request for pardon completely. The category A/B traitor in question will be contacted if he is granted a full/partial pardon. If he/she is granted a partial pardon the individual in question must allow the National Resistance Movement to expropriate a substantial portion of his property and funds which will be used to fund the resistance. The category A/B traitor will then be granted guarantees of immunity from future persecution.

3.128 Preparation for Phase 3 (2070-2083) Coup d'état

"I began the revolution with 82 men. If I had to do it again, I would do it with 10 or 15 who had **absolute faith**. It does not matter how small you are if you have faith and a plan of action."

Fidel Castro

A **coup d'état**, often simply called a **coup**, is the sudden overthrow of a government by a part of the state establishment, usually the military, to replace the branch of the stricken government, either with another civil government or with a military government.

The *coup d'état* succeeds if its opponents fail to thwart the usurpers, allowing them to consolidate their positions, obtain the surrender of the overthrown government or acquiescence of the populace and the surviving armed forces, and thus claim legitimacy. *Coups d'état* typically use the power of the existing government for the takeover. As Edward Luttwak remarks in *Coup d'État: A Practical Handbook*: *A coup consists of the infiltration of a small, but critical, segment of the state apparatus, which is then used to displace the government from its control of the remainder*. In this sense, the use of either military or another organised force is not the defining feature of a coup d'état.

Tactically, a *coup d'état* usually involves control by an active portion of the country's military, while neutralising the remainder of the armed services' possible counteraction. The acting group captures or expels the political and military leaders, seizes physical control of the most important government offices, means of communication, and the physical infrastructure, such as key streets and electric power plants.

Types of coups d'état

A *coup d'état* also is classified by the rank of the military men leading the governmental overthrow. A **Veto coup d'état** or **Guardian coup d'état** is led by the army's top commanding officers (usually generals). Sometimes the commander-in-chief, or a few very top commanders are excluded, as being appointees of and loyal to the sitting regime.

In a **Breakthrough coup d'état** the leaders are junior officers (colonels or below), or even non-commissioned officers (sergeants), and most of the army's senior officers are displaced too.

A **bloodless** coup d'état is when the threat of violence is sufficient to depose the incumbent government with no fighting, and there are no subsequent executions of the deposed faction. However, a "bloodless coup d'état" is not always truly non-violent. Napoleon's 18 Brumaire coup d'état is considered an exemplar "bloodless coup", but during the coup, legislators were forcibly ejected from their meeting place by soldiers. In 1889, Brazil became a republic via a bloodless coup. In 1999, Pervez Musharraf assumed power in Pakistan via a bloodless coup, and, in 2006, Sonthi Boonyaratglin assumed power in Thailand as the leader of the Council for Democratic Reform under Constitutional Monarchy.

The term **self-coup** applies when the incumbent government, aided and abetted by the military, assumes extraordinary powers not allowed by law. The historical example is President, and later French Emperor, Louis Napoléon Bonaparte. A modern example is Alberto Fujimori in Peru, who, though elected, in 1992 assumed control of legislative and

the judicial branches of government, installing himself as an authoritarian ruler. The assumption of "emergency powers" by King Gyanendra of Nepal was a self-coup.

Besides Luttwak's non-military coup d'état, Samuel P. Huntington identifies three classes of coup d'état:

Breakthrough coup d'état: a revolutionary army overthrows a traditional government and creates a new bureaucratic elite. Generally led by non-commissioned officers (NCOs) or junior officers and happen once. Examples are China in 1911, Bulgaria in 1944, Egypt in 1952, Greece in 1967, Libya in 1969 and Liberia in 1980.

Guardian coup d'état: the "musical chairs" coup d'état. The stated aim of which is improving public order, efficiency, and ending corruption. There usually is no fundamental change to the power structure. Generally, the leaders portray their actions as a temporary and unfortunate necessity. An early example is the coup d'état by Sulla, in 88 B.C., replacing the elected leader Marius in Rome. A contemporary instance is the civilian Prime Minister of Pakistan Zulfikar Ali Bhutto's overthrow by Chief of Army Staff General Muhammad Zia-ul-Haq in 1977, who cited widespread civil disorder and impending civil war as his justification. In 1999, General Pervez Musharraf overthrew Pakistani Prime Minister Nawaz Sharif on the same grounds. Nations with guardian coups can frequently shift back and forth between civilian and military governments. Example countries include Pakistan, Turkey, and Thailand. A "bloodless coup" usually arises from the Guardian coup d'état.

Veto coup d'état: occurs when the army vetoes the people's mass participation and social mobilisation in governing themselves. In such a case, the army confronts and suppresses large-scale, broad-based civil opposition, tending to fascist repression and killing, the prime example is the coup d'état in Chile in 1973 against the elected Socialist President Salvador Allende Gossens by the Chilean military, aided by the CIA.

Post-military-coup governments

After the *coup d'état*, the military face the matter of what type of government to establish. In Latin America, it was common for the post-coup government to be led by a junta, a committee of the chiefs of staff of the armed forces. A common form of African post-coup government is the revolutionary assembly, a quasi-legislative body elected by the army. In Pakistan, the military leader typically assumes the title of chief martial law administrator.

Europe transitional governments

- Greece (1923-1929; 1936-1941; 1967-1974)
- Poland (1918-1922; 1926-1935; 1981-1983)
- Portugal (1917-1921; 1926-1930; 1968-1976)
- Spain (1923-1930; 1939-1975)

Middle Eastern transitional governments

- Turkey (1960-1961; 1980-1982)

Military declaring Martial Law

Martial law is the system of rules that takes effect when the military takes control of the normal administration of justice.

Examples of this form of military rule include Germany and Japan after World War II. Martial Law can be used by governments to enforce their rule; for example, after a coup d'état (F ex. Thailand 2006), in order to keep riots and protest down or when threatened by popular protests (Tiananmen Square protests of 1989), or to crack down on the opposition (Poland 1981).

In many countries martial law imposes particular rules, one of which is curfew. Often, under this system, the administration of justice is left to a military tribunal, called a court-martial.

Egypt example

In Egypt, a State of Emergency has been imposed almost continuously since 1967 CE. Due to the assassination of President Anwar el-Sadat in 1981, martial law was declared. Egypt has been under martial law ever since - the Parliament has renewed the emergency laws every three years since they were imposed. The legislation was last extended in 2003 and was due to expire at the end of May 2006; plans were in place to replace them with new anti-terrorism laws, but after the Dahab bombings in April, martial law was renewed for another two years.

Martial law allows the government to detain anyone deemed to be threatening state security for renewable 45-day periods without court orders and also give military courts the power to try civilians.

Public demonstrations are banned under the legislation.

3.129 Recommendations for cultural conservative senior and junior military officers (phase 1, 2 and 3)

It's not a secret that a majority of senior/junior military officers throughout Europe are disgusted with the current development in regards to the Islamisation of Europe. These officers know that confrontations are unavoidable and are monitoring the situation closely. However, do not expect many officers to risk their necks just yet. It's also important to know that there are many senior loyalist officers who do not share our goals. It's essential that you take precautions when you develop your cultural conservative network. When the time is right, these loyalist officers will be dealt with (Phase 3). Until then, simply avoid them.

Phase 1 suggestions

Creating national and pan-European covert networks

Creating covert networks with like minded individuals (cultural conservatives) in your countries and in other Western European countries is essential.

The networks objectives

Mapping of potential members or sympathisers (individuals considered as loyal to the conservative network).

Mapping of potential security risks (individuals considered as loyal to the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist government)

Creating a thorough overview of exactly which senior/junior officers are likely to be loyal to the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist government.

Expand network but restrict distribution of sensitive data to a minimum of individuals (by f example using ranking system).

Acquire intelligence from foreign networks, in regards to potential cooperation, or acquiring information related to the objectives and agendas (f example: if the Belgian network plan to execute a "breakthrough coup d'état in exactly 18 months, you will like to know).

Security measures

Creating covert groups by using "covers" can be a good idea. F example through facebook groups involving Historical military memorabilia/artefacts etc. NATO training campaigns can be a good way of meeting face to face to avoid the possibility of electronic or telephonic monitoring. There should be "initiations" which require the individual to be screened and background checked thoroughly and perhaps given "recruit" status for as long as up to 4 years. Creating 10 levels/ranks of "clearance" can be a good idea (it would then take 10 years for a recruit to get access to the most sensitive data. Rank 5 members cannot share rank 5 data with rank 4 members etc.

Potential dangers

Avoid telephonic, electronic or written correspondence at all costs as this can be monitored by National or foreign intelligence.

Keep in mind that your cultural Marxist/multiculturalist government (of senior officers loyal to your regime) at any point can attempt to "plant" intelligence agents in order to try to uncover "illegal" networks. Make sure that you are taking all precautions necessary and simulate potential scenarios (have backup plans available for any potential situation).

Phase 2 suggestions

Cooperation with cultural conservative militias/military orders

During phase 2 you should consider establishing and/or maintaining contact with conservative/nationalist militias or other "military orders".

Cooperation with Russia

At one point in time the national conservative network leader will have to consider establishing contact and attempt to cooperate with the Russian Ministry of Defence,

Russian Ground Forces or Russian Special Forces (Spetsnaz) through FSB (Federal Security Service)

We must assume that any future attempt of Coup d'état against your cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime will result in a NATO response. As such, you will need the assistance of Russia to counter this response.

3.130 The political landscape in W. Europe, 2070-2080, before the initiation of Phase 3

"A revolution always seems hopeless and impossible the day before it breaks out and indeed never does break out until it seems hopeless and impossible."

George Bernard Shaw

Description of relevant factors:

France, 2069 (end of phase 2)

Population 120 million whereas 60 million Muslims. Integration and assimilation of a majority of the Muslims have failed. There are now 4 huge Muslim enclaves in different parts of France. The country went bankrupt in 2060 and unemployment rates are around 30% (60% unemployment rate among Muslims). Several Muslim militia groups have been formed along with several French Ultranationalist groups. The French control the military and all institutions of importance. There are weekly terror attacks against French civilians and other targets. Assassinations are not uncommon. There are weekly rioting, arsons which results in widespread devastation of property. Several Muslim organisations demand autonomy, and the right to implement more Sharia laws.

A specific event triggers armed conflict which escalates into widespread street battles in all 4 enclaves. Many armed Muslims are killed by the French military including several indirect casualties (among them Muslim children). The event is caught on tape and distributed across Europe. Widespread rioting starts all over Western Europe...

The leading ultranationalist group have been waiting for this opportunity for years, and have planned every detail for a coup d'état. This has been coordinated with several key military commanders.

They strike against the weak cultural Marxist/multiculturalist government with full force. They have several military contacts in the Russian Army and Russian naval strike forces has been prepared and are only 8 hours away with the purpose of intercepting any German or UK military response.

Thanks to the Russian fleet any counter coup is avoided. The first cultural conservative government in Western Europe is being established. Within 20 years from that day, there are no cultural Marxist/multiculturalist governments left in Western Europe.

Let's pause for a second.

Historically, even though the people have been in great distress and face chaos and bloodshed many people still cling to the hope of peace through appeasement (30% of men, 70% of women). They will simply refuse to contribute to deportations or any other pragmatic/rational and effective solution, something that is simply against their nature (after decades of indoctrination of pacifistic views).

Christian Lebanon is a good example. Instead of striking when they were in majority they waited until the Muslims were in majority. Many Christian groups were sabotaging any rational (war) approach and wanted instead more appeasement. This continued until the civil war finally broke out.

It is unthinkable for these people to make the necessary tough calls (rational decisions). We will illustrate this through the following question:

If you could save 1000 individuals by sacrificing 100 people - would you contribute to indirectly kill these 100?

Every rational individual knows the only answer to this. Unfortunately 70% of females and 30% of men are simply unable to make this decision. Decades of pacifist indoctrination have made them simply unable to defend themselves. Let's refer to this group of society as the "pacifists".

This is the political reality we are being forced to cope with, so you should be aware of the expected political circumstances even when a people are close to obliteration.

A good illustration is the political climate in Israel at the moment (March 09). The main Israeli attacks on the Syrians (referred to as Palestinians by the mass media) have ended. These actions of self defence were initiated after a continuous rain of rockets for years.

Here is the result from the Israeli election (categorised in regards to the Muslim/Jewish conflict):

Moderate/liberal:

Kadima (Tzipi Livni): 28 mandates (-1)

Labour Party: (Ehud Barak): 13 (-6)

Total: 41

Neutral

Shas (religious) 11

Right wing:

Likud (Netanyahu): 27 (+15)

Yisrael Beiteinu: 15 (+4)

Total: 42

Other parties:

United Torah Judaism: 5

United Arab List-Ta'al: 4

National Union: 4

Hadash: 4

New Movement-Meretz: 3

The Jewish Home: 3

Balad: 3

Total number of Knesset seats: 120

It's worth noting that Netanyahu has already found allies in right wing Yisrael Beiteinu and in the religious Shas but has avoided creating a right wing alliance because he knows it would collide with the US Obama administration.

I have to agree on the current strategy. The political climate of the world does simply not allow small right wing players to exercise any form of power as long as the EU and the US are controlled by cultural Marxists/multiculturalists. However, the interesting thing is that it shows that a nation under distress and literally where it is "raining rockets" is still considerably moderate/liberal due to "pacifists".

It's also important to note that the Israeli illustration (of political climate) is not really comparable to any Western European country. The reason is that Israel has a very small group of Muslims who are eligible to vote. In contrast, the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites of Western European countries have given most of the Muslim residents the right to vote. In fact, Muslims as a voter group and political block is a significant one and their importance in European politics increase from year to year.

As we have discussed so many times before, the problem arises when you add the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists, the suicidal humanists, the globalist capitalists, the pacifists and the Muslim Block. It is simply impossible to compete democratically with this alliance. Even less so in the future when the cultural Marxists have imported hundreds of thousands of new voters, and Muslims in general give birth to new generations of voters.

We have lost the democratic battle of Europe. It is unrealistic to believe that we can save Europe through democratic struggle from a future reality where Muslims will be in the majority. The democratic battle for Europe was probably lost before year 2000 (theoretically, and differing based on country ofc), which is around 40 years after the EU's Eurabia project was initiated.

Dialogue with the MA (Multiculturalist Alliance) - aprox 1960-1999

Obviously, there is still a democratic struggle ongoing (from moderate non-violent forces) and this will continue in tandem with the armed struggle until we succeed.

Western European Civil War Phase 3

3.131 European Civil War, Phase 3, 2070-2083

- The flood of demands is calculated to break the budget, jam the bureaucratic gears into gridlock, and bring the system crashing down. Fear, turmoil, violence and economic collapse would accompany such a breakdown providing perfect conditions for fostering radical change.
- Waiting for the right time to strike or create an opportunity. This can be accomplished by arranging incidents (assassinations or terror attacks on mosques during Id celebration etc) which would trigger major Muslim riots. If the riots are violent enough it can serve as a perfect occasion for the coup.
- Execution of the coup.
- Create a Military Tribunal (acting government).
- Declare Martial Law (state of emergency).
- Establishment of a new government (if when the time is right).
- Implement military and militia strategy (consolidating internal forces).
- Coordinate with international allies, Russian military commanders (consolidating external forces).
- Arrest hostiles in your country (eliminate internal threats).
- Ensure that demonstrations and protests (peaceful or violent) are put down.
- It will take as much as 6-24 months until stability has been established (depending on country and the political reactions from neighbouring countries).
- This will vary depending on methods used.
- Implementation of the political manifest should start immediately but discretely.
- We can't expect to reverse decades of indoctrination over night. In fact, attempting to do so will prove catastrophic.

3.132 Predicted actions from other cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes

When the French people rise up during phase 3 lead by right wing movements we should keep in mind that the UK and the US will likely implement measures to prevent the French people from creating a right wing regime opposed to multiculturalism.

Why would they act against the French right wing?

They want to protect their own interest. It is in their interest to ensure that they maintain their hegemony and a "stable market", a weak and obedient France (importer of US, UK goods and services) which is unable to implement any effective regulations. In essence, they want to control France like they control Serbia and other nations.

US policy when EU and/or NATO countries are attacked

"Our first objective is to prevent the re-emergence of a new rival... we must maintain the mechanisms for deterring potential competitors from even aspiring to a larger regional or global role."

Pentagon's Planning Guidance for the Fiscal Years 1994 - 1999, a USA planning document

When LIC (low intensity conflicts) threatens friends and allies, the aim of security assistance is to ensure that their military institutions can provide security for their citizens and government. "The United States will also employ combat operations in exceptional circumstances when it cannot protect its national interests by other means. When a US response is called for, it must be in accordance with the principles of international and domestic law. These principles affirm the inherent right of states to use force in individual or collective self-defence against armed attack.

What this basically means is that the US and the UK will send Special Forces to put down any "right wing coup" attempts to "secure their interests".

This will mean that the French right wing should and must seek protection by a third party (guarantor) prior to the coup. The reason for this is as the "new right wing government" will be extremely vulnerable the first 6 months and it might not survive a US/UK military campaign. This "third party" can only be Russia.

Counter measures (taken against any potential US/UK military campaign)

Prior to any coup, Russia will announce a training mission outside the Norwegian coast. With the Russian defensive force (naval, air and ground) in place they will be available upon request within 6 hours (if the UK and the US decide to strike)

In addition - Countering any NATO response by employing Guerrilla warfare:

Cuba would later show again its masterful grip on guerrilla warfare when it defeated American invaders at the Bay of Pigs (Playa Girón) in 1961. In less than 74 hours guerrillas defeated over 1500 armed, trained invaders from the United States. In addition to being a profound victory for the working class, it shattered the myth of the imperialist United States' invincibility.

Expect a full NATO military campaign. The Western establishment will condemn the coup and use harsh rhetoric, call for boycotts etc. They may threaten to invade if France goes ahead with deportations. The Muslim populations in France are expected to entrench and refuse all deportation attempts by attempting to declare independence (enclaves). They may also call for military assistance from the Global Islamic Ummah and from Muslims in neighbouring countries. Their strategy will most likely be to entrench and refuse deportation in the hopes that NATO or the neighbouring countries will invade and overthrow the current regime.

The new government will be labelled illegitimate and condemned by the UN.

Both China and Russia will most likely block the UN Security Council (in favour of the new regime) so this automatically throws the ball to the NATO council. We know already that the Western establishment will never accept a government with a nuclear arsenal which they will label as extreme right wing. An invasion in the planning is therefore expected without a doubt.

The only realistic choice of preventing an invasion and a subsequent counter-coup would be that Russia in agreement with the current government has pre-arranged an already accepted protectorate alliance where a speedy force of Russian units rush from Russia's North Western military bases and reach the shores of France within 6-10 hours and assist the French military to prevent any invasion attempt. Everything has to be planned and coordinated between the Russians and the new French government. It is of the utmost importance that a substantial Russian force reaches strategical areas in France before NATO will react by sending forces via neighbouring countries (German military base for example). It has to be 100% clear on the Russian side that any attempts of counter coup from the Western establishment will result in nuclear strike against the initiating party.

This will be a once in a lifetime opportunity to create and declare France as an Islam free zone.

If successful and the new French government manages to overcome the impending challenges it will set a new standard, and other European countries are likely to follow. There are already fractions of the military, political scene on all administrative levels in business and state level in every European country that wants the same. A successful "re-conquista" of one European country will therefore most likely result in a chain reaction until the day all Muslims have been deported from European soil.

Other resources for future nationalist Tribunal leaders:

Take all precautions against economical hitmen sent by the US

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Confessions_of_an_Economic_Hit_Man

3.133 The cultural/economical American Empire - dealing with a tyrant - why the Democratic and the Republican Party cannot be trusted

"From 1945 to the end of the [20th] century, the USA attempted to overthrow more than 40 foreign governments, and to crush more than 30 populist-nationalist movements struggling against intolerable regimes. In the process, the USA caused the end of life for several million people, and condemned many millions more to a life of agony and despair".

William Blum, USA writer from the book, "Rogue State"

The US is the last Empire on earth. It doesn't control its vassal states through direct territorial domination but rather through cultural and economical domination. It will generally allow their vassals (especially their Western European crown vassals) self determination as long as they don't implement policies (cultural/economical) that hurts the US in any way. The US indirectly controls Europe, especially Western Europe, a legacy which it has maintained since WW2 and through the cold war until today. And of course, we have the many banana republic's of Latin America, most of which are now included in the US cultural/economical Empire. The same goes for many African and Middle Eastern states. The US, often assisted by its other vassal states (through NATO) has ensured to place corrupt puppet leaders in charge of the majority of Muslim countries.

The difference between the Middle Eastern and Latin American vassal states on the one hand and its European vassals is that we are consider crown vassals with extra rights in the US cultural/economical Empire.

Methods used by the US to ensure order in the vassal states:

- Threats/diplomacy
- Psychological warfare (through its affiliated media corporations)
- Various other forms of intervention including cultural, economical and military means
- Economical hitmen, as soon as there is a regime shift in one of the vassal states (where a hostile leader emerges) the US will first send an economical hitman to demand loyalty from the new ruler. The hitman will present an offer; he will say f example; in one pocket I have 1 billion dollars which is a gift to you (or a suitable sum depending on several factors). In the other pocket I have a gun, which we will use to kill you should you refuse our first offer. The choice is yours. They will list multiple former regimes they have toppled/state leaders they have murdered etc. to attempt to scare the new regime from turning down the offer.

Since 1945, the USA has been responsible either directly or indirectly of helping remove dozens of governments, many democratically elected, around the world. Sometimes the events are kept secret for years and only slowly come out. Other times, the events are the cause of demonstrations, anger and resentment at the time they occur.

Whenever, an event like this occurs there are two reasons to be considered:

Reason 1: The reason given by the USA, its media and its friends around the world. Reasons like Communism, Terrorism, Fascism, Human Rights, Freedom, Liberation, Weapons of Mass Destruction, etc.

Reason 2: The actual reason. This is usually hidden from the general public and has to be looked for in quotes by under-reported officials or subsequent events on the ground. Often, the victims of the intervention/change of government know the real reasons better than the populations of the Western countries. Real reasons are many but usually include

Business Interests, Access to Resources, Markets, Military Bases, Strategic Value, or Political Support.

In the list below only successful changes of government and other substantial political interventions are listed. Many attempts have failed. Cuba is the best example of this. European incidents in bold:

Past US interventions

Year	Country	Reason Given	Actual Reason
1949	Syria	Communism	Elected government against USA political interests and pro-Palestinian.
1949	Greece	Communism	Elected government against USA political and economic interests.
1952	Cuba	None	Elected government against USA business interests.
1953	Iran	None	Elected government against USA oil interests.
1953	Br. Guyana	None	Access to sugar and bauxite.
1954	Guatemala	Communism	Elected government against USA business interests.
1955	S. Vietnam	Communism	French backed leader replaced by USA backed leader.
1957	Haiti	Haiti is near the USA	Previous government against USA business interests.
1958	Laos	None	Pro-USA government wanted.
1959	Laos	None	Pro-USA government wanted.
1960	S. Korea	Communism	Previous leader not strong enough for USA.
1960	Laos	None	Pro-USA government wanted.
1960	Ecuador	Communism	Previous government too independent in foreign policy.
1963	Dominican R.	Business Interests	Elected government against USA business interests.
1963	S. Vietnam	None	Previous leader's policies led to televised suicides.
1963	Honduras	Communism	Pro-USA government and access to resources.
1963	Guatemala	Communism	Military government was about to allow elections.
1963	Ecuador	None	Elected government too independent.
1964	Brazil	Communism	Access to resources and cheap labour.
1964	Bolivia	Communism	Previous government too independent in foreign policy.
1965	Zaire	None	Access to cobalt, copper and diamonds.
1966	Ghana	None	Previous government too independent in foreign policy.
1967	Greece	None	Military bases.
1970	Cambodia	None	Previous king against USA political interests.
1970	Bolivia	None	Country took ownership of its oil and tin.
1972	El Salvador	Communism	Elected leader against USA business interests.
1973	Chile	Communism	Elected government against USA business interests.

1975	Australia	None	Elected government had unsuitable foreign policy.
1979	South Korea	None	Pro-USA government wanted.
1980	Liberia	Democracy	Pro-USA government wanted.
1982	Chad	None	Pro-USA government wanted.
1983	Grenada	Democracy	Pro-USA government wanted.
1987	Fiji	Democracy	Previous elected government supported nuclear-free Pacific.
1992-1994	Serbia Montenegro	Human rights violation	Divide and conquer strategy. Initiation of blockade of Serbia and Montenegro.
1993-1999	Bosnia	Human rights violation	Divide and conquer strategy. Jets, bombing No-fly zone patrolled in civil war; downed jets, bombed Serbs. Divide and conquer strategy.
1999	Serbia	Human rights violation (War on Fascism)	Pro-USA government wanted. Divide and conquer strategy. Bombing, missiles, heavy NATO airstrikes after Serbia declines to withdraw from Kosovo. NATO occupation of Kosovo.
2000	Austria	War on Fascism	Pro-multiculturalist government wanted. Media war with subsequent boycott is directed at Austria from the EUSSR/USASSR hegemony.
2002	Venezuela	None	Disagreed with foreign policy of elected government.
2004	Haiti	Fraudulent elections	Disagreed with economic policy of elected government.
2008	Georgia	None	Backed the Georgian government push against Russian enclaves to test out Russia's resolve.
2009	Honduras	Attempted to Change Constit	Disagreed with economic and foreign policy of elected government.
-2010	Israel	Human rights violation	Disagreed with foreign policy of elected government. Israeli nationalists persecuted.

Future incidents

2040	France	They may call it a War on Fascism?	US (NATO) attempts to invade France after right wing coup?? Russia intervenes and prevents US (NATO) invasion?
2045	UK	They may call it a War on Fascism?	US (NATO) attempts to invade the UK after right wing coup?? France and Russia intervenes and prevents US (NATO) invasion?

Time will tell what the future brings. But we must be prepared for a potential US intervention and must somehow manage to get Russia to contribute as a guarantor.

Phase 3, 2070 - 2090

The US cultural Marxists/multiculturalists, suicidal humanists and capitalist globalists will do everything in their power to prevent us from deporting the Muslims living in Europe. They want to preserve European countries as the US "crown vassals" which we are today.

The globalists (lead by the US) want to preserve Europe as a stable market for their products. It is in their interest to prevent us from becoming truly sovereign. In reality this is called slavery. They want to keep us as slaves. They will therefore do everything in their power from preventing us from uniting and as we already know; Western European countries will remain broken as long as there are large Muslim enclaves (mini-Pakistan's) in all major cities. We will be paralysed as long as the Muslims are allowed to wage low intensity warfare against us. When we attempt to deport all Muslims from Europe at one point in the future it is likely that the US will intervene and they might actually initiate bombing campaigns to prevent us from "cutting out our cancer" by; bombing our railroads, our roads and our fleet (both naval and aerial). In a way, they hope that we will initiate a genocidal campaign as it will give them the proper justification to invade us and create US military bases on European soil. Obviously, we must not allow ourselves to be manipulated like this as this is what happened in Serbia. If they bomb our transportation means we must rebuild it and try again. NATO did this as an active part of their strategy in the Balkans. They made it impossible for the Serbs to deport any Muslims and they continued to manipulate them hoping they would eventually lose all hope and start massacring Muslims.

Bombing our transportation means is one thing but there are certain strategies we will be unable to ignore;

- US bombing of our railroad tracks, our roads and our naval/aerial fleet (they hope we will begin massacre Muslims as it will give them the justification for an invasion or massive bombing campaigns (seen in Serbia vs. NATO)
- US supplying the Muslims in our country with arms and training (divide and conquer strategy, they will do what they can to provoke an overreaction/slaughter of Muslims - seen in Serbia vs. NATO)

Counter measures;

They may attempt to make it impossible for us to deport the Muslims. What can we do?

There is not much a small nation can do against the US army. This is why a single nation needs to actively consolidate and wait for other nations to join the European Federation. We all saw what they did to Serbia. What could the Serbs have done against the US army while Russia was paralysed at the time to a shift of rulers? Absolutely nothing. The US armed and trained the Muslims in Serbia (UCK) and bombed their roads, railroad tracks and their aerial fleet. Serbs do not have a coastline so there are limited means for efficient deportation methods. As they were stripped of all options, they did the only thing they could; they fought the Muslims. However, as we all know, this is exactly what NATO was waiting for and it created the justification needed to initiate massive bombing campaigns and a subsequent invasion of southern Serbia (Kosovo), in cooperation with the Islamist UCK.

It was also unfortunate timing for Serbia as it was during the inauguration of President Putin (after two terms with Boris Jeltsin in Russia). Putin lacked the political confidence at the time to intervene and help Russia's cousin.

A single nation has to be very careful. Optimally, it should wait for other countries to join a larger alliance (European Federation) before taking any drastic steps. It should not give the US any justification to initiate bombing campaign or even launch an invasion. The UK, France and Russia have hundreds of nuclear weapons, so as soon as one these countries are liberated from multiculturalist rule (or as soon as Russia joins) it will prevent the US from intervening in such a manner.

If the US presses on and attempts to keep the UK and France as a slave nation (US cultural and economical dominance enforced by the US military is slavery), it is likely that it will backfire in the most devastating manner. Because, a people do not appreciate being slaves of another nation. They may do everything to ensure their freedom even if it involves launching 200 nukes from tactically placed submarines placed strategically outside the US east coast, inflicting massive harm on the US. Yes, the US will retaliate and annihilate that country. However, it is sometimes better to live one day as a lion than an eternity as a sheep. It is better to martyr yourself for a good cause (freedom from slavery), than to be a slave. The sacrifice that country makes is likely to prevent the US from intervening in other European countries in the future as the US East Coast will be completely devastated.

Let us hope that the US (Democratic and Republican party) allows us, their European cultural and economical crown vassals, to liberate ourselves and deport the Muslims without them militarily intervening. We shouldn't forget that we have many allies in the US including a sizable faction of the Republican Party. There are signals that might indicate that the US will not intervene militarily after we begin liberating ourselves in the coming decades. We must continue to work close with our US allies to prevent this from happening.

Further studies:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Covert_U.S._regime_change_actions

3.134 Deportation policy (preventive measures)

When the time is right and the new government (or Military Tribunal) are confident they can handle deportations the following suggestions should be considered.

All Muslims will be given the following choice:

Willing terms of Deportation

All Muslim individuals agree to leave the country voluntarily and peacefully. Each individual will (at departure) receive a onetime fee (compensation) equivalent of 1 kilogram of gold (10 kg for a family of 10).

For a population of 1 million, this would be 1 000 tons of gold at a total cost of around 15,6 billion Euros.

Unwilling terms of Deportation

Muslim individuals who refuse to leave voluntarily and peacefully will be forcefully deported (by the national military aided by the national police force) and will not receive any compensation.

3.135 Economical/social impacts of mass deportations

Economical impact once a cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime falls and an Islam free territory (Country) is established?

Illustrative example (after deportations);

Belgium

Population: 10,4 million

Muslim population: **1990**: 500 000, **2008**: 1 million (10%)

1 million Muslims

100 000 are retired (+70 years)

250 000 are aged 41-69

250 000 are aged 21-40

400 000 are aged 1-20

Individuals paying tax: 300 000-400 000

Individuals not paying tax: 600 000-700 000

Social economic results after deporting 1 000 000

A few particularly affected professional groups:

80% of taxi drivers are Muslims

60% of public transportation workers are Muslims

20% of health care workers are Muslims

50% of the restaurant industry is Muslim

Negative effects:

Short term economic effects would be disastrous. Problems to maintain public transportation systems, taxi industry paralysed.

Positive effects:

50% Less unemployment subsidies

40% less subsidies to correctional institutions

30% less subsidies to kinder-garden type organisations

30 less subsidies to schools

20% less subsidies to colleges, universities

Inflow of immigrants from ethnic Europeans in neighbouring countries and from Muslim dominated cities and countries throughout Europe.

Mosques and Islamic cultural centers are to be demolished or converted.

Crime would go down by more than 50%

Economic sanctions from Muslim countries:

Expect boycott and sanctions from all Islamic countries:

Economic sanctions from non-Muslim countries:

Expect 100% economic boycott from the EU and all non-Muslim countries except Russia, India, China and Serbia (possibly certain other East European countries depending on the amount of Pressure from the Western Establishment).

Short term terrorist/Islamist attacks (before and during deportations):

Guaranteed, as a majority of Muslims will refuse to be deported. It is expected that they will rally, entrench and resist.

Long term Jihadi terrorist threats:

Minimal to none as there are no Muslims left in the country.

3.136 Recommendations for future cultural conservative/nationalist regimes when forming and developing government

No controversial societal reforms, which could result in public outrage/forming of violent anti-nationalist movements etc., should be initiated until the country is completely secured and stabilised (reform/consolidation of the police forces and the military) and before incotrinated groups have been able to learn and familiarise themselves with the full truth about cultural Marxism/multiculturalism.

When the country is secured, the process of reforming it may begin gradually (f example by following the principles/agenda put forth by the pan-European nationalist movements/governments). Know that winning the peace will be a lot more difficult than winning the war so complete and thorough doctrines must be developed as early as possible. It may prove beneficial if several countries follow the same policies as these countries must have a pan-European plan to fend off any ideological attacks from the remaining EUSSR/USASSR cultural block;

News agencies and/or related Media companies (private and public)

Foreign ownership of news agencies and/or related media companies

Foreign ownership of news agencies and/or related media companies should be prohibited. Exceptions can be made if the foreign entity is considered "friendly" (cultural conservatives).

Re-organising of news agencies and/or related media companies

Administration, Board of directors and staff must be screened thoroughly. Background checks must be done for all individuals. Individuals who have historically supported a multiculturalist view should be replaced and/or re-educated by cultural conservatives. This includes all journalists/editors/ publishers. Alternatively, a minimum of 50% has to sympathise with cultural conservative political principles.

Arrest any category A, B or C traitors.

Dealing with foreign or partial-foreign news agencies and/or related media companies

For example foreign companies with broadcasting rights in given country (TV, satellite, radio, and internet).

Demands will be presented. Study how the current Chinese or Russia handles these issues. Certain foreign news agencies and/or equivalent media companies will be considered hostile political entities (political propaganda centers).

Re-organising the educational sector

Universities, colleges, high school, secondary and primary schools etc.

Administrations, Board of directors and staff must be screened thoroughly. Background checks must be done for all individuals. Individuals who have historically supported a cultural Marxist/multiculturalist view should be replaced by cultural conservatives and/or re-educated.

Furthermore, School/university curriculums must be revised thoroughly.

Arrest any category A, B or C traitors.

3.137 Cultural conservative/nationalist reforms during and after phase 3

1. Prevent Islamic influence and repel all current Islamic elements in Europe.
2. Initiation of European cultural renaissance (With emphasis on Educational and cultural reforms).
3. Militarily assist cultural conservative movements in neighbouring countries.
4. Assist with coups in neighbouring countries and consolidate forces (with friendly new cultural conservative governments).

The current political systems will be reformed (emphasis on converting current Western European political systems to constitutional democracies (certain "managed areas"). This will include reforms on the following fields:

Defence

Culture (Religious and cultural reforms). Islam will be reclassified as a totalitarian, genocidal and racist political ideology (on par with national socialism and multiculturalism) and subsequently banned.

- Multiculturalism, an anti-European hate-ideology
- National Socialism, an anti-Jewish hate-ideology
- Islam, an anti-Christian, Jewish, Hindu, Buddhist, Atheist hate-ideology

All traces of current and past Islamic influences in Europe will be removed. This includes mosques and Islamic cultural centers. All Muslims will be deported from European territory.

Individuals who converted to a "friendly religion/ideology" in phase 1. and 2. and who accepted the assimilation requirements will be considered European citizens. All individuals of the Buddhist, Hindu, Jewish or otherwise "friendly faiths/ideologies will be regarded as friends/allies/brothers and sisters of all Europeans and may not be subject to the same assimilation demands now or in the future.

Secondary goals

Disallow current and future European political Russo-phobic activity. This includes disallowing the current anti-Russian activities lead by several EU countries (the UK and Nordic countries in particular).

These anti-Russian activities has been ongoing for more than 100 years and peaked during the British Prime Minister Disraeli's reign (when the UK agreed to protect the Islamic Ottoman Empire from Russia receiving Cyprus in return).

We acknowledge that integrating Russia and the "former" EU will be challenging (due to decades of anti Russian propaganda in certain EU countries) but we will succeed providing that Russia accepts our demands.

Emphasis will be put on cultural and educational reforms in order to complete this objective. Historical information concerning past European anti-Russian political leaders will be revised. It is essential in this process that past opportunistic traitors such as Disraeli are labelled as traitors to all Europeans and that we conclude, cheer and acknowledge the fact that Russia did indeed play the primary role in crushing the Islamic Ottoman Empire, liberating millions of Europeans from Dhimmitude and thus deserves the gratitude of all Europeans.

Opportunistic anti-European activities such as those of the Disraeli government (and similar regimes) will be condemned as traitorous acts. Any Christian country that allies itself with a Muslim country against a Christian cousin should in the future be considered as an enemy of all Christian countries.

Once political and military control has been secured in at least one of the following countries we will initiate our secondary goals:

- France
- Germany

- United Kingdom

When one of the above "key" countries are liberated from the grasp of the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites we will continue to support our European brothers to eliminate the rest of the MA100 (Multiculturalist Alliance)

Any European cultural conservative country (with the exception of the above) should be very careful to initiate any hostile acts (deportations etc.) unless it has the support of any of the above (or Russia).

3.138 After the civil war – how to win the peace, creating a sustainable balance between conservatism and liberalism

"First they ignored us, then they laughed at us, then they fought us - then we won. "

Mahatma Gandhi

Finding the perfect balance between liberalism and conservatism will prove to be a very challenging task. It is hard to please everyone and certain groups will always be disappointed. It might be tempting to just implement all the conservative policies we prefer considering we have political and military control. However, it should be our primary goal to acknowledge and respect the extreme liberals and try to appease them.

The Marxists – our enemy

Marxists (all category A and B traitors) will be shown no mercy whatsoever. They will all be executed due to their war crimes listed in point 1-8.

Appeasing the extreme liberals

Let's be realistic. Less than 10% of a country's population are extreme Marxists and less than 10% are extreme cultural conservatives. The great bulk of our people are moderate people who just want the right of self determination and the opportunity to live a happy and meaningful life. It is our task to provide everyone the opportunities they desire as long as it doesn't severely undermine the long term sustainability/stability of the country.

A Marxist is always a liberal (except for the authoritarians) but a liberal is not always a Marxist. There is a great deal of liberal individuals who want unrestrained freedoms for themselves while some radically conservative want to live like the Amish. The challenge is finding a sustainable and optimal balance.

The following suggestion will contribute to reconciliation between a majority of people:

Create inner city zones where extreme liberals will be offered to live and work. These zones should have regulated/controlled entry points. Everyone leaving and entering will be registered to avoid excessive cultural contamination:

There should be at least one of these liberal zones per country (extreme Las Vegas style). Suggested liberal zone regulation:

- Radically liberal in regards to moral and ethical standards
- Unrestricted access to alcohol, marihuana, prostitution and entertainment (hard drugs will still be illegal).
- Unrestricted possibilities for artistical, sexual, cultural expression (exceptions are political messages that indirectly/directly undermine the best interest of the nation state such as many Marxist political doctrines).
- Alternative schools – providing that they are residents in the zone (up for consideration).
- Separate media – radically liberal – no censorship (with exception of political propaganda). Access to the liberal media networks will be limited to residents of the liberal zone to avoid unnecessary cultural contamination.

Points may be added or ignored based on future circumstances and other considerations.

What do to with all the discontent moderate Marxists?

Keep in mind that many of these individuals are victim of four decades of multicultural (cultural Marxist) indoctrination and should not be considered enemies of the state (with the exception of category A, B and C traitors). A majority of moderate Marxists is likely to choose to live in liberal zones.

Eastern Europe

Appeasing the Eastern European cultural conservatives

There is a great risk that the Rom/gypsies in the future will be severely persecuted in Eastern Europe. They even risk being massacred. How can we avoid this?

A majority of the Rom/gypsies are descendants of Hindu slaves brought to Europe through Hindu Kush by the Ottoman Caliphate. Approximately 100 000 Rom slaves were left behind after the Battle of Vienna in 1683. They were never invited by Europeans and are today resented by a great deal of Eastern Europeans for various reasons, their criminal behaviour being one. A majority of Rom are unwilling to assimilate to European culture and norms.

A realistic solution would be to give the Rom/gypsies a nation of their own as they are totalling approximately 5 million individuals worldwide (with a majority living in Eastern Europe). They should be granted land in Eastern Anatolia after we liberate West/East Anatolia at the end of this century. Problem solved and a potential future genocide prevented. This option will be given to those unwilling to assimilate.

3.139 Distinguishing between cultural Christendom and religious Christendom – reforming our suicidal Church

A majority of so called agnostics and atheists in Europe are cultural conservative Christians without even knowing it. So what is the difference between cultural Christians and religious Christians?

If you have a personal relationship with Jesus Christ and God then you are a religious Christian. Myself and many more like me do not necessarily have a personal relationship with Jesus Christ and God. We do however believe in Christianity as a cultural, social, identity and moral platform. This makes us Christian.

A majority of Christians, especially liberal, humanist Christians oppose the doctrines of self defence. I believe that self defence is a central part of Christianity as documented in another part of this book. The modern day pacifist Christianity is among other things a result of our current regimes and their deliberate influence of the Church. They castrated and made the Church impotent and irrelevant, we will rejuvenate it by implementing our own reforms. But pragmatism will be the basis for which direction we chose to go. A strong church (on certain areas) is essential for the unity of our European countries.

It is essential that we preserve and even strengthen the Church and European Christendom in general (by awarding it more political influence on certain areas), when it comes to the moral, cultural and social aspects of society. It should even be granted monopoly on certain areas to strengthen European cohesion/unity. This does not mean that we will continue allow the feminist-liberal, humanist faction of the Church to propagate its pacifist-humanist (suicidal) views/anti self defence doctrines. The Church must be anti-pacifist in the manner that it actively preaches self-defence and even support preemptive strikes as a mechanic to safeguard either Christian minorities in Muslim dominated areas or even Europe itself. We must ensure that a sustainable and traditional version of Christendom is propagated. This will involve that we take decisive steps to disallow the liberal leaders of the church to prevent them from committing suicide. We must ensure that the churches of Europe propagate an values that are sustainable and that will even contribute to safeguard Christian European values long term. European Christendom and the cross will be the symbol in which every cultural conservative can unite under in our common defence. It should serve as the uniting symbol for all Europeans whether they are agnostic or atheists.

The pacifist/suicidal Christians must never be allowed to dominate the church again which one of the reasons why I personally believe that the protestant Church in Europe should once again should reform to become Catholic (Nordic countries, the UK, Germany, Benelux etc). Re-introduction of cultural and Church aspects relating to honour should be the core of our objective when reforming the Church. My hope is that the future nationalist leadership in Western European countries will agree. At the very least, we must support the conservative, anti-pacifist cultural Christian leaders and ensure that they are able to influence the European churches. There must however be clear distinctions. The Church must not put any limits whatsoever on issues relating to science, research and development. Europe will continue to be the world's center for research and development in all areas, strengthened by a predictable and "unchangeable" cultural framework. This again will considerably strengthen European and societal cohesion and therefore contribute to sustainable societies where harmony, progress, freedom and the furtherance of mankind are the primary civilisational pillars.

3.140 Creating a “European Federation”, economic, cultural and military alliance

It may be constructive to consider creating a federation (just like the early days of the EU/NATO) with secondary membership (A and B members) based on fixed factors (ranging from cultural, economical etc.). However, this will depend heavily on if each newly liberated sovereign country will allow an open border policy. It is likely that regional open border policies will be allowed based on historical cultural and economical factors (for example the Nordic countries are very close culturally and may allow this).

The European Federation of the future must no longer be envisaged in the mushy, ungovernable forms of the present European Union, which is a powerless Medusa, unable to control its borders, and dominated by the mania of cultural deconstruction, free-trade, and subject to American cultural domination. We need to imagine a grande monocultural Europe, based on the cultural and economical cooperation of independent countries that will in a larger degree be inseparably linked to Russia. Having no need to be aggressive toward its neighbours because it would be un-attackable, such a bloc would become the premier world power (in a world partitioned into large blocs), self-centered, pan-nationalistic and opposed to all the dangerous dogmas now associated with globalism/multiculturalism. The new European Federation will be much more isolationist with a policy of economic nationalism (protectionism). It would have the capacity to practice the 'autarky of great spaces' (economic self-sufficiency and independence from foreign markets) whose principles have already been worked out by the Noble Prize winning economist, Maurice Allais. The destiny of the European peninsula cannot be separated from continental Russia, for both ethno-cultural and geopolitical reasons. It's absolutely imperative for America's mercantile thalassocracy (naval supremacy, in either military or commercial senses of the word) to prevent the birth of the culturally and ideologically confident European Federation.

- Current EU countries (+ Switzerland, Norway, Iceland, Andorra etc.)
- Russia (Their partnership, friendship and support is essential).
- Belarus (potential admission)
- Ukraine (potential)
- Moldova (potential)
- Georgia (potential)
- Croatia
- Serbia
- FYROM (potential)

Non-European territories/countries that may seek admission:

- Armenia
- Israel (potential)

And the following potential European and non-European territories:

- The Serbian/Croatian territory currently known as Bosnia Herzegovina
- The Greek/Croatian/Serbian/Albanian territory currently known as Albania
- The Greek territory currently known as Western Anatolia (Turkey)
- The Greek-Cypriot territory currently known as Northern Cyprus (Turkey)
- The Armenian territory currently known as Eastern Anatolia (Turkey)

From liberation to consolidation towards the European Federation

Russia has the potential to become our worst enemy or our best friend. I believe the latter even though multiculturalism (anti-nationalism) still is a factor Russia.

As for the realistic outlooks in phase 2, it will be too hard for small countries to be the first to break out of the multicultural (EUSSR/US) hegemony. Many of the smaller countries aren't self sufficient on food production so they will suffer hard when the EU/US responds with a full boycott and psychological warfare campaign by the hand of the MSM (and they will for sure, remember how Austria and Serbia was demonised a few years ago).

Russia will not reveal its intentions for a small European country due to tactical reasons. The reason is that Russia knows that in order to fulfill the minimum of the requirements as a trustworthy cultural and military partner it has to at least partly seize its union with Muslim nations like Kazakhstan and Tajikistan. Russia must either chose between its Muslim Siberian course or the newly liberated W. European allies. Russia will be unwilling to do this for anything less than "an attractive" option. A small European country alone does not fulfill Russia's minimum demands to change its current path. Thus we are depending on that France, Germany or UK breaks out of the current hegemony first.

I have little faith in the cultural and political self confidence of Germany. They are still suffering from severe psychological trauma from WW2 which leaves either France or the UK. Neither country has managed to successfully convert anti-Marxist/Islamic/mass immigration sentiment into successful political opposition yet although this is slowly changing.

Italy and Denmark have managed to do this to a certain degree so the potential is there. However, they may feel they are too small/insignificant alone to take the full step. They currently lack the self confidence to break out of the hegemony because they are not yet ready and they will thread carefully and avoid taking unnecessary chances.

One of the three larger European nations will and must break out eventually, I estimate within 20-70 years. As soon as Germany, France or the UK does, we will see a few smaller nations breaking out with them as well. At this point, Russia will be ready with support. A new type of cultural and military alliance will be born (not necessarily political as all nations involved will have complete sovereignty). A cultural conservative "European Federation" will be born.

I believe Russia will be an essential partner in this future process as the first country breaking out will rely heavily on Russia.

The first country breaking out of the current EUSSR/US hegemony will encounter numerous problems. This is the reason why I don't think Italy or any small country will have the courage to go first. Even Serbia chose submission to the EUSSR/US hegemony rather than take the risk of ending up as a new Belarus.

The outlook of breaking out first as a mini-country is too horrid. Because the current EUSSR/US will consider this act as a potential existential threat and will do ANYTHING to prevent it from happening. They will hit hard and use all the available tools in their arsenal. They are likely to initiate the most devastating media campaign in history (psychological warfare) against that country in order to manipulate the public consensus. They will use all diplomatic, economical and perhaps even eventually military measures to state an example and prevent the process from completing and spread to other countries. This is the reason why a country cannot do this alone and will rely on other countries. Because if that first country succeeds it will be the beginning of the end for the

EUSSR/US hegemony. That country will in the beginning be completely isolated from the EU/US, it will be kicked out of NATO and every relevant international organisation. It will be overwhelmingly ridiculed, demonised and abused. It's a nightmare scenario for any country and the people will suffer to a certain degree during this transitional period.

It will take a very long time before we are at this crossroad but it will happen eventually – because multiculturalism (especially when Islam is involved) is a self-defeating ideology. As soon as the first big country breaks out the EU's fate will be sealed. It will either implode or it will have to become stalinistic.

I wouldn't count on the US. They have too many problems of their own and Obama is turning the country into the USASSR. The US became a victim of self defeat the moment (this happened during the 80s) the Democratic and Republican Party decided (against the wishes of the people) that they were not going to be a European Christian country anymore.

Many will claim that even France and the UK are already doomed and that there is no hope. Those pessimists should study history, especially the Lebanon scenario more closely. Remember the Lebanon example, once a Christian country (80% Christians in 1911). When Islam became dominant (60% Muslims in 1970) they became so confident that they (the Ummah) indirectly declared war, for allegedly conspiring with the Israelis. The Christians lost in 1990 and now there is less than 25% left.

Prior to the civil war in Lebanon, much like Europe today; the country was controlled by Marxist/humanist appeasers of Islam. Just like in Europe they allowed Islamic demographical warfare to a point which led them to civil war when Islam reached 60% in the 1970s. The only reason why the "Christian nationalists" lost was because the neighbouring Muslim countries helped their fellow Muslims while Europe (especially France, who was now in bed with the global Ummah) did little to help their eastern Christian cousin. Another reason why they lost was because too many who should have fought ran away and emigrated to Europe and the US.

Just like in Lebanon, the Muslims will become overconfident in Germany, the UK and France eventually (we are already seeing clear signs of this). Germany, France or the UK will come to their senses. Europeans will gradually understand what our elites are doing and will begin to wage a guerilla war. There will be sporadic attacks in phase 1 (1999-2030) but the attacks will intensify until the point where a window of opportunity will arise during phase 2 (2030-2070) where the European nationalists will successfully seize power. This is how the Europeans will win. We will win due to the simple fact that we have nowhere to go, while our colonisers still have their homelands intact.

France is likely to be the first country breaking out. Remember that they are the epicenter of Islamisation in Europe with 12% Muslims (as of 2008). Marseilles is THE epicenter, with 38% Muslims now (2008).

So, in approx 20-70 years the first major W. European country will break out and seek a federation with Russia. If this country will be the UK, Germany or France is too early to determine at this point (although France is the likely choice). Italy, Serbia, Austria, Czech Republic, Slovenia, Slovakia and a few other countries will join, followed by others.

This will result in a similar process in the US. Several states are likely to break out at one point although it is much harder to predict an American outcome. These new states may join this new nationalistic European Federation providing they support the ideological doctrines. Australia and other European countries are likely to join at one point as well.

Hopefully it will be the beginning of the end for multiculturalism countries formerly known as the EUSSR/USASSR cultural hegemony.

Possible timeline for the creation and growth of the European Federation:

2040-2083: France or the UK + Italy + 5 smaller countries + Russia

2083-2110: The rest of Europe + Russia

2110-2150: Europe (with Russia) + parts of the former US (after the civil war) – Western and eastern Anatolia territory liberated by European Federation forces and annexed and reunited with Armenia and Greece, + Middle Eastern strategy

Creating a new European military alliance

The first action any liberated European country should do is to leave NATO and seek a military alliance with Russia and other European cultural conservative countries. NATO (North Atlantic Treaty Organisation) will optimally end up as a shade of its former self consisting of only the US, Turkey and Albania. At this point (assuming that the US haven't been substantially weakened by economical recessions and have avoided their own civil war), the US will have no choice but to live in a much more isolated world, excluded from any cooperation with the European Federation, or choose to change its ways.

We, on the other hand, will continue to consolidate a new European military alliance consisting of all newly liberated European countries and Russia. We should then create and consolidate a new European economical, military and cultural alliance consisting of Russia and all European cultural conservative countries.

Why dissolve NATO?

Americans will soon have their hands full with problems of their own and will be in no position to assist anybody even if they wanted to. Europeans can and should maintain good relations and cooperate with ordinary North American citizens, who live under the same Multicultural regime as we do, but we cannot and should not rely on aid from the American elites. They are as hostile as the EU elites, as their support to Turkey's EU membership proves. Pushing for Turkey's EU membership is the same as pushing for increased Jihad (through Islamic demographic warfare) and deconstruction of European nationhood and is therefore totally unacceptable. Why would we want to have relations with a country who wishes to destroy us?

There are other issues as well:

- An American military presence in Germany is unacceptable.
- The NATO atrocities against Serb forces were unacceptable.
- US intervention in European matters is unacceptable.
- US exports of high tech weaponry to Islamic countries are unacceptable.
- Turkey's and Albania's NATO memberships are unacceptable.
- US cultural domination over Europe is unacceptable.

Creating a new global military alliance

A new military alliance will be created with emphasis on the following countries:

The above mentioned countries/territories including:

- India
- China and/or Japan/South Korea/Taiwan

We must attempt to include all Christian, Buddhist and Hindu countries in this expanded military alliance. Russia will have to leave CSTO – the Collective Security Treaty Organisation currently consisting of Armenia, Belarus, Kazakhstan, Kyrgyzstan, Russia and Tajikistan. Depending on the US, an alternative would be to maintain NATO if the US agrees to invite Russia and to expel Albania and Turkey.

All countries of the new military alliance will have to support the cultural conservative territorial claims (the Middle Eastern/Anatolia crusader campaign) and participate in the campaigns which involve deportation of all Muslims from the Balkans and any remaining entrenched Muslim group in Western Europe.

It is uncertain how Georgia, Moldova and Ukraine will react to a friendly approach but attempts must be made to include them in the alliance.

Countries excluded

The Muslim world will be completely isolated until the day Islam ceases to exist.

Why we have to break out of the EUSSR/USASSR cultural hegemony

Some people will say; why do we have to seek a federation with Russia? We can just tell the EU/US to stop harassing us and continue business with them as usual after we have liberated our countries?

It is a well known fact that russophobia is relatively entrenched in some European countries, in particular the UK, the Nordic region, the Baltic region and some other Eastern European countries. This will of course play a factor in how we choose to move forward. However, the problem is that at this point, 2030-2070 (before the cultural conservatives have seized power), W. European countries will all be close to collapse due to the crimes committed by our elites. There will be Muslim majorities in some countries and our capitals will resemble Beirut in the 1960/70s. The nationalist movements at this time will be hunted and persecuted harshly just like the Nazis persecuted and executed European resistance fighters during WW2. When we eventually win and manage to seize control over our own countries we will not repeat the mistakes from the past (ignoring the Marxists/ multiculturalists/humanists/globalists and letting them re-infiltrate later). We are going to exterminate them all (category A and B traitors only of course) which will result in the execution of tens of thousands all over Europe. When these execution campaigns are completed we will deport all Muslims. It will not be easy as no one will be willing to facilitate us so we will have to use very creative means.

When all this is done, we will be considered as genocidal war criminals by the remaining EUSSR countries and the US. In other words, we don't really have a choice but to build a new federation/alliance from scratch.

3.141 The negotiations between the European Federation and the USASSR/EUSSR block and Muslim countries in the phase 3 transition period (prior to deportations) and the outlook for the European Federation companies' current investments in the Muslim world

In phase 3 (2060-2090) the cultural conservative tribunals (which at this point is controlling the liberated European countries) will take measures to take the appropriate steps in order to safeguard European Federation economical interests in EF territory and in the Muslim world prior to any permanent resolution of mass deportation of Muslims from Europe.

The reason for this is to ensure that we lay claim to all potential advantages available to us and can act in accordance with perceived outlooks. It is easy to anticipate how the Muslim world will react to any permanent resolution of mass deportations so it is essential to implement certain mechanisms PRIOR to implementation of given doctrines.

So, what will happen to the European Federation companies' current investments in Muslim countries? This really depends on how the Muslim world reacts when we deport 25 million Muslims (2008 number, 50 million as of estimated 2030 number, 100 million 2060 number). Each and every Muslim nation will react differently and we should expect a synchronised response or an initiation of some sort of attack "campaign" from the Arab League. It is expected that they will halt all petroleum exports and other commodity export to members of the European Federation and anyone neutral to us. When they realise that the deportations will continue they are likely to seize control/nationalise all European Federation assets and infrastructure currently on their territories. This will include luxury hotels, petroleum related plants, and other industry infrastructure. European Federation nationals working in these Muslim countries are likely to be deported to their country of origin or may even be kidnapped and used as an extortion chip which would be the traditional Islamic way.

Needles to say, as a result of these reactionary Muslim nationalisation/deportation campaigns, we will act in the same manner in all European Federation countries. In fact, this would have already be done prior to the first step to ensure that we have a solid position for negotiations with the individual Muslim countries.

The following approach should be followed when negotiating with each Muslim nations:

1. All Sunni nations should be strongly advised to leave the Arab League and apply for the status of a tertiary protectorate of the European Federation. This will mean that they will accept the consequences of our future pre-defined Crusader campaign in the Middle East which will involve liberating Western/Eastern Anatolia, the creation of a Maronite, Coptic, Assyrian and Rom nation and expand Israels border to include Gaza and the West Bank. The so called "Palestinians" will be deported back to Syria.
2. As for the negotiations with each Muslim country; any agreement must include that they are willing to accept a fair share of expelled Muslim individuals from European Federation countries. This will include f example individuals where factors surrounding the repatriation efforts are disputed or are considered exceptional circumstances (may also involve EF Marxist converts to Islam). All Shia nations (Iran) and Shia controlled territories (parts of Jemen, Iraq etc) should be advised to apply for the status of a tertiary protectorate of the EF.
3. Terms offered to Muslim countries should be open for discussion and can be flexible as long as it will benefit the long term goals of the European Federation and each individual European country.

Sunni and Shia countries/territories likely to apply for the status as a tertiary protectorate of the European Federation: Kurdistan (Former Iraq, depending on their support for the liberation of Eastern Anatolia. UAE, Bahrain, Kuwait, Egypt, Qatar – might apply due to the fear from Islamic fundamentalists (a majority of these regimes are puppet regimes who fear the wrath of the Ummah).

Kurdistan is the only likely alliance partner (they are hated by both Turks and Arabs). The rest of the nations are much more uncertain. The Western puppet regimes of Egypt and certain other countries are likely to be overthrown by devout Muslim groups who will view us as their sworn enemy.

If negotiations fail with a country all frozen assets of that particular country will be expropriated by the appropriate EF nation unless equivalent resources can be swapped as they are sure to do the same. Any remaining infrastructure in that particular country will be considered lost and subsequently will be bombed by EF fighter jets. The country in question will be considered hostile and as all official and industrial connections now are cut, will be completely isolated.

Any isolated countries can be used as a collective mass dumping ground for deported individuals (see "militarily securing dumping sites/ports temporarily in Muslim countries" in another chapter).

It is likely that the other international block the USASSR/ with remaining EUSSR countries (depending on how strong they are at this point) will attempt to sabotage any agreement by pressuring the Muslim nations (concessions in return for military protection). The US might threaten with military attacks if we attack any Muslim nation. We should consider putting our Anatolia/Middle Eastern crusader campaign on hold until this block (USASSR/EUSSR) has imploded. This might take a few more decades but will happen eventually. However, what we cannot halt is our deportation campaigns (which will involve the securing of ports in order to safely transport the Muslims). The USASSR/EUSSR block will have no choice but to accept this as the alternative would be genocides, something everyone should contribute to prevent.

3.142 Future foreign policy – deportation and territorial claims

The new “conservative order” should (once consolidations of Western and/or Eastern European cultural conservative military tribunals have been established) prepare for mass deportations of all Muslims living in Europe. The first step will be the construction of huge transit zones.

Deportation should be completed in two stages

1. Deportation of all Western European Muslims.
2. Deportation of all Eastern European Muslims.

It's important to create a different strategy for both stages as most Muslims in Eastern Europe have lived there for several centuries (a majority who are even ethnic European - Bosniaks and Albanians). As such, they will not accept being deported from Europe and will fight for their survival. A more long term and brutal military strategy must therefore be applied.

Creating major transit zones

Transit zones are safe and heavily guarded areas (barrack cities) where Muslims will be placed awaiting deportation. Transit zones should be built close to a sea port and/or railway line (depending on which transportation method will be used for the deportation).

It is essential that each area is fenced in with barb wire and armed guards.

Creating transit zones (in regards to mass deportations).

- Transit zone 1 – Coast of France
- Transit zone 2 – Coast of England
- Transit zone 3 - Coast of Spain
- Transit zone 4 - Coast of Italy
- Transit zone 5 - Coast of Albania
- Transit zone 6 - Coast of Greece

In addition, smaller transit zones may be created on other locations.

Albania should be declared as the official Muslim transit zone for the Balkans.

3.143 Creating a New Europe and a new Middle East (see map)



Map showing European/Christian/Israeli territorial claims. Nation of Rom (located in "new Armenia") and Zoroastrian Nation not specified in illustration)

European territorial claims (primary claims):

1. The Serbian territory - Kosovo

All Muslims (primarily Albanians) will be deported to the nearest transit area (Albania) awaiting deportation from Europe. Kosovo will be reunified with Serbia once again.

2. The Serbian/Croatian territory currently known as Bosnia Herzegovina

Bosnia Herzegovina will be divided in a Serbian (60-70%) and Croatian (30-40%) part divided after historical ethnic lines. All Muslim individuals (Bosniaks and Albanians) will be deported to the nearest transit area (Albania) awaiting deportation from Europe. See "*Graz agreement*" [1]. Map indications are not precise as I was unable to find the Graz agreement maps.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Graz_agreement

3. The Greek/Croatian/Serbian territory currently known as Albania

Suggestion: Albania will be divided in a Greek (20%), Monte Negro (20%) and a Christian Albanian part (60%). All Muslim Albanians will be deported to central Anatolia.

4. The Greek-Cypriot territory currently known as Northern Cyprus (Turkey)

All Muslims will be deported to central Anatolia. Northern and Southern Cyprus will be reunified under Christian Greek rule once again.

Middle Eastern territorial claims (secondary claims):

Muslim nations, with their appalling lack of education, manufacturing infrastructure and modern technology (especially involving instruments of war) will be hard pressed to confront a world united to stop Islamic expansion, especially if their one source of economic power, oil, loses its primacy.

5. The Greek territory currently known as Western Anatolia (Turkey)

All Muslims will be deported to central Anatolia. Western Anatolia will be reunified with Greece once again.

The territorial claims involves territory in Northern Epirus, Thrace (including Constantinople and ofc Agia Sophia), the islands of Imbros (Gökçeada) and Tenedos (Bozcaada), and parts of western Anatolia around the city of Smyrna to name a few areas. These areas (and many more) contained sizable ethnic Greek populations.

See map of Christian European claims presented by Mr. Eleftherios Venizelos at the Paris Peace Conference in 1919. It's worth noting that the western Allies, particularly British Prime Minister David Lloyd George, had promised Greece territorial gains at the expense of the Ottoman Empire if Greece entered the war on the Allied side (which it did).

Source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:ParisPeace-Venizelos-Map.png>



Even the Treaty of Sevres which was signed by the Ottoman officials, in 1920, acknowledges partial Greek territorial demands in Anatolia.

Treaty of Sevres[1] + map [2]

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treaty_of_sevres
2. [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:TreatyOfSevres_\(corrected\).PNG](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:TreatyOfSevres_(corrected).PNG)

6. The Armenian territory currently known as Eastern Anatolia (Turkey)

All Muslims will be deported to central Anatolia. Eastern Anatolia will be reunified with Armenia once again. See Treaty of Sevres for more details.

Treaty of Sevres

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Treaty_of_sevres

7. Re-establish Christian Lebanon

Restore Lebanon as a Christian nation (deporting all Muslims). Maronite Christians in the north, other Christians in the south.

8. Establishing of a Christian Coptic nation (NE Egypt).

9. Establishing of a Christian Assyrian nation.

The Assyrian Christian people (known as Assyrians, Syriacs, Syrian Christians, Syriac Christians, *Suroye/Suryoye* and other variants, see names of Syriac Christians) are an ethnic group whose origins lie in the Fertile Crescent, their homeland today being divided between Northern Iraq, Syria, Western Iran, and Turkey's Southeastern Anatolia. Most of the Christian Assyrians have been forcibly converted, many have been killed in numerous Jihadi genocides and pogroms the last centuries. Many have migrated to the Caucasus, North America and Europe during the past century.

Assyrian/Syriacs Christians in Syria are a significant minority that lives in the north and northeast (al-Qamishli, al-Hasakah) and number around 700,000. Their numbers have been boosted by many Iraqi refugees since the Iraq War.

Middle East countries with significant populations:

Homeland

Iraq 150 000-830 000

Syria 52 000-735 000

Iran 10 500-103 000

Turkey 4 000-70 000

Diaspora

United States 83 000

Sweden 80 000

Jordan 77 000

Germany 70 000

Australia 25 000

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Assyrian_people

2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Fertile_Crescent_7500_BC_DAN.PNG

10. Establishing a Romani Nation (gypsies)

A Nation of Rom should be established for European gypsies. Gypsies (Originally Indian Hindus) were enslaved prisoners of war and most of them were taken through Hindu Kush as the Islamic military campaigns progressed through Sindh (Currently Pakistan) year 800-1900. The Ottoman Caliphate kept hundreds of thousands of Hindu slaves which were instrumental in the military campaigns against Eastern Europe.

There are approximately 5 million Rom around the world today.

European countries with significant populations:

Spain	650 000
Romania	535 140
France	500 000
Bulgaria	370 908
Hungary	205 720
Greece	200 000
Russia	182 766
Italy	130 000
Serbia	108 193
Slovakia	89 920
Germany	70 000
Macedonia	57 722

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Romani_people
2. [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roma_\(Romani_subgroup\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Roma_(Romani_subgroup))

11. Israel (the Gaza strip, the West bank and Jerusalem)

- Assist Israel in deporting all Muslim Syrians (also referred to as "Palestinians") from the Gaza strip, the West bank and Jerusalem. These territories will be included in Israel. However, Jerusalem will come under joint Christian-Jewish administration.
- Demolish the abomination known as the Al-Aqsa mosque and the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem and rebuild the Temple of Salomon – the Third Temple as described in the Book of Ezekiel, chapters 40-42. The Third Temple will become a place of worship for both Jews and Christians. The Dome of the Rock is regarded as occupying the actual space where the Temple once stood.
- Jerusalem will once again become a city shared by Christians (50%) and Jews (50%).

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Temple_of_Salomon
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Third_Temple
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_Jerusalem
<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dispensationalism>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dome_of_the_Rock
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al_Aqsa_Mosque

12. Creating an African strategy (tertiary claims)

Assist our Christian African brothers, especially in Kenya, Sudan, Nigeria (Biafra), Cote d'Ivoire, Togo, Liberia, Ethiopia, Angola and Eritrea against the ongoing jihads.

Emphasis should be put on reversing historical Jihadi demographical warfare.

- Create a Christian nation of Sudan.

In Sudan, the stated objective of the ruling regime is to Arabise and Islamise the African Christian and Animist population of the south. Particularly since 1992, the Sudanese government has been waging a military campaign aimed at dispersing, enslaving, and subduing the southern Blacks. There are ongoing Jihadi Genocides being waged against Sudanese Christians and animists and smaller Jihads in other African countries.

A complete Africa strategy will have to be drawn up once we have completed our primary and secondary territorial claims.

13. Create a Zoroastrian State in the Middle East (Northern Iran)

Sources:

1. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zoroastrianism>

3.144 European Federation military campaigns against Muslim Bosnia Herzegovina, Muslim Kosovo, Muslim Albania, Turkey, Syria (Lebanon), Jordan and Egypt

Several issues will have to be clarified before initiating a campaign of this magnitude. A thorough military and logistical strategy will have to be developed.

Campaign one – reconquista of Europe (West/East)

1. Western European countries
2. Balkans

When a large part of Western Europe (and the Balkans) is liberated from cultural Marxism, wait for the rest of the nations to join the alliance. The US will implode eventually and no measures should be taken (depending on several factors) against Turkey and the liberation of our Middle Eastern Christian cousins before the US civil war P2 or P3 starts.

The US government will do EVERYTHING to prevent Europe from forming the European Federation with Russia, as it would mean the end for the US as the world's primary cultural and military superpower.

Also, before engaging Turkey or any Middle Eastern country the most important thing is to launch a military campaign against Pakistan taking their nuclear capabilities away from them. If this is not done they will surely transfer the technology to Turkey and other Muslim countries. No Muslim countries will be allowed to have nuclear weapons! This is the most important principle. It may come to a situation where we will be forced to delay our Anatolia campaign for up to a few decades, in order to prevent an armed confrontation with the US. The US is in a process of rapid cultural and cohesional disintegration so a window of opportunity will eventually arise. We should strive to

include the new nationalistic minded leadership of the US in to the European Federation after the multiculturalists have lost power.

Campaign two – secondary claims (Cyprus, Anatolia)

A military campaign should be launched against Turkey with the goal of liberating Greek Western Anatolia, Northern Cyprus and Armenian Eastern Anatolia.

Biological and chemical attacks might prove useful as it will leave the infrastructure intact.

The US will use threats and will perhaps attempt to militarily defend Turkey, Kosovo, Bosnia Herzegovina, Lebanon or Syria.

3.145 Logistical, military and diplomatic issues in regards to deporting Muslims from Europe

Which countries will the Muslims be deported to and can we expect the target countries to cooperate?

It is unlikely that any destination points (Muslim) will willingly cooperate to accept millions of Muslims. Creative methods will need to be used for the large scale voluntary or involuntary population transfer.

Transportation

Transport by cruise ships may be one option. Creating naval convoys escorted by the military.

Target destination

One solution would be to secure destination areas in each country. Securing a port in each country and creating a temporary transit zone which will be guarded by a military presence.

3.146 Evacuating Christians in the Middle East in regards to the new Christian nations

There are around 12 million Christian Assyrians, Copts, Maronites and other Christian Orthodox/Catholic minorities who currently live under harsh Dhimmitude. Our objective is to offer them citizenship in the new Christian nations.

Measures must be taken to evacuate these people in one or several safe zones (after we secure them militarily). The first one will be Christian Lebanon (with half of the territory given to the Christian Maronites). The goal should be to annex new territories creating three new nations (See map):

1. Consolidate Christian Lebanon
2. Establishment of a Christian Coptic nation (NE Egypt).
3. Establishment of a Christian Assyrian nation.
4. Establishment of a Romani Nation

Size of the annexed nations will be based on the size of the populations.

This will be an extremely difficult transition though as it is likely that Muslim countries/groups will initiate Jihadi pogroms and genocides as soon as Europe start with deportations. Many massacres of Christians is the most likely outcome as it is very unlikely that these vulnerable minorities will flee or evacuate before it is too late.

As soon as Europe starts to deport Muslims; Egypt, Syria, Iraq, Iran, Saudi and the rest of the Muslim World will declare war against Israel, Armenia and all Christian minorities in the Middle East with the intention of wiping them out. It's therefore important that all Christians in the Middle East are evacuated in the coming decades (phase 1 and 2). One option would be that they seek transitory refuge in Europe, Israel or Armenia while we start to liberate Lebanon.

Creation of temporary transit safe-zones in Western Anatolia, Lebanon and Albania?

When the Muslim populations have been expelled from Europe, we will have rather large unpopulated areas in Albania, Western Anatolia and Lebanon with the capacity to offer a permanent home (territory) to several Christian minorities. There will be large areas in Albania which perhaps can be the temporary home of some of these minorities depending on how the annexing of Middle Eastern territories transpires (the creation of a Coptic, Assyrian and Romani Nation). Israel might also serve as a temporary safe-zone for Middle Eastern Christians while we annex the territories.

3.147 Quick list suggestions – Future domestic and foreign policy

Obviously, these are my personal views. You can see more suggestions in another chapter.

- Militarily prevent Muslim countries/groups from acquiring nuclear weapons or other large scale WMD's.
- Creating a European population strategy, population cap for individual countries or for Europe/the world as a whole (equivalent to the demographical numbers of 1950). Policies must be created to govern these policies. Consider re-introducing a ban on abortion, or implementing other incentives for a sustainable population growth depending on objective (achieving a birth rate of 2,1 f example).
- Creation of strict constitutional European Monarchies/Republics (administered democracy). Mass democracy does not work as has been proven. The system will include cultural conservative principles, defence, immigration policies which can't be altered, liberal zones etc.).
- Development of alternative energy sources, to reduce dependence on oil
- Strengthen the Church's influence concerning cultural issues
- Introduce policies which strengthen the nuclear family (deconstruct Western European matriarchy structures).
- Introduce the death penalty (3 strike rule)
- Drug addicts should be sent to strict "reformation camps". Hard drug abuse must not be tolerated (however, marijuana may be permitted in liberal zones). The essence in fighting addictions is to take the victim away from his negative environment and giving him/her a meaningful goal/task in life (a majority of these individuals needs protection against themselves for a certain period). The current government policy does the exact opposite. Instead of trying to solve the root causes they act as facilitators for drug abuse by providing the addicts with government funded drugs. At the moment, Norway is one of the most liberal countries in regards to catering for drug addicts. At the same time Norway has the largest proportion of drug addicts (heroin addicts) in Europe.
- Re-education strategy for Marxists
- A committee should be created in each country that will research, investigate and map all compromised institutions and groups (previously under the influence of cultural Marxist/multiculturalist policies and ideas).
- Educational courses (f example 6 month courses) should be created which highlights "un-falsified" history and cultural conservative topics and presented to compromised groups. The course will be concluded with an exam in which each individual will need to pass.
- A similar exam may be held throughout Europe for all people in non-compromised groups (3 month course instead of 6).
- Consider new civilisational goals – from excessive consumerism where the acquisition of wealth is the driving force in our lives to instead, focus all our resources to better ourselves and the rest of our citizens scientifically and technologically/R&D. 20% of national GDP should be allocated to this purpose.

Christian justification of the struggle

"Rise up O Lord, and may thy enemies be dispersed and those who hate thee be driven from thy face. "

Psalm 67, Vulgate (also from Book of Numbers)

3.148 Pope Urban II and Pope Innocent III granted indulgence to all future Crusaders (martyrs of the Church)

In 1095 during the Council of Clermont, Pope Urban II declared that he remitted all penance incurred by anyone (crusaders) who participated in the first crusade.

The Pope dispenses indulgences from a reservoir of grace tied to martyrs of the church, those men and women who, by virtue of their suffering, assists in the intercession for all Christians. In the 12th Century, Pope Innocent III, expanded the Crusade indulgence to include anyone assisting with such endeavours.

Indulgences

An indulgence is the full or partial remission of temporal punishment due for sins which have already been forgiven. The indulgence is usually granted by the church after the sinner has confessed and received absolution. The exception is actions committed by those men and women who, by virtue of their suffering, assists in the intercession for all Christians (participates in Crusades, activities which involve protection of Christians, Christian interests or Christendom itself). Indulgences draw on the storehouse of merit acquired by Jesus' sacrifice and the virtues and penances of the saints and martyrs. They are granted for specific good works and prayers.

Indulgences replace the shortening of those penances that was allowed at the intercession of those imprisoned and those awaiting martyrdom for the faith.

Crusading is not just a right, but a duty according to Canon Law

Canon Law, the ecclesiastical law of the Catholic Church, is a fully developed legal system, with all the necessary elements: courts, lawyers, judges, a fully articulated legal code and principles of legal interpretation. The academic degrees in canon law are the J.C.B. (*Juris Canonici Baccalaureatus*, Bachelor of Canon Law, normally taken as a graduate degree), JCL (*Juris Canonici Licentiatatus*, Licentiate of Canon Law) and the J.C.D. (*Juris Canonici Doctor*, Doctor of Canon Law). Because of its specialised nature, advanced degrees in civil law or theology are normal prerequisites for the study of canon law.

- **Book IV - Function of the Church** (Cann. 834 - 848)
- **Part I. The Sacraments**
- **Title IV. The Sacramento of Penance** (Cann. 959 - 997)

Indulgences

Can. 992 An indulgence is the remission before God of temporal punishment for sins whose guilt is already forgiven, which a properly disposed member of the Christian faithful gains under certain and defined conditions by the assistance of the Church which as minister of redemption dispenses and applies authoritatively the treasury of the satisfactions of Christ and the saints.

Can. 993 An indulgence is partial or plenary insofar as it partially or totally frees from the temporal punishment due to sins.

Can. 994 Any member of the faithful can gain partial or plenary indulgences for oneself or apply them to the dead by way of suffrage.

Can. 995 §1. In addition to the supreme authority of the Church, only those to whom this power is acknowledged in the law or granted by the Roman Pontiff can bestow indulgences.

§2. No authority below the Roman Pontiff can entrust the power of granting indulgences to others unless the Apostolic See has given this expressly to the person.

Can. 996 §1. To be capable of gaining indulgences, a person must be baptised, not excommunicated, and in the state of grace at least at the end of the prescribed works.

§2. To gain indulgences, however, a capable subject must have at least the general intention of acquiring them and must fulfil the enjoined works in the established time and the proper method, according to the tenor of the grant.

Can. 997 As regards the granting and use of indulgences, the other prescripts contained in the special laws of the Church must also be observed.

Other popes who called for a Crusade

Pope Nicholas V ordered an immediate counter-attack after the fall of Constantinople in 1453. As Pope Pius II, the same Aeneas Silvius declared a crusade in 1459 for the recapture of Constantinople, but any genuine enthusiasm that existed was short-lived, and a crusade never came into effect.

Unofficial crusades (not sanctioned by the Pope)

The most recent "unofficial Crusade" were Russian military defensive campaigns against the Ottoman Caliphate in the 19th century which resulted in a Russian victory. However, hadn't it been for Disraeli Britain's defence of the Muslims (see Congress of Berlin), Constantinople would have been brought back to Christian hands.

Entertaining ideas of launching defensive crusader campaigns to take back former Christian territories has become politically incorrect in the Western world after Turkey emerged with a so called "secular republic constitution". This, despite the fact that they have continued their Jihadi pogroms against Christian minorities until this very day.

Sources:

Canon Law http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Code_of_Canon_Law

Council of Clermont http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Council_of_Clermont

Indulgences <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indulgences>

Would Pope Benedict XVI take the initiative for launching a new crusade?

Not likely. The closest Pope Benedict has come to anything controversial was his statement in a lecture delivered on September 12th 2006. Pope Benedict XVI quoted from a dialogue that occurred in 1391 between Manuel II Palaiologos[1], the Byzantine Emperor, and a Persian scholar and recorded in a book by Manuel II (Dialogue 7 of Twenty-six Dialogues with a Persian) in which the Emperor stated:

"Show me just what Muhammad brought that was new and there you will find things only evil and inhuman, such as his command to spread by the sword the faith he preached."

Many Muslims were offended by what was perceived as a denigration of Muhammad, and many reacted violently. Several churches were burned and many Christians were killed in multiple locations in the Middle East (including a nun). In his book, Manuel II then continues, saying:

"God is not pleased by blood - and not acting reasonably is contrary to God's nature. Faith is born of the soul, not the body. Whoever would lead someone to faith needs the ability to speak well and to reason properly, without violence and threats... To convince a reasonable soul, one does not need a strong arm, or weapons of any kind, or any other means of threatening a person with death..."

As a result of this controversy the Pope had to indirectly apologise and has since that time not tried to do anything of significance to prevent the ongoing Global Jihad against Christians or the ongoing Islamic colonisation of Europe. As such, Pope Benedict has abandoned Christianity and all Christian Europeans and is to be considered a cowardly, incompetent, corrupt and illegitimate Pope much like his most recent predecessors; John XXIII (1958-1963), Paul VI (1963-1978), John Paul I (1978), John Paul II (1978-2005). If Pope Benedict had any shred of integrity he would at least attempt to contact all European senior and junior military officers and ask them to initialise coups against the given multiculturalist European regimes and contribute to repel Islam from Europe for a third time. Pope Benedict, as his most recent predecessors, have failed to identify multiculturalism as an anti-European hate ideology championed as an instrument for unilaterally dismantling European Christendom. As of now, no Pope have even attempted to reach out to all European military leaders and demand action against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites who have implemented given ideology. Pope Benedict has a responsibility to act against the deliberate and systematic annihilation of European Christendom. Yet he has not even tried to do anything of significance.

When we, the cultural conservatives of Europe seize power in approximately 5-7 decades, we will take the necessary steps to eradicate the corruption which is continuing to plague the Church (both the Catholic and Protestant church). We must ensure that we have Christian leaders who believe in; self defence, protection of Eastern Christendom and the protection of Christians worldwide.

Source:

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manuel_II_Palaiologos

3.149 The Bible and self-defence

Many Christians claim that acts of self-defence are unbiblical, unscriptural and ungodly. However, they are undoubtedly wrong.

The Bible couldn't be clearer on the right, even the duty; we have as Christians to self-defence.

Let's start in the Old Testament.

Exodus 22:2 "If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him,"

we are told in Exodus 22:2. The next verse says,

"If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be bloodshed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft."

In other words, it was perfectly OK to kill a thief breaking into your house. That's the ultimate expression of self-defence. It doesn't matter whether the thief is threatening your life or not. You have the right to protect your home, your family and your property, the Bible says.

The Israelites were expected to have their own personal weapons. Every man would be summoned to arms when the nation confronted an enemy. The people defended themselves.

Samuel 25:13: "David said to his men, "Each of you gird on his sword." So each man girded on his sword. And David also girded on his sword, and about four hundred men went up behind David while two hundred stayed with the baggage."

Every man had a sword and every man picked it up when it was required.

Judges 5:8: "They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?"

Reminds us of what happens to a foolish nation that chooses to disarm. The answer to the rhetorical question is clear: No. The people had rebelled against God and put away their weapons of self-defence.

Psalms 144:1: "Blessed be the LORD my strength which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight,"

Clearly, this is not a pacifist God we serve. It's God who teaches our hands to war and our fingers to fight. Over and over again throughout the Old Testament, His people are commanded to fight with the best weapons available to them at that time.

And what were those weapons? Swords.

They didn't have firearms, but they had side-arms. In fact, in the New Testament, Jesus commanded His disciples to buy them and equip them.

Luke 22:36: "Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one."

Matthew 26:52-54: "Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels? But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?"

If you read those verses in context they support the position of self-defence. Jesus told Peter he would be committing suicide to choose a fight in this situation, as well as undermining God's plan to allow Jesus' death on the cross and resurrection.

Jesus told Peter to put his sword in its place – at his side. He didn't say throw it away. After all, He had just ordered the disciples to arm themselves. The reason for the arms was obviously to protect the lives of the disciples, not the life of the Son of God. What Jesus was saying was: "Peter, this is not the right time for a fight."

In the context of cultural conservative Europeans current war against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites and the ongoing Islamic invasion through Islamic demographic warfare against Europe, every military action against our enemies is considered self defence. There will be much suffering and destruction but eventually we will succeed and may be able to start rebuilding.

We should recall Nehemiah, who rebuilt the walls of Jerusalem.

Nehemiah 4:17-18: "Those who were rebuilding the wall and those who carried burdens took their load with one hand doing the work and the other holding a weapon". "As for the builders, each wore his sword girded at his side as he built,..."

More information about Christianity and self-defence

There are many passages that talk about war and violence that God approves of, such as David slaying Goliath (1 Samuel 17). Not to mention the fact that God commanded the Israelites to completely destroy everyone and everything in the Promised Land!

As with many questions in our lives, self-defence has to do with wisdom, understanding, and tact. For instance, in the Luke 22 passage stated above, Jesus does tell his disciples to get a sword. Jesus knew that now was the time when Jesus would be threatened (and later killed) and his followers would be threatened as well. Jesus was giving approval of the fact that one has the right to self-defence. Now just a few verses later we see Jesus being arrested and Peter takes a sword and cuts off someone's ear. Jesus rebukes him for that act. Why? Peter was trying to stop something that Jesus had been telling His disciples was in fact going to happen. In other words, Peter was acting unwisely in the situation. He was trying to stop something that was not supposed to be stopped. We must be wise as to when to fight and when not to.

Exodus 22 does show quite a bit about God's attitude towards self-defence. "If a thief is caught breaking in and is struck so that he dies, the defender is not guilty of bloodshed;

but if it happens after sunrise, he is guilty of bloodshed. A thief must certainly make restitution, but if he has nothing, he must be sold to pay for his theft" (Exodus 22:2-3). Obviously here we see that when a thief breaks into someone's house at night and that person defends his home and slays the thief, God does not hold that death over the defender's head. However, God does not wish for anyone to take law into his or her own hands. This is why it is said that if a thief is struck down during the daylight the defender is guilty of bloodshed. Now this is speaking of thievery, not an attack. So if the thief were to attack the defender even during the day, self-defence would be justified.

Battle verses

"Therefore submit to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you." (James 4:7)

"If you walk in My statutes and keep My commandments, and perform them ... you shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely. I will give peace in the land, and you shall lie down, and none will make you afraid; I will rid the land of evil beasts, and the sword will not go through your land. **You will chase your enemies, and they shall fall by the sword before you. Five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight; your enemies shall fall by the sword before you.**" (Leviticus 26:3)

God will anoint you with his power to go into battle

If you are operating under a full surrender with God the Father, and walking in all of God's ways and staying out of any serious sins and transgressions against Him - then the next thing you will need to fully realise is that God will now anoint you with His power if you are forced to go into battle with your enemy.

The Bible tells us that we are now all good soldiers of Jesus Christ. Whether we want to face up to it or not, we are all living in a war zone as a result of the curse of Adam and Eve that is still in full operation on this earth. Anyone of us at anytime can come under human or demonic attack. The daily news will prove that to you without any shadow of a doubt.

Each Christian must now make their own personal decision on all of this. You can either choose to learn how to rise up in the power of your Lord and Saviour and learn how to become a true warrior in the Lord, or you can continue to keep your head in the sand and oppressor after oppressor keep beating you down. The choice is yours.

The following verses will show you that God can anoint you with His power to defeat any enemy that may come your way - but you first have to be willing to step into that anointing, and then be willing to take your enemy head on before God will release His anointing through you to be able to defeat that enemy.

Again, study these verses very carefully - as they will show you the incredible supernatural power that God can channel through you if you would be willing to step into and walk with His anointing.

No weapon formed against you shall prosper, and every tongue which rises against you in judgment you shall condemn. **This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord**, and their righteousness is from me," says the Lord. (Isaiah 54:17)

"... but the people who know their God shall be strong, and carry out great exploits." (Daniel 11:32)

"For the kingdom of God is not in word but in power." (1 Corinthians 4:20)

"Truly the signs of an apostle were accomplished among you with all perseverance, in signs and wonders and mighty deeds." (2 Corinthians 12:12)

Blessed be the Lord my Rock, **who trains my hands for war, and my fingers for battle** - my lovingkindness and my fortress, my high tower and my deliverer, my shield and the One in whom I take refuge, who subdues my people under me." (Psalm 144:1)

"It is God who arms me with strength, and makes my way perfect. He makes my feet like the feet of deer, and sets me on high places. He teaches my hands to make war, so that my arms can bend a bow of bronze ... I have pursued my enemies and overtaken them; neither did I turn back again till they were destroyed. I have wounded them, so that they were not able to rise; they have fallen under my feet. **For You have armed me with strength for the battle;** You have subdued under me those who rose up against me." (Psalm 18:32,37)

God can anoint you with His supernatural power to defeat any enemy that may come your way - but only if you are willing to step into it and not be afraid to directly engage with whatever storm cloud is getting ready to come your way.

Notice the first verse tells you that you can have God's power and authority to trample over **"all"** the power of the enemy - not just against some or part of his power. This means you can have God's anointing and power operating in you to come out completely victorious against any enemy that may attempt to come against you.

God will give you his strength, boldness and courage to walk with his anointing

All of the above Scripture verses are definitely telling you that God can anoint you with His power whenever that power is going to be needed to take on any kind of enemy or challenge. However, there is one more thing that you are going to need before God will release His power through you. And that one more thing is the mental strength, courage and boldness to step out with His power to use it to directly engage with your enemy.

If you are not willing to step out and flow and operate with God's anointing for whatever you are going to need it for - then absolutely nothing is going to happen. If you are not willing to speak out to any enemy that may be trying to attack you - then God's power will not come into the situation to blow them out of there, and they will thus stay right where they are at continuing to attack you.

As you will see when reading some of our own personal testimonies - nothing was happening in all of these adverse situations until that person was ready and willing to step out of his boat with some mental confidence, courage and boldness to face and take their enemies head on.

"If you faint in the day of adversity, your strength is small." (Proverbs 24:10)

The verse is telling you that if you faint in the day of any kind of adversity, that your strength will be considered small in the eyes of God.

In other words, God is telling you that He does not want you to be a wimp - and He is expecting each and every one of us to learn how to war against any enemy or challenge that could come our way operating under His authority, power and anointing to be able to do so. This is why we are all called to be soldiers of Jesus Christ, not just a select few.

God will go before you to fight your battles

Sometimes God will simply run a protective shield around you where nothing can get through to attack you. Other times something will start to slip through to come directly against you - and then God will move ahead of you to take it out. This is where God will literally take your enemy head on and do battle with it.

Sometimes God will fight the actual battle through you - other times He will simply tell you to hold your ground and position and do absolutely nothing - and then He will move Himself to completely take out the attack coming against you. This is where God shows you how powerful and how awesome He really is when He moves into battle to personally protect you.

Again, these next set of verses are extremely powerful as all of the other ones listed above. Notice the very intense language God is using when these verses describe Him moving into actual battle for you.

These first two verses are specifically telling us that God can be a **Man of War** if He needs to be and that He can actually be stirred up to go into battle for you if He has to.

"The Lord is a man of war; the Lord is His name ... Your Right Hand, O Lord, has become glorious in power; **Your right hand, O Lord, has dashed the enemy in pieces.** And in the greatness of Your excellence you have overthrown those who rose against You; You sent forth Your wrath which consumed them like stubble." (Exodus 15:3,6)

"The Lord shall go forth like a mighty man; He shall stir up His zeal like a man of war. He shall cry out, yes, shout aloud; He shall prevail against His enemies." (Isaiah 42:13)

"For you shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight; for the Lord will go before you, and the God of Israel will be your rear guard." (Isaiah 52:12)

"Therefore understand today the Lord your God is He who goes before you as a consuming fire. He will destroy them and bring them down before you; so you shall drive them out and destroy them quickly, as the Lord has said to you." (Deuteronomy 9:3)

"The eternal God is your refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms; He will thrust out the enemy from before you, and will say, 'Destroy!' " (Deuteronomy 33:27)

"I will bless those who bless you, and I will curse him who curses you ..." (Genesis 12:3)

"Plead my cause, O Lord, with those who strive with me; fight against those who fight against me. Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for my help. Also draw out the spear, and stop those who pursue me. Say to my soul, "I am your salvation." (Psalm 35:1)

"When my enemies turn back, **they shall fall and perish at your presence.** For You have maintained my right and my cause; You sat on the throne judging in righteousness." (Psalm 9:3)

"God is a just judge, and God is angry with the wicked every day. If He does not turn back, **He will sharpen His sword; He bends His bow and makes it ready. He also prepares for Himself instruments of death; He makes His arrows into fiery shafts.**" (Psalm 7:11)

"**He will guard the feet of His saints,** but the wicked shall be silent in darkness. **For by strength no man shall prevail. The adversaries of the Lord shall be broken in pieces; from heaven He will thunder against them.** The Lord will judge the ends of the earth. He will give strength to His king, and exalt the horn of His anointed. (1 Samuel 2:9)

"... For we have no power against this great multitude that is coming against us; nor do we know what to do, but our eyes are upon You ... Then the Spirit of the Lord came upon Jahaziel ... thus says the Lord to you: '**Do not be afraid nor dismayed because of this great multitude, for the battle is not yours, but God's ... You will not need to fight in this battle. Position yourselves, stand still and see the salvation of the Lord,** who is with you, O Judah and Jerusalem!" Do not fear or be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them, for the Lord is with you." (2 Chronicles 20:12-17)

"Behold, all those who were incensed against you shall be ashamed and disgraced; they shall be as nothing, and **those who strive with you shall perish. You shall seek them and not find them - those who contend with you. Those who war against you shall be as nothing, as a nonexistent thing. For I, the Lord your God, will hold your right hand, saying to you, 'Fear not, I will help you.'**" (Isaiah 41:11)

"You marched through the land in indignation; You trampled the nations in anger. You went forth for the salvation of Your people, for salvation with Your anointed. **You struck the head from the house of the wicked.**" (Habakkuk 3:12)

Other verses:

"The angel of the Lord encamps all around those who fear Him, and delivers them." (Psalm 34:7)

"For He shall give His angels charge over you, to keep you in all your ways." (Psalm 91:11)

"And let the angel of the Lord chase him ... And let the angel of the Lord pursue them ... Let the destruction come upon him unexpectedly." (Psalm 35:5-8)

"Behold, I send an Angel before you to keep you in the way and to bring you into the place which I have prepared." (Exodus 23:20)

"Then the Lord commanded the angel, and he returned his sword to its sheath ... but David could not go before it to inquire of God, for he was afraid of the sword of the angel of the Lord." (1 Chronicles 21:27, 29)

"And it came to pass on a certain night that the angel of the Lord went out, and killed in the camp of the Assyrians one hundred and eighty-five thousand; and when the people

arose early in the morning, there were the corpses - all dead." (2 Kings 19:35)

"Then immediately an angel of the Lord struck him, because he did not give glory to God. And he was eaten by worms and died." (Acts 12:23)

The last verse shows that sometimes angels can literally appear to you as a normal human being, usually for the purpose of helping you out with something. There are countless testimonies from people who have been helped out by angels in a moment of crisis - and then all of sudden they are gone as quick as they came.

We must obey God rather than men" (Acts 5:29)

Whenever a human command goes against God's command, we are to obey God.

And the one who has no sword must sell his cloak and buy one." (Luke 22:36)

This passage allows for the use of fighting in self-defence.

All who draw the sword will die by the sword" (Matthew 26:52)

To use the sword (or any other weapon) carries the greatest responsibility, and it can indeed be used in self-defence. That is the way I see to balance Luke 22:36 and Matthew 26:52.

Sources:

1. <http://www.counterpunch.org/complaint.html>
2. Norsk Folkehjelp/NTB-DPA
3. http://www.iacenter.org/warcrime/11_weapn.htm
4. <http://www.counterpunch.org/dead.html>

Sources:

<http://www.bible-knowledge.com/Battle-Verses-of-the-Bible.html>
<http://www.gotquestions.org/self-defense.html>
<http://www.loveyourenemies.org/sword.html#start>
http://www.worldnetdaily.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE_ID=25442

3.150 A Book for the Knights Templar: In Praise of the New Knighthood (*Liber ad milites Templi: De laude novae militiae*)

Written by Saint Bernard of Clairvaux[1] between 1128 and 46, translation: Conrad Greenia

Bernard of Clairvaux was born in 1090 in Fontaine-lès-Dijon, France, and died August 20, 1153 in Clairvaux, France.

In the year 1128, Bernard assisted at the Council of Troyes, at which he traced the outlines of the Rule of the Knights Templar, who soon became the ideal of Christian nobility. He later praised them in his *"De Laude Novae Militiae"*. He was essential in the propagation for the first and second Crusade and a supporter and ally of Pope Innocent II.

He is venerated in the Roman Catholic Church, Anglican Church and the Lutheran Church. He was canonized on January 18, 1174, Rome by Pope Alexander III. Pope Pius VIII bestowed upon him the title of "Doctor of the Church."

Note: The following passage is taken from a treatise written in the early 12th century by the Cistercian abbot Bernard of Clairvaux, on behalf of the fledgling Knights Templar. It might be viewed as a combination of exhortation to the Knights, and advertisement to the population in general. Officially it is an answer to a letter written to Bernard by his friend Hugh de Payens, one of the founders of the Templars.

These first sections deal directly with the Knights Templar and are of great importance to students of the early military orders. The remaining sections deal allegorically with holy sites in Palestine, and are equally interesting, if less directly relevant to the foundation of the Templars. The full text, along with comprehensive notes, may be found in The Cistercian Fathers Series: Number Nineteen, The Works of Bernard of Clairvaux: Volume Seven, Treatises III, translated by Conrad Greenia, Cistercian Publications, Kalamazoo, Mich., 1977.

Prologue

TO HUGH, KNIGHT OF CHRIST AND MASTER OF CHRIST'S MILITIA: BERNARD, IN NAME ONLY, ABBOT OF CLAIRVAUS, WISHES THAT HE MIGHT FIGHT THE GOOD FIGHT

IF I AM NOT MISTAKEN, MY DEAR HUGH, you have asked me not once or twice, but three times to write a few words of exhortation for you and your comrades. You say that if I am not permitted to wield the lance, at least I might direct my pen against the tyrannical foe, and that this moral, rather than material support of mine will be of no small help to you. I have put you off now for quite some time, not that I disdain your request, but rather lest I be blamed for taking it lightly and hastily. I feared I might botch a task which could be better done by a more qualified hand, and which would perhaps remain, because of me, just as necessary and all the more difficult.

Having waited thus for quite some time to no purpose, I have now done what I could, lest my inability should be mistaken for unwillingness. It is for the reader to judge the result. If some perhaps find my work unsatisfactory or short of the mark, I shall be nonetheless content, since I have not failed to give you my best.

A word of Exhortation for the Knights of the Temple (chapter 1)

IT SEEMS THAT A NEW KNIGHTHOOD has recently appeared on the earth, and precisely in that part of it which the Orient from on high visited in the flesh. As he then troubled the princes of darkness in the strength of his mighty hand, so there he now wipes out their followers, the children of disbelief, scattering them by the hands of his mighty ones. Even now he brings about the redemption of his people raising up again a horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David.

This is, I say, a new kind of knighthood and one unknown to the ages gone by. It ceaselessly wages a twofold war both against flesh and blood and against a spiritual army of evil in the heavens. When someone strongly resists a foe in the flesh, relying solely on the strength of the flesh, I would hardly remark it, since this is common enough. And when war is waged by spiritual strength against vices or demons, this, too, is nothing remarkable, praiseworthy as it is, for the world is full of monks. But when the one sees a man powerfully girding himself with both swords and nobly marking his belt, who would not consider it worthy of all wonder, the more so since it has been hitherto unknown? He is truly a fearless knight and secure on every side, for his soul is protected by the armour of faith just as his body is protected by armour of steel. He is thus doubly armed and need fear neither demons nor men. Not that he fears death--no, he desires it. Why should he fear to live or fear to die when for him to live is Christ, and to die is gain? Gladly and faithfully he stands for Christ, but he would prefer to be dissolved and to be with Christ, by far the better thing.

Go forth confidently then, you knights, and repel the foes of the cross of Christ with a stalwart heart. Know that neither death nor life can separate you from the love of God which is in Jesus Christ, and in every peril repeat, "Whether we live or whether we die, we are the Lord's." What a glory to return in victory from such a battle! How blessed to die there as a martyr! Rejoice, brave athlete, if you live and conquer in the Lord; but glory and exult even more if you die and join your Lord. Life indeed is a fruitful thing and victory is glorious, but a holy death is more important than either. If they are blessed who die in the Lord, how much more are they who die for the Lord!

To be sure, precious in the eyes of the Lord is the death of his holy ones, whether they die in battle or in bed, but death in battle is more precious as it is the more glorious. How secure is life when the conscience is unsullied! How secure, I say, is life when death is anticipated without fear; or rather when it is desired with feeling and embraced with reverence! How holy and secure this knighthood and how entirely free of the double risk run by those men who fight not for Christ! Whenever you go forth, O worldly warrior, you must fear lest the bodily death of your foe should mean your own spiritual death, or lest perhaps your body and soul together should be slain by him.

Indeed, danger or victory for a Christian depends on the dispositions of his heart and not on the fortunes of war. If he fights for a good reason, the issue of his fight can never be evil; and likewise the results can never be considered good if the reason were evil and the intentions perverse. If you happen to be killed while you are seeking only to kill another, you die a murderer. If you succeed, and by your will to overcome and to conquer you perchance kill a man, you live a murderer. Now it will not do to be a murderer, living or dead, victorious or vanquished. What an unhappy victory--to have conquered a man while yielding to vice, and to indulge in an empty glory at his fall when wrath and pride have gotten the better of you!

But what of those who kill neither in the heat of revenge nor in the swelling of pride, but simply in order to save themselves? Even this sort of victory I would not call good, since bodily death is really a lesser evil than spiritual death. The soul need not die when the body does. No, it is the soul which sins that shall die.

On worldly Knighthood (chapter 2)

WHAT, THEN IS THE END OR FRUIT of this worldly knighthood, or rather knavery, as I should call it? What if not the mortal sin of the victor and the eternal death of the vanquished? Well then, let me borrow a word from the Apostle and exhort him who plows, to plow in hope, and him who threshes, to do so in view of some fruit.

What then, O knights, is this monstrous error and what this unbearable urge which bids you fight with such pomp and labor, and all to no purpose except death and sin? You cover your horses with silk, and plume your armour with I know not what sort of rags; you paint your shields and your saddles; you adorn your bits and spurs with gold and silver and precious stones, and then in all this glory you rush to your ruin with fearful wrath and fearless folly. Are these the trappings of a warrior or are they not rather the trinkets of a woman? Do you think the swords of your foes will be turned back by your gold, spare your jewels or be unable to pierce your silks?

As you yourselves have often certainly experienced, a warrior especially needs these three things--he must guard his person with strength, shrewdness and care; he must be free in his movements, and he must be quick to draw his sword. Then why do you blind yourselves with effeminate locks and trip yourselves up with long and full tunics, burying your tender, delicate hands in big cumbersome sleeves? Above all, there is that terrible insecurity of conscience, in spite of all your armour, since you have dared to undertake such a dangerous business on such slight and frivolous grounds. What else is the cause of wars and the root of disputes among you, except unreasonable flashes of anger, the thirst for empty glory, or the hankering after some earthly possessions? It certainly is not safe to kill or to be killed for such causes as these.

On the New Knighthood (chapter 3)

BUT THE KNIGHTS OF CHRIST may safely fight the battles of their Lord, fearing neither sin if they smite the enemy, nor danger at their own death; since to inflict death or to die for Christ is no sin, but rather, an abundant claim to glory. In the first case one gains for Christ, and in the second one gains Christ himself. The Lord freely accepts the death of the foe who has offended him, and yet more freely gives himself for the consolation of his fallen knight.

The knight of Christ, I say, may strike with confidence and die yet more confidently, for he serves Christ when he strikes, and serves himself when he falls. Neither does he bear the sword in vain, for he is God's minister, for the punishment of evildoers and for the praise of the good. If he kills an evildoer, he is not a mankiller, but, if I may so put it, a killer of evil. He is evidently the avenger of Christ towards evildoers and he is rightly considered a defender of Christians. Should he be killed himself, we know that he has not perished, but has come safely into port. When he inflicts death it is to Christ's profit, and when he suffers death, it is for his own gain. The Christian glories in the death of the Muhammedan (pagan), because Christ is glorified; while the death of the Christian gives occasion for the King to show his liberality in the rewarding of his knight. In the one case the just shall rejoice when he sees justice done, and in the other man shall say, truly there is a reward for the just; truly it is God who judges the earth.

I do not mean to say that the Muhammedans (pagans) are to be slaughtered when there is any other way to prevent them from harassing and persecuting the faithful, but only that it now seems better to destroy them than that the rod of sinners be lifted over the lot of the just, and the righteous perhaps put forth their hands unto iniquity.

What then? If it is never permissible for a Christian to strike with the sword, why did the Savior's precursor bid the soldiers to be content with their pay, and not rather forbid them to follow this calling? But if it is permitted to all those so destined by God, as is indeed the case provided they have not embraced a higher calling, to whom, I ask, may it be allowed more rightly than to those whose hands and hearts hold for us Sion, the city of our strength?

Thus when the transgressors of divine law have been expelled, the righteous nation that keeps the truth may enter in security. Certainly it is proper that the nations who love war should be scattered, that those who trouble us should be cut off, and that all the workers of iniquity should be dispersed from the city of the Lord. They busy themselves to carry away the incalculable riches placed in Jerusalem by the Christian peoples, to profane the holy things and to possess the sanctuary of God as their heritage. Let both swords of the faithful fall upon the necks of the foe, in order to destroy every high thing exalting itself against the knowledge of God, which is the Christian faith, lest the Gentiles should then say, "Where is their God?"

Once they have been cast out, he shall return to his heritage and to his house, which aroused his anger in the Gospel, "Behold," he said, "your house is left to you desolate." He had complained through the Prophet: "I have left my house, I have forsaken my heritage," and he will fulfill that other prophecy: "The Lord has ransomed his people and delivered them. They shall come and exult on Mount Sion, and rejoice in the good things of the Lord."

Rejoice Jerusalem, and recognize now the time in which you are visited! Be glad and give praise together, wastes of Jerusalem, for the Lord has comforted his people. He has ransomed Jerusalem. The Lord has bared his holy arm in the sight of all peoples. O virgin of Israel, you were fallen and there was none to raise you up. Arise now and shake off the dust, O virgin, captive daughter of Sion. Arise, I say, and stand on high. See the happiness which comes to you from your God. You will no longer be referred to as the forsaken one, nor your land any more termed a wilderness; for the Lord takes his delight in you, and your land shall be peopled. Raise your eyes, look about you and see; all these are gathered together and come to you. Here is the help sent to you from the Holy One! Through them is already fulfilled the ancient promise, "I will make you the pride of the ages, a joy from generation to generation. You will suck the milk of the nations and be nourished at the breasts of their sovereignty." And again, "As a mother consoles her children, so will I console you, and in Jerusalem you will be comforted."

Do you not see how frequently these ancient witnesses foreshadowed the new knighthood? Truly, as we have heard, so we have now seen in the city of the Lord of armies. Of course we must not let these literal fulfillments blind us to the spiritual meaning of the texts, for we must live in eternal hope in spite of such temporal realizations of prophetic utterances. Otherwise the tangible would supplant the intangible, material poverty would threaten spiritual wealth and present possessions would forestall future fulfillment. Furthermore, the temporal glory of the earthly city does not eclipse the glory of its heavenly counterpart, but rather prepares for it, at least so long as we remember that the one is the figure of the other, and that it is the heavenly one which is our mother.

On the life style of the Knights of the Temple (chapter 4)

AND NOW AS A MODEL, or at least for the shame of those knights of ours who are fighting for the devil rather than for God, we will briefly set forth the life and virtues of these cavaliers of Christ. Let us see how they conduct themselves at home as well as in

battle, how they appear in public, and in what way the knight of God differs from the knight of the world.

In the first place, discipline is in no way lacking and obedience is never despised. As Scripture testifies, the undisciplined son shall perish and rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, to refuse obedience is like the crime of idolatry. Therefore they come and go at the bidding of their superior. They wear what he gives them, and do not presume to wear or to eat anything from another source. Thus they shun every excess in clothing and food and content themselves with what is necessary. They live as brothers in joyful and sober company, without wives or children. So that their evangelical perfection will lack nothing, they dwell united in one family with no personal property whatever, careful to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. You may say that the whole multitude has but one heart and one soul to the point that nobody follows his own will, but rather seeks to follow the commander.

They never sit in idleness or wander about aimlessly, but on the rare occasions when they are not on duty, they are always careful to earn their bread by repairing their worn armour and torn clothing, or simply by setting things to order. For the rest, they are guided by the common needs and by the orders of their master.

There is no distinction of persons among them, and deference is shown to merit rather than to noble blood. They rival one another in mutual consideration, and they carry one another's burdens, thus fulfilling the law of Christ. No inappropriate word, idle deed, unrestrained laugh, not even the slightest whisper or murmur is left uncorrected once it has been detected. They foreswear dice and chess, and abhor the chase; they take no delight in the ridiculous cruelty of falconry, as is the custom. As for jesters, magicians, bards, troubadours and jousts, they despise and reject them as so many vanities and unsound deceptions. Their hair is worn short, in conformity with the Apostle's saying, that it is shameful for a man to cultivate flowing locks. Indeed, they seldom wash and never set their hair--content to appear tousled and dusty, bearing the marks of the sun and of their armour.

When the battle is at hand, they arm themselves interiorly with faith and exteriorly with steel rather than decorate themselves with gold, since their business is to strike fear in the enemy rather than to incite his cupidity. They seek out horses which are strong and swift, rather than those which are brilliant and well-plumed, they set their minds on fighting to win rather than on parading for show. They think not of glory and seek to be formidable rather than flamboyant. At the same time, they are not quarrelsome, rash, or unduly hasty, but soberly, prudently and providently drawn up into orderly ranks, as we read of the fathers. Indeed, the true Israelite is a man of peace, even when he goes forth to battle.

Once he finds himself in the thick of battle, this knight sets aside his previous gentleness, as if to say, "Do I not hate those who hate you, O Lord; am I not disgusted with your enemies?" These men at once fall violently upon the foe, regarding them as so many sheep. No matter how outnumbered they are, they never regard these as fierce barbarians or as awe-inspiring hordes. Nor do they presume on their own strength, but trust in the Lord of armies to grant them the victory. They are mindful of the words of Maccabees, "It is simple enough for a multitude to be vanquished by a handful. It makes no difference to the God of heaven whether he grants deliverance by the hands of few or many; for victory in war is not dependent on a big army, and bravery is the gift of heaven." On numerous occasions they had seen one man pursue a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight.

Thus in a wondrous and unique manner they appear gentler than lambs, yet fiercer than lions. I do not know if it would be more appropriate to refer to them as monks or as soldiers, unless perhaps it would be better to recognize them as being both. Indeed they

lack neither monastic meekness nor military might. What can we say of this, except that this has been done by the Lord, and it is marvelous in our eyes. These are the picked troops of God, whom he has recruited from the ends of the earth; the valiant men of Israel chosen to guard well and faithfully that tomb which is the bed of the true Solomon, each man sword in hand, and superbly trained to war.

The Temple of Jerusalem (chapter 5)

THEIR QUARTERS indeed are in the very temple of Jerusalem, which is not as vast as the ancient masterpiece of Solomon, but is no less glorious. Truly all the magnificence of the first temple lay in perishable gold and silver, in polished stones and precious woods; whereas all the beauty and gracious charming adornment of its present counterpart is the religious fervor of its occupants and by their well-disciplined behavior. In the former, one could contemplate all sorts of beautiful colors, while in the latter one is able to venerate all sorts of virtues and good works. Indeed holiness is the fitting ornament for God's house. One is able to delight there in splendid merits rather than in shining marble, and to be captivated by pure hearts rather than by gilded paneling.

Of course the facade of this temple is adorned, but with weapons rather than with jewels, and in place of the ancient golden crowns, its walls are hung round about with shields. In place of candlesticks, censers and ewers, this house is well furnished with saddles, bits and lances. By all these signs our knights clearly show that they are animated by the same zeal for the house of God which of old passionately inflamed their leader himself when he armed his most holy hands, not indeed with a sword, but with a whip. Having fashioned this from some lengths of cord, he entered the temple and ejected the merchants, scattered the coins of the money changers, and overturned the chairs of the pigeon venders, considering it most unfitting to defile this house of prayer by such traffic.

Moved therefore by their King's example, his devoted soldiers consider that it is even more shameful and infinitely more intolerable for a holy place to be polluted by Muhammedans (pagans) than to be crowded with merchants. Once they have installed themselves in this holy house with their horses and their weapons, cleansed it and the other holy places of every un-Christian stain, and cast out the tyrannical horde, they occupy themselves day and night in both pious exercises and practical work. They are especially careful to honor the temple of God with zealous and sincere reverence, offering by their devout service, not the flesh of animals according to the ancient rites, but true peace offerings of brotherly love, devoted obedience and voluntary poverty.

These events at Jerusalem have shaken the world. The islands hearken, and the people from afar give ear. They swarm forth from East and West, as a flood stream bringing glory to the nations and a rushing river gladdening the city of God. What could be more profitable and pleasant to behold than seeing such a multitude coming to reinforce the few? What, if not the twofold joy of seeing the conversion of these former impious rogues, sacrilegious thieves, murderers, perjurers and adulterers? A twofold joy and a twofold benefit, since their countrymen are as glad to be rid of them as their new comrades are to receive them. Both sides have profited from this exchange, since the latter are strengthened and the former are now left in peace. Thus Egypt rejoices in their conversion and departure while Mount Sion rejoices and the daughters of Juda are glad to acquire these new protectors. The former glory in being delivered from their hands, while the latter have every reason to expect deliverance by means of these same hands. The former gladly see their cruel despoilers depart, while the latter gladly welcome their faithful defenders; so that the one is agreeably heartened, while the other is profitably abandoned.

This is the revenge which Christ contrives against his enemies, to triumph powerfully and gloriously over them by their own means. Indeed, it is both a happy and fitting thing that

those who have so long fought against him should at last fight for him. Thus he recruits his soldiers among his foes, just as he once turned Saul the persecutor into Paul the preacher. Therefore I am not surprised that, as our Savior himself has affirmed, the court of heaven takes more joy in the conversion of one sinner than in the virtues of many just men who have no need of conversion. Certainly the conversion of so many sinners and evil doers will now do as much good as their former misdeeds did harm.

Hail then, holy city, sanctified by the Most High for his own tabernacle in order that such a generation might be saved in and through you! Hail, city of the great King, source of so many joyous and unheard-of marvels! Hail mistress of nations and queen of provinces, heritage of patriarchs, mother of apostles and prophets, source of the faith and glory of the Christian people! If God has permitted you to be so often besieged, it has only been to furnish brave men an occasion for valor and immortality.

Hail promised land, source of milk and honey for your ancient inhabitants, now become the source of healing grace and vital sustenance for the whole earth! Yes, I say, you are that good and excellent soil which received into its fruitful depths the heavenly seed from the heart of the eternal Father. What a rich harvest of martyrs you have produced from that heavenly seed! Your fertile soil has not failed to furnish splendid examples of every Christian virtue for the whole earth--some bearing fruit thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundredfold. Therefore those who have seen you are most happily filled with the great abundance of your sweetness and are well nourished on your munificent bounty. Everywhere they go they publish the fame of your great goodness and relate the splendors of your glory to those who have never seen it, proclaiming the marvels accomplished in you even to the ends of the earth.

Indeed, glorious things are told of you, city of God! Now then we will set forth something of the delights in which you abound, for the praise and glory of your name.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/St._Bernard_of_Clairvaux

3.151 There are no atheists in foxholes – preparing for martyrdom

European Christendom isn't just about having a personal relationship with Jesus or God. It is so much more. Christendom is identity, moral, laws and codexes which has produced the greatest civilisation the world has ever witnessed. People better than the contemporary atheists have attempted to abolish Christendom and failed.

Clinton Richard Dawkins 1941-

Twice divorced, Richard spends his days popularizing the idea that everything, absolutely everything (including his marriage failures) can be explained through purely materialistic means. Raised in the Church of England, he decided that the theory of evolution better explained the universe than his religious understanding. So, in 1976, Mr. Dawkins wrote a book called, *The Selfish Gene*, to show that we are only selfish creatures at best, and the only reason why we survive so well is because we are actually good at being selfish. Our selfishness is part of our genetic make-up, and it drives almost everything we do.

Richard has since written many more books promoting his interpretation of the mechanics of life, but he has a very clear agenda - to blame God and even the concept of

God for all of man's ills. He seeks to prove that mankind would be so much better off without any moral anchor, and without any moral judge except ourselves.

Thomas Paine (1737-1809)

Thomas had a grand vision for society: he was staunchly anti-slavery, and he was one of the first to advocate a world peace organization and social security for the poor and elderly. But his radical views on religion would destroy his success, and by the end of his life, only a handful of people attended his funeral.

At the end of his life, Paine discovered that his contributions to the American Revolution had been all but eradicated due to his attack against religious views. Derided by the public and abandoned by his friends, he died on June 8, 1809 at the age of 72 in New York City.

François Marie Arouet Voltaire (1694-1778)

Voltaire boasted that within one hundred years of his time the Bible would be non-existent, replaced by his own work.

The Christian physician who attended Voltaire during his last illness said, "When I compare the death of a righteous man, which is like the close of a beautiful day, with that of Voltaire, I see the difference between bright, serene weather and a black thunderstorm. It was my lot that this man should die under my hands. Often did I tell him the truth. 'Yes, my friend,' he would often say to me, 'you are the only one who has given me good advice. Had I but followed it I would not be in the horrible condition in which I now am. I have swallowed nothing but smoke. I have intoxicated myself with the incense that turned my head. You can do nothing for me. Send me a mad doctor! Have compassion on me-I am mad!' The physician goes on to say: "I cannot think of it without shuddering. As soon as he saw that all the means he had employed to increase his strength had just the opposite effect, death was constantly before his eyes. From this moment, madness took possession of his soul. He expired under the torments of the furies." At another time his doctor quoted Voltaire as saying: "I am abandoned by God and man! I will give you half of what I am worth if you will give me six months' life. Then I shall go to hell; and you will go with me. O Christ! O Jesus Christ!"

Fifty years after his death, the Geneva Bible Society bought the house and printing press of Voltaire and printed stacks of Bibles in his living room! Voltaire has become an historical footnote while the Bible continues to increase in every part of the world.

Friedrich Nietzsche (1844-1900)

"God is dead. God remains dead. And we have killed him. How shall we, murderers of all murderers, console ourselves? That which was the holiest and mightiest of all that the world has yet possessed has bled to death under our knives. Who will wipe this blood off us? With what water could we purify ourselves? What festivals of atonement, what sacred games shall we need to invent? Is not the greatness of this deed too great for us? Must we not ourselves become gods simply to be worthy of it?"

Nietzsche died insane, in an asylum, of syphilis — signing his last letters "the Crucified One." He was adored by the Nazis as their semi-official philosopher.

Diocletian (A.D. 303)

The emperor Diocletian began one of the most terrible persecutions of Christianity in history. One target of his violence was the Bible itself. He ordered that every copy of the Bible be confiscated and burned. Only 25 years later, Constantine (the very next emperor of Rome) ordered that 50 copies of the Scriptures be prepared and paid for by the Roman Government.

In spite of Diocletian's efforts, there were plenty of Bibles around to make more copies and see the world completely turned upside-down!

Karl Marx (1818-1883)

Marx believed that religion could only be abolished when man finally realized that he had control over the world, and that man would have to take complete control of the economy of the world. This was the foundation of Communism. And the ultimate goal of economic control (Communism), was the abolition of religious belief. Karl knew that all religion had to go, because he knew that Christianity, and Judaism both instilled the rights of private ownership, and self-protection, and individualism, which were completely contrary to Communism.

Carl died never getting to see just what damnable use his ideas were put to by the likes of Lenin, Stalin and Mao! Carl would be "proud" of the almost 100 million deaths directly resulting from his rejection of God's laws!

Sigmund Freud (1856-1939)

Freud was raised in a world steeped in religious belief. His home was a small town (Freiberg, Moravia) where — like so many towns in the nineteenth century in Eastern Europe — a community of Jews lived among a majority of Catholics. His interpretation of God was based on the Bible being written by man, not as we know, dictated by God.

Sigmund died of cancer of the jaw, heart failure, and an overdose of morphine administered by his doctor (assisted suicide)

Even the most hardened atheist turns to Christ during his final hour

Are we sure there is nothing on the other side? Many men thought there wasn't an afterlife until just before they died. Here is a selection of the last words of well known atheists and sceptics before dying:

"I am as good as without hope, a sad old man gazing into the final chasm."

Thomas Carlyle

"My principles have poisoned my friend... My extravagance has beggared my boy... My unkindness has murdered my wife... And is there another hell yet ahead?"

Aldamont, the sceptic

"Until this moment, I thought there was neither God nor hell... Now I know and feel that there are both, and I am doomed to perdition by the just judgment of the Almighty..."

Sir Thomas Scott, chancellor of England

"All is dark and doubtfull."

Edward Gibbon, author

"Oh, my poor soul! What will become of thee? Whither wilt thou go?"

Mazarin, French cardinal

"I am about to take a fearful leap into the dark."

Thomas Hobbes, political philosopher and sceptic

"I know I am lost forever! Oh, that fire! Oh, the insufferable pangs of hell!"

Sir Francis Newport, sceptic

"I am abandoned by God and man... I shall go to hell."

Voltaire

"I have been everything, and everything is nothing."

Severus, Roman Emperor

"I would give worlds if I had them... that the Age of Reason had never been published. Oh, God, save me; for I am at the edge of hell alone..."

Thomas Paine

There are no atheists in foxholes

I'm not going to pretend I'm a very religious person as that would be a lie. I've always been very pragmatic and influenced by my secular surroundings and environment. In the past, I remember I used to think;

"Religion is a crutch for weak people. What is the point in believing in a higher power if you have confidence in yourself!? Pathetic."

Perhaps this is true for many cases. Religion is a crutch for many weak people and many embrace religion for self serving reasons as a source for drawing mental strength (to feed their weak emotional state for example during illness, death, poverty etc.). Since I am not a hypocrite, I'll say directly that this is my agenda as well. However, I have not yet felt the need to ask God for strength, yet... But I'm pretty sure I will pray to God as I'm rushing through my city, guns blazing, with 100 armed system protectors pursuing me with the intention to stop and/or kill. I know there is a 80%+ chance I am going to die during the operation as I have no intention to surrender to them until I have completed all three primary objectives AND the bonus mission. When I initiate (providing I haven't been apprehended before then), there is a 70% chance that I will complete the first objective, 40% for the second, 20% for the third and less than 5% chance that I will be able to complete the bonus mission. It is likely that I will pray to God for strength at one point during that operation, as I think most people in that situation would.

I can't possibly imagine how my state of mind will be during the time of the operation, though. It will be during a steroid cycle and on top of that; during an ephedrine rush, which will increase my aggressiveness, physical performance and mental focus with at least 50-60% but possibly up to 100%. In addition, I will put my iPod on max volume as a tool to suppress fear if needed. I might just put Lux Aeterna by Clint Mansell on repeat as it is an incredibly powerful song. The combination of these factors (when added on top of intense training, simulation, superior armour and weaponry) basically turns you into an extremely focused and deadly force, a one-man-army. At the moment, I do not fear death, but I am very concerned about being afraid on the day of the mission. I'm afraid that the potential fear I might experience during the mission will paralyze me or will result in me "crapping my pants" so to speak. Theoretically, this will not happen, as I have grown to be extremely mentally disciplined and I have undergone numerous hours of training and simulations. Nevertheless, it is impossible to properly simulate a martyrdom operation so I am still somewhat concerned for my mental state during that time.

If praying will act as an additional mental boost/soothing it is the pragmatical thing to do. I guess I will find out... If there is a God I will be allowed to enter heaven as all other martyrs for the Church in the past.

I am pursuing religion for this very reason and everyone else should as well, providing it will give you a mental boost. There is no shame in praying minutes before your death. I highly recommend that you, prior to the operation, visit a Church and perform the Eucharist (Holy Communion/The Lord's Supper). As we know, this ritual represents the final meal that Jesus Christ shared with his disciples before his arrest and eventual crucifixion. You should also solve any issues you might have with God and ask for forgiveness for past sins. Finally, ask him to prepare for the arrival of a martyr for the Church. A hardened atheist may think this is silly, but believe me when I say; you will be extremely glad you did as soon as you realise you may actually die after the initiation of your operation.

Sure, many deny God now. But when they're looking death in the face, when they're sick or in an accident or staring down the barrel of a gun, they'll change their mind. They'll beg for God then. There are no atheists in foxholes.

"Thought I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, thou art with me."

King David

"I am the resurrection and the life. He that believeth in me though he were dead, yet shall he live."

Jesus of Nazareth

In times of extreme stress or fear, such as when participating in warfare or a martyrdom operation, all people will believe in or hope for a higher power.

Pragmaticists or rationalistic minded individuals who are hardened atheists should consider the following; it may be pragmatic to believe in an afterlife as it will make you a more efficient soldier. The less fearful a person is the more effective he will be as a warrior. A person who believes that death is eternal is likely to be more fearful than an individual who believes in an afterlife. And as we all know; fear is poison in combat and it will cause confusion and hesitation. A spiritually confident individual, who does not fear what awaits him, is less likely to fear death and will therefore act more confidently and professionally in warfare. As such (and from a pragmatical viewpoint), religion is an essential component in warfare but ESSENTIAL in martyrdom operations.

A great majority of people tend to seek out a divine power when they are facing an extreme threat. It is therefore essential and it is strongly recommended that all Justiciar Knights (even our Christian agnostic and Christian atheist brothers and sisters) attend Church before the operation to seek absolution and to request that God infuses our our soul and our armour of steel with the armour of spiritual protection and confidence.

"[A Templar Knight] is truly a fearless Knight, and secure on every side, for his soul is protected by the armour of faith, just as his body is protected by the armour of steel. He is thus doubly-armed, and need fear neither demons nor men." Bernard de Clairvaux, c. 1135, *De Laude Novae Militae*—In Praise of the New Knighthood

Indulgences

An indulgence is the full or partial remission of temporal punishment due for sins which have already been forgiven. The indulgence is usually granted by the church after the sinner has confessed and received absolution. The exception is actions committed by those men and women who, by virtue of their suffering, assists in the intercession for all Christians (participates in Crusades, activities which involve protection of Christians, Christian interests or Christendom itself). Indulgences draw on the storehouse of merit acquired by Jesus' sacrifice and the virtues and penances of the saints and martyrs.

Indulgences replace the shortening of those penances that was allowed at the intercession of those imprisoned and those awaiting martyrdom for the faith.

Pope Urban II and Pope Innocent III granted indulgence to all future Crusaders

The PCCTS, Knights Templars are Destroyers of Marxism and Defenders of Christendom. We are Crusaders, martyrs of the Church, selfless defenders of the weak and the blind. We are not only automatically granted access to heaven in light of our selfless acts; our good deeds and final sacrifice will be added to the divine storehouse of merit and will therefore help other less virtuous individuals.

3.152 Justiciar Knights, Martyrdom vs. Suicide

There is normally absolutely no justification or excuse to commit suicide. It is a shameful, selfish and cowardly act which normally can and should never be justified. According to the canon laws of the Catholic Church; any individual who commits suicide will forever burn in hell as suicide is considered the gravest of sins, similar to that of murder. The definition of suicide by the Christian faith is explained in the following manner; to commit suicide is to "throw away Gods most divine gift", the gift of life. And anyone who willingly throws this gift away will forever burn in hell without any chance for redemption.

Then you have other Christian denominations like Protestantism who literally propagates a view which nullifies the meaning of hell, good deeds, martyrdom and sainthood altogether. According to Protestant laws (for a majority of denominations), you will not go to hell regardless of the fact that you have committed suicide for any imaginable reason. As long as you turn to Jesus before death occurs, all will be forgiven... Not only have the Protestant views made a mockery of every Christian historical codex, it has also severely undermined the practice and glorification of good deeds, martyrdom and sainthood. Who will willingly walk a saint's path involving pain, sacrifice and martyrdom if there is no distinction between a paedophile rapist murderer and Saint George of Lydda? I usually refer to Protestantism as the Marxism of Christianity. As long as you ask forgiveness before you die you can literally live a life as the most despicable character imaginable.

So, in regards to Catholic canon law, the question is; will Justiciar Knights be rejected in heaven as they martyr themselves for the cause or have to "self terminate" during or after an operation, for various reasons?

There are several distinctions that have to be made in this regard:

1. A Justiciar Knight martyring himself for the cause and dies from wounds inflicted by system protectors (police/regime agents)
2. A Justiciar Knight martyring himself for the cause and dies non-intentionally from wounds inflicted by his own actions (explosion etc.)
3. A Justiciar Knight martyring himself for the cause and dies intentionally from wounds inflicted by his own actions (explosion etc.) in order to prevent capture. Capture, by the system protectors working for the multiculturalist regime, could lead to torture and may result in a scenario where information is extracted involuntarily leading to the apprehension, and even the murder, of other Justiciar Knights
4. A Justiciar Knight self terminates after apprehension to escape torture and murder/execution

Points 1-3 are considered standard martyrdom deaths, under canon law, which guarantee an abundance of grace and the entry to heaven. Point 4, however, is not a clear case of a martyrdom death but must be seen in perspective to the circumstances. In point 4, a Justiciar Knight would have fulfilled his pact with God (in which he made during the initiation rite) which will lead to him acquiring an abundance of grace regardless of outcome of the operation, as long as he did his best. Because in light of the Knights Templar initiation rite; the candidate has already forfeited/surrendered his life to God and the struggle for the preservation of European Christendom. As such, life – God's gift, has already been "spent" on the struggle. You cannot "take/kill" something that has already been voluntarily sacrificed. Therefore, in reference to point 4, God's gift of life is not wasted but has instead more or less fully been used in a manner which pleases God. An individual who receives a life sentence in prison, as a result of his actions relating to

the European Resistance Movement and the liberation of Western Europe from the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist dictatorships, is not in a position to take away something that has already been given away. As such, if he chooses to self terminate (not suicide) for logical reasons, or to prevent torture and certain death (this is a likely scenario in many Western European prisons as Muslims dominate a majority of them), it is not considered suicide but will nevertheless take a toll on the amount of grace already acquired. Because a perfect man, in Gods eyes, should be willing to withstand inhuman suffering for the duration of his natural life, if required. However, man is flawed by default and will often be unwilling to face a lifetime of torture in a multiculturalist prison, locked up together with Jihadists.

Justiciar Knights and martyrdom

To take an illustration; Saint George of Lydda, perhaps THE most celebrated saint, martyred himself for the Christian faith, for his country and for his people. He knew that his action would lead to his death, yet he continued down that path well knowing what would eventually await him. I guess this illustrates the primary distinction between suicide and martyrdom. Suicide is a selfish act while martyrdom is a selfless act. When someone commits suicide, they want their pain to end and offer few thoughts for his family, friends and his people. When a Justiciar Knight martyrs himself for the cause he walks down a path well knowing what is likely to await him. He chooses this path of sacrifice, not for his own self serving needs, but for his family, friends, his people, his culture, his nation and for the preservation of Christendom. As such, he is sacrificing the most divine gift, life itself, in service of others and in service of God. This is considered to be the most noble and glorious act a human being can ever hope to achieve. This is why such acts of any Justiciar Knight are directly comparable to that of our guardian saint; Saint George of Lydda, one of the most celebrated heroes in Christianity.

Any Justiciar Knight, in light of his initiation pledge, has fully committed his life to our cause. He is therefore standing with one leg thoroughly planted in heaven already as he has already surrendered his life to God. His remaining service, regardless of outcome is merely a formality; providing he does the best he can to benefit the cause.

A Justiciar Knight for the Knights Templar, who for tactical reasons, chose to self terminate during or after an operation is not considered to have "thrown God's gift away" as he is a martyr for the Church. He has sacrificed his freedom and his life to secure the existence of his family, friends, his people, country and the European Church and has such contributed to prevent European Christendom from being gradually deconstructed by the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe.

As God knows everything, he is well aware of the intentions and deeds of every Justiciar Knight. Therefore, to self terminate for strategic or logical reasons (to prevent information extraction by the enemy which will lead to the apprehension of other Justiciar Knights), is not considered suicide but an extension of the sacrifice made to our cause. As such, this final act of sacrifice is added to the amount of good deeds and grace generated by the individual.

Future considerations for possible veneration of Justiciar Knights

A Justiciar Knight who martyrs himself for the cause, and/or self terminates during or after an operation for tactical reasons, should be celebrated as martyrs for the Church. It is expected that the Catholic Church and other denominations of Church authorities in Europe (and independent canon law experts) acknowledges our sacrifices and defines our deeds as acts of martyrdom for the Church, according to canon law. The Church should not have second thoughts on the matter as they are fully aware of the fact that European

Christendom is gradually being deconstructed. It is time that the Pope and his cardinals begin to resist the deliberate deconstruction of European Christendom. The process would, however, be quite challenging, but worth the effort as all Justiciar Knights who dies for their faith will be a great source of inspiration for generations to come. They will be role models. Certain, exceptionally brave and selfless, Justiciar Knights in the coming decades should even be considered as candidates for official veneration.

Further studies

3.153 Interview with a Justiciar Knight Commander of the PCCTS, Knights Templar

The following interview was conducted over three sessions. It might be considered irrelevant to many people. However, I decided to add it as I personally would enjoy reading a similar interview with another resistance fighter.

The interview covers politics, society and the struggle: the Western European civil war, the PCCTS, Knights Templar and other armed pan-European and National Resistance movements. It also covers personal reflections and information.

Q: Today, Western Europe has never been wealthier and an overwhelming majority of Europeans live in prosperity with more freedoms than they have ever had. Are you afraid that people in general will view you as the enemy, as a threat to their prosperity and freedoms, as a threat to stability in Europe?

A: I can totally understand that most people will condemn people like us simply because they do not "yet" understand what is going on. And even if they do understand our reasons they might disagree with our "means", thinking that democracy can solve this problem as well just like democracy have solved many of the challenges we have faced in the past. Europeans in general do not live in or close to Muslim ghettos or enclaves and those that did have chosen to move far away. The problem is that many people live in denial and are suffering from historical amnesia. They fail to identify or comprehend what the Western European governments are doing to Europe. Those that do are hesitant to resist through violent means.

While it is true that we currently enjoy wealth and many freedoms this will not be the case in 50 or 100 years. The Muslims in many parts of Europe will make up the majority within 2080. You must study the case of Lebanon and similar cases in order to comprehend what is going on. Lebanon was a Christian territory once with 80% Christians in 1911. Now, in today's Lebanon, there are less than 25% Christians left. The Muslims won the war and Europe just let it happen. The remaining Christians live under harsh Dhimmitude and everyone in their right mind are attempting to flee the country. To fully understand the situation I urge everyone to read "Europe Burning", book 2 of the compendium: "2083". It is a complete overview of the current European situation and it explains how we, the free people of Europe have lost any hope of reversing the current development in Europe democratically. In other words, it explains why armed resistance is the only option we have left to save Europe from the same fate as Lebanon.

The people of Western Europe have become slaves in their own countries, because they have forgotten to pronounce the word "no".

It is quite common that large portions of the general population of any Western European country (uncritical of their government's indoctrination campaigns) strongly identify with their monster polity, and take it personally when it's criticised or attacked. People in general will oppose us as default because they do not know what we know; their governments have made sure of that.

By marketing and distributing the compendium: 2083, and similar works, we hope to create more awareness, create reference points and thus contribute to consolidate and further our cause.

Most people will today openly condemn us as terrorists. However, a hundred years from now we will be celebrated as pioneers, as heroes who gave their lives combating a tyrant oppressor.

Q: Let's say that the democratic struggle to save Europe from "Islamisation/ Islamic demographic warfare" has been lost and that armed resistance against the current establishment is the right way to go. How do you expect to seize power from the current Western European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes knowing that there are only a handful of you who are willing to die for the cause? Do you really expect to defeat all Western European governments seeing that they control absolutely everything; the media, national police forces, intelligence agencies, national militaries and have the full backing of NATO?

A: A complete strategy is listed in the book "2083" but I can try to summarise it for you. We see the struggle or the current Western European civil war if you will as a three stage struggle.

- Phase 1, 2009-2030
- Phase 2, 2030-2070
- Phase 3, 2070-2083

Obviously, we are not able to execute any coup d'état or effectively incite to revolution at this point (in phase 1). This was never the intention either.

Our only objective in this phase is to create awareness about the truth and contribute to consolidation/recruitment. The establishment of military and political reference points now will be of huge benefit especially further down the road.

The media have refused to forward our call the last decades. Instead they have systematically ridiculed and silenced us, labelling us as intolerant and racist bigots. Instead of respecting the will of the European people they have defiantly allowed even more Muslims to enter and defended the current development. Now they are even considering allowing Turkey into the EU. The only reason Turkey is not already in the EU is because of the work of the non-military resistance movements of Europe. The EUSSR elites may be evil but they are not stupid. They know that they will not get away with including Turkey at this point because Europeans will simply not accept it. If they allowed the Turkey to enter today and opened the borders to the Turkish Muslim hordes our armed resistance groups would experience thousands of new recruits instantly, ready to militarily secure our borders. The EUSSR elites know that, so they rely on a few more decades of indoctrination before they will continue with the process.

By creating reference points with our operations we also force the media to acknowledge our presence and agenda (which is a great defeat to the establishment in itself). Our existence and actions are a living proof that they have made peaceful change impossible and that they have therefore made violent resistance unavoidable. We are sending a potent message to the European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites; we are telling them that we know what they have done and what they continue to do, we are watching them and they will be punished for their crimes. We are coming for them. If not today

then tomorrow. cultural Marxists/multiculturalists in Oslo may be the target today, but cultural Marxists in London, Paris, Berlin, Brussels, Milan or Madrid will be the target tomorrow. This war has just begun and we have no intention of acting prematurely. We know that time is on our side.

Unfortunately, spectacular operations like these are the only way to be heard. Everything else we have tried has failed and yielded nothing. The Muslims showed us that deadly shock attacks are the only tool we have at the moment which will guarantee that our voice is heard. By forcing them to acknowledge our presence and explaining our agenda to everyone we are making it very hard for the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist media establishment to ignore the call of the free people of Europe. The message is simple: "WE DO NOT WANT AND WILL NOT TOLERATE ISLAM IN EUROPE!" Any individual or organisation that actively supports or are participating (directly or indirectly as silent bystanders) in the Islamisation of Europe are flagged as valid targets, starting with the MA 100 political parties and media organisations themselves.

We have tried protest through dialogue for 50 years now and that approach has been a disaster for us. The phase of dialogue has now ended. The PCCTS is a part of that manifestation. We will act as exemplary role models for our less organised brothers and sisters across Europe in the decades to come.

The defeat of the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist network of Europe is closely linked with the Islamisation of Europe.

It's quite ironic that their downfall will be their own greed (the wish to import more and more Muslim voters). Eventually, the political support for the EU's Eurabia project/European multiculturalism/Islamisation will erode but not before it's too late. Our phase 1 strategy is a simple strategy of repeated pin-pricks and bleedings that, though small in proportion to the total force strength, sap the will of the current EU regimes to continue the fight or at least will force them to open their eyes to reality earlier (and identify the Islamisation of Europe as a threat to all Europeans).

There are no effective counter-measures against our phase 1 strategy. It is the most efficient way of modern warfare. We are going to win this war eventually no matter how they chose to act. If they comply with all our demands (and deport all Muslims from Europe) we will win. If they don't, then Islam will bring us to power in phase 3 (2070-2083) when the Muslims reach 50%. At this point, the peoples of Europe will scream for any group or individual who can come and solve their problems...

As long as the threat of Islam increases annually in Europe with Muslim populations increasing with more than 1 million per year, increased ghettification in combination with Muslim atrocities against Europeans – harassment, robberies, rapes and murders), there will be an increasing amount of willing recruits for conservative and/or for the European anti-Jihad movements and even die-hard organisations like the Knights Templar.

As long as the threat of Islam and dhimmitude increases in Europe we will see more and more indigenous liberation organisations like the Knights Templar. Even if we use brutal methods we will continue to retain all of our strategic advantages of mobility, invisibility, and legitimacy, in our own eyes and in the eyes of a good portion of the people.

Q: Some will claim that you are Christian fanatics, just as hateful and intolerant as Al Qaeda. How would you react to accusations like that?

A: The PCCTS, Knights Templar is a European indigenous rights movement and a Crusader movement (anti-Jihad movement), a part of the pan-European and national resistance movement. In a way it is a conservative revolutionary movement.

By propagating and defending Christendom we simply mean that we want to halt the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist attacks and systematic deconstruction on our Christian cultures and the Church itself and to reverse the de-Christianisation of Europe. The biggest threat to Europe is the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist political doctrine of "extreme egalitarian emotionalism". This type of political stance involves destroying Christendom, the Church, our European cultures and identities and opening up our borders to Islamic colonisation. The Islamisation of Europe is merely a "secondary infection". Western Europe has grown weak and decadent and will be completely annihilated culturally unless we succeed to implement a second European renaissance and reverse the damage done.

History has shown again and again that you cannot co-exist peacefully with Islam. The only thing you can do is to isolate it as our forefathers have done for the last 1400 years.

Jihadi Islamists are imperialistic aggressors who believe in armed global Jihad with the purpose of aggressively (or through Dawah) conquer the world and will not give up until all individuals have embraced Islam. We share none of these goals.

We on the other hand are a defensive military organisation who only seek to protect the peoples of Europe and our cultures from genocide. In order for us to effectively protect ourselves from Islam and Islamisation we must first defeat the Western European multiculturalist regimes who are facilitating the ongoing colonisation.

Q: If you were to coin a word for the ideology or movement you represent, what would it be?

A: Cultural conservatism or a nationalist/conservative direction known as the Vienna school of thought. As for the political movement; I would describe it as a National Resistance Movement, an Indigenous Rights Movement or perhaps a Conservative Revolutionary Movement.

Justiciar Knights are not an ideologically homogenous group. Many Justiciar Knight Commanders would probably reject some of my personal views as I would with theirs. Some are deeply Christian while some are Christian agnostics or even atheists. Some are individualists while others not so much so, some puritans. The primary factors that unites us is that we are all nationalists, anti-Marxist, anti-Islam(isation), we support indigenous rights and we are revolutionary, willing to martyr ourselves.

Q: Why aren't you for freedom of religion where all religions are allowed to practice equally without hindering one another?

A: I think most people are. The trouble is, of course, that Islam by its very definition falls outside this category since it's a supremacist political ideology FIRST which SECONDLY has certain religious components.

Q: Why do you say you're not fascists when you support the suspension of the constitution during a coup?

A: That's a good question. First of all, the current multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe are not at all democratic. They haven't been democratic since the 1950s. There is no basis for democracy when all state institutions including schools, universities deliberately use advanced brainwashing techniques (as described earlier) to condition the people from resisting their own annihilation through the implementation of cultural Marxism/multiculturalist doctrines. Furthermore, there is no basis for democracy when 99% of all journalists support and propagate multiculturalism. There is no basis for democracy when all patriots and nationalists are ignored, ridiculed or persecuted. Factors such as these and many more have resulted in the Marxist tyranny we live under today. The political and cultural elites are deliberately selling their own people into Islamic slavery by allowing demographical warfare.

As Thomas Jefferson once stated;

"The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants."

He also wrote:

"That whenever any Form of Government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the Right of the People to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new Government, laying its foundation on such principles and organising its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their Safety and Happiness. [...] It is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."

Refreshing the tree is now long overdue as our countries are in a rapid state of disintegration. Our intention is to refresh the tree of liberty, and obviously not to cut it down. Refreshing the tree of liberty involves a coup supported by a significant portion of European patriots. Many of us will have to sacrifice our life for the cause in order to destroy the tyrants of our time. It is impossible to guarantee a democratically sanctioned coup as we have to keep in mind that Europeans have been brainwashed now for two generations. Many will oppose us for our stance and call us fascist. Nevertheless, it is essential to acknowledge and understand that we are not.

All coups involve the temporary suspension of the constitution. Thomas Jefferson himself knew that. However, the goal of the coup is as I said not to chop down the tree of liberty but to refresh it.

A fascist opposes the democratical concept altogether and wants a permanent one party state, while we do NOT want this. In order to secure democracy we are forced to imbue and strengthen it from its current downward spiral towards the abyss. This can only be achieved through a temporary suspension of the constitution.

The constitution will only be suspended for a limited time, until we have had the opportunity to implement at least some of our principles. These principles can't even be openly discussed at this point in time due to the paralyzing effects of political correctness.

After a certain period, the constitution and the rule of democracy will again become the primary standard. However, the dysfunctional mass-democracy will be replaced by an

administered form of democracy similar to that of Russia. This is obviously to ensure that Marxists will never again get the chance to infiltrate state or media bodies. You can read more about our solutions in another chapter of this compendium.

In any case, we oppose all ideological principles that propagate or suggest a one party ruling form. And as such, we are anti-fascists by definition unlike the current multiculturalist regimes.

Q: Some people will claim that you are just another Nazi fascist disguised with anti-Muslim rhetoric. Is that true?

A: That is ridiculous Marxist propaganda. If that was true, then why am I working on a weekly basis with fellow Indian, Jewish, Chilean intellectuals to preserve true, long term democracy, to ensure that the will of the people is respected? Why do we champion Israel's cause when no one else is? Why do we propagate a military campaign, a military Crusade to assist our eastern Christians brothers – the Semitic Copts, Maronites, Assyrians? Why would we do this when they are not even considered "white"?

The old definitions do not apply anymore. The current internationalist elites (cultural Marxists, suicidal humanists, globalists) are the Nazis of our age and deliberately collaborating with the Muslims. They are the Quislings who are trying to transfer political powers from our sovereign nations to a foreign political entity – the EUSSR/UN. Their intention is to deconstruct everything European so we will become neutralised minorities in our own countries. They expect us to willingly become easily manipulated pawns in their globalised Marxist/globalist utopia.

This is not even a struggle between capitalists and socialists, it is a cultural war between nationalists and internationalists. I consider myself to be a supporter of the capitalistic system, although not globalist capitalism (where international corporations dictate much of the doctrines). A free market within our own economic block is essential but our own survival is the most important thing. To my left you will find a socialist, to my right you will find a social democrat. We are all willing to sacrifice our life for each other as nationalists/cultural conservatives because we believe in our common cause. To secure the survival of everything European by preventing the ongoing cultural and demographic genocide.

Q: Considering the fact that you may be willing to fight alongside so called neo-Nazis against cultural Marxists under extreme circumstances, doesn't that make you a neo-Nazi or a neo-Nazi sympathiser?

A: First of all, I don't consider 70-80% of so called neo-Nazis to be actual Nazis, but rather misguided individuals. I believe many of these youngsters have made an unfortunate mistake by being drawn to the Nazi symbols due to lack of alternatives and because it is the strongest and most well known anti-Marxist banner. But I don't believe the majority of so called neo-Nazis really support the slaughtering and genocide of all Jews, a one party state and an imperialistic policy of conquest. I believe they are just bewildered nationalists in search for uniting factors. In their frustration they have chosen the most despicable banner available as a way of saying a big "fuck you" to the current establishment. But I am well aware that 20-30% of them really hates Jews and support most aspects of national-socialism. This shouldn't be tolerated and we shouldn't sympathise with them whatsoever. Driven by their Jew hate, these Nazis are willing to take side with Muslims in order to accomplish their goals. They are absolutely blinded by this hate.

As for your question;

During WW2, the allied powers (Western Europe and the US) fought together with the Soviets to defeat Nazi Germany. Did that make the allied powers communists or communist sympathisers? And during the Soviet occupation of Afghanistan, the Americans cooperated with Muslim fundamentalists. Did that make the Americans Jihadists or Jihadi sympathisers? The Chinese nationalists and communists cooperated against the Japanese occupational power during WW2. Did that make the nationalists – communist sympathizers?

In war, you will see many alliances between ideologically opposing factions. You will rarely win a war without seeking a broad alliance. When your peoples are facing cultural and demographical genocide you are prepared to stretch far in order to prevent this from happening. This is the fundamental logic of war.

Also, we haven't forgotten what the Nazis did to the non-NS conservatives in the "Conservative Revolutionary Movement"[1]. They executed many of them. We will not make that mistake again. This is one other reason why non-NS conservatives will never trust National Socialists. We know that they will try to wipe us out as soon as the cultural Marxists, the suicidal humanists and the capitalist globalists have been defeated and after the Muslims have been deported from Europe.

Let it be perfectly clear. The PCCTS, Knights Templar oppose National Socialism and we do not seek cooperation with them. We see National Socialism as a hate-ideology as it is genocidal and imperialistic in nature. However, we don't have many potential allies. As rational creatures we will go to great lengths to prevent our own demise and secure our success.

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Conservative_Revolutionary_movement

Q: What political denominations/groups will eventually flag support for the European nationalist/cultural conservative groups?

A: Nationalists or anti-internationalists adhere to many ideological denominations. In essence, all patriots (by the true definition if its meaning) are nationalists but not all traditionalists are necessarily nationalistic (for example some Christian fundamentalists and ethnocentric groups). The word "nationalist" has been tainted by history so I prefer the word "cultural conservative". Cultural conservatism has obviously nothing to do with Toryism (traditional conservatism) but rather from the words true meaning: to conserve. A majority of Tories and Republicans are no longer "conservatives" as they support multiculturalism.

You will find most political denominations on our side varying from the apolitical moderate patriotic and freedom loving European to more extreme factions:

Patriotic liberals-libertarians-capitalists-socialists-social democrats, Christian agnostics-atheists-fundamentalists, any anti-internationalist conservative, liberal/progressive, conservative Hindus-Jews-Buddhists, anti-authoritarians, anti-racists, racists, anti-fascists/fascists, traditionalists and even some national socialists and nationalist Bolsheviks. I find it quite ironic that an increasing number of anti-internationalist Marxists join our side. We also see some Muslims convert to Christianity and begin to support our cause.

The ongoing cultural war will polarise societies and countries further and there will be two main factions. The nationalists/conservatives (cultural conservatives) vs. the internationalists (Marxist internationalists, suicidal humanists and capitalist globalists). The apolitical career cynisists will follow anyone in charge. Our biggest strength (despite of seemingly overwhelming odds at the moment) is that we have approximately 13 million nationalists spread across Europe willing to die for the cause while only a fraction is willing to die for "internationalism". Of course, the internationalists may eventually attempt to arm the Muslims in Western Europe but if it comes to that they have already lost. They will lose the support of all remaining non-Muslims and will be left with only a hardcore Marxist elite with a significantly reduces loyalist/Muslim police/military force. At this point in time, a majority of the former police force/military will fight by our side.

At the moment, approximately 60% of Europeans (excluding Muslims) support our fundamental political doctrines but obviously not necessarily the means. However, the most important distinction here is the male/female ratio of our sympathisers. Approximately 70% of European males support our cause while only 30% of European women. As a consequence, when this is all over we must significantly reduce these women's influence on political issues relating to national security, social structures, penal policies, border control, immigration, assimilation, certain cultural issues – national cohesion and procreation (birth) policies. This is perhaps the most important lesson we must learn, the betrayal by so many of our own women. It is not really a betrayal as a majority of our women only thinks and acts in accordance with how nature created them – in a suicidal compassionate manner. But it is essential that we prevent our women from propagating their suicidal compassion in "safe and more controlled environments" in the future. Sure, this is sexist policies but nature itself is sexist and you cannot defy primary natural laws. This rule will not be without exceptions though and we should keep in mind that 30% of European women do support us.

Q: If your National government had been very restrictive in regards to conserving identity, culture and halted Islamic immigration completely would you still have engaged in operations against them?

A: If my country was on the forefront for "delaying" Islamisation it would obviously be counter-productive to launch attacks against that particular regime first. Norway is perhaps the most suicidal of all Western European countries today. We are on the forefront in the propagation of "self-annihilation" policies such as dialogue and appeasement toward Islam. The country has also created a tradition to use the Nobel Peace Prize as a tool for Islamic appeasement efforts. I have no moral reservations whatsoever against participating or leading military operations against Norwegian Category A and B traitors as it is the most basic of human rights to defend your people against genocide.

Denmark, being stricter than many countries, will still be unable to prevent the Islamic demographic warfare through democratic means but at least they are buying some extra time by implementing relatively strict rules.

Q: “Racist, Nazi, Fascist, Homophobe, Islamophobe” How do you react to the “cultural Marxist/multiculturalist” labelling techniques, or psychological warfare if you will?

A: These are typical EUSSR cultural Marxist/multiculturalist labelling techniques. According to them, anyone who attempts to criticise multiculturalism are racists, intolerant bigots, angry, underprivileged males etc.

The thinking seems to be that there are only two versions of Europeans. If you do not support multiculturalism 100% you are a Nazi. You're also a fascist pig, a racist, a homophobe – in other words a sub-human. This attitude betrays an all-pervasive hatred that demonises absolutely anything Europeans do to protect their dignity, culture and heritage. Multiculturalism is an anti-European hate ideology. As such, they are the Nazis of our time, not us.

I consider myself to be an anti-racist, anti-fascist and anti-Nazi. That's the main reason why I oppose Cultural Communism/European multiculturalism. THEY are the Nazis, they are the fascists and they are the racists! I have witnessed much racism in my time but 90% of it has been against Europeans. I have actually never been called a racist, fascist or Nazi before personally but I know it is the preferable tactic of the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist establishment to silence the masses.

We are not National Socialists, in fact, we oppose National Socialists.

About the perceived anti-Gay mentality

The multiculturalists WANT us to fit in their pre-defined stereotype. They want us to be racists, fascist, gay hating individuals because it would make their job so much easier in their effort to label us as the scum of the earth. The truth of the matter is that I personally know several gay individuals and have known several gay people during the years and I don't have any reservations against them. Why would I care what they do behind closed doors?

However, I personally do object to the “gay media hysteria” which has been going on in Western Europe the last two decades. In many cases “alleged victim groups” are subjected to positive discrimination within politics, media and certain sectors. In those specific contexts it has become standard policy to discriminate so called “heterosexual men”. Western European media, especially in the protestant countries are obsessed with cheering the gay community and other minorities they see as “preferred groups” in their so called “victim hierarchy”. The glorification of “preferred groups” in the EUSSR “victim hierarchy” have gone too far. It's racist and fascist.

Q: Why do you think it has come to this?

A: To quote Fjordman;

“Multiculturalists in Western Europe has gradually become fanatical egalitarian, the fight against “discrimination” of any kind, the idea that all groups of people should have an equal share of everything and that it is the state's responsibility to ensure that this takes place.

Multiculturalists have cultivated a culture of victimhood in the West, where you gain political power and media attention through your status in the victim hierarchy. In many ways, this is what Political Correctness is all about. “

Needless to say I couldn't agree more. The extreme egalitarianism you see in NW Europe today has developed into a crusade against everything and everyone who does not conform to the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist world view. According to the Nazis of our time; the multiculturalists: if you do not support multiculturalism you are considered human garbage and the persecution of human garbage is allowed and even encouraged.

Q: Why sacrifice your own life for something that might not end up as you project? And why would you be willing to sacrifice your life for others? Why don't you just chose the easy way, live the easy life, conform and enjoy all benefits of modern society offered under the current regimes?

A: This is exactly what my family and friends have implored me to do for years now. They have pressured me and I must admit I have been somewhat ridden by guilt in this regard. At the same time I know what has to be done. I could never ignore the current situation without doing anything. In this regard I felt I had two choices. Create a large family (3-5 children) or completely focus on my tasks as a part of the European resistance movement. I don't understand why so many people can simply ignore the current situation without doing anything. How can they look their kids in the eyes in the future knowing that they have done nothing? How can they even act so suicidal and continue to vote for political parties who support multiculturalism? Their children are the ones who will have to fight in the coming civil war against the Islamist/cultural Marxist alliance. They will ask their parents; "why didn't you do anything, how could you allow this to happen?" They are the ones who have to fight and perhaps die in Phase 3 because my generation (and my parents generation) didn't have the guts to stop the current development. It's not right. I feel a strong obligation to contribute in Phase 1 even if I succumb in the process. It is essential that as many individuals as possible contribute even if it just results in creating a small crack in the discriminating and genocidal multiculturalist system. Every effort counts, even the smallest contribution!

"It is better to live one day as a lion, then one hundred years as a sheep."

Most of the people I know are either cowards or apathetic hypocrites. They know exactly what is going on but many of them don't care at all, because they know that they will be dead before phase 3. I don't want to judge them too harshly considering the fact that I used to be an apathetic hypocrite myself. After all, we are all victims in a way as we have been indoctrinated for decades by the multiculturalist system. However, everyone living near a capital or a major European city is witnessing the current developments. They don't care because it doesn't concern them yet. Standing up for their beliefs will involve suffering. They are deliberately avoiding that for as long as possible.

It has always been very tempting to just go with the flow, sticking your head in the sand and deal with problems as they arise. Having passed the age of 30, I'm now in a situation where I have to decide whether I want to get married and start a family. I can choose to live a normal life if I want to, just like my friends are doing. Get a cute girlfriend, get married, have kids, continue my career and earn 50 000-60 000+ Euro per year. The problem as I see it is that I truly fear for the future of Europe. How can I procreate knowing that we are heading for cultural suicide? By being a silent bystander to this I will be as guilty as our corrupt elites. How could I silently watch while Islamic demographic warfare is being waged against our societies, diminishing our numbers and the influence over our very own lives? I feel compelled to act, even though I know that very few will dare to become one of the pioneers, one of the first martyrs in Phase 1. There are only two logical steps for people my age; have as many children as possible and prepare for Phase 2 or 3 or fight now in Phase 1. I chose the latter.

As for the general public; people don't care as long as their loved ones are safe. They have careers with solid salaries; they enjoy all the current freedoms. Why on earth would they give up on all that and join a resistance movement? Joining an anti-Jihad movement means becoming a political dissident. The government and media will attempt to label you as a racist or an intolerant bigot and use any means necessary to undermine your efforts, you risk losing your job, you risk losing everything. The core question is, why chose the hard way, when you have the option of choosing the easy way? Why chose to suffer when you do not have to?

There are good men and there are individuals who don't care at all. The person who has nothing for which he is willing to fight, nothing which is more important than his own personal safety, is a miserable creature and has no chance of being free unless made and kept so by the exertions of better men than himself.

I chose selflessness, to resist a tyrant oppressor by all means necessary. I couldn't live my life as a cowardly hypocrite, sticking my head in the sand.

Q: What's your view on moderate anti-immigration parties?

A: Their motives are noble although counter-productive. Anti-immigration parties usually start out as idealistic but end up as a diluted and corrupt verion of their former selves. It would be better if they admitted the truth, that the democratic struggle to save Europe has been lost and the only way to proceed is by resisting the establishment by other means. In many ways, they are contributing to pacify the people by giving them false hope.

Even if they are included as a partner in a future government their policies will end up being too diluted to make any difference. You cannot become the government unless you bow to the views of the "Centre-Left" media elite, especially the broadcast media elite.

They will never get more than 35% of the votes in any election, even in phase 2. As such, they may be able to delay a Muslim majority by a couple of decades with strict integration and immigration policies but they will still be unable to prevent the eventual confrontation.

Q: Can significant indirect damage against civilians be justified?

A: Yes and no. It can be justified in the sense that it is the only pragmatcal way to move forward. When someone blows up a government building it is obviously not with the intention to kill the cleaning lady or the janitor. The target has been selected after careful consideration because it will yield the wanted results.

There are extreme and moderate forces. We are all cultural conservatives even though we use different means. We have taken it upon ourselves to use brute, cynical force so other people don't have to. The other political fronts should welcome it as a necessary evil in order to rid ourselves of a much greater evil.

Innocent people will die, in the thousands. But it is still better than the alternative; millions of dead Europeans, which is the worst case phase 3 scenario.

Q: What about atheists and Odinists, can they join the PCCTS, Knights Templar?

A: If you want to fight for the cross and die under the “cross of the martyrs” it’s required that you are a practising Christian, a Christian agnostic or a Christian atheist (cultural Christian). The cultural factors are more important than your personal relationship with God, Jesus or the holy spirit. Even Odinists can fight with us or by our side as brothers in this fight as long as they accept the founding principles of PCCTS, Knights Templar and agree to fight under the cross of the martyrs. The essence of our struggle is to defeat the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regimes of Western Europe before we are completely demographically overwhelmed by Muslims.

I have studied Norse Mythology and have a lot of respect for the Odinist traditions. I consider myself to be a Christian, but Odinism is still and will always be an important part of my culture and identity.

Q: Is it likely that Odinists will support the cause of the PCCTS, Knights Templar, considering the fact that many of them hate Christendom?

A: First of all, as a Norwegian, I am extremely proud of my Odinistic/Norse heritage as it is an essential aspect of my culture and my identity. However, things aren’t black and white. Supporting the Christian cultural heritage does not automatically mean you hate Odinism or vice versa. There are pragmatical considerations Odinists have to evaluate as well. Do they really believe the symbolism of Mjölnir (Thors hammer) has the potential to unite the Nordic peoples against the forces we are facing? Do they really believe Odinistic symbolism would be more suitable compared to the uniting force of Christendom’s symbolism and that of the cross? Anyone with half a brain will know that only the symbolism of the cross (which is a part of all the Nordic flags btw with the exception of Germany) has the potential to unite us for this cause. Choosing to fight under the banner of the cross, does not constitute that you have to reject your Odinistic heritage in any way or form. As for their claim that a Christian principle of suicidal humanism is a part of the root of our current problems, I couldn’t agree more. However, instead of abandoning Christendom altogether I know European Christendom can be reformed. The Church wasn’t always as weak and suicidal as it is today. The Odinists needs to understand that the Church they hate is the cultural Marxist Church and not the real Church. The Church I love doesn’t exist anymore because it has been deconstructed. However, I know that it can be reformed and that it again will embrace and propagate principles of strength, honour and self defense. Instead of abandoning the Church we will save it and re-create it as a nationalistic Church which will tolerate and allow (to a very large degree) native cultures/heritage/thought systems such as Odinism.

As a cultural Christian, I believe Christendom is essential for cultural reasons. After all, Christianity is the ONLY cultural platform that can unite all Europeans, which will be needed in the coming period during the third expulsion of the Muslims.

Odinism is significant for the Nordic countries but it does not have the potency to unite us against such a devastating force as Islam, cultural Marxism/multiculturalism and capitalist globalism. Only Europeans, in solidarity with each other, can solve our current problems. As for secularism, are there any strong uniting symbols at all? I think not. In order to protect your culture you need, at the very minimum, strong, uniting symbols representing your culture. In this context, the cross is the unrivalled as it is the most potent European symbol. I have had this discussion with many Odinists, and even they understand this.

Odinists need not fear us as they should consider us brothers in our common fight. I strongly encourage them to support us. Because we might not succeed in our struggle to defeat the EUSSR cultural Marxist/multiculturalist hegemony without their support.

Q: Do I have to believe in God or Jesus in order to become a Justiciar Knight?

A: As this is a cultural war, our definition of being a Christian does not necessarily constitute that you are required to have a personal relationship with God or Jesus. Being a Christian can mean many things;

- That you believe in and want to protect Europe's Christian cultural heritage.

The European cultural heritage, our norms (moral codes and social structures included), our traditions and our modern political systems are based on Christianity - Protestantism, Catholicism, Orthodox Christianity and the legacy of the European enlightenment (reason is the primary source and legitimacy for authority).

It is not required that you have a personal relationship with God or Jesus in order to fight for our Christian cultural heritage and the European way. In many ways, our modern societies and European secularism is a result of European Christendom and the enlightenment. It is therefore essential to understand the difference between a "Christian fundamentalist theocracy" (everything we **do not** want) and a secular European society based on our Christian cultural heritage (what we **do** want).

So no, you don't need to have a personal relationship with God or Jesus to fight for our Christian cultural heritage. It is enough that you are a Christian-agnostic or a Christian-atheist (an atheist who wants to preserve at least the basics of the European Christian cultural legacy (Christian holidays, Christmas and Easter)).

The PCCTS, Knights Templar is therefore not a religious organisation but rather a Christian "culturalist" military order.

Q: Why haven't we heard anything about PCCTS, Knights Templar before, considering the fact that the organization was formed in 2002?

A: That's a good question. I am surprised why EU countries haven't labeled our organization yet. Perhaps it is politically motivated psychological warfare, who knows? First of all, I only met 4 out of the 9 original founding members due to security precautions and I only know the identity of 5 of them (4 of them know my identity). There might be tens, even hundreds of Justiciar Knights now spread all across Western Europe as far as I know. I haven't heard anything from the media about PCCTS, Knights Templar operations before either which indicates the following; either some of the original cells have not activated yet, which is not very likely considering the fact that the military order was formed more than 8 years ago. Or a couple of the cells may have perished or have been arrested in the planning phase before they even activated. Or perhaps they did activate and went through with their operation but did not manage to penetrate media censorship. A successful operation might have been labeled as an "accident" or otherwise censored by the media/regime. Perhaps a couple of them simply didn't want to proceed alone or in a party with 1-2 other individuals but needed or wanted the support from a larger traditional hierarchy and joined another organisation instead. A few might have gotten cold feet and went about their usual business and

abandoned our struggle and campaign altogether. It is really hard to tell. I do know however that there have been more than a hundred successful operations from armed nationalist movements in Europe the last decade. But the main problem is that a great majority of these operations are not "spectacular" enough to break media censorship. There are too many threats made and not enough action to make a substantial difference at this point. But the resistance movements in Europe are continuously growing and evolving. It is understandable that many organisations will require more time in order to reach a point where they are actually making an ideological difference. I feel it is the responsibility of the PCCTS, Knights Templar to contribute to speed up this process by acting as good role models for all European patriots. It is just a matter of time before one cell succeeds with a spectacular operation. I estimate that there are thousands of cells around Western Europe in the planning phase of an operation while we speak. I don't worry about it as it is still relatively early in phase 1 and we have up to 70 years to win this war, before we are demographically overwhelmed and the systems collapse either way. Another scenario might be that due to the nature of our extremely decentralised platform, the original constitution of the concept might have (for a couple of the co-founders) morphed into different manifestations/interpretations of resistance movements with slightly different political manifests.

I wonder sometimes if one of the EDL founders was one of the co-founders of PCCTS, I guess I'll never know for sure. EDL is a non-violent protest organisation though but I noticed they have copied a lot from the PCCTS. Then again, it is most likely just a coincidence. I do think a lot about what happened to some of the co-founders. It's pointless to speculate I guess but I check the news regularly to see if anything has slipped through the media blackout relating to actions launched by individual resistance fighters or the European Resistance Organisations. I may or may not have had contact with at least 2 of these co-founders since the founding. Obviously, I can't reveal any sensitive information so the above characteristic might be what I want you to believe and not the actual truth: -).

Q: How would you argue against criticism from other so called European chivalric organisations like the Freemasons, the OSMTH and similar?

A: They claim to be Knights of Christ yet they are not willing to sacrifice their life for the preservation of European Christendom. They do not even acknowledge that European Christendom is in the process of being deconstructed. They claim to be Knights but they are not even warriors. How can they claim to be today's manifestation of a pious chivalric order when the core doctrine of the Knights Templar was to submit to voluntary poverty? All I see is a group of decadent individuals who are not willing to make any substantial sacrifices for anyone or anything. Furthermore, Knighthood is directly linked to martyrdom. Taking martyrdom out of knighthood would be like taking elections out of a democracy. A person unwilling to martyr himself for a greater cause can never call himself a Knight and a Christian individual unwilling to martyr himself for the preservation of European Christendom can never call himself a Knight of Christ. We, the PCCTS, Knights Templar, can, and we are currently the most genuine successors to their legacy. It is, however, not our goal to completely mimic the order. Demanding that our members undergo a theological education would be pointless as today's curriculum has been corrupted by Christian pacifists and suicidal humanists. Furthermore, creating a religious order would be counter-productive as a majority of Europe's armed resistance fighters are agnostics, atheists or relatively secular Christians. The organisation is therefore considered a moderate Christian identity organisation and not a religious order.

Anyway, the Freemasons or the OSMTH cannot be compared to the PCCTS, Knights Templar. Yet, I do respect their role in society. They are fine representatives and curators (keepers of cultural heritage) and therefore fulfil an essential role. In fact, we

have much to learn from them and are likely to go to them (their libraries) for research purposes. We salute them for their everyday efforts but will not accept any criticism from them or similar "so called" chivalric organisations.

Q: What do you expect the future Cultural Conservatives intend to do with the "cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites" if they manage to seize power?

A: This really depends on the circumstances, how far it will go before the sitting regime rejects multiculturalism and real changes are made, or how many native Europeans will be killed in the process. They have until 2020 to capitulate to cultural conservative forces. However, I am not naive enough to expect a surrender. It is a formality in our 100 year struggle. If the expected scenario transpires (they refuse to surrender and reject all our demands) I would assume that all category A and B traitors will be executed and their property expropriated. Category C traitors (up to 10 000 per million) will receive a fitting punishment depending on their crime. It may vary from imprisonment to expropriation of property or losing the right to work in certain positions or professions.

Obviously, many of us reading this will not be alive in phase 3 (2070-2090). Many unforeseeable factors might occur which is impossible to predict so our guidelines are exactly that, guidelines.

Q: Why do we lack credible unbiased analysis of the current right wing?

A: First of all, it is not possible to discuss the "far right wing" objectively if you chose to follow modern politically correct narratives. This is the main reason why there aren't any meaningful debates about this important topic. The only "politically correct" approach to current far right wing movements is to label them all as "evil fascists, racists, Nazis, bigots" and move on. Anyone who tries to scratch the surface and analyse these ideologies further become suspects themselves and might even be labelled as bigots. Racism is considered the "arch sin" in our societies so everyone avoids any analysis around this topic due to the fear that stigma is attached. As we all know; if you are labelled as a racist even once you are as good as dead, from a political viewpoint at least. This is unfortunately the reason why there are no constructive debates on this important topic. In order to fully analyse the right wing you need to completely detach yourself from the politically correct narrative and approach the topic objectively and pragmatically.

I hesitated to include this analysis, mainly because I instinctively dislike writing about anything related to race, ethnicity and Jew hate. I was brought up that way and I still suffer many effects of two decades of multiculturalist indoctrination. Also, I am against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist alliance and an Islamic presence in Europe, so writing about skin colour would only be counter-productive. However, we can't really ignore NS if we are to make a completely honest evaluation. Western nations can never mount a defence against the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist alliance and Islamic demographic warfare unless we manage to convert the NS over to a more sensible and appealing ideology. The objective is that all their supporters join our cause. This is why it's important to argue against the NS ideology instead of ignoring them.

Q: What do you consider the primary obstacle to Western European right wing consolidation?

A: In order to answer that fully you first have to define right wing. What is right wing? Nationalism, capitalism, individualism, Christian Puritanism, Christendom, cultural conservatism, racial conservatism or perhaps traditionalism? Some terms will always be over-lapping. It's important to understand that the definition of right wing is constantly changing based on perceived "threats". These changes varies greatly though and does not really apply for more "constant" beliefs such as Christian Puritanism, and National Socialism. Personally, I don't fully consider NS as a right wing alternative due to its socialist nature. Nevertheless, let's review different "perceived" far right wing directions and their major traits:

1. Christian far right wing: anti abortion etc (strict puritan beliefs).
2. New right: pro-free-market within a greater European block at least, pro Jewish, anti-Islamisation, anti-multiculturalist, anti-racist.
3. NS right wing: anti-Jewish, anti-capitalistic, racial conservatives.
 - a. All Western governments are ZOG – Zionist Occupied Governments.
 - b. The Jews are the cause for the implementation of multiculturalism with all its modern manifestations. Capitalism is a Jewish invention with the purpose of enslaving all non-Jews.
 - c. The Jews wish to destroy the white race by flooding Europe and the US with "blacks and Asians". This has been done by creating and implementing "multiculturalism".
4. Laissez-faire Capitalism is a globalist concept (no government intervention). Laissez-faire is often used to refer to various economic philosophies and political philosophies (liberalism) which seek to minimise or eliminate government intervention in most or all aspects of society.
5. Fascism – one party state, often cultural and racial conservatives. No common and concise definition exists for fascism and historians and political scientists disagree on what should be in any concise definition. The term *fascist* is used as a pejorative word, a phrase that implies disapproval or contempt and is meant to be insulting.

The Euro-US divide

However tempting to discuss US nationalism/conservatism, I'm not going to. The reason is that the fundamental factors vary too much. The European Americans aren't the indigenous peoples of the US, the Native Americans are. In addition; there are more than 60 million Muslims in Western (25-30) + Eastern Europe (35) while only 9 million in the US.

Also, in my experience, those who disapprove of Israel's right to exist are either anti-Semites or suffer from very poor judgment. Sensible people should support Zionism (Israeli nationalism) which is Israel's right to self-defence against Jihad.

The East-West European divide

If we include conservatives/nationalists from central or Eastern Europe, the term "anti-immigration" does not capture the core concerns of these groups. Because immigration into these countries is very limited, these groups have not mobilised against immigrants. Rather, they have promoted strong right wing nationalism based on anti-EU sentiments,

as well as anti-Semitism and opposition towards other ethnic groups, in particular the Roma (gypsies). The exceptions are Serbia, Croatia, Macedonia, Bulgaria and the Muslim controlled areas known as Bosnia Herzegovina, Albania and Kosovo. While these countries haven't experienced "modern western style" immigration they are very familiar with Islamic demographic warfare, having witnessed the demographic expansion of Albanians and Bosniaks for centuries.

Ironically, some of the former Communist countries in Europe enjoy many freedoms which their Western cousins are lacking. However, this may soon change as they are forced to accept multiculturalist indoctrination policies by the EU (they may be forced to embrace and implement the Eurabia project) leading to mass Muslim immigration in Eastern European countries as well. I really doubt this will happen though, as many of our Eastern cousins have too many un-falsified sources of Ottoman tyranny. They will simply reject these particular EU policies. There are certain policies which are harder to reject than others though. As we all know, the Muslim dominated UN are pushing hard for all European countries to accept Muslim asylum seekers.

Now that we have somewhat defined the term "right wing" we can move on.

It's essential that we, Western Europeans, focus first and foremost on OUR territories. What works in the US or Eastern Europe will not work here. There are simply too many different underlying political factors for that. We need one dominant Western European mainstream ideology specifically "created" for Western European core issues and needs per 2009-2100. So don't waste your time trying to "mimic" US nationalists or chase dead ideologies for that matter!

Q: Are you a holocaust denier?

A: Assuming of course that you are referring to the Jewish holocaust under Nazi Germany; no, I have reviewed the evidence, both the evidence presented by the Allied powers and the anti-holocaust evidence presented by the Axis Powers and neo-Nazi movements. I don't find the anti-holocaust evidence credible so I don't see a reason why anyone should deny the Jewish holocaust. As far as I have understood; Nazi Germany didn't originally want to annihilate the Jews. They were considering deportation but they didn't really have any location to deport them to, and they weren't offered any location by the allied forces. They didn't start massacring the Jews until after they realised that they were losing the war and the window of opportunity was closing fast (after the failed Russian invasion in 1941). I guess, they used the following logic; they felt they had to cut out what they viewed as a cancer before they lost the war somewhat like many Serbs did during the Balkan war. They wanted to deport but as their adversaries made that impossible they chose the only solution (according to their logic). No one should try to justify genocide, it is a bad thing that cannot or should not be excused. There are always other options.

My problem with holocaust denial however is the European cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elite's refusal to acknowledge the Christian, Hindu, Buddhist, Zoroastrian genocides by the hand of the Islamic Ummah. Islam has systematically slaughtered more than 300 million people since its creation and this trend is continuing every year (see the continuation of the Assyrian, Coptic, Maronite, Hindu genocides in the Middle East). The politically correct elites of the EUSSR/USASSR are the true holocaust deniers as they refuse to acknowledge current and historical Islamic atrocities.

Furthermore, while I oppose deniers of the Jewish holocaust I realise that the "holocaust religion" is an extremely destructive force in Europe. Today, European youths are

systematically brainwashed and made into pacifist eunuchs (school classes being bussed to former concentration camps and taught to reject their culture, pride etc.). Our elites, backed by the EUSSR/USASSR cultural hegemony, are stripping away any sense of pride and honor from European youths in a deliberate scheme to feminise/pacify them in order to prevent future Nazi movements from emerging. The problem here is that we are left with little to none cultural defenses against any force which would want to conquer us. This is why the Islamic Ummah have been taken advantage of our lack of cultural defenses and are currently colonising us, facilitated by our traitorous cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites.

The "holocaust religion" has grown into a destructive anti-European monster, which prevents nationalistic doctrines from emerging. And without nationalistic doctrines, Europe will wither and die, which we are seeing today. It's quite ironic that Even Israel would appear to have become a victim of it. Needless to say, while I am a strong supporter of Israel and of all patriotic Jews I acknowledge that the anti-European holocaust religion must be deconstructed, and instead replaced with an anti-Islamic version. After all we are talking about a disproportion of 6 million killed Jews vs. 300 million massacred Jews/Christians/Hindus/Buddhists/Zoroastrians/Animists.

As of now, the "holocaust religion" is one of the major factors that are making Europe vulnerable and susceptible for Islamic conquest through demographical warfare.

European cultural conservatives are today faced with the similar scenario that our Serb brothers were. Yes, we are going to deport every single Muslim from Europe, but we must do everything in our power to avoid unnecessary bloodshed as it would hurt our cause and serve as a catalyst to consolidate our adversaries and allow them to justify the use of unrestricted military power against us. So what if our enemies bomb our roads, rail ways and boats, making it impossible to deport? If we are prevented from deporting we must focus on the real issues and not do anything short sighted. If we do not have a military or political advantage we should focus on preserving and strengthening our fragile regime instead of risking it all by acting prematurely. In that scenario, we should wait a few years until more countries join our alliance until the day where we have the required roads, trucks, railroads and boats (and a sufficient military force to protect ourselves) in order to start deportations.

Q: Why do you consider National Socialism to be a "dead" ideology?

A: First of all, the reason I've made extensive research around the following fields is because I think it's time that all Western European NS's realises the harm they are causing in regards to right wing consolidation. National Socialism was designed for Germany after WW1 and it addressed the concerns and needs of the time (according to them). The ideology was defeated in WW2 but many right wing individuals still refuse to let it go. By doing so they are effectively undermining CURRENT concerns and needs of our time. There are currently so many defensive mechanisms in place in Western European societies against National Socialism that any attempt to resurrect the ideology will be counter-productive.

The relatively new Anti-Eurabian, Christian cultural conservative stance however is an ideology specifically designed to resist these defensive mechanisms or "baits" if you will. The goal of my argumentation is to contribute to remove the last doubts with the remaining NS's. Everyone who wants to contribute to save Europe from cultural genocide should reject National Socialism and instead chose the Anti-Eurabian, Christian cultural conservative stance. It is a hybrid of various right wing concepts which has the potential to gain the support of aprox 35% of Europeans.

At the end of the day the goal is all that matters. If you are unable to conform and adapt to current and modern concepts which has the potential to bring us to power you will only undermine your own efforts.

It should be noted though that the majority of the individuals who are labelled as NS today by the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist establishment are not at all NS and very often opposed to any NS policies. There are, however, NS out there, some are ideologically confident senior members and many young and "confused" so called neo-Nazi's who mimic the older generation NS. This is a huge challenge that must be addressed.

Deceitfulness is the most basic concept in warfare and in politics

"War is deceit"

Muhammad

Muhammad himself made this statement more than 1000 years ago. Politics is war. If you are unable to understand this concept then you have already lost. The Marxists, like the Muslims, are masters of deception.

The Muslims understand this very well and have institutionalised deceit through the concept of "al-Taqiyya". The multiculturalists or cultural Marxists have institutionalised deceit through advanced concepts. They want to destroy Western Civilisation and the European identities.

Multiculturalism is an anti-Western hate ideology aimed at undermining the indigenous peoples of Europe and destroying European civilisation and culture. However, they have created an illusion that the ideology is all about tolerance. Multiculturalism has never been about tolerance. It is an evil ideology bent on an entire culture's eradication.

We have to give both the Muslims and the cultural Marxists credit though. I respect their ingenuity if anything.

They have systematically ideologically coerced/brainwashed two generations of Europeans in the attempt to modify people's social and political philosophy and instilling certain attitudes or beliefs in a person. The aim has been to affect individual value systems and subsequent thought-patterns and behaviours. And they have succeeded to a large degree.

This has been done by the use of falsified or biased statistics, falsified or biased sources, biased/unbalanced coverage, labelling opponents as bigots/racists/Nazis - using propaganda, manipulation and other forms of trickery in order to lay the foundation for a new society based on multiculturalism and emotionalism/extreme egalitarianism. They have therefore managed to limit opposition/resistance towards themselves and towards mass-Muslim immigration/Islamic demographic warfare.

As a result we are under the current Islamic invasion/colonisation. In 1955 there were less than 50 000 Muslims in Western Europe. Today there are more than 25 million.

What have the NS movement achieved in this period?

Not as much as they could have, they have spent much of their time defending an already "exposed" ideology that has no popular support whatsoever. An ideology which started as a "deceitful" ideology but who has been completely exposed for what it is. The most popular NS party has received a maximum of 5% support in any election the last 50 years. I can't really find the words to describe how counter-productive the NS ideology is in today's society. It serves as the primary catalyst and reason why multiculturalism has been so successful.

I'm going to try to cover many aspects of NS in order to describe why I think the current NS's should reject this ideology and support the new Western European right wing movement (pro-Jewish, anti-Islamic stance).

Economy

There are many flaws with the European free market system but I still think that our current version is better than all other economic systems. Of course, there's a great difference between the US and EU system (even a great variety between the different European models), I tend to favour a middle way, a compromise between the US version and the average EU system. The British system has proven to be sustainable compared to more socialist oriented variants.

Jews

There are only 1 million Jews in Western Europe (800 000 of them in France and the UK) while there are 5-6 million in the US. So naturally, the American NS movement is much more obsessed with the Jews than Europeans are. The Jews influence in EU policymaking is marginal but several right wing groups continue with this obsession regardless. As a comparison there are 25 million Muslims in Western Europe, up from 50 000 in 1955. This factor alone proves that the NS ideology is irrelevant and completely outdated in today's society. However, the National Socialist still claim that these 200 000 Jews (in Western Europe with the exception of France and the UK) are in full control of all governments and are swamping Europe with people of colour (Muslims included) in order to destroy these three white races (Nordics, Alpines and Mediterranean's). This conclusion is incorrect.

Jews in Western Europe

There were slightly more than 1 million Jews living in Western Europe at the start of 2002. Of these, nearly 80 percent could be found in France and the United Kingdom, home to Europe's largest and strongest Jewish populations.

The number of Jews in France fell from 535 000 in 1980 to some 500 000 in 2002, a loss of over 6 percent. The Jewish community is in rapid decline due to assimilation, intermarriage and low birth rates.

British Jewry fared even worse. There were 430 000 Jews living in Great Britain in 1950, but just 283 000 in 1996.

"French Jewry will experience a slow but steady decline from 520 000 in 2000, to 480 000 in 2020, to 380 000 in 2050, and 300 000 in 2080." "The Jewish population in the United Kingdom will decline to 240 000 in 2020, 180 000 in 2050, and 140 000 in 2080."

In smaller Jewish communities in Europe, the retrenchment rates have been even more pronounced; for example in Ireland, where the 1991 census found there to be 1 581 Jews. Today, the number is said to be approximately 1 000, marking a decline of over 50

percent in just a decade. In Norway there are only approximately 950 Jews and the number is declining.

Even in countries where the numbers have remained fairly stable, such as Spain or Italy, or which have experienced growth, such as Germany, it is primarily due to an influx of immigrants from the former Soviet states, and not because of any inherent vitality within the local community itself.

So the general tendency in Western Europe is that the Jewish community is rapidly declining due to assimilation, intermarriage and migration to Israel and the United States.

So basically, the NS ideology suggests that 950 Jews are controlling the Norwegian government, a government which is known to be the most anti-Zionist of all European countries...!? Let's not forget, 1 000 Jews are controlling Ireland etc. These NS claims are absolutely ridiculous and counter-productive. Being a Norwegian myself, I know that these claims are completely false. They have no credibility whatsoever. The reason why multiculturalism was embraced in Norway and a majority of Western European countries was because of the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist alliance, an alliance dominated by indigenous atheist nationals and not Jews. Same can be said regarding claims against the Freemasons. According to the NS movement the Freemasons are a Zionist organisation. Being a Free Mason myself I know that this is not only a false claim but actually quite ridiculous. The Freemasons is not in any way political (I wish the organisation was, believe me) and it is true that they have a positive view on Jews. However, this is from a Christian religious context, where solidarity to Jews and Israel is important. The Freemasons is a Christian only organisation and no Muslim or Jew could become a member even if they wanted to. There are no political bodies within the organisation nationally or internationally.

Jews in the world

Most estimates I have seen suggest that there are about 13-14 million Jews in the world. The vast majority of these Jews live in either the United States or Israel, each with approximately 5-6 million Jews. There are less than 2 million Jews in Europe combined (Western Europe totals 1 million), 400 000 in Latin America and 350 000 in Canada. In Africa, there are less than 100 000 Jews, about 90% of whom live in the country of South Africa. There are about 100,000 Jews in Australia and New Zealand combined. There are about 50 000 Jews in Asia (not including Israel).

Jewish upbringing and the capitalistic system

Steven L. Pease writes:

"Jews make up 0.2 percent of the world population, but 54 percent of the world chess champions, 27 percent of the Nobel physics laureates and 31 percent of the medicine laureates. Jews make up 2 percent of the U.S. population, but 21 percent of the Ivy League student bodies, 26 percent of the Kennedy Center honourees, 37 percent of the Academy Award-winning directors, 38 percent of those on a recent Business Week list of leading philanthropists, 51 percent of the Pulitzer Prize winners for nonfiction."

Jews are the single most successful "group of individuals" in the world based on their numbers (13-14 million only), both economically and within various other fields (Politics, Science, Literature etc.). Why?

For those familiar with Jewish history knows that they have been persecuted all over the world the last millennium. They have been targeted in both Muslim and Christian societies up until the 20th century. These events, in combination with sionist thought, have contributed to shape the Jewish mentality, principles and upbringing. Jews are naturally far more paranoid than most people and teach their offspring about valour, the value of long term goals, the value of saving/investing instead of spending and the value of the nuclear family and family loyalty. As such, they indoctrinate their children in a different way than Christian families do. Jews often teach their children to save while Christian families teach their offspring to spend. In this regard Jewish families tend to focus on long term goals while the average Christian family is much more short sighted (Be happy now, you might die tomorrow – credit cards etc.). Obviously this generalisation has a lot of exceptions and it is gradually being diluted due to gradual assimilation. From a historical context however, Jewish upbringing compared to Christian has been influenced by the “minority/majority syndrome”. So the main difference why Jews are often more successful than Christians (and especially Muslims) are the varieties in the indoctrination during their upbringing. Some Jews will claim that they have a higher IQ than Europeans due to biology. However, if this was true then the world IQ ranking would not indicate that the average IQ for European countries is in fact higher than that of Israel[1]. The focus on self interest and camaraderie has historically been a factor which again is linked to historical persecution and other similar factors. This can also explain why they have survived for so long in “hostile environments” like the Muslim world and pre-20th century Europe.

Many of the same “Jewish” principles are practised by Christian families though. An estimated 60-70% of Jews and around 10% of Christians focus on these important principles which are manifested in their social positions in society.

These principles in upbringing and family orientation are therefore not really limited to Jews. In Ottoman Turkey, the Christian Armenian minority were equally successful, handling most of the banking and commerce (until the Muslims wiped them out).

So I would rather say, let's adapt instead of criticise. Obviously, camaraderie is bad and must be eliminated (Jewish Oligarchs in Russia is a very nasty example of this). But I agree with most of these principles/ethics and I fully support this mentality (Save/invest instead of spend+ focus on long term goals). Does that make me a Jew?

For the sake of the argument (and knowing that NS's are obsessed with ethnicity); I'm 100% of Nordic descent and a protestant Christian with no ties to any Jewish organisation which would cloud my judgement. I'm from the West side of Oslo, and most of my current friends are from privileged families (middle or higher middle class). There are many factors that separate us from lesser privileged families on the East side. The essential factors are the ethics and principles you adapt in your community. You don't necessarily have to be from a privileged family to succeed, obviously, but the common factor is that you have to be able to identify these principles as early as possible in your life and adapt if you want to excel and be what you can be.

Jews and camaraderie in business

There are some examples of unfortunate Jewish camaraderie. One example is the Jewish community in Russia. It's no secret that 7 out of 8 Russian Oligarchs are Jews. It's an obvious and unfortunate case of Jewish camaraderie in which criticism is warranted without calling the critics anti-Semitic. Measures have and should continue to be taken to understand and solve those cases. It's likely that those individuals received financial backing from Jews in their society and possibly other countries which made the takeover

of state companies possible. All Jews should be at the forefront in criticising networks like that as it fuels anti-Semitism.

There are some alleged claims of Jewish camaraderie in the US and EU but I haven't been able to locate reports which back this up. My general impression and my own research indicate that in US/EU business community, Jews and non-Jews are working together as one entity, with an excellent record of inter-ownership. There are large non-Jewish investors in almost every large Jewish US and EU corporations. This can be confirmed by checking the Board of Directors and list of investors in Goldman Sachs, Lehman Brothers etc.

So to sum it up; I haven't found any revealing reports which shows any proof of significant Jewish networks with the intention of undermining non-Jewish capital or ownership.

What's more notable when speaking about camaraderie are the Japanese raids combined with protectionism in the US/EU during the 80's. It's very disturbing how the Japanese succeeded to wreck havoc in the US electronics business, basically putting a whole industry out of business within a decade (By state funded dumping of prices). Today, Japan, China and several other countries have implemented a protectionist system which seeks to drain US/EU economies by making us net consumers. Japan, China and several other countries are systematically keeping their own currency low in order increase profits on export.

Secondly, Saudi Arabia alone own around 9% of all US listed companies at the moment. The Saudi's and other Islamic countries have a lot of political leverage now in the US and EU due to their investments. It's therefore imperative that we gain energy independence by investing and developing alternative energy.

Jews and multiculturalism

The international Jewish community and Jews in Israel are far from a homogenic entity. Jews, like all other people and groups, have different and often opposing views.

There are anti-Zionist Jews which seek the dismantlement of Israel (The group of Jews that met with the Iranian President). There are other larger groups of Jews who want to deport all Muslims and obliterate Iran etc. Most of the remaining Jewish Diaspora living in the US and Europe would never consider moving to Israel at all because they identify as nationals of their country. A majority of them do not support the Israel hard line right wing policy. A majority of Jews see themselves as Americans or Europeans and continue to assimilate. However, certain of the wealthy and influential "western Jews" are opportunistic and seek to promote and to protect Israel's interests. It is true that a handful of these individuals engage in networks/camaraderie in order to consolidate power. The lack of documentation on this topic indicates that this is very limited though.

The Jewish community have traditionally and historically, since WW2, been known as supporters of the EU's Eurabia project/European multiculturalism.

Most Jews supported the "politically correct" establishment because they felt that it suited their needs. Another reason is that support to them will more effectively convert into pro-Israel policies. They also wanted to prevent and undermine any potential nationalistic revitalisation due to the fear of National Socialism. To the Jewish community, multiculturalism is the best short term solution for securing their goals of "de-Nazifying" Europe. They do not yet fully trust the pro-Israel, anti-immigration parties in the few countries where these exist. Furthermore, just like non-Jews, they don't

comprehend the long term effects of multiculturalism. They haven't yet realised that Western European countries (and Israel for that matter) will have a Muslim majority by 2080. At the same time they feel an increased scepticism towards the increased Islamisation.

Regardless of what the Jewish communities motives are I think it's imperative that they take a stance on multiculturalism and Muslim immigration as soon as humanly possible. They have to recognise that "multiculturalism" is the system that allows Europe to be Islamised and it's obviously not in their interest to contribute to this.

Jews will in a much larger degree start to support the "new right" (just like everyone else), who oppose multiculturalism as a means to stop Islamisation, at least this is my hope. In the back of their minds they realise that a Muslim Europe will be more "anti-Semitic than a Christian Europe. Muslims don't have the guilt complex that Europeans have. Many Jews feel they are trapped between the "bark and the wood", they are both sceptical of Muslim immigration on one side and of the nationalist far right wing movements on the other side.

Nevertheless, time is off the essence and it is imperative that the European Jewish community without delay take a stance on the ongoing Islamisation. Neutrality on this issue is not an option. The only way of doing this is to back the new right wing (anti-multiculturalism, pro-Israel) groups and political parties (also manifested through views such as by moderate Jewish writers such as Daniel Pipes and Bat Ye'or).

The problem then arises as some European countries (Sweden, UK, France, Spain etc.) lack a credible and moderate anti-Eurabian political alternative. The anti-multiculturalist parties in these countries still lack reputational shields and many of the current "old school" leaders are quite tainted by history (historical NS sympathies). In these cases the most pragmatical approach would be to implement anti-NS reforms (a just form of nationalism) or to contribute to create a new political alternative (a credible and moderate anti-Eurabian political party or organisation).

Conclusions:

The NS claim that all European governments and the EU parliament are ZOG is completely ridiculous something which the EU's and European anti-Israeli policies prove. Many Jews do support multiculturalism (perhaps disproportionately), but that doesn't mean that all Jews are our enemies.

To quote Fjordman:

"I'm sick and tired of the Jew fetishism some people seem to have, who are incapable of writing about any issue whatsoever without involving "Jewish conspiracies." The plans for the creation of Eurabia, which are unfortunately very real, not a conspiracy theory, have been exposed by a Jew, Bat Ye'or, who has done this continent a great service by doing so. Every Jew hater should think about that for a while. "

There are Protestant, Catholic, Orthodox, agnostic, atheist and Jewish category A and B traitors in Western Europe and they will all be targeted. And yes, many of Hollywood's movie/entertainment producers and capital market investors are considered category A and B traitors (both Christian and Jewish). So let there be no doubt whatsoever; I would be the first person to pull the trigger, given the opportunity, if I ever saw a Jewish category A or B traitor. But I will not kill him because he is a Jew, but rather because he is guilty of indirect/direct atrocities against Europeans just like every other cultural

Marxist/multiculturalist category A and B traitor. It's essential to judge each person individually in this regard and not according to their DNA structure.

It's encouraging to see that an increasing number of National Socialists in Western Europe are rejecting their old ideology and embracing a more just form of nationalism; the Christian, cultural conservative, anti-Eurabian stance.

A modern cultural conservative (nationalist), anti-Jihad right wing alternative is emerging in Western Europe. A majority of Western European right wing groups are all anti-Islamisation and pro-Israel. They wish to include the Jews in our fight against multiculturalism and the Islamisation of Europe. Israel is at the forefront of global Jihad. If Israel falls, then all the forces currently targeting Israel (Islamic Jihad, Hamas, Hezbollah, Muslim Brotherhood financed by Saudi, Iran etc.) will start to focus full heartedly on Europe.

We still have a lot of work to do. We must continue to pressure the old generation "NS" movements and invite them to join our ranks. Through adaptation and change they will contribute to create and further develop an "un-tainted" anti-Islamic/anti-multiculturalistic stance – the "new strong European right". This will be a challenge for sure, especially in certain Eastern European countries. We expect the support of all cultural conservative Jews in our future consolidation efforts.

Source:

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/IQ_and_the_Wealth_of_Nations

Q: Is it possible that cultural conservatives and National Socialists will cooperate in the future?

A: It will be extremely hard to cooperate with anyone who views our primary ally (the Jews/Israel) as their primary enemy. Their Jew obsession and support to Islamic regimes will severely hinder any direct cooperation. They are blinded by their Jew hate to a degree where they fail to see the imminent threat to Europe represented by Islam.

The following poll was taken from eNationalist, a rather hardcore NS site:

eNat Poll[4]: Can the Arab world and part of the Islamic world be our allies?

Yes: 44%

No: 52%

This poll indirectly illustrate that the hardcore NS community reject the concept of European Christian solidarity and thus rejecting the support to our Eastern Christian cousins (Greek, Maronite, Assyrian, Copt) with the long term goal of creating future Christian (Islamic free) zones. It also shows that they are generally supportive of alliances with Islamic countries.

It wasn't exactly a secret that many in the NS movements rejected Christendom completely and instead support Odinism. It is however understandable that they view modern humanist Christendom as weak and therefore unworthy of support (a view which I partly agree with). However, the solution is not to reject Christianity but rather to reform Christianity to re-introduce the concepts of "self-defence" as propagated by former Crusader Popes. Also, we shouldn't forget that Nazi Germany allied itself with the

Ottoman Caliphate/Turkey on two occasions and supported the Christian Armenian genocides.

Many NS support the Islamic conspiracy theory that Jews organised the 9/11 attacks and both reject that the Holocaust took place. In light of these opposing views it's hard to imagine that the "new Western European right" will be willing to trust National Socialists.

One of the reasons why hardcore anti-Semites (David Duke would be a case in point) are unreliable allies is that they hate Jews so much that it shuts down the rational parts of their brain and they end up making common cause with Muslims, based on mutual hatred.

Fjordman

However, we have certain things in common that shouldn't be underestimated.

We share the same anti -EU, -UN and -immigration/multiculturalism (Muslim immigration at least) sentiments and the goal of "preserving European traditions, culture etc" which is the primary reason why more and more ex-NS people are conforming and joining the new "European right".

As a message to those hardcore NS's who are simply unable to compromise; Conform and join our armed struggle against the European cultural Marxists/multiculturalists (the enablers of the Islamisation of Europe), or continue to be sidelined and marginalised. Multiculturalism is the hole in the dike. Islam is the water pouring in. Everything else should be irrelevant. Your "Jew" obsession is undermining your own struggle against multiculturalism.

The cultural conservatives of Western Europe will seize power by 2080, if you want to be a part of this you will have no choice but to compromise. I would imagine that a continued Judeo Christian Europe would be considerably better than a European Caliphate even for the most hardcore NS.

Q: Some "Ghandist/pacifist" members of the conservative resistance will claim that violence will not solve anything and will instead only give our enemies more rhetorical ammunition and make it easier for them to gain the moral ground. They will finally be able to say; "terrorism has no religion". "By using terror you are undermining your own struggle and hurting the nationalist cause".

How would you react to statements like this?

A: Well, first of all, I would tell him he obviously didn't have a clue what he was talking about. Pacifist approaches have been tried in the past; in Lebanon where the Christians waited until the Muslims made up 60% of the population. The Copts in Egypt have been relatively pacifist and look what it got them... They are almost extinct due to their pacifist stance. The same can be said about the Christian Assyrians and Armenians. They waited and waited, like loyal little dhimmis and "hoped" for a better future, until the day the Muslims decided to massacre them. Ghandi pacifism worked against the Brits in India because Christian Europeans aren't primitive barbarians... However, pacifism doesn't work at all against an Islamic entity. As soon as they become a form a majority (and this will happen unless we can start the deportation campaigns in time) they will strike and eventually massacre us as history has shown again and again.

A great majority of the European conservatives have chosen dialogue and pacifism since 1955 until today. And what exactly has it gotten us...? During the last 55 years of pacifist dialogue, the multiculturalists have been allowed to open the gates and flooded our ancestral lands with 30 million Muslims and they even continue to do so today. Should we perhaps try dialogue for another 40 years and see what that brings us...? Only a suicidal individual would accept this. Not acting would be the biggest of all crimes.

The time for dialogue is over for an increasing number of Western Europeans. The European civil war will progress the coming decades and our traitor enemies will eventually be defeated and executed.

Your personal life and convictions

Q: How did you first get involved in your current activities?

A: Well, I gained awareness of certain issues at that time. My best friend for many years, a Muslim, had lived his whole life in Oslo West with limited contact with the Norwegian-Pakistani community. Yet, he and more or less 100% of youngsters like him still failed in many ways to be integrated. He attended Urdu classes at school from early childhood. He went to the mosque occasionally after he was 12. Like most Norwegian-Pakistanis he felt really torn between the Norwegian community and the Pakistani community. However, I was wrong when assuming that he would chose to follow my path and the Norwegian way. I understood early that he resented Norwegians and the Norwegian society. Not because he was jealous, after all he could have conformed if he wanted to. He resented it because it represented the exact opposite of Islamic ways. Shortly after we broke of contact he left Jon Trygve and Richard and started hanging out with his cousin and other Pakistanis. Since then he has been a part of the Pakistani community in Oslo and has, as far as I know, minimal contact with the Norwegian community. Since then he and his Muslim friends have beaten and harassed several ethnic Norwegians, one of them being my friend, Kristoffer.

According to Kristoffer, Arsalan and a bunch of Pakistanis tried to rob him (See: Jizya). When he refused to pay them, they beat him badly. Luckily, there were witnesses around and this incident in addition to Arsalans other acts of violence against ethnic Norwegians resulted in him being incarcerated for 6 months. Another incident, which was confirmed from reliable sources, happened on New Year's Eve in Frognerparken, Oslo. Arsalan and his Pakistani friends allegedly gang raped an ethnic Norwegian girl. I believe this was in 95 or 96. As far as I know, they were never charged with this crime due to the lack of witnesses.

Muslim girls were off limits to everyone, even the Muslim boys. The only available "commodity" at this point was therefore ethnic Norwegian girls, referred to as "whores". Due to the tolerance indoctrinated through Norwegian upbringing - girls aren't brought up to be sceptics, racists or anti-immigrant, just like most boys. They are all brought up to be very tolerant. As a result, many ethnic Norwegian girls, especially in Muslim dominated areas, despise ethnic Norwegian boys because they consider them as weak and inferior with lack of pride, seeing as they are systematically "subdued" by the "superior Muslim boys". Ironically, Muslim boys are raised to view Norwegian girls as inferior "whores". Their only purpose is to bring pleasure until the Muslim guys are around 20-25 when they will find a pure, "superior" Muslim girl, a virgin. At this point, the ethnic Norwegian "whores" is discarded, and most of the girls go back to their old "tribe". They are welcomed back in the name of tolerance.

More or less all Muslim parents will tell their sons the following: "You can have fun with the Norwegian whores, as long as you marry a Muslim". If, against all odds, a Muslim guy wants to marry one of these "whores", she has to convert to Islam – no exception. The Muslim girls however are guarded by their male family members like they were made of pure gold. If a Muslim girl, against all odds, engages in a relationship with an ethnic Norwegian guy, then the Muslim males from her family or "tribe" will kill her or forcefully take her to their country of origin to be "educated" for a few years. They will attempt to lure her on a vacation to Pakistan, Morocco, Somalia etc. and possibly kill her there, if she still refuses to conform. An alternative strategy is to forcefully marry her off to a local Muslim guy and keep her in their country of origin until she is sufficiently "tied down" through impregnating her and systematical indoctrination. When she is "tied down" with 2 or more children there isn't much she can do. Also, it's not very risky to kill Muslim girls in Muslim countries as most government officials are corrupt and "very understanding", especially in cases where a family wants to "restore their pride". This is

the main reason why Muslim girls are occasionally sent back to their country of origin, in order to prevent them from becoming too "European". They are often sent back to Europe, after several years of abduction and indoctrination when they are sufficiently subdued and under control of the Muslim society. It's not very tempting for Muslim girls to file a divorce and risk getting frozen out of the Muslim community or risk getting killed when they have 2-4 children.

I also remember from my earlier childhood, two Pakistani and one Turkish girl from Smestad school, the primary school I attended; Baligha, Modazzer and Eilif. Baligha was Faizals, my friend's, sister, I didn't know Modazzer although she was my neighbour, but I used to play with Eilif, Onors sister. At that time there were three Pakistani families in that area and one Turkish, all except the latter lived in publicly subsidised apartments, in accordance with the government's integration program. I remember the day when Modazzers chair was empty. We didn't get an answer from our teacher regarding her whereabouts. She was supposed to have returned from her summer vacation in Pakistan. The next year Eilif was sent to Turkey. I heard her father thought she had become "too Norwegian". A few years later, the exact same thing happened with Baligha. One day she didn't show up for school after her vacation in Pakistan. I was only 10 years old at that time and didn't really know what was going on. In retrospect I know that they were sent back to their country of origin, and no one as far as I know has heard from them again. They were most likely either married away at young age or killed. I know exactly where those families live(d) and I know for a fact that they vanished and didn't return for several years. At this point I knew nothing about Islam. I only learned at school that Islam was peaceful and tolerant, very similar to Christianity. I was therefore unable to make the correct conclusions and identify that both Baligha and Modazzer had in fact been abducted.

Anyway, back to the topic. When I was around 16-17 years old I joined the Progress Party Youth organisation (FpU) as they were anti-immigration and pro-free-market. Every single journalist in the country regarded them as racist because of their anti-immigration program. FrP were under constant attacks from every single media organisation, NGO's and all the other political parties. They were called racists and Nazis and were generally labelled as "fascist pigs". FrP appealed to me because I had experienced the hypocrisy in society first hand and I knew already then that they were the only party who opposed multiculturalism.

It became obvious to me early on that the hypocrisy in society was so prevalent and overwhelming. I now started to see the connection between Islam, Western media, the extreme left and the government. I started studying Islamism, Socialism, egalitarianism and other directions of Political Science and became more aware of what was going on. I then, for the first time, understood why I hadn't learned anything of relevance about Islam at school, and the motives for suppressing the truth on these issues – political correctness.

Around year 2000 I realised that the democratic struggle against the Islamisation of Europe, European multiculturalism was lost. It had gone too far. It is simply not possible to compete democratically with regimes who import millions of voters. 40 years of dialogue with the cultural Marxists/multiculturalists had ended up as a disaster. It would now only take 50-70 years before we, the Europeans are in a minority. As soon as I realised this I decided to explore alternative forms of opposition. Protesting is saying that you disagree. Resistance is saying you will put a stop to this. I decided I wanted to join the resistance movement.

However, the main problem then was that there weren't any alternatives for me at all. There weren't any known armed cultural conservative, or Christian, anti-Jihad movements.

An NS or racist/anti Jewish movement was completely out of the question, as they represented much of what I oppose. I came in contact with Serbian cultural conservatives through the internet. This initial contact would eventually result in my contact with several key individuals all over Europe and the forming of the group who would later establish the military order and tribunal, PCCTS, Knights Templar. I remember they did a complete screening and background check to ensure I was of the desired calibre. Two of them had reservations against inviting me due to my young age but the leader of the group insisted on my candidature. According to one of them, they were considering several hundred individuals throughout Europe for a training course. I met with them for the first time in London and later on two occasions in Balticum. I had the privilege of meeting one of the greatest living war heroes of Europe at the time, a Serbian crusader and war hero who had killed many Muslims in battle. Due to EU persecution for alleged crimes against Muslims he was living at one point in Liberia. I visited him in Monrovia once, just before the founding session in London, 2002.

I was the youngest one there, 23 years old at the time. One of the key founders instructed the rest of the group about several topics related to the goal of the organisation. I believe I scribbled down more than 50 full pages of notes regarding all possible related topics. Much of these notes are forwarded in the book 2083. It was basically a detailed long term plan on how to seize power in Western Europe. I did not fully comprehend at the time how privileged I was to be in the company of some of the most brilliant political and military tacticians of Europe. Some of us were unfamiliar with each other beforehand so I guess we all took a high risk meeting face to face. There were only 5 people in London re-founding the order and tribunal (1 by proxy) but there were around 25-30 attending in Balticum during the two sessions, individuals from all over Europe; Germany, France, Sweden, the UK, Denmark, Balticum, Benelux, Spain, Italy, Greece, Hungary, Austria, Armenia, Lebanon and Russia. Electronic or telephonic communication was completely prohibited, before, during and after the meetings. On our last meeting it was emphasised clearly that we cut off contact indefinitely. Any type of contact with other cells was strictly prohibited.

This was not sessions where regular combat cells were created. It was more like a training course for pioneer cell commanders. We were not instructed to attack specific targets, quite the opposite. We were encouraged to rather use the information distributed to contribute to build and expand the so called "cultural conservative anti-Jihad movement, either through spreading propaganda, provide funding for the creation of new groups through various forums or by recruiting other people directly. All individuals attending the sessions learned about PCCTS, the Knights Templar but they were not specifically instructed to represent that particular order and tribunal. Everyone was encouraged but at the end, it was their own decision how they decided to manifest their resistance. A special emphasis was put on the long term nature of the struggle (50-100 years). Our task was to contribute to a long term approach and not to act prematurely. If there was a large scale attack the next 10 years it was said, we should avoid any immediate follow up attacks as it would negate the shock effect of the subsequent attacks. A large successful attack every 5-12 years was optimal depending on available forces.

This was not a stereotypical "right wing" meeting full of underprivileged racist skinheads with a short temper, but quite the opposite. Most of them were successful entrepreneurs, business or political leaders, some with families, most of them Christian conservatives but also some agnostics and even atheists. I remember it struck me how impressed I was regarding how they had set up the screening parameters (for accepting new candidates). They obviously wanted resourceful pragmatical individuals who were able to keep information away from their loved ones and who were not in any way flagged by their governments. Every one of them was supportive of a Judeo Christian Europe and did not have any reservations against cooperating with non-European Christians Hindu or Buddhist nationalists. I had or have a relatively close relationship with at least one of them, an Englishman, who became my mentor. He was the one who first described the

“perfect knight” and had written the initial fundament for this compendium. I was asked, not only once but twice, by my mentor; let’s call him Richard, to write a second edition of his compendium about the new European Knighthood. As such, I spent several years to create an economic platform which would allow me to study and write a second edition. And as of now, I have spent more than three years completing this second edition. Perhaps, someone out there will be able to contribute by creating a third edition one day.

Q: What tipped the scales for you? What single event made you decide you wanted to continue planning and moving on with the assault?

A: For me, personally, it was my government’s involvement in the attacks on Serbia (NATO bombings in 1999) several years back. It was completely unacceptable how the US and Western European regimes bombed our Serbian brothers. All they wanted was to drive Islam out by deporting the Albanian Muslims back to Albania. When the Albanians refused, they really didn’t have any choice but to use military force. By disallowing the Serbians the right for self-determination over their sovereign territory they indirectly dug a grave for Europe. A future where several Mini-Pakistan’s would eventually will be created in every Western European capital. This is unacceptable, completely unacceptable.

There have been several issues that have reaffirmed my beliefs since then. Among them; my governments cowardly handling of the Muhammad Cartoon issue and their decision to award the Nobel peace prize to an Islamic terrorist (Arafat) and appeasers of Islam. There have been tens of other issues. My government and our media capitulated to Islam several years ago, after the Rushdie event. Since then, it has gone downhill. Thousands of Muslims pouring in annually through our Asylum institution, or by family reunification. The situation is just chaotic. These suicidal traitors must be stopped.

Q: How did you proceed after these sessions in 2002-2004?

A: I understood early that in order to be able to work full time with what you want, you need to gain economical independence. I was not rich at the time and I had to somehow find a way to earn enough funds to be able to contribute.

Late in 2002 I was working full time as a mid level leader in a customer service company. At the same time, I started a company that focused on outsourcing of programming services. It went quite well. And around May 2003 I quit my day job to focus entirely on my business. The next three years i worked an average 12 hours per day with my company; E-Commerce Group. At one point I had 6 employees, 2 in Norway, 2 in Russia, 1 in Romania and one in Indonesia. I registered an off shore company and several off shore bank accounts in order to avoid excessive state taxation (anonymous debit cards and ATM`s ftw). This way, I could build up funds faster. My initial plan was to earn at least 5 million, then use the acquired funds to start a pan-European conservative movement or plan an advanced operation. It started out great and I earned my first mill (NOK) at the age of 24 which peaked at 4 million, 12 months later. In 2005 and 2006, recession hit my industry which resulted in lower income margins. As a result I decided to discontinue my company and instead salvage all the funds I could. The most cost efficient way of doing this in my country is to file for bankruptcy, which I did. I had now completed my goal and I had enough funding to proceed with planning of an assault operation.

I spent three years were I focused on writing the compendium, 2083. During a 12 month period in the beginning, I also played World of Warcraft part time (which had been a dream for some time – hardcore raiding:). I lived very ascetic and relatively isolated in

this period. These three years would also contribute to detach myself from my "old life". It's a process I used in order to isolate myself from most of my network, in preparation for the coming operation. I feel that this period was needed in order to completely "detach myself from "the game", my "former shallow consumerist lifestyle " in order to ensure full focus on the matters at hand.

Comment: Normally I find it quite pathetic to brag about how much one has earned. The only reason I mentioned it is because the cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist government will likely try to attempt to "assassinate my character" by labelling me as an "insane, inbred, pedophile Nazi loser".

I guess it should also be noted that I did in fact lose 2 million NOK on stock speculation during the period 2005-2008 leaving me with approximately 2 million (half a million went to tax). Most of my funds were channelled through the company; Brentwood Solutions Ltd (and four other offshore accounts) which again channelled the funds to my Norwegian corporation; E-Commerce Group AS and to anonymous debit cards. Despite the fact that I used an offshore company/accounts. In retrospect I see that I made certain mistakes which has pressured my budget. I had approximately one million NOK (170 000 Euro) to spend on both writing the book and finance the operation. I spent more funds during the creation of the compendium leaving me with approximately 40 000 Euro plus credit for the operation.

Q: Why did you choose an allegiance to a group with Christian values and pan-European goals instead of a purely national/regional group?

A: Many have asked this question. My choice has nothing to do with the fact that I am not proud of my own traditions and heritage. My choice was based purely pragmatism. All Europeans are in this boat together so we must choose a more moderate platform that can appeal to a great number of Europeans – preferably up to 50% (realistically up to 35%). Choosing a local/national group would be counterproductive as all the groups I am familiar with are Odinist orientated and not Christian identity groups. It is essential that we choose a banner that has the potential to appeal towards central and southern Europeans as well. I understand that many nationalists oppose Christianity and do not wish to fight under the banner of a cross. Furthermore, I understand that many nationalists only care for their own nation and culture. However, all Western Europeans are in the same situation, facing the same problems so it would be illogical not to cooperate and focus on pan-European organizations. Pooling resources and especially knowledge is essential. Obviously, this cannot be achieved if you require that your potential members follow un-appealing principles and codes such as that of the national anarchists (at least many of them). A hateful ideology (white supremacist), death metal, Odinism, conspiracy theories does NOT have mass appeal. Some of the local nationalist factions have very controversial views and lifestyles that do not appeal to a broad specter of people. This is in a way understandable as it can be viewed as indirect cultural defensive mechanisms as a result of decades of persecution from local authorities. Yet, so called national anarchists will never be potent enough unless they pool their knowledge base with pan-European organisations. Mass appeal should be the most essential factor in this strategy. Obviously, the PCCTS, Knights Templar does not have mass appeal as we are a relatively cynical/cruel/goal oriented armed resistance group. However, our primary foundational principles (a majority of them) still have mass appeal and are supported by as many as 50-60% of all Europeans. The reason for this is due to the fact that we oppose ALL hate ideologies and we consider it illogical to fight hate with hate. Of course, this does not mean that we will use less brutal methods in our operations. It only means that our foundational ideological principles will have mass appeal to a majority of Europeans.

In comparison, the foundational principles of National Socialism or white supremacy groups in general does not have mass appeal and is supported by less than 10%, in many countries less than 5%.

And yes, we are aware that many NS will view us as sellouts and even traitors. Many believe that we are race traitors for offering any non-Muslim minority group the opportunity to fight with us and for flagging support to Zionism (Israeli nationalism) in our foundational principles. To some national socialists, this is high treason and can never be accepted. According to these hardcore national socialists we are just as bad as the Marxists.

Needless to say, at the end of the day, we have the sympathy of the European peoples, while they have considerably less support.

Q: I guess you wanted to tell your friends about this. Has it been hard to live a "double life", hiding your true political conservative revolutionary convictions?

A: At first it was extremely hard to avoid the temptation to tell your closest friends. I decided however to withhold all relevant information from them and everyone, not because I didn't trust them, but rather because I wanted to avoid incriminating them. Revealing sensitive information to any of them would put them in a difficult spot, because they would be required by law to report this info to the authorities. It would also pose a serious threat to me if they decided to tell anyone. Adding any cell commanders on MSN or other online networks would be completely idiotic and reckless and would violate my oath. As such, I therefore only corresponded with moderate people who had no clue whatsoever about my clandestine activities. After all, a Justiciar Knight is not an ideologically insecure individual. A Justiciar Knight does not rely on constant babysitting or "patting on the back". He is self driven and ideologically confident with proven daily rituals/meditation which keeps him going.

A couple of my friends have their suspicions though. However, I have managed to channel these suspicions far away from relating to my political convictions. Instead they suspect that I am playing WoW (and trying to hide it) and a couple of them believe that I have chosen semi-isolation because of some alleged homosexual relationship which they suspect I am trying to hide, LOL. Quite hilarious, as I am 100% hetero, but they may continue to believe what they want as it prevents them from asking more questions;)) My goal is obviously to prevent my closest network from asking specific questions, and it has worked perfectly so far.

Q: What motivates you? How have you managed to stay focused and motivated for more than 8 years? Is it bitterness and hate towards the so called "cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites" or perhaps towards Islam?

A: No, not at all. In fact, if they (the cultural Marxists) against all odds renounced multiculturalism today, halted all Muslim immigration and started deportation of all Muslims I would forgive them for their past crimes, and I think most Europeans would as well, despite the fact that more than 15 000 Europeans have died and 500 000 have been raped and/or ravaged physically or mentally due to multiculturalism. If they refuse to surrender before 2020 it will be no turning back. We will eventually annihilate every single one of them. They should know this so I hope they surrender before the deadline.

If they continue to defy the will of Europeans for decades to come and force Europe to the brink of catastrophe, they will be shown no mercy. It will be an extremely bloody reckoning and thousands of them will most likely be executed.

Secondly, I don't hate Muslims at all. I acknowledge that there are magnificent Muslim individuals in Europe. In fact, I have had several Muslim friends over the years, some of which I still respect. This does not mean however that I will accept an Islamic presence in Europe. Muslim individuals who do not assimilate 100% within 2020 will be deported as soon as we manage to seize power.

Although I do admit that I am disgusted by the current development, I would rather say I'm driven by my love for Europe, European culture and all Europeans. This does not mean that I oppose diversity. But appreciating diversity does not mean that you support genocide of your own culture and people by accepting for example Islamic Demographic Warfare.

Q: How would you view your own current political standpoints 15 years ago?

A: I would most likely think I was a complete nut job due to the fact that I was ignorant about most issues then. But if you actually take the time to study the non-PC documentation available you cannot avoid making many of the same conclusions I have made today.

Fighting for your people's survival, when threatened, is the most logical thing to do to. Defending your people and culture from genocide is the most basic and recognised human right and one of few causes actually worth dying for. I do not regret any of my actions or major life choices. In fact, I would do it all again, without any hesitation, if I was given the chance.

Q: You know that a large majority of people will end up viewing you as a complete nut right, despite your own and others efforts to justify violence?

A: I am fully aware that the media will attempt to label me as a nut. This is the most common strategy of combating political dissidents. I know that the cultural Marxists and the full force of the European multiculturalist mainstream media will do everything within their power to portray people like me as nothing more than delusional nut jobs. After all it's their job to protect their interests. And they will succeed to a certain degree (we are currently too disorganised to counter their powerful propaganda machinery). I am fully aware that our current views are considered extreme. However, more spectacular operations will burden them and force public discussion. It will be increasingly harder for them to manipulate and distort the truth, or to prevent people from knowing what is going on. We are using brutal means because we have tried absolutely everything else. Within the boundaries of the EUSSR totalitarian system, we are left no choice.

With time (in phase 2 when the Muslims have reached 20-50%) more and more people will dig deeper into our material and understand that we are right.

Q: But doesn't it worry you that 95% of all Europeans will openly detest you and call you a murderer and a terrorist?

A: It's human nature to be selfish, to seek admiration, love and affection. This is why very few people will have the self insight, the ideological and moral confidence and strength to act selflessly on behalf of their own countrymen on their own initiative without a solid hierarchical organisation or country supporting and encouraging them. We have taken these thankless tasks upon ourselves because we possess these traits; the self insight, the ideological and moral confidence and strength and we are willing to sacrifice our lives for our brothers and sisters, even though they will openly detest us. It can be illustrated like a parent spanking their ignorant child. The child will hate their parents there and then but in time they will understand that their only intention is to protect them. In phase 2 and 3, many of these brothers and sisters will hold our banner and chant our hymns because they finally understand.

Q: How do you manage to motivate yourself considering the fact that you are planning a large operation alone, with no one to confide in?

A: It has been a long term process since I first decided I wanted to contribute. But it's not like I have been isolated for years. I have almost lived a normal life up until now. I still have a close relationship with my friends and family, just not as tight as it used to be. As for my current situation, I have been working on this book now for almost two years. It's essential that you reward yourself and enjoy life in this period. You can do things you normally wouldn't have done. You can basically live a normal life if you chose to; you just have to be extra careful. I have been practising certain rituals and meditation to strengthen my beliefs and convictions. For me, the most common ritual is taking a long walk listening to my favourite music on my Ipod. I just love vocal Elektronika, very powerful. This is done while brainstorming for new angles I might have missed and mentally simulating every detail of the operation. Do whatever works for you. The most important thing is being ready when the day comes, to not hesitate. Overcoming your fear is the most difficult task. It's essential to prepare yourself mentally for this.

Q: Do you oppose all aspects of multiculturalism?

A: No, I don't. I support the continued consolidation of non-Muslim Europe and an unconditional support to all Christian countries and societies (Israel included), in addition to continuing our good relationships with all Hindu and Buddhist countries.

As such, I don't support the deportation of non-Muslims from Europe as long as they are fully assimilated (I'm a supporter of many of the Japanese/Taiwan/South Korean policies/principles). However, we should take a break from mass immigration in general (as of 2008 numbers). Any future immigration needs to be strictly controlled and exclusively non-Muslim. Emphasis should be on individuals who can greatly benefit Europe in some way. This immigration break should be used to demonstrate clearly that Europe will no longer serve as the dumping ground for excess population growth in other countries. We have cultures that we'd like to preserve, as well, and cannot and should not be expected to accept unlimited number of migrants from other countries.

The Islamic world on the other hand should be completely isolated and Islam reclassified and banned as a fascist/imperialistic and genocidal political ideology.

Q: What great nationalist statesmen inspire you?

A: Winston Churchill, Otto von Bismarck

However, our role models MUST be the great nationalist struggles of the past, because politics is nothing at all but the historical process at work in the present. So we need to study the Wind of Change that blew through Africa in the 1950s, now that we too are living under anti-European discrimination in the EU Colonial Empires (EUSSR). Study Mao Tse-Dong (The Great Helmsman), once a role model for the Left, now a possible Rightist role model: leader of China's National Revival. Was he ever a Communist at all?

Study Otto von Bismarck, not Adolf (the former was precursor of the modern Right, the latter precursor of the contemporary left). Study the Italian Risorgimento of the 19th century, which was a vast movement of National Revival (not a conspiracy by small elites, as the textbooks say) and an Alliance between the aristocratic Right (Count Cavour[1] and King Victor Emmanuel[2]) and the Revolutionary Left (Garibaldi[3]). And look at Ataturk's revival of Turkey after the collapse of the Ottoman Empire (led by the military). Ireland and Israel have had Nationalist struggles in the last century we can very usefully learn from. In each case, a handful of visionaries raised whole nations, after centuries (even millennia) of oppression. Theodor Herzl, founder of Zionism, was ridiculed and died after only 8 years in politics, convinced of his own failure.

Remember the spider in Robert the Bruce's cave: each time its web was blown away, it wove again and Bruce was inspired to re-weave the web of Scots Nationhood: still going strong 780 years later.

We must study Athelstan, Alfred and Edgar of Wessex, who did not give up, just because everyone told him that England was finished. Neither Boudicca, nor Caractacus should be our heroes, because they both failed quickly and miserably. It was Cassivellaunus who defeated Caesar two years running and Calgacus who saved Albion (North Britain) from the Romans. For 465 years the Romans were occupying half of Britain: the brave British patriots never gave up resistance (12 Vietnams laid end to end) and the Romans were eventually driven out.

There are many great historical nationalist statesmen worth studying. Even if the situation looks grim now, it will never be too late. Never surrender!

1. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Count_Cavour
2. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Victor_Emmanuel_II_of_Italy
3. <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Garibaldi>

Q: What is your view on the duties of non-Muslim minorities in Western Europe?

A: The European Jewish, Buddhist and Hindu community has a right but also a duty to join in the fight against the Islamisation of Europe. I welcome and encourage all non-Muslim minorities to join us in this fight.

The indigenous peoples of Europe will succeed to seize power in Western Europe by 2080 due to the ongoing Islamisation, with or without the support of minority communities. I sincerely hope that the majority of non-Muslim minorities will support the "new right" and by doing so show where their loyalty is. You cannot be neutral in this struggle. You are either a supporter of multiculturalism or you support the struggle against the Islamisation of Europe. If the non-Muslim minorities aren't proportionally represented in our struggle they risk losing credibility as reliant allies which can have unknown consequences under certain circumstances.

Q: Can the mainstream media prevent a continued right wing consolidation?

A: They will continue with their old strategies, labelling everyone who opposes the Islamisation of Europe/European multiculturalism as Nazi's and racists.

Fjordman illustrates it well:

"The thinking seems to be that if you scratch any random European there is usually a Nazi lurking underneath, just waiting to get out. There are only two possible versions of Europeans: the surrender-monkeys and the Nazis. If we are not the former, then it follows by logic that we have to be the latter. This attitude betrays an all-pervasive hatred that demonises absolutely anything Europeans do to protect their dignity and heritage. "

This will work for them as long as the government manages to keep unemployment low and maintain the current level of welfare. Unfortunately for them, it is just a matter of time before the Western European economies completely collapses. I know for a fact that it will happen within 20-70 years.

Q: Name seven traits you consider most important as a cell operative:

A: Ideological confidence, patience, the ability to motivate yourself, keeping sensitive information to yourself, resourcefulness, being pragmatical and insightfulness in your own psyche.

Q: What should be our civilisational objectives, how do you envision a perfect Europe?

A: "Logic" and rationalist thought (a certain degree of national Darwinism) should be the fundament of our societies. I support the propagation of collective rational thought but not necessarily on a personal level. Because, if a woman was purely rational, she would choose to not have babies at all, and instead live her life in a purely egotistical manner. We should strive to become a civilisation where the individual's acquisition of wealth would no longer be the driving force in our lives. Instead, we would focus much more of our resources to better ourselves and our communities by channelling at least 20% of the budget to research, science and technology. Good welfare arrangements combined with embracing the ideal of perfection requires a solid cooperation/symbiosis (social cohesion) and is only possible in a monoculture where everyone has complete confidence to everyone. The problem with today's society is that it has become fanatically egalitarian. In our quest to appease everyone (except the traditional cultural group) we have created a habit and tradition of cheering mediocrity and weakness. Your position in the "victim hierarchy" decides your position in society. It's an illogical and self defeating development.

As for the future servant class; I have described this in another chapter (insourcing of labour for 6 month contracts offering them less than 20% of Western salaries). This servant class model ensures that all European citizens is treated with decency and offered every possibility to advance. However, it will be almost impossible to gain citizenship for non-European immigrants.

Your personal life

Q: Can you describe your childhood?

A: My father, Jens Breivik, had three children from a former marriage; Erik, Jan and Nina while my mother, Wenche Behring had a daughter from a past relationship; Elisabeth. My parents divorced when I was 1 years old. Me, my sister and my parents; Wenche (a nurse), Jens (siviløkonom) was living in London at the time as he worked as a diplomat for the Royal Norwegian Embassy in London (and later Paris). Jens stayed in London and later married Tove Øvermo who also worked in the Royal Norwegian Embassy. Wenche, Elisabeth and myself moved back to Oslo and settled on Skøyen, Oslo West. My mother, Wenche met my stepfather, Tore, who was a captain in the Norwegian Army. My stepmother, Tove, later became a Vice Consul and my father was a Commercial Councillor for the Royal Norwegian Ministry of Foreign Affairs abroad, first in London and then in Paris.

My parents were not politically active but supported the policies of the Norwegian Labour Party which was common for most individuals working in the public sector. My stepfather, Tore, was a moderately right wing while my stepmother, Tove, was a moderate cultural Marxist and feminist. My mom, Wenche, was an apolitical moderate feminist.

Jens and Tove wanted child custody and wanted to raise me in Paris. They lost the child custody case in an Oslo court a few years later.

I visited Jens and Tove on a regular basis in Paris and at our summer house/cottage in Normandie, FR and Notodden, NO until they divorced when I was 12. I had a good relationship with him and his new wife at the time, Tove Øvermo, until I was 15. I still have contact with Tove until this day but have not spoken to my father since he isolated himself when I was 15 (he wasn't very happy about my graffiti phase from 13-16:). He has four children but has cut contact with all of them so it is pretty clear whose fault that was. I don't carry any grudge but a couple of my half siblings do. The thing is that he is just not very good with people. I tried contacting him five years ago but he said he was not mentally prepared for a reunion due to various factors, his poor health being one.

Tore, my stepfather, worked as a major in the Norwegian military and is now retired. I still have contact with him although now he spends most his time (retirement) with prostitutes in Thailand. He is a very primitive sexual beast, but at the same time a very likable and good guy. I can't say I approve of that lifestyle although I can't really blame him when I see today's Marxist social structures. So all in all, I consider myself privileged and I feel I have had a privileged upbringing with responsible and intelligent people around me. I do not approve of the super-liberal, matriarchal upbringing though as it completely lacked discipline and has contributed to feminise me to a certain degree.

I haven't really had any negative experiences in my childhood in any way. I had way too much freedom though if anything. I used to visit my father annually until I was 16. So guess I came from a typical Norwegian middle class family. We never had any economical troubles.

I have a good relationship with my four half siblings, Nina, Erik and Jan but especially Elisabeth. We get together a couple of times a year. Elisabeth moved to Los Angeles 14 years ago and is now settled down with two kids, Kaia and Tyler. I talk to her once a month. Both she and her husband are moderately conservative but generally live their life as apolitical career cynicists. Two of my other half siblings are conservative, one moderately conservative. They are generally apolitical but I am very happy for the fact that a majority of my extended family are intelligent and relatively anti-Marxist. Erik's girlfriend though is a super-feminist and quite radical Marxist. We have had some very interesting conversations where she has almost physically strangled me:D

I went to the following institutions;

- Vigelandsparken kindergarden
- Smestad primary school
- Ris secondary School
- Hartvig Nissen High School
- Oslo Handelsgym High School

Q: How would you describe yourself as a person?

A: I consider myself to be a laid back type and quite tolerant on most issues.

Due to the fact that I have been exposed to decades of multicultural indoctrination I feel a need to emphasise that I am not in fact a racist and never have been.

My Godmother (being baptised when I was 15 years old), Amelia Jimenez and her husband, came to Norway as political refugees from Chile. In retrospect I understood that they were Marxist political activists but I didn't comprehend these issues at the time. Our two families have been very close throughout my childhood and youth. I've had several non-Norwegian and Muslim friends. I spent a lot of time with Onor, a Turk, Jonathan an Eritrean, Raol and Natalie from Chile, Arsalan Ahmad Sohail, Faizal and Wazim from Pakistan. I've had dozens of non-Norwegian friends during my younger years, Bashir from Somalia, Pablo from Chile, Odd Erling – adopted from Columbia, Lene – adopted from India have been good friends and a couple of them still are today.

Q: Why did you have so many non-ethnic Norwegian friends?

A: I remember that pride and certain moral codexes/principles have always been very important to me. As a result, individuals with these traits appealed to me. If I ever got in to trouble I expected my friends to back me up 100% without submitting or running away, as I would for them. Very few ethnic Norwegians shared these principles. They would either "sissy out", allow themselves to be subdued or run away when facing a threat. This was an unacceptable scenario for me. If anyone threatened me or my friends, regardless if we were at a disadvantage, we would rather face our foes than to submit and lose face. If we did get beaten we would just rally our allies and get back at them later. Pride was more important than anything. This type of attitude gave us a big advantage. No one would risk messing with us, even the kids 2 years older.

The majority of people who shared these principles of pride was the Muslim youths and the occasional skinhead. However, even back then, the Muslims outnumbered the skinheads 20 to 1. Being a skinhead was never an option for me. Their dress codes and taste of music was unappealing and I thought they were too extreme. I hated rock then and I still do.

Q: Violent Muslim gangs in European cities are not exactly a new phenomenon. We hear about indigenous European youths getting harassed, beaten, raped and robbed quite often. Tell us about your experiences during your “vulnerable years” (14-18) growing up in the urban multicultural streets of Oslo.

A: Since I was 12 years old I was into the hip-hop movement. For several years I was one of the most notable “hip-hop’ers” from Oslo’s West side. It was a lot easier to “gain respect and credibility” in Oslo West because of the demographic factors. Oslo West was the “privileged and predominantly native side” of Oslo with very few immigrants in contrast to the East side which was less peaceful. Graffiti and break dance was an important part of our life at that point. Around 1993 and 1994, at 15, I was the most active tagger (grafitti artist) in Oslo as several people in the old school hip-hop community can attest to. Our standard “graffiti raid” consisted of going out at night, in groups of 2-3, with our backpacks full of spray cans. We took our bikes and “bombed” city blocks with our tags, “pieces” and crew name all over Oslo. “<Morg>, Wick and Spok” was everywhere. The fact that hundreds of kids our own age all over Oslo West and even Oslo East looked up to us was one of the driving forces I guess. At that time it felt very rewarding to us. If you wanted girls and respect then it was all about the hip hop community at that time. The more reckless you were the more respect and admiration you gained.

Everyone didn’t approve though. The government had a no-tolerance attitude towards graffiti and removed 90% of our “creations” within 48 hours. I remember it was an unofficial war between the hip-hop community and the government and Oslo Sporveier, our public subway company. Two guys I knew, Stian and Charles, a few years older than me were arrested, received gigantic fines and was put in jail. The hip-hop movement In Norway had its climax around that time, in 92-93. The community was very “politically correct” in nature with close ties to the extreme left groups like SOS Rasisme (an extreme left wing movement) and Blitz (a violent left wing extremist movement). I remember we used to hang out with various people and groups all over Oslo. There were plenty of hip-hop concerts at Blitz and it was at this time that the communist hip-hop group; “Gatas Parlament” was created. It’s hard to imagine but during this time everyone was into graffiti and hip-hop.

I remember my friends at that time; Jon Trygve, Richard and Arsalan, we did everything together. In fact, it was my Muslim friend who sparked my interest for Christianity, Islam and politics in general. We had countless discussions relating to culture, geo-politics etc. At the time, I couldn’t understand why he loathed Norway and my culture so much. He simply despised it and I was unable to truly comprehend why at the time. The school curriculum was a joke, as all we learned about Islam was that it was the religion of peace, often spread my merchants. However, this was one of the primary reasons why I started to appreciate my own religion and culture to a larger degree and why I wanted to seek alternative sources which could explain more. I remember during the first Gulf war, he used to cheer loudly whenever a scud missile was launched against the Americans. I was completely ignorant at the time and apolitical but his total lack of respect for my culture (and Western culture in general) actually sparked my interest and passion for it. Thanks to him I gradually developed a passion for my own cultural identity. This was apparently very annoying for him, as I was unwilling to convert to Islam. Instead, I suggested he convert to Christianity and embrace our norms and culture.

We used to hang out with GSV crew, or B-Gjengen as they are popularly called today, a Muslim Pakistani gang, quite violent even back then. “Gang alliances” was a part of our everyday life at that point and assured that you avoided threats and harassment. Alliances with the right people guaranteed safe passage everywhere without the risk of being subdued and robbed (Jizya), beaten or harassed. We had close ties with B-Gjengen (B-Gang) and A-Gjengen (A-Gang), both Muslim Pakistani gangs through my best friend Arsalan who was also a Pakistani. Even at that time, the Muslim gangs were very

dominating in Oslo East and in inner city Oslo. They even arranged "raids" in Oslo West occasionally, subduing the native youths (kuffars) and collecting Jizya from them (in the form of cell phones, cash, sunglasses etc.). I remember they systematically harassed, robbed and beat ethnic Norwegian youngsters who were unfortunate enough to not have the right affiliations. Muslim youths called the ethnic Norwegians "poteter" (potatoes, a derogatory term used by Muslims to describe ethnic Norwegians). These people occasionally raped the so called "potato whores". In Oslo, as an ethnic Norwegian youth aged 14-18 you were restricted if you didn't have affiliations to the Muslim gangs. Your travel was restricted to your own neighbourhoods in Oslo West and certain central points in the city. Unless you had Muslim contacts you could easily be subject to harassment, beatings and robbery. Our alliances with the Muslim gangs were strictly seen as a necessity for us, at least for me. We, however, due to our alliances had the freedom of movement. As a result of our alliances we were allowed to have a relaxing and secure position on the West side of Oslo among our age group. Think of it as being local "warlords" for certain "kuffar areas", which were regulated by the only dominant force, Muslim gangs collaberating with anarcho-Marxist networks.

Many of these groups claim to be tolerant and anti-fascist, but yet, I have never met anyone as hypocritical, racist and fascist as the people whom I used to call friends and allies. The media glorifies them while they wreck havoc across the city, rob and plunder. Yet, any attempts their victims do to consolidate are harshly condemned by all aspects of the cultural establishment as racism and Nazism. I have witnessed the double standards and hypocrisy with my own eyes, it is hard to ignore. I was one of the protected "potatoes", having friends and allies in the Jihadi-racist gangs such as the A and B gang and many other Muslim gangs.

I gradually became appalled by the mentality, actions and hypocrisy of what he calls the "Marxist-Jihadi youth" movement of Oslo disguised under more socially acceptable brands such as: "SOS Rasisme", "Youth against Racism", Blitz who literally hijacked segments of the hiphop movement and used it as a front for recruitment.

I have personally heard of and witnessed hundreds of Jihadi-racist attacks, more than 90% of them aimed at helpless Norwegian youth (who themselves are brought up to be "suicidally" tolerant and therefore are completely unprepared mentally for attacks such as these). This happens while the Marxist networks in the hiphop movement and the cultural establishment silently and indirectly condone it. There is absolutely no political will to ensure that justice is served on behalf of these victims. I remember at one point thinking; "This system makes me sick".

Q: Did you ever contribute to the Muslim atrocities against the indigenous during this period?

A: I saw the "security alliances" in a strictly pragmatistical way. They were a necessary evil at that time. During these years I heard of hundreds of cases where ethnic Norwegians were harassed, robbed and beaten by Muslim gangs. This type of behaviour was in fact acts of racism or even based on religious motives (Jihadi behaviour), although I failed to see that connection then due to lack of knowledge about Islam; I saw the practical manifestations and I didn't like it at all. The only thing you could do was to take the necessary precautions, create alliances or be subdued by them. If you made any attempt to create a "Norwegian gang" you would be instantly labelled as a Nazi and face the wrath of everyone, in addition to the Muslim gangs. They, however, were allowed to do anything while being indirectly cheered by society. So in other words, we were trapped between the "wood and the bark". This is still the case in all Western European major cities. They are allowed to consolidate, while we are not.

I never took part in any of their activities and I never participated in any Blitz demonstrations either. To me, that would have been too hypocritical seeing that the Muslim gangs and their "racist/Jihadi" behaviour was tolerated by the police, media and the violent left wing extremists (ANTIFA) like "Blitz" and "SOS Rasisme". I left the hip-hop community and the gangs when I was 16 and never looked back.

Q: Tell me about your school performance?

A: Despite the above, me, Jon Trygve, Richard and Arsalan were doing well at school up until then. I noticed that most of the active people within the hip-hop movement were academically weak and I didn't want to end up like them. Hasjis was now a very natural thing in this community but I chose to stay away from it. I was 16 years old at this time. My decision to focus more on school and my principle to never try drugs was the beginning of the end for my friendship with Jon Trygve, Richard, Arsalan and my "departure" from the hip-hop community in Oslo. One day there was an incident and my close friendship with them ended. They chose to continue the same path without me, increasingly becoming more active in criminal and violent activities and more into drugs.

Q: What was your relationship with the so called neo-Nazis, skinheads and right wing people at that time?

A: Being so called neo-Nazi, skinhead or right wing in general meant that you were into Metal rock. I hated Metal rock and I hate it even today. I knew a few guys from my age group growing up, Edward, Nils and 5 others. They attended the same school as us and a couple of them were uniformed skinheads at this time. I know they never really believed in the National Socialist ideology, they were more anti-immigrant and wanted to state a point rather than anything else. I had known them vaguely for several years but I didn't have a lot in common with them. Most people at my school had a good relationship with them, myself included. They didn't cause any problems, weren't violent and respected the rules, unlike us. The exception was Arsalan who had a clash with Edward at one time. Arsalan was one of the very few Pakistanis at my school.

As for the right wing community at that time, it was simple. They loved metal and we loved hip-hop. Being into the very small right wing community or the larger mainstream rock community meant Goth girls and hard rock. I disliked both. The big irony was that they; Edward and his friends, were a lot more "normal" than us during this period. They were peaceful while we were violent. They followed the law and rules while we broke the law and ignored the rules again and again. At the same time, the hip-hop community was cheered by the media, praised as the pinnacle of tolerance among the new generation, while THEY were condemned for their political views, systematically harassed and beaten by non-white gangs, extremist Marxist gangs (Blitz etc) and the police. It's quite ironic and shameful.

The irony and hypocrisy becomes absolute considering the fact that a large core of the hip-hop movement through rappers like Tupac, Nas, Lauryn Hill or other artists like Bob Marley etc. are in essence quite racist and anti-European in nature. Yet, millions of ethnic European youths love their music. We obviously didn't create these rules. We just chose to go with the flow at that time as most people did and still do today. The deeper meaning of their texts didn't bother us much.

The lefties/hip-hop movement, including the Pakistani gangs and other minority gangs – in cooperation with SOS Rasisme and Blitz were notoriously and systematically violent, even racist and discriminating towards ethnic Norwegian youths and anti-immigrant

individuals. They abused drugs and many were involved in criminal activity, yet cheered by the media because of their "tolerance" and so called "anti-racist" attitude.

Intolerance, racism and acts of Jihad were tolerated against native Norwegians as the perpetrators were categorised as victims by default (as minorities). They were seldom punished properly.

I remember the occasional crackdowns on right wing youth movements during this period. The police raided them several times, called their parents and invested a lot of resources on squashing the right wing movement all over Norway. Blitz and other extreme left, SOS Rasisme and the hip-hop community on the other hand received public funding. The Blitz house, a building they had occupied a few decades earlier, was subsidised and under protection by the government in Oslo and still is even today. They are often referred to as the "storm troops" of the Norwegian Labour Party. The government subsidy of the apartment block where Blitz resides equates to more than 3 million USD per year alone. The violent Marxist group "SOS Rasisme" receives 2-3 million NOK annually. It's disgusting.

Anyway, at this time I was 16 years old. I had been somewhat political aware for 2-3 years already and I had grown to be a passive "anti-racist" but against non-Western immigration. However, the fact that I opposed non-Western immigration automatically meant that I had become a "racist" according to the definitions of the "politically correct elites" and the leftists. I therefore kept this to myself.

Parting with old principles, new alliances

When my friendship with Arsalan, Jon Trygve and Richard ended, I pursued and further developed a friendship with my old friends Marius and Christen who lived in my neighbourhood. They were to become my new core of close friends. I also befriended myself with a predominantly "ethnic Norwegian" gang from Tåsen in Oslo. Some of them were active on the graffiti front from earlier and that's how I first met them. This new "alliance" was also quite useful to create "security" for the rest of our "vulnerable years".

I remember once when a gang of Moroccans came to Tåsen (a predominantly ethnic Norwegian area in the northern part of Oslo) and tried to rob a couple of ethnic local youths. The Moroccan gang was well known for being notoriously violent, having robbed and beaten hundreds of ethnic Norwegian youths all over Oslo. We were at a party at that time. As we heard of the incident we rallied around 20 guys and found the Moroccans near the subway station. We made a deal with them telling them to never come back for their so called "Jizya raids". They never showed their face on Tåsen again as far as I know. Muslim gangs respect people who respect themselves which is why they have no respect for people who are not prepared to use violence.

As time went by and we started high school at around 17-18, the situation changed drastically. The need for security decreased considerably during this period (mostly because we kept to certain areas). Individuals affiliated with the Muslim gangs were academically weak and were basically "left behind" or they selected practical professional studies like mechanics courses or carpentry. Very few of them had the grades to enter any quality schools in Oslo West. In this regard the need for security vanished and a type of academic segregation occurred.

East – West divide

In retrospect, it's easy to understand why ethnic Norwegians are fleeing Muslim areas. No one likes to be "subdued" – live in fear, being harassed, beaten and robbed. The

Muslim ghettofication process has been ongoing the last 30 years and it will continue until there is close to 100% concentrated Muslim areas in Oslo (the same tendency we see in Paris, London and other large Western European cities). When I was around 15-16 there was only 1 or 2 schools where the majority was non-ethnic Norwegian. Now, 15 years later there are around 50 schools on the East side of Oslo where the majority of students are non-natives and primarily Muslim.

It's a miracle how I managed to successfully pass through my "vulnerable years" without being subdued by Muslim gangs even once. I know that there are hundreds, even thousands of incidents per year (I have personally witnessed around 50 incidents) where ethnic Norwegian youths ranging 14-18 are harassed, beaten, raped and robbed and it's getting worse every year. I really don't envy the new generations and the challenges that are facing them regarding Muslim subjugation.

If ethnic Norwegian youth or other non-Muslims attempt to create gangs of their own (for protection purposes), they are immediately labelled as racists and Nazis. At the same time numerous Muslim gangs commit thousands of racist acts each year against ethnic Norwegians and it's either hushed down, ignored and therefore tolerated.

The last 20 years more than 100-200 ethnic Norwegians have been killed by Muslims, a majority by racist or religious/Jihadi motives. Yet, the press are systematically ignoring this and they attempt to link every single incident to non-relevant motives like for example the influence of narcotics/alcohol or blame the accused Muslim of being "psychologically unstable". Norwegian media refuse to face the truth of the matter which is that most of these incidents are religiously and/or racially motivated.

The only incident I can remember where a racist native have killed a non white was the murder of Benjamin Hermansen, who at the age of 15 years, was murdered in Holmlia, in Oslo, Norway. The death was racially motivated. The murder mobilised large parts of the Norwegian population. Throughout the entire country, marches were organised to protest against the murder, with nearly 40,000 people participating in Oslo. The Benjamin Prize was established as a Norwegian prize to counter racism in 2002. The prize is awarded to a school that actively works against racism and discrimination.

Could this have happened if the victim was native and the aggressors were Muslims? No, not in a million years! Our politicians are terrified of offending the Muslim community in any way.

Also, more than 80% of our parliamentarians have never experienced Muslim gangs with all its ugly manifestations. A great majority of them haven't even been raised in Oslo or any large European city with small but dominant Muslim minorities. They usually move to Oslo as adults and settle in the non-Muslim areas of the city. Our parliamentarians and media are completely unplugged from reality, they don't know what's going on or they don't want to know. On the other hand, the new generations that have experienced this development the last two decades are all urban, young individuals under 30-35 years. I'm quite sure the majority of them now vote the Progress Party, Norway's only anti-immigration party. Several statistics indicate that indigenous Europeans in Muslim dominated areas oppose mass Muslim immigration.

Paying the price for multiculturalism – My personal experiences – 8 unprovoked assaults and multiple threats and attempted robberies by Muslims in Oslo, Norway

Oslo used to be a peaceful city. Thanks to the Norwegian cultural Marxist/multiculturalist regime they have transformed my beloved city into a broken city, a bunkered society, a multiculturalist shit hole where no one is safe anymore, to use blunt language.

The following is an overview of experiences I have had during my youth in Oslo. I've "only" experienced 8 assaults, attempted robberies and multiple threats. I've never actually been severely ravaged, robbed or beaten by Muslims (a broken nose is the worst thing that occurred) but I know more than 20 people who have. I know at least 2 girls that have been raped by Muslims and I am familiar with two more cases in my broader network (1 gang rape). One girl though was cut badly in the face by Muslims. As such, I guess I should feel lucky or privileged. I live in Oslo West far away from the nearest Muslim enclave as more or less all of them are localised on Oslo East. There is little difference in their level of aggressiveness among the various Muslim groups, regardless if they are from Pakistan, Iraq, Turkey, Morocco or Albania. I do, however, acknowledge that only a small proportion of Muslims are so called "Jihadi youth" but this argument is defeated by the mere fact that the same thing can be said about the Taliban in Pakistan. The Taliban only makes out 1-3% of the population, yet they have caused a civil war. It is apparent that dhimmitude and a bunkered society is the new reality as long as Islam (and individual Muslims) are allowed to move freely in our societies. Our major cities will remain "broken" as long as multiculturalism is allowed to be the prevalent ideology, as long as cultural Marxists are allowed to set the agenda.

15 years – (when I was 15, time: 20.00) - **Attempted robbery** by Pakistani gang outside a concert. Luckily for me I knew a hardcore Pakistani thug (from the Pakistani A gang in Oslo) who told them I was under his protection. There have been approximately 10 other threatening situations where me and my friends were unharmed.

16 years – (Time: 16.30) - **Assault** – an older and much stronger/bigger Pakistani hit me without provocation in front of Majorstuenhuset. Apparently, he wanted to subdue me in front of my "friend" Arsalan who apparently had told him to do it. This concluded, for my part, my friendship with him and I re-connected with my old friends after this incident. However, this restricted my territorial freedoms, as I was no longer under the protection of the Oslo Ummah. From now on we would have to arm ourselves whenever we went to parties in case Muslim gangs showed up and we usually chose to stay in our 'neighbourhoods' on Oslo West.

17 years – (Time: 01.30) - **Attempted assault and robbery** - Us 2, them 3: 2 Pakistanis and 1 wannabe-Pakistani. We were actually heading home after being on the same party together. The wannabe-Pakistani suddenly turned on me without provocation and rallied the other two. Me and my friend had to run as we were unarmed at the time.

17 years – (Time: 23.30) - **Assault and attempted robbery** - Us 10, them 12 Moroccans. Location Tåsen, Oslo.

They were robbing (collecting Jizya) and beating local kafr/Norwegian kids at Tåsen center, they had done this on numerous occasions. They didn't live there but travelled to Tåsen from a Muslim enclave on Oslo East. I was at a party on Tåsen when we heard they had just beaten one of my friends younger brothers. We went there to chase them away from the neighbourhood. They had weapons, we had weapons. I was hit with a billiard pool in the head. Result of the fight: we made a deal with them, they promised they would never return and harass the Tåsen youngsters again.

18 years – (Time: 01.00) - **Assault** by Pakistani gang outside a club. A friend of mine was attacked without provocation by a gang of 6. I told him to run as they outnumbered us. Result: broken nose.

19 years – (Time: 02.00) - **Attempted robbery** by two Pakistanis at a bar. I had my friends nearby so I told them to fuck off or I would bash their faces in (an effective psychological deterrent, most Pakistani thugs have a Neanderthal mentality so to show weakness will only invite to abuse etc;p). Pakistanis are usually a lot more cowardly than Northern African Muslims though (I wouldn't have tried that strategy on Moroccans').

20 years – (Time: 22.00) - **Threats and attempted assault** - Us 3, them 4. Me and two friends were about to order at Burger King when a Norwegian girl crossed the food queue. As she went by she pushed me, saying; "MOVE, YOU PIECE OF SHIT!". Needless to say, I was very surprised and I managed to stutter the words; "suck my dick, bitch", while perplexed. She ran over to her friends, 4 Moroccans' sitting at a corner and just waiting to pick a fight... They approached me (I was alone at the time) and told me they were going to "fuck me up severely" as soon as I left Burger King. I had tear gas on me, as I always have when going out late. However, I decided to go with the "deterrent strategy", so I called my two friends, Erling, a relatively small adopted Columbian, and his friend a relatively big Christian Ugandan. Having established my deterrent, and obviously not interested in fighting these savages (as is my policy with all Muslim bullies under normal circumstances), I went ahead and started negotiating, offering the "Muslim whore" an apology. End result was, we left as a group and had the Muslims follow us until we managed to lose them. The most annoying things about the encounter is that you really can't control when you bump into them again. Luckily, a majority of Muslim savages like them live on the East side of town.

21 years – (Time: 01.30) - **Attempted assault and robbery** - Us 4, them 4. Me and my best friends; Peter, Marius and Martin were out clubbing and drinking. This was actually the first time I smoked (normal cigarettes) and I fainted for a few seconds outside a store not far from the club. This was the first and only time I have fainted in my life btw, lol. Apparently, 4 Albanian Muslims saw this incident and figured I would make an easy target. All 4 of them approached me and tried to rob me. At that time my friends just arrived and they started to threaten them as well as one of them pulled out a knife. Obviously, we didn't want to fight these savages, so we said we would take out some cash for them in an ATM in the nearby Burger King. We called the police as soon as we entered. However, this was Saturday night so we had no luck getting a response. We ordered some food and stayed at Burger King for a little more than an hour, at which point the Muslim savages had left (probably busy robbing other victims).

Dhimmitude in Western European major cities

People reading this might ask if I contributed in any way to the above conflicts. The answer is no (with only one exception, when I replied to the girl). As all my friends can attest to I wouldn't be willing to hurt a fly and I have never used violence against others. Also, me and my friends were quite fit and self confident during this phase because we worked out a lot. This acted as a deterrent so we were rarely targeted by Muslims. If we wanted to we could have harassed and beaten up dozens of Muslim youth. However, as we didn't share their savage mentality, violence was pointless. We therefore avoided confrontations as often as humanly possible. We refused however to allow ourselves to be restricted to our own neighbourhoods/Oslo West (until the age of 18-19 when we started high school) which was a part of the reason why we had to travel through or in the Islamic controlled "no go zones" of Oslo hence the chance of Muslim assault increased significantly. The main problem in European capital cities like Oslo is that the government is forcing Norwegian youth and others to attend the same schools as Muslims. There is no culture for private schools in many European countries. As such, the

worst of Muslims are allowed to harass Norwegian youth (this is especially a problem in the age group 10-18) until we start high school. At that point the worst of Muslims do not have the grades to enter any good high schools so they are left behind or they chose practical study directions. I understand completely why Norwegians are fleeing Oslo East en masse. No one wants to live in dhimmitude. The problem is however not restricted to Oslo East. The multiculturalist government is buying apartments on Oslo West and assigns them to Muslim asylum seekers and other "underprivileged" Muslims and is thus infecting healthy areas with the savagery of Islam.

I represent generation Y, the offspring of the baby boomers/68 generation. I guess in many ways my generation are the first who had to live under dhimmitude/Islamic/multiculturalist tyranny. This applies to a large proportion of youngsters (10-18) living in major cities close to or in large Muslim enclaves/ghettos at least.

In addition to the above, I've been threatened on 10 occasions with beatings etc but it has never materialised due to diplomacy/counter threats. I've had dozens of friends and acquaintances experience the same thing (threats, beatings). I suspect that a couple of girls I know have been raped by Muslims although this is extremely taboo so people rarely hear about it (and they refused to admit). I originally didn't plan to reveal any of these details due to the fact that people might insinuate I had become prejudice in any way. I don't feel anger at all towards Muslims, or so called Jihadi youth, as a result of this. In fact, I completely understand why they act in this manner. It is perfectly normal for many Muslims to behave this way as it is the Islamic way. Anyone with a basic understanding of Islam and Middle Eastern cultures, and who has lived in Muslim communities as a kafr/dhimmi can attest to this. The problem isn't the individuals but the Islamic doctrines and culture. The problem can only be solved if we completely remove those who follow Islam. In order to do this all Muslims must "submit" and convert to Christianity. If they refuse to do this voluntarily prior to Jan. 1st 2020, they will be removed from European soil and deported back to the Islamic world.

I'm glad to see that it is growing up new generations of Europeans (in the thousands) in major cities who have suffered under dhimmitude/Islamic tyranny and absolutely hate the system and the people responsible (category A and B traitors) who has facilitated and continue to facilitate the Muslim colonisation of Europe. It will not be difficult to find recruits for pan-European resistance/liberation movements like the PCCTS, Knights Templar as the current development escalates.

Q: Did your experiences at young age shape your current view on Islam and Muslims in the West?

A: Yes and no. At that time I knew very little about Islam. The official view on Islam, portrayed by our academic institutions teaches us that Islam is a peaceful and tolerant religion. I had no knowledge about the concepts of Jihad, Dhimmitude, Jizya, Ummah, Taqiyya, Quranic abrogation, Wahhabism, Salafism, and Saudi Arabia's role in spreading the latter. However, my friendship with Muslims triggered an interest for Islam and politics in general. This was the deciding factor why I chose to study the topics further.

Q: Can you tell us briefly about your time during high school and up until now?

A: I broke with the hiphop movement and my network when I was 16 and later joined the Progress Party youth movement, a moderate cultural conservative youth movement

of the Progress Party. This became the period where I decided I wanted to dedicate my life to politics in order to contribute to change the system.

I identified myself, during this time, as a cultural conservative, economical liberalist (from age 16 to 21). During this time I studied all the major ideologies in depth, everything from Marxism, socialism, Islam, fascism, nationalism, capitalism etc. I became increasingly interested in the libertarian school of thought (extreme liberalism and laissez faire capitalism) due to, my then capitalistic/self serving mindset". This mindset completely collided with my increasing interest for cultural identity and a more traditionalist conservative school of thought. At this point I had a hard time deciding what would be the driving force in the rest of his life – self interest or nation/cultural identity? Could it be combined? I understood early that libertarianism was not a sustainable political concept. If everyone acted in an egotistical manner in combination with the doctrines of multiculturalism the nation and people would wither and society would eventually fracture and cease to function.

I was politically active within the cultural conservative Progress Party/Progress Party Youth from the age of 16-21(22). I eventually concluded that it would be impossible to change the system democratically and left conventional politics.

I was very ambitious early on. When I started high school I had already decided to choose economics as my main academic direction. I was inclined on pursuing a career within business and finance. After my first year of high school I decided to step up the pace so I completed half of my third year courses during my second year. I was quite happy with my grades and got 6 (A+) on certain subjects. This left me with a lot of spare hours during my last year which was a bit frustrating. There were no high school courses for gifted individuals who wanted to take the courses in two years.

At this point I was already trying to decide which higher education to pursue. The problem was that I wanted "Small Business Administration", which under US standards goes under Bachelor of Business Administration. Unfortunately, no such "entrepreneurial" degree existed in Norway and the only equivalent is "Siviløkonom" (BBA + 1 year). As a result, I decided to pursue and complete my higher education informally, acquiring my personally composed curriculum, consisting of economics, finance, sales and marketing, e-commerce, web site development etc. This way I could compress my studies avoiding subjects that weren't relevant in "entrepreneurial activity". My new curriculum was a hybrid between AIU and BI business courses and I would use the next three years to focus on these studies.

Q: Can you describe your education and CV?

A: I was considering pasting in by complete and updated CV. However, I don't want to make my past network public and I don't think it would be that relevant.

- 6 years Primary School
- 3 years Secondary School
- 2,5 years High School (last 6 months underwent complete curriculum)

An informal education, consisting of the the equivalent of eight university years (or equivalent to two bacheolor degrees and one master degree), consisting of the following:

Approximately 16 320 hours of study (One year at the University = 2040 hours of study per year - 8 hours per day, 5 days per week, 51 weeks per year.) on various fields:

Approximately 8000 of these hours were dedicated to the study of fields relating to Small Business Management, Business, Marketing/Sales, Economical/financial Analysis (including stock/commodity/currency analysis), Business Logistics". The rest was dedicated to Political Science, World History, and Language: English/Norwegian and various other subjects (everything from cryptography to biochemistry).

Not included: daily reading/reviewing/watching:

News papers, Scientific/Cultural/Economical - magazines/papers/articles:
Aprox 10 000 hours +

Not included: 12 years work experience, Project Management, practical work experience, project analysis, stock/commodity analysis/trading.
Aprox 10 000 hours +

Not included: Relevant social experience/interaction related to business/culture/science/economy (3 specific mentors), various forum discussions/exchange of knowledge, travelling to 25 countries + interaction with thousands of experienced professionals or other individuals with vast knowledge on multiple fields.

Personal facts:

Name: Andrew Berwick

Nationality: Norwegian

Born: February 1979

Height: 183 cm

Weight: 80 kg

Ethnicity: Nordic/Norwegian

Address: Oslo ,Norway

Personality: Optimistic, pragmatic, ambitious, creative, hard working

Political view: Cultural conservative, revolutionary conservative, Vienna school of thought, economically liberal

Religion: Christian, Protestant but I support a reformation of Protestantism leading to it being absorbed by Catholicism. The typical "Protestant Labour Church" has to be deconstructed as its creation was an attempt to abolish the Church

Religious: I went from moderately to agnostic to moderately religious

Education: Non-formal equivalent to 7 years + at university level

Professions: Investor, Director, Manager - founder of several companies, Small business management (including organisational development), political analyst, author, stock analyst/trader. Im unsure whether resistance fighter (Justiciar Knight Commander) and martyr counts as a profession:)

Nicotine: Yes

Alcohol: Occasionally

Drugs: No

Tattoos: No

Sports: Snowboarding, fitness (body building/spinning), running

Watch sport: Only women's sand volley ball:P Perhaps I would if Norway didn't suck so hard in football

Name of your primary weapon: Mjöllnir

Name of your side arm: Gungnir

Hobbies: Political analysis, studying new topics, Free Mason, Heraldry, Genealogy, gaming (MMO or Modern Warfare 2), travelling – learning about new cultures, music, friends. I have had the privilege of experiencing the following countries:

Sweden, Denmark, UK, Germany, Poland, Belarus, France, Austria, Hungary, Austria, Croatia, Lithuania, Estonia, Latvia, Spain, Cyprus, Malta, US, Turkey, Mexico, China, Nigeria, Cote d'Ivoire, Liberia.

Key points – curriculum vitae

Key qualifications:

Organisational/business development – Experience with the establishment, development and management of smaller businesses related to the fields; organisational/business development, small business management, marketing and sales

Financial analysis – stock/currency analysis relating to the fields/indicators; candlesticks, RSI, stochastic, MACD, Bollinger bands, DMI, momentum

2005-2007: Managing director of E-Commerce Group AS (part investment company – 50%, part sales/outsourcing company – 50%). I converted ABB ENK to a corporation (AS). Total of 7 employees: 3 in Norway, 1 in Russia, 1 in Indonesia, 1 in Romania, 1 in the US. Distribution of outsourcing services to foreign companies, sold software/programming solutions. Worked part time with day trading (stocks/options/currency/commodities). This was a front (milking cow) with the purpose of financing resistance/liberation related military operations. The company was successful although most of the funds were channelled through a Caribbean subsidiary (with base in Antigua, a location where European countries do not have access): Brentwood Solutions Limited with bank accounts in other Caribbean nations and Eastern Europe. E-Commerce Group was terminated in 2007 while most of the funds were channelled in an “unorthodox manner” to Norway available to the coming intellectual and subsequent operations phase.

2002-2004: Director of Anders Behring Breivik ENK) (part time from May 02 (shortly after my inclusion in PCCTS) – des. 02, full time from March 03. Same emphasis as E-Commerce Group. This was a front (milking cow) I established and focused on shortly after my inclusion in PCCTS, Knights Templar with the purpose of financing resistance/liberation related military operations.

2002-2003: Supervisor/internal advisor for Bankia Bank ASA (Apr. 02 – March 03)

2001-2002: Customer service representative for Bankia Bank ASA (Nov. 01 – Apr. 02)

2000-2001: Managing director of Media Group AS. Development and sales of outdoor media solutions (primarily billboards). My company was partially acquired/bought by Mediamax Norway AS after I (and my employee, Kristoffer Andresen) had built a billboard portfolio from scratch in the Oslo area which was then sold to Mediamax Norge AS (which was later bought by JC Decaux Norway) and Clear Channel (July 00 – July 01)

1999-2000: Team leader for the customer service rep. dept. for Enitel Telephony/mobile/internet/support division (March 99 – July 00)

1998-1999: Director for Behring & Kerner Marketing DA. Implementation and sales of telephonic services (part time from Aug. 98-Feb. 99)

1997-1999: Corporate customer care rep. for customer care/internet support for Telia Norway AS (Nov 97-Feb 99)

1996-1997: Part time as a sales rep. for ACTA Economical Counselling (Feb 96-97)

Education: Non-formal studies/degrees: Bachelor of Business Administration (major: small business management) part time studies using the curriculum/online study courses from AIU, American InterContinental University (98-02), Bachelor of Political Science (major: political science and history) part time studies (00-05), Master of Political Science, full/part time studies (05-10). See other chapter for specification.

Other professional activities:

2005: Was coached by my friend, former mentor and independent stock analyst; Xun Dai over a 6 month period on the areas: technical stock analysis: candlesticks, RSI, stochastic, MACD, Bollinger bands, DMI, momentum

2000-2001: Was coached by my former mentor – and managing director of Hypertec AS; Richard Steinfeldt-Berg over a 12 month period on the areas; management, administration, corporate/business/organisation development (May 00-May 01)

1995-1998: Oslo Handelsgymnasium/Hartvig Nissen High School

Board positions, professional activities, responsibilities

2003: Candidate for the Oslo City Council election on behalf of the Oslo Progress Party. This was during the “crossroad” when I was in the process of deciding whether I would fully abandon conventional politics (and a career within conventional politics) as a solution/source to acquire funds for the future operation or if I would rather leave conventional politics altogether and rather focus on entrepreneurship/business as the source for financing my future and clandestine participation in the pan-European Conservative Revolutionary

Movement/pan-European Resistance Movement. As you already know I became one of the founding members of the PCCTS, Knights Templar in 2002 and among the very first Justiciar Knight Commanders. However, regardless of this choice, I was not completely convinced I was done with conventional politics. I actually decided to do a last push (after my pledge to the PCCTS) as I was already nominated on behalf of the Oslo Progress Party for the City Council election in 2003/2004. I came relatively close to being elected but was not among the final contestants due to the fact that the Progress Party Youth (lead by my rival Jøran Kallmyr) refused, for strategical reasons, to support my candidature. At the time I was more popular than Jøran but needed the support of the youth organisation (an organisation I had been a part of for a few years). I don't blame him for backstabbing me like that though. After all, he had invested so much more of his time to the organisation than I had. He deserved it while I didn't and I would probably have done the same thing if I was him.

Also, during the "crossroad phase" I had lost all faith in the Progress Party as a solution to Norway's rapid disintegration due to multiculturalism and Islamisation. A moderate cultural conservative political party like the Progress Party is un-capable of solving any of our primary problems as they are systematically ridiculed and isolated by all other political parties and a united media sector. This, even despite of the fact that they have taken measures and gotten rid of all true nationalists ending up with only opportunistic career cynisists unwilling to take any political risks.

The Progress Party is now a part of the problem as they continuously give the Norwegian people false hope and thus contributes to pacify them. They should rather be honest and admit that all hopes for the democratical change of the society is futile and rather encourage all patriotic Norwegians to resist the multiculturalist regime through armed resistance. Their unwillingness to do this makes them a central part of the problem and in fact an obstacle to the liberation of and the reconquista of Norway.

I anticipate that the Norwegian media will persecute and undermine the Progress Party for my earlier involvement in the organisation. This is not a negative thing as an increasing amount of Norwegians will then have their "illusions of democratic change" crushed (if the Progress Party is annihilated by the multiculturalist media) and rather resorts to armed resistance. From a tactical and pragmatial viewpoint; the PC Medias defeat of the Progress Party will benefit the armed National Resistance Movement in Norway. The more moderate alternatives are persecuted the more likely it is that the average nationalists illusions of peaceful reform will be crushed, which will lead to him seeking "other means". Because at this point, armed resistance and the violent overthrow of our regime is the only thing that can save us.

2002: Founding member (national representative) of the PCCTS, Knights Templar, in London (April).

2002: Member of the board of directors of the control authority for Majorstuen Eldresenter (Majorstuen Retirement home), political position for the Norwegian Progress Party.

2002: Member of the board of directors for Uranienborg Elementary and Secondary School, political position for the Norwegian Progress Party.

2001: Development of the financial prospectus for Hypertec AS in cooperation with NB Partner AS and PriceWaterhouseCoopers DA (Jan 01-May 01)

2000-2003: Board member in Progress Party Frogner and Vice Chairman in the Progress Party Youth – Oslo West.

Q: You said you were into genealogy?

A: I am very proud of my Viking heritage. My name, Breivik, is a location name from northern Norway, and can be dated back to even before the Viking era. Behring is a pre-Christian Germanic name which is derived from Behr, the Germanic word for Bear (or "those who are protected by the bear"). Anders (Andreas) is the Scandinavian equivalent of; English: Andrew, Greek: Andreus, Italian: Andrea, Russian: Andrey. I have managed to trace the Behring side of my family tree back to around 1680 and know that the origin of the name reaches all the way back to a Teutonic German family which used the Bear in their coat of arms. There is a church in Southern Germany that carries my family's coat of arms (a black bear on yellow background) or the coat of arms of my ancestor, Behr/Ber/Bear. It is likely that I am somehow related to the great Danish explorer Bering (Bering Island, Bering strait, Bering sea) although I have been unable to trace my lineage to his particular family branch. As the German Ber/Bear clan grew up to a millennia ago, they added an h and eventually "ring" to establish a distinction between the various related families. Animal names violated the principles of Christendom so

adding various endings might have been as a result of the increasing conversion to Christianity approximately a thousand years ago.

Q: Why did you decide not to formalise your education?

A: I first got involved with the armed European Resistance Movement when I was 21/22 years old, in 2001/2002. At this point I had made no concluding decisions whether to go ahead with any specific operation or not. I still felt I had to learn more. The nature of the network structure at that point allowed for a substantial degree of self-organisation. I didn't have to swear to any specific operation. We only swore to the pre-defined principles which included among other things to protect the free peoples of Europe by working for the liberation of Western Europe from the grasp of cultural Marxist hegemony (I have specified this more accurately in another chapter). When I decided to go ahead with the operation in 2002/2003 there were still several opportunities to back down. Formalising my education and to continue official studies at a registered university would be counter-productive as it would side track my involvement in other sub-tasks. I would not have enough time to run my company and building a financial platform for a future operation. Also, there would be no professor within the field of political science that would approve my thesis on master/PhD level. More or less every professor in that field is politically correct/cultural Marxists and would reject any thesis/work presented of cultural conservative and especially revolutionary nature. Formalising your education is all about prestige and the possibility of working for various organisations. I care little about prestige and even less for the opportunities to work for "publicly approved" politically correct entities. It was therefore no incentive whatsoever for me to invest so many of my resources in formalising my education in any of the fields that interested me.

Q: Can you describe your strengths and flaws as an individual?

A: I'm an extremely patient and a very positively minded individual. I have obviously changed my ways over the years and am now driven by idealistic goals and work for the interests of my countrymen and all Europeans. Most people would not acknowledge the work yet (nor are they likely to appreciate it during my lifetime) but this is an irrelevant fact for me. With time they will understand what is going on around them and that what we are trying to accomplish will benefit not only them, but most importantly their children and grandchildren.

As for current flaws in my personality I guess have many stereotypical flaws. For example; I sound quite self righteous at times and I don't like admitting it when I'm wrong, although I usually do. I still have a relatively inflated ego, with a constant need to feed on an intellectual level. This is a quite common flaw and I try to suppress it although I know I fail as most people do. Also, over the years I've generally been perceived as quite arrogant (even downright unpleasant at times, the last few years). This is likely due to the fact that I do not care as much as I did for creating or preserving social relationships due to my life choice. I guess it is also due the way I choose my rhetorical approaches, which is to a certain degree only an indirect defensive mechanism. I, as most people, like to think I have a superb self confidence. But people who show signs of arrogance usually often use deliberate defensive manifestation to camouflage intellectual or social insecurity or perhaps they just don't care. I guess the root to a majority of human flaws is linked to man's fundamentally flawed nature. We want acknowledgement, appreciation and/or love so we strive to be as perfect as we can be. These human instincts often undermine the need for a pragmatical mindset. As for social skills or skills facilitating interaction and communication with others; I know I mastered them a lot better before I started my self-engulfing studies several years ago. Social skills is an art form that

requires continuous practice, and many of the people I know are masters at it. I know I could be as well but it would require a different lifestyle. I do not accept or acknowledge many of the established "social rules" as I view it as irrelevant noise which takes us away from what is needed of us at this point in time. In any case; a majority of devout intellectuals have significant social flaws due to the fact that their choice of life (theoretical analysis) usually results in a scenario where they are "unplugged" from the "game" for too long. At which point they would need at least a year or two studying/updating the fundamentals of social rhetorical engagement). In depth analysis and theoretical studies doesn't exactly go hand in hand with advancing your social skills which is more related to the skills of interaction and communication; sales, entertainment and manipulation. Unfortunately, many of my friends who are masters at it are apolitical and usually end up wasting their superb social skills on manipulating women into one night stands. If I were to focus on the social aspects of the conservative revolution (instead of the intellectual) I would rather use these abilities for something useful; for political consolidation/recruitment purposes. However, it is very hard to be a master at theoretical analysis and master social skills as it is in many ways the anti-thesis of each other. I wouldn't necessarily call it a flaw but the area of social skills I have neglected the most is; "Game" interaction - PC small talk, entertaining skills/PC humour. I simply do not want to waste my limited time on BS or irrelevant social noise.

Individual flaws are very often related to the flaws of society. I used to be a relatively self centered, arrogant individual who didn't care much for anyone except my closest friends and family. I used to have pretty shallow ambitions where the goal of personal acquisition of wealth, gaining admiration from other shallow individuals and the attempt of gaining unlimited access to sex and parties was the driving force behind my existence. Pretty pathetic when you think about it really, but it's as we know quite common in a society in complete moral decay where you are completely detached from your extended family, your community, the Church and with little national and cultural identity and pride etc. It's a natural result of a fanatically consumerist society where the highest virtue and the essence of your existence is based on feeding your own ego. You become a zombie where the highlight of your day is purchasing a 1000 Euro garment or a 100 Euro sushi meal, or getting a blowjob from someone you met outside the toilet at a club that Saturday. On your way home you see a girl getting gang-raped by 4 Somalis. You don't offer it much thought as the slag probably had it coming anyway... Why should you risk your health for someone you don't know? And the poor Somalis are probably only acting out as a result of centuries of European colonialism. Poor fellas. Society should take responsibility and offer these underprivileged individuals better accommodations and more rights, perhaps affirmative action would ensure that they feel at home, that they finally would like us? How can we be so cruel and treat them this way?

You work 9-10 hours a day, come home, eat, work out a couple of hours to keep fit, take your regular tanning, spa and Botox session and don't really have time for much else. Your concerns are not for the well being of your family – close or extended, your neighbours, your kinsmen or countrymen, about the outlook for your country or your compassion for others, but rather the frightening scenario of being alone in this world. You don't want children because in essence you are a child yourself without responsibility or concern for anyone but yourself. Your only concern is how you can get your next dopamine fix, through and endless spiral of feeding your own ego.

When I was at the top of my game, I had everything. At least, I thought I had everything when in essence I had lost everything. The problem was that you simply want more and more, you never get enough and you end up being put down when you are unable to exceed past achievements. It's a never ending cycle you really can't beat. As for politics you deliberately place your head in the sand. You know what's going on but your very existence (your image) is based around the "game" which requires you to be 100% politically correct. So you can't really say to anyone what you think and feel without risking losing face or denting your image. Even if you might dare to speak your mind,

you are unwilling to suffer for your ideas so you justify to yourself that the only rational approach is to ignore thinking about it all together. Most people going that road realises at one point in life that it's a pretty shallow existence. They long for something better but are trapped by the unofficial "rules of the game" propagated through every aspect of society. At that point you are 30-40 years + without a family, without children. It's the destructive and suicidal "Sex and the City" lifestyle (modern feminism, sexual revolution) which we are taught to revere as the truth. In that setting, men are not men anymore, but metro sexual and emotional beings that are there to serve the purpose as a never-criticising soul mate to the new age feminist woman goddess. The perfect matriarchy has now been fulfilled and complete equality has finally been achieved. The fact that mankind will cease to exist within three generations with this type of regime is irrelevant. Long live cultural Marxism!

Anyway, I came to realise many of my flaws years ago and acted upon them. I have never been happier than I am now. A flawed, destructive and suicidal society will breed mentally damaged, corrupt and self serving individuals. It's our responsibility to change the very base code of society's corruption. It's our duty to destroy the fundamental political doctrines of cultural Marxism.

Q: Do you consider yourself as an optimist as for the future of Europe?

A: I'm very optimistic. The question we must ask ourselves is; how do we defeat a self-defeating ideology? It's rather self explanatory; cultural Marxism/ multiculturalism, especially in combination with Islam, will defeat itself. The reasoning behind this claim is that the cultural Marxist and Islamic alliance will not last. As soon as Islam reaches a few percent it begins to show signs of chauvinism which is the essence of any fascist, racist and imperialistic ideology. Muslims who follow the Quran are simply too aggressive and impatient and they will simply be unable to keep the peace for long. Ghettofication in combination with demographical warfare (which is in fact the very definition of indirect ethnic cleansing) will go hand in hand with systematical rape, ravaging, brutalisation and killing of us non-Muslims. One point in the future a window of opportunity will arise for us. Until that day comes, we must prepare, plan, recruit, arm ourselves through self education but also by acquiring weapons and armour. We must educate and enlighten as many Europeans as possible but most importantly continue the armed resistance. When that window of opportunity comes, we must be ready to seize political and military control using all means necessary. When the time comes, we must not hesitate, we must risk everything for the chance to gain our freedom and secure the freedom for our kinsmen once more.

I know I will die fighting the overwhelming cultural Marxists/multiculturalist forces in phase 1 and that's not a problem for me at all. I have prepared mentally for a very long time and I will gladly sacrifice my life for the benefit of my European brothers and sisters. My love for them exceeds my own self serving interests. That's not the kind of person I used to be, but it's the type of person I have become. My hate and contempt for the cultural Marxists/multiculturalist doctrines is definitely there. However, as with most individuals, love and hate fuels us. Passion and motivation is converted into action. Some people are overwhelmed with hate or love. It's essential that we don't allow the passion to control us. It's critical that we are cool and act rationally with a long term perspective. Our day will come, have no doubt about it. Just act rationally in the mean time and don't sell your life cheaply. Make sure you have many children or fight for the armed resistance movement. You may fight with the pen or with the sword, every effort counts!

Q: Are you a religious man, and should science take priority over the teachings of the Bible?

A: My parents, being rather secular wanted to give me the choice in regards to religion. At the age of 15 I chose to be baptised and confirmed in the Norwegian State Church. I consider myself to be 100% Christian. However, I strongly object to the current suicidal path of the Catholic Church but especially the Protestant Church. I support a Church that believes in self defence and who are willing to fight for its principles and values, at least resist the efforts put forth to exterminate it gradually. The Catholic and Protestant Church are both cheering their own annihilation considering the fact that they embrace the ongoing inter-faith dialogue and the appeasement of Islam. The current Church elite has shown its suicidal face, as vividly demonstrated last year by the archbishop of Canterbury's speech contemplating the legitimacy of Shariah in parts of Britain.

I trust that the future leadership of a European cultural conservative hegemony in Europe will ensure that the current Church leadership are replaced and the systems somewhat reformed. We must have a Church leadership who supports a future Crusade with the intention of liberating the Balkans, Anatolia and creating three Christian states in the Middle East. Efforts should be made to facilitate the de-construction of the Protestant Church whose members should convert back to Catholicism. The Protestant Church had an important role once but its original goals have been accomplished and have contributed to reform the Catholic Church as well. Europe should have a united Church lead by a just and non-suicidal Pope who is willing to fight for the security of his subjects, especially in regards to Islamic atrocities.

I fully support that the Church gains more or less monopoly on religion in Europe (government policies, school curriculum etc at least) in addition to granting the Church several concessions which have been taken from them the last decades.

As for the Church and science, it is essential that science takes an undisputed precedence over biblical teachings. Europe has always been the cradle of science and it must always continue to be that way.

Regarding my personal relationship with God, I guess I'm not an excessively religious man. I am first and foremost a man of logic. However, I am a supporter of a monocultural Christian Europe.

Q: Which types of individuals and which current national political system do you admire the most?

A: As for individuals, I admire anyone who contributes to further humanity scientifically, culturally, technologically, militarily and economically. I admire individuals who act selflessly and/or contribute through personal sacrifice in one way or the other.

As for current national political systems, I especially admire the Japanese, South Korean and Taiwanese system. These three countries reject multiculturalism outright and have instead focused on maintaining and protecting their monoculture. They have managed to copy and implement the most advantageous mechanics from Europe and the US (in terms of educational, scientific, technological and economical mechanics) but have at the same time rejected cultural Marxism to a large degree. There is still room for improvement but they have managed to adapt quite well in the world and should be viewed as an inspiration for future cultural conservative governments.

Q: Any advice to a future cultural conservative tribunal/government?

A: Most aspects are already covered in the compendium. Implementing a cultural conservative agenda is essential but don't go overboard with the changes in a short amount of time. Be patient and don't let short term impatience or greed be your undoing. Learn from past mistakes. Sometimes it's best to seek a gradual transformation rather than turning everything upside down too quickly. The goal is to create a long term and sustainable cultural conservative society which often will require you to make unfavourable short term concessions. Use strategic populism for what it's worth and be careful not to rob people of too many freedoms.

Q: Which individual or organisation deserves the Nobel Peace Prize?

A: As some of us already know, the Nobel Institute is controlled by the EUSSR/USASSR criminal hegemony. I would probably award it to someone who fights hate ideologies like multiculturalism (European hate-ideology), as very few are aware of the true nature of this under-analyzed political model.

Q: Why don't you mention the liberation of the US (from multiculturalism, suicidal humanism and Islamisation) in your book?

A: It is not our place to dictate or tell our European-American brothers and sisters what to do or not do. Whatever they decide, we Europeans will support them 100%. But of course, we are aware that they are in a somewhat similar situation. The democrats are supporting mass-Muslim immigration for the votes, while the Republicans want cheap labour. They do not have any political party at all representing them. However, we know that they are monitoring the European situation closely and are thus likely to respond based on our course of action. When the traitor government in France falls within the next seven decades it will act as a domino effect which might also result in an American right wing coup.

Q: Who is your favourite contemporary author and why?

A: That would be Fjordman. Despite a couple of attempts, I have not been able to meet with him even though he is Norwegian. He is quite paranoid which is understandable to a certain degree I guess. Many have asked if I am Fjordman, but this is obviously not the case. To be honest, I had no idea who he was until I was six months into my current compendium, "2083". At that time I had researched most of the primary and secondary topics for my book. To my great surprise I found that Fjordman had written about many of the same topics I was writing about. The only difference being that he was a professional essay writer and I was not. Our views are quite similar with the exception of me being an actual armed resistance fighter. I had researched hundreds of writers in the past, many of whom are good. However, I really felt a connection to Fjordmans essays. He is most likely the most talented right wing essay writer in Europe. Another factor that separates him from everyone else is that he really wants to contribute. He writes because he really wants to contribute to change Europe, unlike many other right wing intellectuals who are more concerned about feeding their egos. I have the impression that some are opportunists who simply want to milk the cow for as long as possible. People that really want change will not trademark their work indefinitely but instead see that their intellectual works are distributed to as many Europeans as possible on as many languages as possible. This is not possible as long as the authors on the field trademark

their intellectual work and do whatever they can to limit the distribution. I can understand that they need to earn enough for food and rent etc. However, if they want to make a real difference instead of being viewed as "intellectual war profiteers and opportunists" they will have to contribute by making their intellectual property available for all Europeans. We are in the middle of the war and many of them are not contributing as much as they could.

Fjordman and every writer out there who makes their intellectual work available for distribution will be viewed as valuable contributors and they will be remembered as heroes of the conservative revolutionary movement. Obviously, everyone should have the opportunity to make a profit, which is why I have suggested to many that they release their works on two arenas. On one hand, they can sell their products as usual, while still allowing the armed European Resistance Movement to distribute their works freely, without legally persecuting everyone who does.

Q: Do you party a lot and what about a girlfriend/wife?

A: I have partied a lot since I was 16 and I still do (with the exception of the five last year's where I have lived a lot more ascetic). We just celebrated my friend Peters 30th birthday with five of my best friends (total of 12 people) in Budapest. We spent five days there partying and celebrating. I haven't consumed that many Absolut and Redbulls since I was in Las Vegas;) We had an amazing five days. But people at our age start to settle down, so we will party less in the future. Family will always take priority over socialising but of course that doesn't mean that you can't travel occasionally for a weekend and party hard.

I guess I had a more normal life until I chose my current path. The path of the Justiciar Knight isn't really compatible with that of person seeking to establish a family. I have traditionally been too ambitious and self centered to focus on a serious long term relationship as is quite "normal" under our current regime/social structures. Most of my friends are still very much how I used to be, living normal privileged lives some with relationships, some single. Since I broke with my normal life (old life) I have lived quite ascetic, a lifestyle that wouldn't appeal to that many. However, if I wanted to I could have more or less everything I set my mind on. I consider myself to be very resourceful, economically privileged, well educated (although I would probably have to formalise my education if I ever wanted to work for someone else), fit and very happy with my physical appearance. Nevertheless, when I had acquired my millions (which was my old goal in life) I found it all to be very superficial and disappointing. I grew tired of "the game", which re-enforced my opinion that I should rather strive to become a better man. I grew from being a so called "arrogant self centered fuck" who didn't care about anyone except myself, my family and friends to something better. I wanted to improve myself morally and seek a more responsible level so I became a better man. I had to pay a high price though. I left several aspects of my old life behind and had to completely re-establish myself on an existential level. It was hard because everyone I used to know felt I had abandoned them. I never burned any bridges though which might explain why many of them are still pressuring me to "come back". Obviously, I do not intend to. If they knew my real intentions my cover would be blown and I would risk being exposed. I cannot allow that to happen.

Q: Name your favourite; **a.** music, **b.** destination, **c.** possession or item with high affection value, **d.** clothing brand, **e.** au de toilette, **f.** ball sport, **g.** football team, **h.** comedian, **i.** food, **j.** movie, **k.** type of architecture and interior design direction, **l.** beer, **m.** drink, **n.** books

A: **a.** Vocal elektronika (vocal trance) but also classical music and pop. Armin van Buuren, John O'Callaghan, Marcus Shossow with vocals like Audrey Gallagher, Emma Hewitt, Sarah Howells, Sheryl Dean, Helene Bøksle, Saga etc. I also appreciate classical music.

Opera: Wagner, Verdi, Mozart

b. Budapest, the architecture and cultural treasures are amazing, nightlife and people exceptional. Valetta, Malta is extremely impressive as well. A perfect balance of culture and nightlife. The architecture and historical sites in Valetta are amazing. Everyone should study the history of Malta as it was Western Europe's frontline against Jihad for centuries and its history, architecture and historical sites reflect this. I did enjoy Las Vegas as well but I really dislike the superficial aspects of American society. The American state I found least superficial was Texas. I still love so many aspects of US culture though. It's hard not to love it, but there is no place like European metropolitans. Biggest shit hole: it must be Ivory Coast and Liberia.

c. My Ipod + my Breitling Crosswind, chronograph.

Also my collection of oil/air brush paintings I had custom made from the best graffiti artist in Norway, Coderock. It's a collection and recreation of 12 paintings. I've given two of them to friends.

d. LaCoste

e. Chanel Platinum Egoiste

f. Football or beach volley

g. Oslo's Lyn and Bygdøy Ballklubb

h. Pat Condell

i. No favourite. All cultures have excellent dishes.

j. 300, Sci-fi, zombie, Lord of the Ring, Star Wars, Passion of the Christ

k. Futuristic classical minimalism or pure baroque depending on the designated room/structure

l. Budweiser (the real Czech Bud, not the American piss water:P)

m. Red Bull + Absolute

n. George Orwell - *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, Thomas Hobbes – *Leviathan*, John Stuart Mill - *On Liberty*, John Locke - *Essay Concerning Human Understanding*, Adam Smith - *The Wealth of Nations*, Edmund Burke - *Reflections on the Revolution in France*, Ayn Rand – *Atlas Shrugged*, *The Fountainhead*, William James – *Pragmatism*, Carl von Clausewitz - *On War*, Fjordman – *Defeating Eurabia*

Other important books I've read (in random order):

The Bible, *Avesta*, *Quran*, *Hadith*, Plato - *The Republic*, Niccolò Machiavelli - *The Prince*, William Shakespeare - *First Folio*, Immanuel Kant - *Critique of Pure Reason*, Homer - *Iliad and Odyssey*, Dante Alighieri - *The Divine Comedy*, Karl Marx & Friedrich Engels - *Communist Manifesto*, Charles Darwin - *The Origin of Species*, Leo Tolstoy - *War and Peace*, Franz Kafka - *The Trial*, Arnold Joseph Toynbee - *A Study of History*

Q: Name one living person you would like to meet?

A: The Pope or Vladimir Putin. Putin seems like a fair and resolute leader worthy of respect. I'm unsure at this point whether he has the potential to be our best friend or our worst enemy though. He's very hard to psychoanalyze. I wouldn't want to be his enemy, that's for sure. Obviously, he has to openly condemn us at this point which is understandable.

Q: Other people you would want to meet?

A: The following people have to condemn us at this point which is fine. It is after all essential that they protect their reputational shields. Anders Fogh Rasmussen, Geert Wilders, Radovan Karadzic, Lee Myung-bak and Taro Aso.

But isn't Radovan Karadzic a mass murderer and a racist?! As far as my studies show he is neither. The Muslims in Bosnian Serbia; the so called Bosniaks and Albanians had waged deliberate demographic warfare (indirect genocide) against Serbs for decades. This type of warfare is one of the most destructive forms of Jihad and is quite similar to what we are experiencing now in Western Europe. He offered the Muslims in Bosnian Serbia the chance to convert or leave the country (the same standard deal Christians are offered in many Muslim countries), he even went as far as offering the Muslims certain enclaves. When they refused he wanted to deport them by force. When this was made impossible by NATO he gave the order to fight the people who refused which was his sovereign right and responsibility as one of the primary leaders of Serb forces. This was never about ethnicity but about ridding the country of the genocidal hate ideology known as Islam. I do condemn any atrocities committed against Croats and vice versa but for his efforts to rid Serbia of Islam he will always be considered and remembered as an honourable Crusader and a European war hero. As for the NATO war criminals, the Western European category A traitors who gave the green light, they are nothing less than war criminals.

Q: Have you ever broken the law before?

A: I made art/damage on various walls without permission when I was very young (graffiti phase from age 13-16). In retrospect I understood that it wasn't a very nice thing to do. I was fined once and had to spend two weeks with a friend scrubbing busses. I haven't done anything illegal since then.

Q: Hobbies and interests?

A: Friends, fitness (weightlifting and spinning), snowboarding, opera, theatre, art exhibitions, antiquities, MMOs, science fiction, Freemasons, European architecture, European history, European art in general, genealogy, heraldry, political/stock/currency/commodity analysis, travelling - learning about different cultures.

Annual grouse hunting trip, Oslo Pistol Club, Norwegian Masonic Greater Lounge.

I took a year off when I was 25 and played WoW PvE hardcore for a year.

Conservatism - Alliance, human female mage – PvE, Server: Silvermoon
Conservative - Horde, tauren female resto druid – PvP, Server: Silvermoon

I raided hardcore and was a guild leader in a couple of hardcore guilds: Virtue, then Unit, Nordrassil – Rank 1 Alliance PvE. We transferred the guild to Silvermoon. I grew tired of running the guild and sorting recruitment issues so I joined Nevermore, another hardcore guild on Silvermoon (Rank 3). Silvermoon is the most progressed Alliance server in the world out of more than 300 servers (10 million + players worldwide) so the competition is extremely hard. This means we were one of the most progressed guilds in the world at one time. I can honestly say running a hardcore WoW guild is equally challenging to running your own business with 7 employees or more. It requires an extreme amount of work in order to be successful and get server first kills. It was a good experience and something I wanted to do at least a limited amount of time during a period of my life.

I'm currently playing Modern Warfare 2 casually.

Q: Personal achievements that you are most proud of?

A: I started the early stage of the planning phase (financing the operation) around 2002 by developing a company from scratch: Anders Behring Breivik ENK later converted to E-Commerce Group AS. During the next years I had a total of 7 employees in five different countries: 1 person in the US, 2 in Russia, 1 in Romania, 1 in Indonesia and 2 in Norway. From year 2002 to 2006 I made approximately 4 million NOK. The business concept was the outsourcing of programming services to clients in the US and Europe by using labour in Indonesia, Russia and Romania. The products ranged from web sites to advanced software solutions.

As noted, this, the financing stage, was as you may know a sub-task of a bigger operation, which is still in progress. The creation of this compendium is actually a larger and more central task in this process, as I would never have had enough funds to create it if wasn't for my earlier financial/business ventures. The actual military operation is also a sub-task as well as it is a marketing method for the distribution of this compendium among other things.

Q: Military experience?

A: None. I avoided the mandatory draft service when I was 18 because I didn't feel any loyalty to the ruling political parties. I understood from early age that dying for your country would involve fighting your own leading political parties, not serving them.

Q: When did you first begin to study stock charts?

A: At the age of 15. I remember I spent half an hour every single day checking the tickers in Aftenposten, a national newspaper. At the age of 17 I started speculating quite aggressively with call options. I was too young so I had to fax over a written notice from my mum. Unfortunately, due to a correction later that year I managed to lose all my capital, 100 000 NOK which was my life savings. This put me off from stocks for a few years.

Q: Are you a social type with a positive attitude?

A: I've always been good at socialising, getting to know new people. However, after a while, you understand that you only have the capacity to prioritise a limited select network of people. Being optimistic and positive is essential, especially when working with something that can be a bit depressing at times. Take a time out, make your favourite smoothie, work out or check out the newest DVD of your favourite singer, or whatever cheers you up! It's important to enjoy life even if we work with thankless tasks.

Q: Do you still consider yourself a capitalist?

A: Yes and no. I oppose globalist capitalism as globalist firms have too much political influence but I support entrepreneurship/capitalistic principles on a local, regional and national level. It is essential to ensure that entrepreneurs are awarded with incentives. I was quite bombastic about the issue when I was younger, very pro laissez-fair capitalism, but not anymore. There are so many flaws with the capitalistic system and it has to be regulated to a certain degree. Globalist corporations should be disallowed to lobby for free flow of human capital (removal of borders, mass immigration etc). I believe in a free market limited to a European economic bloc that will be geographically limited to Europe (with Russia), Northern America and Australia. The Muslim world has to be completely isolated while Christian Africa and Hindu/Buddhist Asia will still continue to be our trading partners. China should be excluded from WTO as we obviously are unable to compete with them demographically. We can't compete with a country that has 1,4 billion citizens. Free market is always a good thing to a certain degree. And yes, I am aware of the fact that with these policies - goods will be more expensive, but at least we keep the capital within our own countries and avoid trade deficits to non-European blocks. The reason why the European economic model will never function in the US is because the lack of national cohesion is so prevalent there. Ironically, seeing the Islamic colonisation of Europe the last few decades this is about to happen to Europe as well. People lose faith in the system and will eventually refuse to allow their government to excessively taxate them. As long as Europe is ruled by the current cultural Marxist criminal network, Europeans should do what they can to avoid excessive taxation by using tax havens where possible. Every European should try to avoid funding the current tyrannical multiculturalist system.

Concluding questions

Q: How do you view your brothers and sisters who have initiated smaller scale operations in the past?

A: I know that tens of thousands of brothers and sister all over Europe are fighting the good fight every single day. Fighting the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist alliance every single day. Many have sacrificed everything already; many are incarcerated and some have even martyred themselves. The media never write about their courageous and noble acts and the great majority of us are unknown to most people. The current Western European multiculturalist regimes are doing everything in their power to suppress our actions. Silencing us is their weapon of choice. They systematically and deliberately attempt to blackout everything so that as few people as possible know that there is an ongoing civil war. They do this to prevent recruitment. As history has shown so many times, the tide will turn in our favour when people least expect it. I salute every single brother and sister who contributes day in and day out! You are the true heroes of the conservative revolution! You inspire an increasing number of Europeans to follow in our path. Hadn't it been for the brave and selfless actions of these European heroes, me and people like me would not have been inspired. I heard your calling and as a result I did my duty as many more will continue to do. Hopefully, I will be able to contribute and inspire others. We will experience many failures and it will get a lot more ugly before it gets better. However, never forget that thousands of brothers and sisters are doing all in their power to ensure our success every single day. We will succeed eventually as multiculturalism is a self-defeating ideology.

Everyone should learn from past mistakes and share the knowledge with others. Build your networks on Facebook, continue the consolidation and share ideas but do not incriminate yourself or others needlessly! The reason why most people are exposed is because they can't keep their mouth shut; they brag and tell people they "think they can trust". People need to be more disciplined, be more patient, keep their mouth shut and they should do everything solo, especially in phase 1. When you tell one single person about your plans you are increasing the chance of exposure by 100%. If you tell 10 individuals you are increasing the chance of failure to 90-95%. There will come a time when we can work in larger cells (3-20 people) but not yet. These activities should be delayed until phase 2. Until then, work solo, be disciplined and keep your mouth shut. If you rely on recognition and encouragement then encourage yourselves based on proven methods. Follow the guidelines of this book and you will succeed! Keep up the good work. Believe me when I say, hadn't it been for your past efforts, I would never have contributed. You might think that no one cares but there are hundreds of thousands of Europeans that do care. Reach out to them and focus on consolidation. You are all heroes of Europe and we salute you!

Q: What would you say to your European brothers and sisters?

A: Know that you are not alone in this struggle. We have tens of millions of European sympathisers and tens of thousands of brothers and sisters who support us fully and are willing to fight by our side. The numbers are increasing annually as more and more people learn to understand what is going on; witnessing the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist/Muslim atrocities and seeing the Muslim populations increase. Know that you have loyal brothers and sisters in your country and all around Europe – Great Britain, Russia, France, Germany, Spain, Italy, Poland, Austria, Netherlands, Sweden, Denmark, Serbia, Norway, Switzerland, Andorra, Armenia, Belarus, Bosnia and Herzegovina, Bulgaria, Croatia, Cyprus, Czech Republic, Estonia, Finland, Georgia, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Ireland, Latvia, Liechtenstein, Lithuania, Luxembourg, Macedonia, Malta,

Monaco, Montenegro, Norway, Romania, San Marino, Slovakia, Slovenia, Ukraine, Cyprus and the Vatican City. Even Christian Cultural Conservatives in Moldova and Albania.

"I began the revolution with 82 men. If I had to do it again, I would do it with 10 or 15 who had absolute faith. It does not matter how small you are if you have faith and a plan of action."

Fidel Castro

To be here is a privilege. To see clearly is optional. To do the right thing is a duty. It's critical that you do not allow the frustration and pain to consume you before you actually manage to contribute. Be pragmatical whatever you choose to do. There are many ways to contribute to the struggle. Becoming a Justiciar Knight is just one out of several manifestations of the struggle:

- Front 1-7 (all non-military), any career/effort that lets you influence others and society
- You can be a blogger, spreading the truth about the topics listed in this book.
- Create a blog today and spread the Conservative Revolution; Wordpress.com, Blogger.com. Register your blog with nationalist/patriotic/conservative blog networks so you can stay in touch with others like you. Create a channel on Youtube or join other patriotic channels. You can publish your videos by creating an account.
- You can infiltrate multiculturalist blogs and forums spreading the same arguments and documentation which will contribute to recruit more and sow doubt in the hearts of our enemies. Our enemies have thousands of "internet apologists" doing the same to us.
- You may try to influence the democratical process by infiltrating the MA100 political parties (parties supporting multiculturalism) and weaken their resolve from the inside.
- You can seek a career in the police force or the military with the goal of reaching positions where you gain influence when the window of opportunity opens up within a few decades. The military command is perhaps the most important arena as it will be extremely important in phase 2 and 3.
- You can seek a career in any media organisations, particularly the broadcast media.
- Academic infiltration is just as important as joining the guerrilla movement in phase 1. You might not see immediate results but you are playing a crucial role.
- Another much underestimated task is procreation. By having as many children as possible and "moulding them into conservative warriors; to fight with the pen or the sword" will be the key to our future victory. We need a new generation who has been shielded from the cultural Marxist/multiculturalist indoctrination campaigns and we need brothers and sisters who parent these future Europeans heroes. If you are not willing to sacrifice your own life, then I would strongly advise you to make babies and ensure that they will be willing to sacrifice theirs when the time is right.

It's really important that you focus on enjoying life and having fun in this process. Being a bitter old goat behind a computer will only drive you to depression, and defeat. Convert your frustration and anger to motivation and resolve. Be positive!

Do not act prematurely. We still have decades so use the time wisely. Above all, do not sell your life cheaply when the time comes!

The selfless struggle and resistance of an ever increasing number of Europeans has renewed my hope that there is yet great good left within Europe. We can depart without fear that darkness will prevail in our absence.

"If you are not afraid of dying, there is nothing you cannot achieve."

Lao Tzu

Conquer your fear like your brothers and sisters have done in the past and we will reconquer Europe from the grasp of our disloyal, corrupt and suicidal cultural Marxist/multiculturalist elites.

"There is no glory like for those who save their country."

Lord Tennyson

We fight for the free indigenous peoples of Europe, for those not yet born and for the memory and wishes of our forefathers, our martyrs. We fight to preserve our culture, our identity, our country and for Christendom.

All participants in the current Phase 1 civil war will be remembered as the courageous few, the immortal pioneers, true European heroes who had the courage when no one else did, who stood up against, and still stand up against an oppressive Marxist tyrant.

We must rise and claim what is rightfully ours! By September 11th, 2083, the third wave of Jihad will have been repelled and the cultural Marxist/ multiculturalist hegemony in Western Europe will be shattered and lying in ruin, exactly 400 years after we won the battle of Vienna on September 11th, 1683. Europe will once again be governed by patriots.

"A revolution always seems hopeless and impossible the day before it breaks out and indeed never does break out until it seems hopeless and impossible."

George Bernard Shaw

With discipline, hard work and sacrifice, we will succeed sooner than you might expect. A single successful "Operation Regime Ender" after Jan. 1st 2020 will lead to a chain of events that eventually ensures that the multiculturalist EUSSR hegemony collapses. Support the reconquista, support the PCCTS, Knights Templar!

AB

Justiciar Knight Commander, cell 8
Knights Templar Europe
Knights Templar Norway

3.154 Knights Templar Log

Personal reflections and experiences during the preparation phases

My closest friends

Marius, my oldest friend. We have been close since we were eleven years old. We have had some ups and downs during the last 19 years but we have managed to preserve our friendship. He is a patriot but relatively a-political. He knows what is going on but doesn't really care that much about the future as he is living his life now. Motto: a week without getting laid is a week without meaning; p He's a good guy and I appreciate him. I started the process of de-socialisation 4 years ago to create a certain distance to my friends (to prevent them from finding out what I'm using most of my time on).

Axel and I have been friends since secondary school so it is almost 15 years now. We have had a couple of ups and downs but have preserved our friendship. Axels' girlfriend Synne is a staunch Labour Party supporter so there is definitely a factor of strife there. Axel has embraced a lifestyle where career and family is in the centre. I've never revealed anything about my involvement in the European Resistance Movement to him. I try avoiding discussing politics with him as we are ideologically miles apart, especially after he embraced his fiancée's political and world views which are extremely politically correct. I usually propagate the more moderate Progress Party ideological narrative when discussing politics with friends and friends of friends. It would be too risky to reveal anything else about my ideological standpoints. But Synne even thinks the moderate Progress Party are extreme and she has influenced Axel considerably. Very annoying but absolutely nothing I can do about that.

Martin and I have been friends since secondary school so it is almost 15 years now. He has been a stable friend over the years although he has significant trust issues due to the fact that he was bullied in his childhood. It is impossible to connect fully with him due to these psychological limitations but he is still a good friend. He is the typical apolitical career cynicist:)

Peter has been my closest friend since we met during our time at Oslo Handelsgymnasium High School. His parents (Hungarians) fled the Marxist Soviet Union in the 60s. He knows everything about me. Well, except my involvement in the resistance. I remember I had to lie to him several years ago, during the time I first initiated a relationship with the pan-European Resistance Network. He was the only person who knew I was actually travelling to Liberia and London in 2002 and I had to forward a credible cover to him. I couldn't risk trusting him (or anyone) with my true intentions as it could potentially hurt him or me in the future. I told him I was travelling to Liberia to research the potential to smuggle blood diamonds and selling them in London. It was a great and very credible cover (I spent a couple of weeks preparing it) and he has never questioned the circumstances around those or any other trips. I'm not the type of person that takes lying lightly so it was hard for me to lie to him. I wish I could just tell him everything, but unfortunately I can't. I know he is far from as ideologically confident as me so it would be meaningless to tell him and most importantly; if he knew anything it would incriminate him. Ignorance is blizz...

I have several other relatively close friends but won't go into details about all. All of them are apolitical and pretty apathetic when it comes to politics.

Personal reflections and experiences during several preparation phases

April/May 2002

I am the Norwegian delegate to the founding meeting in London, England and ordained as the 8th Justiciar Knight for the PCCTS, Knights Templar Europe. I joined the session after

visiting one of the initial facilitators, a Serbian Crusader Commander and war hero, in Monrovia, Liberia. Certain long term tasks are delegated and I am one of two who are asked to create a compendium based on the information I have acquired from the other founders during our sessions. Our primary objective is to develop PCCTS, Knights Templar into becoming the foremost conservative revolutionary movement in Western Europe the next few decades. This in relation to developing a new type of European nationalism referred to as Crusader Nationalism. This new political denomination of nationalism will become the foremost counterweight to National Socialism and other cultural conservative political denominations, on the cultural right wing. Everyone is using code names; mine is Sigurd (the Crusader) while my assigned mentor is referred to as Richard (the Lionhearted). I believe I'm the youngest one here.

I am going to discontinue my involvement in the Norwegian Progress Party as I have lost faith in the democratic struggle to save Europe from Islamification. After 65 years of harsh political oppression, demonization and ridicule from the communist-globalist cultural establishment, directed at any and all who opposes multiculturalism, there are still no indications that this communist-globalist hegemony will ever allow PP to take control. My party is systematically vilified and sabotaged by a united media before every single election. And even if they ever did manage to form a majority government with Høyre (the Conservative Party) their principles and party program would not be conservative enough to halt the ongoing Islamic demographic warfare OR increase the ethnic Norwegian fertility rate from 1,4 to 2,1. The only thing PP has achieved so far is to give false hope to Norwegians. They say that democratic struggle is the only solution, when it is clearly already lost. How can we democratically compete with a regime that is mass-importing hundreds of thousands of new voters? The PP is pacifying Norwegians by giving them false hope and I refuse to continue to have any involvement in this. Armed struggle appears futile at this point but it is the only way forward.

2002-2006

I am required to build a capital base in order to fund the creation of the compendium. I don't know if I will ever proceed with a martyrdom operation at this point as it simply seems too radical.

My plan A is to attempt to acquire 3 million Euro, in which case I plan to establish a pan-European organizational platform that will attempt to grow organically as a support organization which will distribute a "legal version" of the compendium.

If I fail to generate the specified amount I will move forward with the operation, in order to market the compendium that way.

As of 2005 I have managed to generate 500 000 Euro, but I am still 2,5 million Euro short. I will attempt to generate the remaining amount through continued stock/options speculation. I can afford to lose up to 250 000 Euro without it compromising the completion of the compendium and the subsequent effectuation of the operation.

Stock/option speculation did not work out. I will need to cut my losses and proceed to plan B.

After cutting my losses, I now have a minimum of funds to complete my two tasks (in excess of 250 000 Euro).

2006-2008

Researching and writing the compendium: "A European Declaration of Independence"

Autumn – 2008

I attended a birthday party in Oscarsgate, Oslo. We were attending a birthday party organised by a good friend of Axels' girlfriend, Synne. I noticed the woman who celebrated

her birthday was working as a judge. A majority of the people at the party were jurists - judges and lawyers in the public sector. I chatted with most of the people at the party. It really struck me how incredibly politically correct everyone was, as if they were all members of the Norwegian Labour Party. I have never before experienced a group of people who are completely freaked out about discussing political issues relating to multiculturalism and Islamisation. I noticed a majority of these people were Labour Party sympathisers. I guess they don't really have a choice considering the fact that they are all climbing the public sector hierarchy. A thought occurred. The judges during WW2 who had party affiliations with the NS or any affiliation with the SS were prosecuted and imprisoned. Is it therefore only fair that judges of high rank with party affiliations to the Labour Party and the other parties who support multiculturalism (and therefore Islamisation) is to be considered category B or C traitors? They obviously have a considerable responsibility and should be considered traitors of their people. I would imagine most of them would be considered category C though as their influence is considerably less prevalent than that of any parliamentarian, editor/journalist or university professor/lecturer. In any case, nice people though and we had a good time. If only they had any idea that one of their guests was a Justiciar Knight of an organisation affiliated with the Norwegian and European Resistance Movement, I would be thrown out immediately most likely. It is completely understandable as their careers would be over if they had any affiliation with such organisations or individuals.

Autumn – 2009 – Birthday party

My best friend, Peters, 30th birthday. We are going to Budapest to party hard for 5 days. This is my second trip to Hungary. I really love that country and the people. Clubs in Buda are top notch. Excellent elektronika scene, among the best in the world. Hungarian girls are hot as hell, too bad I have to avoid relationships for the good of my mission. Doesn't hurt having fun though: D I don't think I've consumed this much alcohol for many years, totally awesome. My best friends, Martin, Axel, Marius and Peter went down and hooked up with another band of Norwegians we have known for some years. One of Martins best friends are Jon-Niclas, really cool guy. He's a rather well known Norwegian comedian, together with his partner and friend Anders, and a few others. We had a lot of fun down there, the ten of us. Most of us know each other from Nissen High School in Oslo.

Autumn – 2009 - Phase shift

I'm in a phase shift with my project. The compendium is complete and I currently preparing for the next phase. I'm creating two different and "professional looking" prospectuses for "business ventures". A mining company and a small farm operation. The reasoning for this decision is to create a credible cover in case I am arrested in regards to the purchase and smuggling of explosives or components to explosives - fertiliser. In this regard I created a new company called Geofarm, which might act as a credible cover for such activities. I spent about 2 weeks cannibalizing an existing Mining prospectus. In addition to the prospectus I have created I will create two websites and business cards. I also intend to contact suppliers of equipment related to these industries so that they may act as future witnesses, collaborating my story, should I ever need it. If I do get arrested in this "acquirement phase" I figure that they will have a hard time proving that my intention is to contribute and fight in the ongoing European civil war. Sure, they will attempt to charge me with terror but they will not have enough evidence to incarcerate me (due to my covers). Also considering the fact that I have never done anything illegal in the past. If I do get caught I will, however, be placed on every imaginable watch list for the rest of my life and will thus be unable to partake in any advance operation. In this case I will have to cancel the primary operation and instead go with my secondary operation of lesser significance. Such is the life of a resistance fighter.

November – 2009

I've spent a few weeks contributing to set up a cultural conservative newspaper with national distribution in Norway. The idea is to develop Document.no, a cultural conservative blog into a newspaper company with 12 publications per year. I've developed a relatively complex strategy and forwarded it to Hans, the editor and manager. I have made a few

attempts to seek funding although my efforts haven't materialised yet. I tried to formalise cooperation between the Progress Party and Document (both moderate cultural conservative entities), at least in an incubation period. However, after discussing this with both FrP and Hans it would appear as they do not want to take part in any form of cooperation with each other. I have spent approximately 50 hours developing potential strategies for Document.no, pro bono, but I will have to limit any further involvement due to my primary operation. Hans Rustad, the leader of Document.no, seems like an odd fellow. I'm usually excellent in psycho analyzing people but I haven't figured him out at all. I know he has a Marxist background and I believe he is in fact something of a rarity – an actual national Bolshevik, and thus not a real nationalist. He likes to criticise the multiculturalist media hegemony in Norway but is completely unwilling to contribute to create any form of political platform or consolidation. He seems extremely paranoid and suspect of most people and he likes to attempt to ridicule and mock Fjordman, every time he writes a comment. Document.no has developed into a kind of moderate cultural conservative think tank where moderate cultural conservatives exchange thoughts and make comments on the articles posted. Hans likes to criticise cultural Marxist media (MSM) but is unwilling to present any solutions or to contribute to any form of consolidation of an "alternative". Despite of that, I don't mind contributing somewhat as it benefits our cause, regardless.

December – 2009

I've now worked with email farming for two months. God, I wouldn't have imagined it was going to be this f..... boring:D I'm using Facebook to target various nationalist related groups and inviting every single member. I've managed to farm approximately 1700 email addresses this way. I did generic swipes of various blogs and internet sites earlier this year as well. Total number of email addresses is aprox 3000-5000, haven't made an exact count yet<3

Ofc, it's a quite tedious task due to the fact that Facebook has a 50 invitations cap per day. Even with my two accounts I'm limited to inviting a maximum of 100 per day, where an average of 40-50% accepts. Of these 40-50% around 90% have email addresses whereas aprox only 50% are checked on a regular basis. So of 1000 Facebook friends I will achieve a penetration rate of around 20-30%. Not optimal but then again, I can't think of a more efficient way to get in direct touch with nationalists in all European countries.

Christmas – 2009

Have been in a few Christmas parties with friends, fun although I've gained some extra kilos:D I'm currently 7 kg overweight up 3-4 kilos the last three months. I started the hardcore training program a few months ago but chose to end it in order to complete the book and email farming process. At this point I've extended the writing phase 4 times due to the urge to extend certain chapters. These delays are starting to severely affect my budget leaving me with less than 42k Euro in direct funds and another 25k in credit. I really need to finalise this compendium soon and move on to next phase (research into weaponry, armour and explosives followed by acquirement phase). Will have to destroy my old hard drives and buy new ones before the research phase, and then destroy these ones again before acquirement phase. It takes ages to farm quality email addresses from Facebook. Anyways, moral is on an all time high but physically I'm at an all time low. I really need to start my training program soon... but still aprox 1-2 months before my time budget allows me to focus on this. Btw, I just read that an alleged Swedish neo-Nazi group, who allegedly planned to assassinate Swedish category A and B traitors, had been uncovered in connection with the theft of the "Arbeit macht Frei sign". Hmm, I always wondered if these guys are actually National Socialists or if it's just typical cultural Marxist propaganda. Perhaps it's my fellow co-founder of PCCTS, my sister-cell??? I guess I won't find out unless they publish the names. I doubt it though. They seem to be using the outdated, traditional and vulnerable hierarchical military cell-model which indicates that they are from an old school and un-related resistance fraction.

January 2010

I was out with Peter and Didrik today. We had some drinks at Peters bachelor pad near Bogstadveien, probably the most prestigious place to live for bachelors in Oslo and not far from where I used to live when I was still in the "game". We then went on to a nearby restaurant, had an incredible meal, drank some more and met Peters girlfriend and her friends. We had a few beers and talked, very cosy<3 I remember telling Christine about my career as a writer, telling her that I wasn't planning on actually selling the book but rather to distribute it freely in order to more efficiently propagate our cause to a broader audience (they were all cultural conservative btw). Christine told me that she believed I was driven by idealism, which is of course true, but that I actually lived my dream. While I didn't want to start to argue that particular factor, as I don't like appearing like a pooper or to risk blowing my cover, it got me thinking. Are we, the reactionary revolutionary conservatives really living our dream or are we making a sacrifice? To be honest, if I felt that other people could do my job I would not do what I do, that I can guarantee you. I don't want to do what I do, I would rather focus on starting a family and focus on my career again. But I can't do that as long as I feel like a person caught in a burning spaceship with nowhere to go. If you see the ship is burning you don't ignore it and start cooking noodles do you? You put out the fire even if it endangers your life. You don't enjoy putting out the fire but it is your duty to yourself and your fellow crewmen. And let's say your crewmen have been infected with a rare virus that shuts down their rational senses and they try to stop you from putting out the fire. You can't really allow yourself to be stopped by any of them as it will lead to your collective death. You will do anything to put out that fire despite of the fact that they are trying to stop you. Anything else would be illogical.

But sacrificing yourself for others who probably detest you for it doesn't necessarily have to be a miserable experience. After all, we have the truth and logic on our side and we will learn to find rewards and comfort in our actions. After all, sometimes being uncompassionate is the most compassionate thing you can do.

Anyway, back to email farming on Facebook, aaaaarrrrrggh:/ It's driving me nuts, lol. I'm currently working on French leads/FB groups. An extremely tedious and boring task – preparing quality contacts from scouring patriotic Facebook groups and sending out 100 select invitations per day (from 2 FB accounts). I've been doing this for 60 days straight now, 3-4 hours per day. FB networking isn't all that bad though as you do meet a lot of interesting, like minded people. This is the main reason why my book has been delayed. I just feel that I must send my book to at least 10 000 primary nationalists in the European world and I'm currently at 6000 email addresses. Good vocal trance music makes this task a lot less boring;). My funds are depleting gradually though; currently at 50 000 Euro + 30 000 Euro in credit limits (12 credit cards ftw), which will force me into the next phase of the operation soon. A usual day for me involves email farming, writing, sharing "moderate" resources from my book on debate groups to coach fellow cultural conservatives, smoking, eating chocolate lol, taking a daily 1 hour walk/motivational meditation and doing some occasional battlegrounds in WoW on my badass Horde resto druid. I just completed Dragon Age Origins not long ago. A brilliant game!:D It's important to have fun a few hours every day. I regret to admit that I've become a notorious downloader of pirated movies, series and games etc. but have noticed that an increasing number of sites have been closed down lately. Stealing is bad, I admit, but then again, when you have devoted your entire life to a good cause you can allow yourself some naughtiness especially if it can contribute to conserve your funds, cough;). Yes, yes, no ones perfect:P

February 2010

I just bought Modern Warfare 2, the game. It is probably the best military simulator out there and it's one of the hottest games this year. I played MW1 as well but I didn't really like it as I'm generally more the fantasy RPG kind of person – Dragon Age Origins etc .and not so much into first person shooters. I see MW2 more as a part of my training-simulation than anything else. I've still learned to love it though and especially the multiplayer part is amazing. You can more or less completely simulate actual operations.

I've continued with email farming until now, on a daily basis. The email farming phase is coming towards its end and I will conclude it by at least attempting to acquire as many

email addresses to members of parliament in Western European countries as possible. Because I think focusing solely on distributing the compendium to patriots would be a mistake as they have little to no political influence in the EUSSR/USASSR hegemony. It is important that our enemies know "how we see what they are doing". The national intelligence agencies of Europe will do everything they can to limit its distribution. They will not allow the parliament members of any nation to read it, so we must send it directly to them.

It's a shame I have to purge my 5000 Facebook contacts. It took so much time and work to acquire all those contacts and I get the feeling I'm purging a little piece of my life, lol. But I did get what I came for after all; every individuals email address.

It is still too snowy and cold to initiate the acquirement phase (acquirement of weaponry and armour etc). My agenda the following months looks like the following:

1. Conclude email farming
2. Conclude the writing of 2083 and secure it. This post will be one of my last entries. I will have to secure the compendium at a safe location until the week before operation (today is Feb 7th btw).
3. Change hard drives (phase shift), purge all evidence from other phase.
4. Initiate the research phase: research the possibilities for the acquirement of weaponry and armour, the making of WMDs (explosives), acquirement of components of WMD, research of logistics and storage opportunities.

I have budgeted 2 weeks for the research phase, but it might take up to 6 weeks.

The research phase will be followed by the acquirement phase where I have budgeted 4-8 months. The acquirement phase will be followed by a one week only construction/preparation phase.

Btw, I just received what looks like a mass recruitment message from one of my 5000 Facebook contacts (he's wearing a balaclava in his pic btw with a t-shirt with the SS skull insignia). The message goes like this:

Hails!

"help support are worldwide organization ATB Aryan Terror Brigade a branch Of blood and honour, if you are interested reply....."

While I have to admire the young lad's initiative and probably noble intention (he probably doesn't have the faintest clue what National Socialism or constructive and meaningful resistance is) the lack of subtlety and discretion is unfortunately the current trademark of many European amateurish resistance groups. They probably want recruits in their Jew/immigrant bashing efforts... Many of these people are causing so much damage to the nationalist cause that I sometimes wonder if they are on the payroll of the cultural Marxists. Regardless, my hope is that this compendium will contribute to a significant "leap in evolution" of the current climate of cluelessness and incompetence.

March 2010

I have ended my "email acquisition phase" ending up with a grand total of 5700 Facebook contacts (2 accounts) and a total of 8000 high quality email addresses (representing all spheres of cultural conservative thought). I now have a direct way forwarding my compendium to a good portion of the most dedicated nationalist oriented individuals in all Western European countries, including the US, Australia, Canada, South Africa, certain Eastern European countries, Armenia, Israel and even India. This task has taken me several months and it pained me to purge all my FB contacts. I've talked and discussed with hundreds of patriotic individuals (many whom are nationalist oriented intellectuals fighting the good fight), many good people, which made the decision to purge the contacts even harder. I have now moderated by FB profile considerably and transformed it to a politically correct profile. I do fear sometimes that my endeavours relating to the research

of the book, and acquisitions of these addresses has resulted in me being put on various watch lists. I know that at least a few of the profiles I invited are fake, and used for information gathering for various European and US intelligence agencies. The question is; have they flagged me? I guess I will find out eventually...

I went ahead and sold some of the last sets of items I possessed, from my former life, which had value. It was a complete 40 piece Versace-Rosenthal dinner set worth approximately 5 000 Euros. I bought it a few years ago for 2 000 Euros and just sold it for that price. I know I should sell my Breitling Crosswind (new price: 7 000 Euros), but sentimental value has thus far prevented me from doing that. Actually, I still have a corporate HP printer (new price 4 000 Euro). I may attempt to sell that later as it's pointless for me to own one. I do have a quite large booze and wine collection which I have collected over the years. Several of the red wine flasks are from 1979, and therefore possibly worth a fortune. I do appreciate a glass of vintage red wine so I may actually drink it, prior to execution of operation. I have given away a few of my paintings to friends. I will keep the rest hanging, as I still appreciate the works.

The compendium is in its last phase. I have worked quite hard the last two months to complete it. I estimate that I will be able to complete it within 2 weeks.

Time is of the essence, and I really need to start the research phase (for the actual operation) and begin on the physical transformation phase. I have to wait until I have secured the compendium at multiple locations and purged and destroyed my hard drives.

Moral is peaking. I can't wait to share the compendium with fellow brothers and sisters. This will be one of the last entries btw. I may or may not add more to this log prior to execution of operation.

July 2010

I recently successfully finished the "armour acquisition phase" and have created an armour cache by secured a full Pelican case underground. I basically dug it down somewhere deep in the Norwegian forest. It was my first experience with this type of assignment and I underestimated the planning needed to complete the job. A few days ago, I got up at 5.00 in the morning and spent a couple of hours packing for the trip. By using Google Earth I had selected a desolate location (aprox), deep in the forests of Norway. I did not yet know the exact location when I set out on the trip, loaded with my cargo. The Pelican case contained a complete set of Lokis armour – shield included, caltrops, police insignias and various other equipment needed for the operation. I was unable to place the Damascus FX-1 Flexforce riot suit and the molle, pouch carrier in the Pelican case so I stashed it on the attic marking it as "air soft equipment". That will have to do... The Pelican case was so full I had to physically sit on it to be able to lock it properly.

Anyway, after about a 3-4 hour drive I arrived at the area and I started to scout for small roads of the highway, as a car parked by the highway would cause unwanted attention. I found one potential location and drove my little Hyundai weenie car down a dirt road. These cheap urban cars are obviously not for off road use so I almost ended in the ditch. I parked the car and scouted the area on foot for an hour but with little success. An appropriate location involves finding an area with soil that you can actually dig in so it excludes areas close to rocks or near trees (all the roots will make it too hard to dig). I drove for half an hour and started scouting another location. I found what I thought could be an appropriate dig site and fetched the shovel and two big plastic covers for initial testing of the soil. I could tell by the topography that not many people had been here before. The forest was very compact with a lot of spider webs, and hundreds of flying bugs around. I have serious issues with spiders so I just had to block those thoughts out. Of course, it was a giant rock just 10 cm below the soil of my first attempt... Regardless, I continued digging close by and eventually found a suitable spot. When in the "identification process" you should expect a few unsuccessful attempts. You should at least dig 1,5-2 meters vertically and you obviously need a little bit of luck. I was considering getting an echo sensor gadget for this purpose, which can reveal whether there are obstructions below the ground etc. However, getting one would be a hassle, so I just decided to do it the old fashion way.

I started digging at 11.00 and continued for three hours straight. There were a lot of mosquitoes annoying the hell out of me despite of the fact that I was covered in anti-mosquito oil. Why oh why didn't I bring a mosquito head-net... Due to the intensity of constantly digging, the heat and sweat forced me to remove everything except my boots and my Skins compression gear. The bugs had a field day for sure... Digging for hours is exhausting but I continued pushing my tolerance level as I really wanted to finish before dark. At around 16.00 I was out of water, I had emptied by 1,5 litre camelbak pouch. I had been digging continuously for 5 hours and was completely exhausted, yet I hadn't even finished digging the hole... I was getting increasingly frustrated as I couldn't go on much longer without water. As I didn't want another day of this hell (4-6 hours driving total + digging) I made the best out of the situation and went to prepare the cargo in my car for transportation to the dig site. I had originally planned to split the content of the case into four and carry it in my backpack to the site. The case was too heavy to transport in one go without problems. Unfortunately, with my water issue I really had no choice. I literally dragged the 70 kg case to the dig site. It was extremely exhaustive but it saved me approximately 30-60 minutes. At 18.00 I had secured the case underground and filled in all the dirt. I then spent around 40 minutes concealing the dig site by transporting branches and leaves from other parts of the forest. After one and a half hours drive I finally reached a gas station. I was quite dehydrated at the time. Needless to say; that was the best coke and hotdog I had consumed in ages...

I realize that I rushed the end process due to the fact that I had underestimated several aspects of "dig site management". I will not make the same mistake when I'm securing my weapons after the "weapons acquirement phase". Lesson learned.

August 2010, 1

Phase shift – armour phase to weapons phase; harddrive replaced with new one, and all evidence from former phase purged. I'm preparing for a car trip to Prague to establish a weapons connection for the acquisition of an assault rifle, a glock, splint grenades and AP ammo (grenades and AP ammo is a bonus). Prague is known for being maybe the most important transit point for illicit drugs and weapons in Europe. I spent a couple of days planning the trip as it takes around 15-17 hours to drive and it involves the car ferry from Sweden to Denmark and another ferry from Denmark to Germany. I might just take a car ferry from Oslo to Germany. It will be hard to avoid using my visa during this trip but I will try. My mobile will be turned off during the entire duration and will only be turned on in an emergency. I have researched all relevant information; hostel info for Copenhagen, Berlin and Prague. If I fail to accomplish my objective in Prague my secondary attempt will be in Berlin. If that fails as well I will drive all the way to Serbia. My encounter with the criminal networks in Prague will not go without risk. I will have to try to establish a connection via Taxi drivers, and/or through the clubbing/prostitution scene. I just hope I make it out alive... I will at least avoid all ferries and electronic payments on the return trip and cross the northern border (it has minimal presence of custom officers), just in case I am somehow under surveillance. Better to be safe than sorry etc. When I return and secure the weapons I can finally initiate the "explosive phase". More on that in another chapter.

August 2010, 2

As the "armour acquirement phase" has been successfully completed it is now time to move on to the "weapons research phase" followed by the "weapons acquirement phase". I'm planning a road trip to Denmark and Germany as backup targets and Czech Republic as the primary destination with the intention of buying an AK-47 (7.62) and a glock 17 or 19 (9 mm). I've spent the last two to three weeks researching clubs or similar places where medium-scale drug dealers frequent. Drug dealers are the best bet when looking to establish a weapons connection, after all. They, or their suppliers, have functional smuggler routes from other East bloc countries, the Balkans and from Turkey. While they prefer to trade drugs, due to the space efficient nature of narcotics, they are usually able to provide weapons as well. If they don't have any weapons in stock, they are usually able to order arms from their couriers.

I can't say I'm looking forward to this trip. I've heard that Prague is the most dangerous capital in Europe with a lot of very brutal and cynical criminals. There is a chance I'll get killed down there by some desperate criminal individual. In any case; I've prepped by car, hollowed out the back seats of my Hyundai Atos and it should be room for weapons, a few frag grenades and AP ammo. The car is really crap so I hope it won't break down in the middle of the autobahn. Several people on the Hyundai forum said I would never reach my destination and back in that car, lol. I guess we will see... The reason I chose it in the first place is that it looks like a pensioners car, so it not likely that I will be stopped in customs controls when I smuggle the arms back to Oslo.

Today is the day; I'm driving down to the ferry now. It will take me from Oslo to Kiel, whereas I need to drive approx 9 hours straight to Prague where I have booked a 6 day stay at a relatively cheap hostel. I have usually gone with hotels in the past but they are not great for socializing. Nothing beats a Hostel when it comes to partying and getting to know people etc. This trip is going to be a fascinating experience. I'm just trying not to think too much about what might happen when I approach drug dealers. I've decided I want to get most out of the trip so I have made a schedule including visits to all of Prague's tourist attractions. I will do this during the day time, and go clubbing at night looking for a connection.

I'm been two days in Prague. I've sorted a few tasks I wanted to do. One involved professionally printing prospectuses which will serve to strengthen my cover stories in case I get apprehended pre-operation. The prospectus is basically a Mineral Extraction business plan explaining in detail why I would need to create explosives. The cover story involves the manufacturing of explosives without a permit. Everything is specified in the prospectus which should be enough to create a reasonable doubt regarding any potential terror charges, should I ever get caught. I also got several police ID badges and other related insignias professionally printed, paying cash of course. Printing these back in Norway would only result in the clerk notifying the authorities.

So only one thing remains; I need to find my weapons connection within 4 days...! I failed miserably yesterday; I went to two brothels and a couple of clubs. The people I approached got really nervous and thought I was either a cop or completely nuts, lol. I have had to refine my approach pitch. It started off really bad. Whatever you do when trying to establish a gun connection, never be too direct;

Hello there; I want to buy an AK-47, 4 frag grenades, 1 glock and AP bullets. (Guy will run for the hills before you have completed the last sentence:-)

This city doesn't seem dangerous at all btw. I have no idea why that BBC documentary would present such incorrect information. In fact, I feel even safer here than back in Oslo. Probably because there is basically no Muslims living in this country. Most of the criminals here are Christian Gypsies and I have found out that most of them have been basically chased away from the capital, Prague, to other Czech cities. I can understand why the government would want to do this. Prague is like a giant Museum of ancient European historical sites and attracts millions of tourists annually. All the criminals that was here a few years ago was bad for business. I have never seen this many tourists in any other European city; Paris, London and Berlin included. Downtown Prague is packed with thousands and thousands of tourists, even now in September.

Day 5 in Prague. I'm getting desperate. This is the first major setback for me during my operation. I am so disappointed by myself. I realize now that Prague is far from the ideal city when looking to buy arms. Western European capitals are probably a more suitable location to establish a connection as that is the end destination of the arms that come through here. Prague may be a transit point but finding the actual couriers or sellers has proven to be a hard task. Also, I guess I wasn't motivated enough, considering the fact that I could have just purchased a legal semi automatic rifle and a glock in Norway. I have approached several shady looking individuals but I would have tried a lot harder if it weren't for the fact that I could buy guns legally.

I have now decided to abort this sub-mission and rather focus on acquiring the weapons I need legally, back in Norway. Regardless of the outcome of this mission; I have had a

great vacation and have experienced most of the historical sites and a lot of amazing architecture. I've also partied a lot with the people I met at the hostel. Time to go home...

The trip back was a bore. My Ipod batteries died halfway to Copenhagen. I stayed the night at a hostel and drove from Copenhagen to Oslo the next day.

September 2010

I originally wanted to try establishing a connection with Hells Angels in either Prague, Berlin or Copenhagen. However, I lost my motivation completely during my first few days in Prague. I now have to acquire a semi-automatic rifle and glock legally. I don't think the rifle will be a problem, as I have completed the 1 week duration hunter course, and I have had a Benelli Nova Pump-Action shot gun for 7 years without incident. I don't have a criminal record so there is no reason why the police should reject my application.

I have now sent an application for a Ruger Mini 14 semi-automatic rifle (5.56). It is the most "army like" rifle allowed in Norway, although it is considered a "poor man's" AR-15. I envy our European American brothers as the gun laws in Europe sucks ass in comparison. However, the EUSSR borders to Turkey and the Middle East so acquiring illegal arms isn't exactly rocket science providing you are motivated enough. In any case; I would rather have preferred a Ruger Mini 30, but I already own a 7.62 bolt rifle and it is likely that the police wouldn't grant me a similar caliber. On the application form I stated: "hunting deer". It would have been tempting to just write the truth; "executing category A and B cultural Marxists/multiculturalist traitors" just to see their reaction:P

Acquiring a pistol, legally, is more tricky. I have been a member of Oslo Pistol Club for a few years but it is required that you train regularly in order to be eligible. I will have to train more often this winter and ensure I build up a solid track record, which in turn should enable me to get a permit.

I have now changed my hard drive, again, and I'm now going to start the "explosives research phase". I've been looking forward to this phase for a long time.

October-November 2010

I have just completed the "explosives research phase" and have summarized several new chapters for the compendium. My rifle application came through and I have now ordered a 800 Euro silencer specifically created for automatic and semi-automatic rifles. The Ruger Mini 14 costs about 1400 Euro including a customized trigger job from the gun smith. I will have to buy a new stock with picatinny rails (400 Euro) and 30 bullet factory mags (60 Euro per mag) from a US supplier.

I have now cleared out all of the information (evidence) from the previous phase and changed my hard drive once again. I am now ready to start the chemical acquirement phase...!:-)

I was at a party yesterday with a few friends from high school. One of them, Trond, who apparently had evolved into a relatively extreme Marxist, often joining ANTIFA (Blitz) demonstrations... We were both into hip hop back then and he had apparently continued down that road. We had some interesting debates that night while drinking...:-) Can you believe the hypocrisy of some people? The guy lives in a Norwegian only area in the middle of a Muslim ghetto at Tøyen in Oslo. I asked him; don't you consider yourself to be a hypocrite considering the fact that you support mass Muslims immigration and at the same time refuse to actually live with them, and instead barricade yourself in a safe Norwegian area? Needless to say, he didn't have a good answer... I went on about the fact that there is no such thing as a Palestinian. The concept known as Palestine and Palestinians is a Syrian effort to justify Jihad etc (this is a classic and awesome way to infuriate Marxists: -). We managed to push his buttons over and over again without him realizing that we were using him as a supplier for top notch entertainment:-). God, that was actually quite mean but I honestly think he will re-evaluate his Marxist world view after that night.

I've now ordered 50 ml, 99% pure liquid nicotine from a Chinese online supplier. 3-4 drops will be injected in hollow point rifle bullets, which will effectively turn it into a lethal chemical weapon. However, I am quite worried about any potential customs related issue as pure nicotine is considered an illegal substance. In a worst case scenario; a customs official will open the package, get a few drops on his skin and die, and I will have a full SWAT team serving me cock sandwiches at my door the next morning... However, I specifically instructed the Chinese supplier to send the package by courier to my company name, with extra wrapping and chemical labeling.

I have now made my first order for one of the chemicals required for my initiator from an online-based Polish supplier. I will have to order another 4-5 different ingredients online before I am done.

Needless to say; this is an extremely vulnerable phase. In fact, it is the most vulnerable phase of them all. If I get through this phase without trouble I will be very close to finalizing my operation. I am somewhat concerned but I have credible cover stories for each individual chemical (with the exception of one) should there be any complication.

It has been decided that the operation will be effectuated in Autumn, 2011. However, I cannot go into factors concerning why, at this point. My current funds are running low, and I have less than 15 000 Euro left with a 30 000 credit backup from my 10 different credit cards. My primary funds should cover all planned expenses without spending any of the credit.

So what do I do when I'm not working? I'm in the middle of another steroid cycle at the moment, training hard to exceed my 92 kg record from July. I'm currently at 90 kg and hope to reach at least 95 kg. Perhaps ill even reach 100 kg before I end the cycle in 4 week's time!:-) I have a more or less perfect body at the moment and I'm as happy as I have ever been. My morale is at an all time high and I'm generally happy with how things are progressing. I may create an ideological Knights Templar Youtube movie this winter. I have some time to invest while I wait for my chemicals to arrive. My sister in Los Angeles invited me to spend Christmas with her, Kevin and my niece Kaia and nephew Tyler. I'm tempted to visit her for the fourth time but I don't know if my budget will allow it. My sister supports the fundamental principles of the cause but she couldn't care less about the struggle and politics in general. They are both career cynicisms and only really care about feeding their own egos. I understand that mentality though as I've been there myself. Still, such apathy is the root cause of both US and especially Western Europe's problems.

I've been partying occasionally with my friends; Marius, Axel, Peter and a few others, since I came back from Prague. The cover story I used as justification towards everyone I know was that I was promoting my book.

I am happy to see that Axel is finally coming to his senses regarding his views on the Islamisation of Europe. And I expect him to use his vote on the only anti-multiculturalist party during the election in a year's time.

I am currently watching Dexter, the series about that forensic mass murderer. Quite hilarious. I'm also looking forward to watch the new movie-series about Carlos the Jackal (the Marxist-Islamist and Che wannabe scumbag). Hopefully, it will be as good as the Baader Meinhof Complex. I really enjoyed that one. Oh, and I'm also playing Fallout 3 – New Vegas atm after just finishing Bioshock 2. I'm also going to try the new World of Warcraft - Cataclysm when it is released in December. Time to dust of my mage...

As for girlfriends; I do get the occasional lead, or the occasional girl making a move, especially now a day as I'm fit like hell and feel great. But I'm trying to avoid relationships as it would only complicate my plans and it may jeopardize my operation. And I don't feel comfortable manipulating girls any more into one night stands. I am not that person any more. I did screw two girls in Prague though, but that was mainly because it was a realistic chance that I would end up dead during the process of establishing a weapons connection. I won't make any effort to try to completely justify it though. Human males are imperfect by default as they are plagued by their biological needs. Nevertheless, screwing around outside of marriage is after all a relatively small sin compared to the huge amounts of grace I am about to generate with my martyrdom operation. And it is essential that you do what is required to keep moral and motivation at a high level; especially, just prior to

operation critical moments. I have reserved 2000 Euro from my operations budget which I intend to spend on a high quality model escort girl 1 week prior to execution of the mission. I will probably arrange that just before or after I attend my final martyrs mass in Frogner Church. It will contribute to ease my mind as I imagine I will get tense and very nervous. It is easier to face death if you know you are biologically, mentally and spiritually at ease.

I received the 50 ml of 99% pure liquid nicotine shipment from China today. I'm relieved to see that there were no complications whatsoever.

I thought I'd add a little comment about general expenditure during the pre-operational phases. It is essential to maintain a low budget to conserve your limited budget. The importance of this cannot be stressed enough as having sufficient funds for the operation is everything! Approximately 4 years ago, in 2006, just before I started writing this compendium, I decided to move from my apartment in Frogner, one of the most priciest areas in Oslo, home to my mother. She accepted as she knew I would have to conserve my funds while I was writing the compendium. The cost of renting my old apartment was 1250 Euro. My current accommodation expenditure (food included) is 450 Euro, a sum I transfer to my mother monthly for renting a room and for food. This wouldn't have worked in my old life, when I was an egotistical career cynic as it would devastate my social image. However, individuals who choose to become a Justiciar Knight cares little about image (the pursuit to project a desirable façade to impress friends and potential mating partners). Sure, some people will think you are a freak for living with your parents at the age of 31 but this is irrelevant for a Justiciar Knight. The only thing that matters is to ensure that you have enough funds and free time to complete the objectives necessary to execute your individual mission. As for keeping secrecy while living with another person; sure, you need many cover stories and you need access to the loft and/or basement storage areas. As long as you ensure that there is no possibility that the person you are living with will find out what you are really working on, living with others shouldn't pose a big problem until you initiate your manufacturing phase. My armour is dug down in the wilderness somewhere and I will soon dig down another pelican crate with my weapons, once I get them. I have a large Pelican chest in my room where I have secured items that might raise questions. Besides that, everything is on my PC and individual storage pins which I keep stored safe in the attic (they are 3 very small USB pins which are stored inside walls and properly concealed). They contain the required information for each of the coming phases. As soon as I have completed one phase I extract the information for the next phase from my pin, after I destroy my old hard drive. This has worked flawlessly so far. However, when I will start the actual manufacturing phase in a few months time, I will have no choice but to rent a cottage and/or small farm as I will require total anonymity while manufacturing and storing tons of materials.

I will not be able to update this log for a couple of months as I have to purge my old harddrive and store this information on a chip, externally. When this is done I will initiate the most critical of all phases; the "chemicals acquisition phase". If I succeed with this phase I will have everything needed except the AN.

December, January and February 2011

When initiating the "chemical acquirement phase", in end November/early December, I must admit I was filled with some angst. This was after all a critical phase, perhaps the most dangerous of all phases. If I messed this phase up, by being flagged, reported to the authorities etc. I would be neutralized before I could finalize my operation. Even when taking all possible precautions; I estimate it is a 30% chance of being reported to the system protectors at the national intelligence agency during this phase.

My concerns and angst relating to this phase impacted my motivation, to a point where I had to initiate specific counter-measures to reverse the loss of morale and motivation. I decided that the correct approach to reversing it was to initiate another DBOL steroid cycle and intensify my strength training. I also spent some time locating and downloading some new inspirational music. A lot of new vocal trance tracks and some inspirational music by Helene Bøksle. In addition; I decided I would allow myself to play the newly launched expansion: World of Warcraft – Cataclysm. The combination of these three counter

measures, in addition to my 3 weekly indoctrination/meditation walks, resulted in my morale and motivation again peaking.

I would now initiate the most critical of all phases; the "chemical acquirement phase"

I will include a list of some of the items/components acquired during this period:

Item: Sulphur powder (pure yellow)

Purchase: Dec 2010

Intended use: component to primary charge

Quantity: 0,5 kg

Supplier: Ebay, English company

Alt. supplier: can also be purchased from aquarium shops for aquarium filters

Shipping declaration: specified as "yellow artist paint dust"

Cost: 20 Euro

Bought with VISA - Paypal

Delivery: delivery without problems, customs never opened

Cover story: sulphur used for aquarium filter refill (oh, we love our little imaginary fishies, don't we)

Cover story used: no

Risk: I was concerned about customs seizing the package and/or informing authorities but it appears this didn't happen.

Item: Sodium Nitrite

Purchase: Dec 2010

Intended use: primary charge

Quantity: 0,3 kg

Supplier: Keten, Polish chemical store

Alt. supplier: can be purchased from other chemical stores and some apothecaries

Shipping declaration: specified as "sodium nitrate"

Cost: 10 Euro

Bought with VISA - Paypal

Delivery: delivery without problems, customs did not appear to have opened

Cover story: Sodium Nitrite used as a preservative for curing/processing meat. A teaspoon of SN is mixed with salt and other herbs and rubbed into 25 kg meat. This process preserves the colour before freezing and prevents the development of bacteria. It is common for Norwegian moose hunters to use this product as they often acquire and process up to several hundred kilograms of meat which needs to be processed with preservatives before freezing.

Cover story used: no

Risk: I was concerned about customs seizing the package and/or informing authorities but it appears this didn't happen.

Item: Sodium Nitrate

Purchase: Dec 2010

Intended use: component to secondary charge, Picric acid (1,5 kg worth)

Quantity: 3 kg

Supplier: Apothecary/drug store

Alt. supplier: can be created quite easily from primary materials. Guide is available on the net/youtube. Also available from other chemical stores and some apothecaries

Shipping declaration: There was a 1 week delivery time from the drug store as they had to order it from a supplier

Cost: 500 Euro

Bought with VISA

Delivery: product picked up at drug store, content searched for GPS transmitters just in case

Cover story: Sodium Nitrate used as a preservative for curing/processing meat. A teaspoon of SN is mixed with salt and other herbs and rubbed into 25 kg meat. This process preserves the colour before freezing and prevents the development of bacteria. It is common for Norwegian moose hunters to use this product as they often acquire and process up to several hundred kilograms of meat which needs to be processed with

preservatives before freezing. I was also a bit concerned about paying with my VISA, as it would be a traceable transaction, but I felt it would have caused "red flags" with the clerk if I attempted to pay by cash.

Cover story used: yes (reason for purchase explained to drug store clerk before ordering). Deluxe business regalia used at first encounter with clerk to send the right signals. A good method is to ask the correct questions which leads to the clerk suggesting you buy "compound x". I told her our hunting group had previously used a wholesale food supplier for buying the preservative but that they suggested we now buy it from a drug store. If selecting a drug store – use a rural one, located in a high class area, which is located in proximity to individuals who regularly go hunting. Also, ensure that you are a member of a hunter organization and have a license for a rifle etc. in case the clerk informs the intelligence agency who then performs a background check.

Risk: Moderate risk. I am concerned about the drug store clerk informing the intelligence agency. There is also a chance that the intelligence agency regularly screen drug store customer lists and compare it to terror lists. There is a slight possibility that you can end up on a list after you order such a substance from a drug store. Therefore; I would suggest you create SN using base materials. Google for "how to create "sodium nitrate" guides.

Item: Sulphuric Acid (car battery acid)

Purchase: Dec 2010

Intended use: component to primary and secondary charge

Quantity: 12 litres of pure (80-90%) sulphuric acid (equivalent to 25-36 litres of 30% SA)

Supplier: Automobile parts supplier - acquired 7L at 30% purity from two different suppliers, car recycling facility (where trashed cars are delivered) – acquired 4 large car batteries containing 6L at 30% purity, wholesale supplier for the mechanic shops: Exide Sønnak – acquired 25L at 30% purity

Alt. supplier: can be acquired from car mechanics, automobile parts suppliers or at recycling stations (often a subsection of a gasoline station). Also available from other chemical stores and some apothecaries

Cost: 150 Euro for 7L, 20 Euro for 4 batteries, 130 Euro for 25L

Bought with cash: from first three suppliers and with VISA for the 25L container, as I feared it would generate suspicion if I paid with cash.

Delivery: picked up at the selected suppliers, transporting the 25L container was risky as it is considered dangerous goods. If you crash your car with this load and the container breaks open you will end up like the melting guy in the Robocop movie:D The only bonus of course would be that you won't have to invest in a new Freddy Kruger face mask for next Halloween...

Cover story: I purchased 2-3 car batteries from an online store - mcdeler.no (research an equivalent site for your country). Story told to clerk: "Ordered xx from xx.com. To my surprise the batteries did not contain liquid, which is why I have to buy it separately." It is illegal to ship battery acid by post and the people working in these stores know it. Thus; your cover story will appear solid and credible and you will not raise any red flags. You can only buy up to 3-5L per supplier using this story, as the cover story would appear flawed if you claimed you ordered more than 3 batteries online.

Cover story used: yes, at all 4 suppliers. URL for site selling the "empty battery cases" proved useful as it showed that I had sincere intentions with the sulphuric acid.

Risk: Moderate risk. I was a little concerned about the 25L purchase since it was more than I needed, and it appeared too much for my "official use". However, they were sold out of the smaller variants so it was the only alternative. The guy selling them bought the story but he was really concerned for my safety when transporting the material. I am not looking forward to boiling down this nasty stuff, from 30% to 80-90% purity. I will take all precautions though and ensure to be wearing full chemical hazmat suit and full respirator with additional splash proof face mask. Although, I guess worst case would be that I can finally audition for the next Predator movie...<3

Item: Distilled water 25L container

Purchase: Dec 2010

Intended use: in manufacturing process of primary and secondary charge (never use normal water)

Quantity: 25 litres

Supplier: same supplier/transaction as above (25L car battery acid). In fact; this purchased only strengthened the cover story as car battery acid consists of 30% sulphuric acid and 70% distilled water.

Item: Acetylsalicylic acid (aspirin)

Purchase: Dec/Jan 2010/11

Intended use: component to primary and secondary charge

Quantity: 190 packages – 20 tabs x 440 mg (for 1,5kg of picric acid)

Supplier: Drug stores

Alt. supplier: N/A

Cost: 6 Euro per package = a total of 1140 Euro for 190 packages

Bought with cash: from all drug stores

Delivery: retail sale from drug store

Cover story: 3 packages for my company (December is the season for Christmas parties so it's the high season for aspirin due to alcohol side effects)

Cover story used: yes, in each drug store

Risk: Low. This was the most lol task ever. The main problem was that there are only 30-40 drug stores in my city and only 20 of them are within walking range of each other. I first attempted to purchase up to 10 packages per drugstore but with little success, due to the fact that it is not legal to sell more than 2 packages per customer. Larger purchases require a written notice from a medical professional. I ended up creating a "walking route" which included the purchase of 3 packages per drug store. Route covered 20 drug stores and took around 4 hours of constant walking to complete. Doing this by car would have taken even longer due to parking limitations in my city, and bicycle was out of the question as it was too much snow. I ended up using 4 full days (1 x route x 4 times) before I had enough aspirin. I waited 7-14 days before starting the purchase route again as I wanted to avoid being recognized by the pharmacy clerks. A few of them did recognize me though but since I appeared to be a professional (designer business regalia ftw) and an upstanding citizen, I believe no red flags were raised. High class regalia used for purchase round to avoid raising flags. I started out buying the expensive Bayer Aspirin but quickly reverted to the purchase of a generic brand instead, as it was much cheaper.

Item: Aluminium powder, flaked 400 mesh (particle size)

Intended use: component to tertiary charge (fertilizer sensitizer). According to sources; alu powder mixed with AN will increase tertiary charge sensitivity and increase demolition power by approximately 10-30%

Quantity: 10-15% of total fertilizer weight (2 tons of fertilizer means 200-300 kg alu powder)

Supplier: Keten, a Polish chem. store

Alt. supplier: You can buy large alu ingots and file them down or try other chem store

The alternative method described:

Buy aluminium bars/ingots or profiles from a forge/supplier and file these metal bars down to powder using specialized cryo filing drill bur and renting a high powered drill. If, in the future, intelligence agencies counter and start monitoring forges then alu scrap is also an option. I did significant research on this area and concluded: the optimal aluminium filing drill bit is the following:

Brand: Partsmaster, nch.com, Cryo phase, nitrid/carbid/cobalt burrs, ball nose cylinder 13mm, recommended drill RPM is 7000-38 000. They cost 130 Euro in my country. I haven't yet tested it but according to my calculations you should be able to generate at least 1kg of alu powder per minute (2 hours = 120 kg vs manual filing would take 112 hours for the same amount). You should probably dip the burr in ice water every 20 sec to prevent overheating, but I will have to double check this with supplier. We don't want the burr to crack.

Note: when filing; ALWAYS use a 3M mask with particle filter and create a 1m3 "work chamber" using plastic sheeting to prevent spreading alu particles all over the room/area.

Cost: 2000 Euro for 150 kg, shipping included. You can probably get 100 kg un-processed alu bars from 1000 Euro.

Payment by bank wire

Delivery: Ordered and paid in mid December. As of March 1st 2011, I have still not received it. The supplier is really unprofessional and has ignored my 5 last emails. 3 x 50 kg containers are supposed to be shipped to a Schenker store in Karlstad, Sweden, where I will make a pickup and transfer it to Oslo.

Cover story: Alu powder is an essential component to certain types of boat epoxy paints to give the paint UV protective properties. In the first email I explained this in detail (that it was for maritime epoxy coating purposes etc.). My company is a producer of coating solutions for the maritime sector etc.

Cover story used: yes

Risk: High. I regret placing the order as I see, in retrospect, that Keten is likely to be closely monitored by a majority of European intelligence agencies. Instead, I should have bought alu ingots from a forge and filing them down to powder using a special cryo filing drill bur and renting a high powered drill. As for type of alu; I am not really sure if flaked 400 mesh powder is the most optimal choice. There are conflicting facts surrounding the optimal alu particle size/shape for demolition purposes. Some said 400 flaked was optimal but other sources claimed spherical + other sizes was the best.

Item: Microballoons/sil-cell (very small glass spheres filled with oxygen)

Intended use: component to tertiary charge (fertilizer sensitizer). According to sources; microballoons mixed with AN will increase tertiary charge sensitivity and create so called "hotspots" which will increase demolition power by approximately 10-20%

Quantity: 2-3% of total fertilizer weight (2 tons of fertilizer means 50-60 kg microballoons)

Supplier: seasea.no, a maritime shop

Alt. supplier: other maritime shops or cement/plastic/resin/paint shops

Cost: 115 Euro for 9 kg, so 60 kg is 770 Euro.

Payment: haven't yet bought this as I don't have anywhere to store it yet

Delivery: N/A

Cover story: Going to research "cover story" when the time comes. I think it is an essential component to mix in plastic/fiber material (the plastic used in boats etc.)

Cover story used: yes, will be used

Risk: Low, medium risk if you buy everything at once without a solid cover story.

Continuation December log

As already mentioned; I initiated a second steroid test cycle: 3 first weeks on DBOL tabs (40 mg per day). Weight increased from 86 kg to 90 kg. No side effects. Cycle cancelled after three weeks because I felt I had to prioritize other tasks.

Pistol training November, December and January

Pistol training was initiated in order to fulfill the government requirement for purchase. 15 training sessions in November, December and January was completed and documented. The application for a Glock 17 was sent in mid January. Documentation and activity requirement was met. I joined my local pistol club back in 2005 for the first time but have only sporadically attended training until November 2010. The fact that I joined the club as early as 2005 was a planned move to increase my chances for obtaining a Glock, legally.

Rifle training December and January

3 rifle training sessions was completed during this period. The intention was to acquire a minimum of experience with, Gungnir, my semi automatic Ruger Mini 14, .223 caliber and to calibrate my Eotech sights properly at 100 meter distance.

December and January - Rifle/gun accessories purchased

- **10 x 30 round magazines** - .223 cal at 34 USD per mag. Had to buy through a smaller US supplier (who again ordered from other suppliers) as most suppliers have export limitations. An alternative supplier was located in Sweden but it would have cost 1,5 times more. Another possibility would have been to use Jetcarrier (or similar freight forwarder which allows you to order from a US address) but some companies have no-sale policies to New Jersey for this reason. Total cost: 550 USD

From Midway

- GG&G Picatinny Style Scope Base Ruger Mini-14, Ranch only: 95 Euro
- Aimshot Laser Sight and Flashlight Tri-Rail Barrel Mount: 30 Euro (3x picatinny/weaver rail)

- Allen Buttstock Shotgun Ammunition Carrier, 5 round Nylon (mounted on shotgun): 10 euro
- Loctite Blue Aluminum Threadlocker, cost 10 USD on Ebay, excellent for tightening screws on the alu rails used for fastening the holographic sight and 3 x sight.

From other suppliers

- LaserLyte Pistol Bayonet Quick Detachable – a picatinny/weaver rail bayonet purchased from Ebay using VISA/Paypal, cost: 62 USD.
- 4 x 30 round magazines for Glock 9mm from a national supplier, Capsicum Solutions, using VISA, cost: 230 Euro.
- Cammenga Easyloader for AR15/Mini14 from a national supplier, Capsicum solutions, cost: 70 Euro
- Hollow point ammo for .223 from a national supplier, 500 Euro. Had to research and use a cover when buying; bird hunting ftw.
- Slugs ammo for shotgun, 100 Euro, cover when buying; deer hunting ammo.

Equipment needed for creating chemical/biological ammo

- DREMEL Universal tool 200 series (the drill)
- DREMEL Workstation (used for stabilizing the drill in a stable 90 degree position)
- DREMEL Multichuck (allows you to use conventional drill bits on your dremel tool)

Total cost for these three items: 140 Euro from Pixmania.com

- 65mm Drill Press Vice (Quick Release) from Lathe Mill, ordered from Ebay via Paypal, cost: 33 USD (Anchortools.com). This item will hold the cartridge in place while I drill a portion of the lead core out of the bullet.

Note; I have concluded that .223 ammo is not suitable for creating bio rounds. The bullet simply lacks the size required to fit a deadly dose. 7.62 ammo would be preferable as it is more than double the size. 9 mm bullets are ok for this purpose, but I have to wait for my Glock license before I get access to 9 mm ammunition.

Other items bought from Clas Ohlson, general store:

- Manual filing set
- Super glue, used for plugging the bullet after injection
- De-isolation thong that lets you cut off the tip of bullets (looks like a wirecutter)

Other items ordered:

Marketing related

Casio EXZ 330 SR digital camera, for marketing purposes, from Expert, cost: 80 Euro. This would allow me to complete a photo session, without the need to use a professional photographer. I have used a professional in the past but it is obvious that the regalia I intend to use in the photo session will generate suspicion and threaten the security of the operation. Lack of professional digital equipment, green sheet background and other related and expensive photo gear can be compensated by my Photoshop skills.

Operational gear, components and accessories

- Latex tubing/surgical tubing 10" ¼ 1/32 wall latex tubing from Ebay 50 USD, used as the outer layer on a fuse to prevent early detonation.
- Ruger Mini 14 from national supplier, cost: 1100 Euro
- Trigger job on Ruger Mini 14, 100 Euro (bought in October I believe), to make the trigger lighter to press for rapid fire,
- Training ammo: 200 Euro

- Barley Crusher MaltMill with 7 kg hopper, from barleycrusher.com, cost 250 USD incl shipping.

Received the Barley Crusher in January. I haven't yet tested if it works but according to my calculation it should enable me pulverize fertilizer prills at record speed. When you attach a drill using a 3/8 drill motor at 500 RPM it should give you a crush rate of 3 kg per minute making the pulverization process of 2 tons of fertilizer fast and easy. The crusher rollers are adjustable at both ends so they can be adjusted according to prill size to ensure proper pulverization.

Fitness/muscle supplements

- 100% Whey Protein 9kg, cost: 250 Euro, for increasing muscle mass, 100 g per day in combination with training, top ranked protein supplement, short protein
- 100% Casein Protein 2 kg, cost: 70 Euro, for increasing muscle mass, 25 g per day before you go to bed in combination with training, top ranked protein supplement, long protein
- No-Xplode, cost: 50 Euro, pre-workout energy booster, this should also be used 10 min prior to mission
- Milk Thistle Herbal Supplement , 3 boxes, cost: 45 USD, Ebay, needed to strengthen the liver when using steroid tabs (Winstrol/DBOL). As steroid tabs are toxic for your liver you should use this liver supplement (3 tabs per day during a steroid cycle).

Logistic failures

I ordered an ASE Utra CQB-QM silencer (cost was 800 Euro) for my semi automatic rifle in September 2010 and the supplier, Intersport Bogstadveien, told me it would arrive in early January 2011. In January, the supplier told me ASE had suddenly cancelled all private orders due to the fact that they had just received a large military order... I'm not going to take the chance with a regular non-auto silencer because it might overheat and explode during rapid fire, with the risk of destroying Gungnir. I was not able to find another supplier of semi automatic silencers that could be sent to my country directly from the supplier or by jetcarrier. The only bonus I guess is that by eliminating the silencer aspect allows me to order and equip a bayonet instead. So I guess; "Marxist on a stick" will soon become an exclusive Knights Templar Europe trademark: D.

February

Initiated third steroid test cycle: 3 first weeks on winstrol tabs (40 mg per day) followed by 3 weeks of DBOL tabs (40 mg per day). Weight increased from 86 kg to 93 kg. No side effects. Cycle completed with great success. I have never in my life been more physically fit than I am today. Strength increased by 30-50% which will prove useful.

Creation of marketing movie trailer

Feb 15th to Feb 26th: created a 12,5 minute movie trailer (slideshow trailer) promoting the compendium: "2083 – A European Declaration of Independence". All the slides were created in Photoshop. After 12 days of hard work I can say I am somewhat satisfied with the end result. I would love to make it even better but I really can't afford to invest any more time into this trailer which might never see the light of day... Not happy with end resolution but higher res would just make the AVI file too large for efficient distribution. Was planning to hire a low cost Asian movie guy through scriptlance.com but I have to conserve my funds.

Other social related matters

After 5 years in the Freemasons I was finally accepted for rank 4-5 (it's a combined rank). However, due to lack of time I decided to decline the offer. I told them I would be unavailable until Autumn 2011, due to extensive traveling.

Purchase of containers – primary, secondary and tertiary

To calculate the required size for cylinders (for primary, secondary, tertiary charge housings)

Google for an online Density Mass & Volume Calculator, like the following:
<http://www.1728.com/density.htm>

Mass: 12 gram (DDNP detonator content)

You now need to find the volume and density

Density: example density of water is 915 kg/m³ so density of the primer is approximately 700

Now, with the density and mass (700, 12) you can now calculate the volume

To calculate cylinder volume:

<http://www.online-calculators.co.uk/volumetric/cylindervolume.php>

With these calculations you now know the size of cylinder required for 12 gram primary, 500 g secondary and 50 kg tertiary charge.

Cylinder housings purchased

Primary container (small, fits 12-20 grams)

I bought the primary containers (detonator housing) from a general supply store. It was actually a long alu pipe which I intend to cut into three detonator housings. I also bought screws so that I may create lockable “ends” by using appropriate sized coins (placing two screws above and two below the coin. I was uncertain whether to select alu, copper or steel for the primary container but eventually decided to go with alu.

Cost: 50 Euro

Size: 10 x 1,6 cm (12g)

Secondary container (medium, fits 500-800 grams)

I bought the secondary container (x 3) from IKEA, a metal toilet brush housing, the most expensive and robust alternative they had. I had reviewed various suppliers prior to concluding this transaction.

Cost: 80 Euro.

Size: 30 x 7 cm (692g), alternatively: 30 x 6,5 cm (597g)

Tertiary container (large, fits 50-60 kg)

Ordered 3 x 61L barrels with a removable end cap(tertiary container) from a national supplier (Greif). Due to a minimum quantity policy I was allowed to leech on a main order placed by another company. After 3 weeks the order was ready for pickup.

Cost: 90 Euro

Size: 60 x 30 cm (52,8kg), alternatively: 75 x 45 (71,57 kg)

Fertilizer PP woven bags purchased

I was unable to find a supplier of this product in my country. I therefore ordered 60 units of large plastic bags able to contain 50 kg content (woven polypropylene, waterproof and robust fertilizer type bags, excellent for storage and transportation of chems). Chinese supplier found through Alibaba.com, cost: 50 USD for bags + 290 USD for EMS shipping courier. Paid by Western Union.

Cover story; I contacted 30 companies, a majority of them located in China and explained that I was planning to order 200 000 units per year with intent for distribution in Scandinavia. In this context I wanted to order 60 units for testing.

I don't like lying, but I know from experience that you need a story like this if you want to prevent being ignored. These companies usually just ignore small purchases/inquiries.

I received the 60 units shortly after and they are optimal for their intended use.

Social life and continuation of cover

My best friends; Peter, 31, Marius, 31, Axel, 32, and Martin, 32, are now all in the process of settling down. Peter's girlfriend Pia has a daughter, Mina, from another relationship. They are about to buy an apartment together. He's currently in the process of selling his apartment close to Bogstadveien (not far from where I used to live), probably the best and most exclusive place to live as a bachelor in Oslo. Peter works as a co-captain on a supply ship outside the coast of southern US. He works 4 weeks on, and then has 4 weeks off etc. Although he and his parents fled from Soviet Hungary, they are unwilling to condemn the current cultural Marxist regime in Norway, possibly because they feel gratitude to the regime for welcoming them in the past. Peter loves to discuss politics but he's not willing to take a clear stand on multiculturalism, possibly because he fears a future regime change, in our favour, may jeopardize his legal status. I have tried to convince him that it will not affect Christian Europeans, but he remains somewhat unconvinced. Regardless, he's my closest friend and has been since I was 19. I have influenced him considerably the last few years, and vice versa, but I don't consider him to be a fellow nationalist, as he doesn't really care about anyone except the interests of himself, his family and his friends. This code, or rather lack of code, applies to the large majority of people though, so I don't hold it against him.

Marius lives only 5 minutes away from my home. He's been dating a very cute and nice girl named Christine for a couple of years now. She wants to settle down but he's trying to delay it for as long as possible. He works as a fireman, quite ironic as I will soon ensure he gets his hands full... He has helped me out with my training regime as he is a die-hard fitness/bodybuilding person who has kept a very strict diet for several years. He's a good friend (we've been "on-off" best friends since we were 11 years old - 21 years now)) and I often drop by his house. I guess Marius is the least ambitious of our group as he has traditionally focused all his energy on optimizing his physical and social image in relation to fitness for the purpose of hooking up with as many new girls as humanly possible, often at the same time. I think he has been with close to 1K atm including a Swedish midget:D. When it comes to partying, he's a demi-god and I guess I can call him a master at what he does. His whole lifestyle revolves around having an optimal bad boy Playboy`ish image which includes multiple tattoos, perfectly toned muscles and endless partying etc. That lifestyle appeals' to a lot of guys but few get to live it so fully. From my own experience, such a lifestyle does get very repetitive after a while though and you eventually just feel lonely and empty inside as everyone except yourself settles down. Regardless, he's a great standup guy, and very fun to be around. Just ensure that you keep him at a miles distance away from your girlfriend when he's drunk and it's no problem at all:))

Axel works as a contract lawyer in the Norwegian Defense Department, quite ironically, with the acquisition of military equipment on behalf of the military forces pledged to defend the multiculturalist Kingdom of Norway. He's currently the most career oriented of my friends. He and his girlfriend Synne has just purchased a new 650 000 Euro apartment. Everyone expects her to get pregnant soon as she is 35, he being 32. Axel is a really standup guy and is considerably more interested in high culture and discussing politics in general. Despite of the fact that he knows everything about the current Islamisation process and the indirect genocide of Europeans, he still says he supports "Venstre" (a multiculturalist party known for harsh demonization and vilification of cultural conservatives) but I now suspect he's just saying that to tease me:))

Martin works for one of the more prestigious real estate brokers/developers in Oslo, Selvaag, and has just moved to Drammen with his girlfriend where they bought a house together, not long ago. She's only 22 but has a son from another relationship. I haven't seen Martin much the last few years as he has focused most of his energy on career advancement and his girlfriend.

Me, Peter, Marius and Axel (and a few other common friends) have seen a lot more of each other the last few months as I've had the opportunity to take some time off from the project. Traditionally, I have been the "glue/social administrator" of the gang, but in my absence, Peter has stepped up and has taken initiatives the last years. I still enjoy considerable respect and admiration from them in relation to my past achievements (establishing my company with 7 employees and making my first million at 24 and 4 million at 25-26). I believe, less than 5 self made individuals have accomplished more at that young age in my country. However, they just can't comprehend why I halted my

career at that point, which is understandable. It's not like I can tell them that the only reason I generated those funds in the first place was to fund my current operation...

They, along with my sister Elisabeth, are constantly bugging me about getting a girlfriend as I'm the only one who is still single. I told them I will be dating again from August 2011, as I told them I will be moving to my own place then. I guess it's the easiest way to avoid the social pressure. I also told them that I'm in the end phase of completing the research phase of 4 different business plans, one of which, I said, I will initiate from August. I've told them that one plan involves farming, one involves the design, creation and distribution of body armour with intent to become a supplier for the Norwegian Defense Department, one involves distribution of survival, gun accessories and other security related gear and I have also made hints about the mining project. Controlled distribution of information regarding these projects will potentially help me in the future, should one of them ever manage to stumble across sensitive information. Up until now, there has been absolutely no suspicion from them whatsoever as far as I can tell. I also told them that I'm in the end phase of my book project, which will be concluded by a final publishing tour visiting cultural conservative organizations in Western Europe followed by email distribution to 10 000 cultural conservatives around the European world.

I've also scheduled to meet my stepmom, Tove Øvermo, in March. She used to work as a director in Norwegian UDI (the foremost government organization tasked with approving applications and granting foreigners (mostly Muslims) legal permits). Ironically, UDI is a highly valued target for Knights Templar in Norway as it is an essential tool and facilitator for the Norwegian multiculturalist regime. However, I think she's retired now, so she is currently not in danger of any KT attacks. Although I care for her a great deal, I wouldn't hold it against the KT if she was executed during an attack against UDI, as she used to be a primary tool and category B traitor for the multiculturalist regime of Norway, high treason she should be familiar with. Tove, being very intelligent and committed in the advancement of her own career under the multiculturalist regime, is fully aware that she is a willing and participating subject/tool for the Multiculturalist Alliance in the indirect genocide of Norwegians through the continued Islamisation of Norway. People in her position are just unwilling to make any meaningful sacrifices as her career would be immediately terminated by the regime if she criticized them. Career termination followed by blacklisting and harsh vilification and character assassination is not a price most people of her position are willing to pay. Just like essential NS tools were guilty of facilitating the NSDAP, people in her position are guilty of facilitating the Multiculturalist Alliance. Regime sub-leaders such as her are on auto pilot though, and partly disconnected from reality and thus partly unaware of their own war crimes, since the multiculturalist media is ensuring that the public remain disconnected from reality and the truth. So when I meet her I will probably just end up talking about the usual social BS, to prevent raising any red flags. During our last meeting, I remember we discussed the central aspects of Wahhabism, and I was really impressed with her knowledge on the matter.

I have been storing three bottles of Château Kirwan 1979 (French red wine) which I purchased at an auction 10 years ago with the intention of enjoying them at a very special occasion. Considering the fact that my martyrdom operation draws ever closer I decided to bring one to enjoy with my extended family at our annual Christmas party in December. I brought the other flask to Marius' party a few days later and shared it with my friends. It was an absolutely exquisite experience that will not be forgotten. My thought was to save the last flask for my last martyrdom celebration and enjoy it with the two high class model whores I intend to rent prior to the mission. My interpretation of being a "Perfect Knight" does not and should not include celibacy, although some of my KT peers might disagree with me on this point. I believe that in order to strengthen the resolve, morale and motivation prior to a martyrdom operation, the Justiciar Knight should be encouraged to embrace and take advantage of a significant reward system designed to increase focus and remove any last doubts. A pragmatic approach, which involves acknowledging the primal aspects of man for the purpose of preparing him for a martyrdom operation, should always take precedence over misguided piety, which only increases the chance of jeopardizing the execution of the operation. And I believe the majority of war strategy analysts will agree with me on this.

Continued philosophizing about the future cultural conservative political model, when we, the cultural conservatives, again seize political and military power at one point between 2025-2083

I have been thinking about my post-operational situation, in case I survive a successful mission and live to stand a multiculturalist trial. When I wake up at the hospital, after surviving the gunshot wounds inflicted on me, I realize at least for me personally, I will be waking up to a world of shit, a living nightmare. Not only will all my friends and family detest me and call me a monster; the united global multiculturalist media will have their hands full figuring out multiple ways to character assassinate, vilify and demonize. They will possibly do everything they can to distort the truth about me, KT and our true objectives, and attempt to make even revolutionary conservatives detest me. They will label me as a racist, fascist, Nazi-monster as they usually do with everyone who opposes multiculturalism/cultural Marxism. However, since I manifest their worst nightmare (systematical and organized executions of multiculturalist traitors), they will probably just give me the full propaganda rape package and propagate the following accusations: pedophile, engaged in incest activities, homosexual, psycho, ADHD, thief, non-educated, inbred, maniac, insane, monster etc. I will be labeled as the biggest (Nazi-)monster ever witnessed since WW2.

I have an extremely strong psyche (stronger than anyone I have ever known) but I am seriously contemplating that it is perhaps biologically impossible to survive the mental, perhaps coupled with physical torture, I will be facing without completely breaking down on a psychological level. I guess I will have to wait and find out.

Regardless of the above cultural Marxist propaganda; I will always know that I am perhaps the biggest champion of cultural conservatism, Europe has ever witnessed since 1950. I am one of many destroyers of cultural Marxism and as such; a hero of Europe, a savior of our people and of European Christendom – by default. A perfect example which should be copied, applauded and celebrated. The Perfect Knight I have always strived to be. A Justiciar Knight is a destroyer of multiculturalism, and as such; a destroyer of evil and a bringer of light. I will know that I did everything I could to stop and reverse the European cultural and demographical genocide and end and reverse the Islamisation of Europe.

I guess it is tempting for the many who have endured years of vilification, to just start believing the propaganda and embrace NS fully. However, I remain a staunch anti-Nazi and I blame NSDAP for the situation we are in. Hadn't it been for the actions of the cultural right wing extremists known as the NSDAP our Western European countries would not be dominated by the cultural Marxist extremist regimes we witness today. If the NSDAP had been isolationistic instead of imperialistic(expansionist) and just deported the Jews (to a liberated and Muslim free Zion) instead of massacring them, the anti-European hate ideology known as multiculturalism would have never been institutionalized in Western Europe, because the Marxists would never have been so radicalized to begin with. The cultural conservatives would have been in a very strong and dominant situation today. Western European countries would have had cultural conservative doctrines similar to what we see in Japan and South Korea.

We must keep this lesson in mind. When we seize political and military power in the future; while tempting to unleash hell to avenge all our ravaged and dead brothers and sisters, we must keep in mind that replacing a cultural Marxist extremist regime with a cultural conservative extremist regime will only fail to break the cycle where history always repeats itself. So instead of replacing this tyrannical and extremist multiculturalist regime with an equivalent right wing one, we must think and act pragmatically with a long term objective. We must manage to break the historical "Marxist vs. Conservative" cycle or we risk that the cultural Marxists will emerge as a dominating force again after 20-100 years. As such, we should limit the executions of category A and B traitors to 200 000 in Western Europe. A better alternative than execution of the remaining, the category C traitors, would be to establish a large multiculturalist zone in southern/eastern Europe, perhaps Anatolia, or on other territories which has been invaded and occupied by Muslims. In these newly created zones; the cultural Marxists category C traitors and those of the non-Europeans considered as politically disloyal will be deported to and allowed to live and create their imaginary utopia. A cultural Marxist or a so called "internationalist" does not feel much love for his ancestral country as he believes we are all citizens in a global community. So they should recover easily from the process of being deported to another country.

Norwegian Intelligence Agency (PST) annual estimates - 2011

Feb 28th: The Norwegian Intelligence Agency (PST) just released its annual report on terror estimates in Norway. I have been waiting for this report for several weeks now. Apparently, it's the same expectations as usual when it comes to Islamic terror; imminent danger. However, they then specify that the largest right wing threat in Norway is that a subsidiary of English Defense League (EDL); Norwegian Defense League (NDL) is in the process of gaining strength. They also state, between the lines, that both EDL and the NDL are dangerous and violent right wing extremists that adhere to racism, fascism and Nazism. They conclude that they will ensure that any attempt to further develop NDL in Norway will be harshly suppressed.

I am not surprised that PST makes statements like this as the report has been designed by the Norwegian Labour Party, and does not reflect the views of actual PST operatives. The head of PST, Janne Kristiansen has never even worked as an intelligence officer, and is nothing more than a planted Labour Party agent, placed to lead the PST, against the will of most PST employees.

I know that the above description is nothing more than vile lies, a part of their psychological propaganda warfare against all cultural conservatives. I know this for a fact as I used to have more than 600 EDL members as Facebook friends and have spoken with tens of EDL members and leaders. In fact; I was one of the individuals who supplied them with processed ideological material (including rhetorical strategies) in the very beginning. The EDL are in fact anti-racist, anti-fascist and anti-Nazi. They even have many members and leaders with non-European background (African and Asian). They have worked so hard, and continue to work hard, to keep National Socialists out of the organization, but yet they are strategically labeled as racist-fascist-Nazi-monsters by the multiculturalist authorities. The EDL, although having noble intentions are in fact dangerously naïve. EDL and KT principles can never be reconciled as we are miles apart ideologically AND organizationally. The EDL even rejects taking a stand against multiculturalism which proves that they are even more naïve than Sarkozy, Merkel and Cameron who have all admitted that multiculturalism has been a failure and a disaster for Europe.

KT was formed back in 2002 as a revolutionary conservative movement because we had lost hope that the democratic framework can solve Europe's current problems. The EDL, on the other hand, IS a democratic movement. They STILL believe that the democratic system can solve Britain's problems... This is why the EDL harshly condemns any and all revolutionary conservative movements that employ terror as a tool, such as the KT. And this is why, we, the KT view the EDL as naïve fools, wasting all their energy monkey-screaming to deaf ears while they should instead have focused on means and methods that are meaningful in regards to achieving true political change, in regards to tearing down the multiculturalist regime known as Britain. Unfortunately, the only meaningful resistance at this point in time is to use military force. So instead of monkey-screaming, they should instead focus on strategically demolishing one of the many British nuclear power plants, which effectively would completely cripple the British economy, contributing to creating an optimal climate for significant political change.

Regardless; it is so obvious that the Multiculturalist Alliance feels it is important to label anyone who criticizes multiculturalism as racist, fascist, Nazi-monsters. It makes their job easier, as they can justify harsh suppression methods of all cultural conservatives. The truth of the matter is that the Multiculturalist Alliance and their tools are about to lose this propaganda war. The peoples of Western Europe are not stupid, and they know that less than half of the targets of character assassination are not what is claimed. I'm optimistic about the fact that the MA appears to have managed to paint themselves into a corner, and their false and desperate propaganda outbursts appears, for an increasing number of Europeans, to be stuck on auto pilot (similar to what was witnessed in the Soviet Union in the 70s and 80s). People are in the process of learning the truth about what is going on and the continued desperate propaganda outbursts only makes our job easier. It is not the cultural conservatives of Europe that are the monsters. It is in fact the Multiculturalist Alliance that are the true racist, fascist, Nazi-monsters. It is possible to avoid reality for up to several decades. The Soviet Union is proof of this. But eventually, the truth will be known as you cannot avoid the consequences of avoiding reality.

It is no longer a question IF the MA will crumble but WHEN the MA will crumble. They will lose when the Western European economy shatters, in combination with further Islamic colnoization. And when this happens; the majority of the 340 000+ nationalist militants in Western Europe must be ready to strike hard and without mercy with the objective of seizing political and military power. We still have 14 years (2025) to arm ourselves, so let us continue to prepare for the coming coup d'état. Guns and ammo alone is not enough, you will need quality body armour, com/radio devices, rations and certain survival accessories as well. Chop-chop<3 For those of you who does not want to wait this long, should immediately ordinate yourself as a Justiciar Knight for the KT.

Economic status (as of March 1st)

I decided to sell my dear Breitling Crosswind and my Montblanc Meisterstück pen in January in order to strengthen my operational budget. I was able to sell my Crosswind for 1800 Euro and my pen for 200 Euro.

My remaining budget is now:

In bank: 3750 Euro
In cash: 3750 Euro
Value of car: 4500 Euro
Credit (9 credit cards): 28 750 Euro

Logistical plans ahead (as of March 1st)

I will shortly convert the public listing/definition of my company from regular to agricultural. This will allow me to acquire (rent) and register a farm with accompanying fields. The fields, registered through my company, will give me a specific "farming ID number" which is a requirement for ordering large amounts of fertilizer from the national supplier.

The cover I am using is; test production of sugar beet. I have created a 10 page "business plan" for this purpose, and have familiarized myself with the related terminology. As such, I am soon ready to place "rent adds" in agricultural newspapers, with intent to rent the farm/fields.

As soon as I rent the farm; I plan to move all my equipment to the farm house and initiate the "explosive manufacturing phase". The operation will be executed shortly after the manufacturing phase is completed. Will attempt to initiate contact with cell 8b and 8c in late March.

Remaining items/components to buy;

- Plastic sheeting: 30 Euro
- Alu/wood ramp for loading/unloading truck: 30 Euro
- Fertilizer - large 500 kg bag: 1 x CAN, 1 x N34, 1 x 0-5-17 (for show), repeat after a couple of weeks: 2000 Euro
- Sementmixer – rent or buy: 100 Euro
- Ethanol 96%, x 6L: 30 Euro
- Blue Police – flashing LED light – for one of the trucks: 150 Euro
- Face – splash proof face mask: 30 Euro
- Fork jack – for 600 kg sacks: 200 Euro
- Plastic base for 600 kg sacks (used with above): 200 Euro
- Refrigerator: 100 Euro)
- Freezer: 100 Euro)
- Fume hood: 1000 Euro, not yet decided
- Microballoons, 20 kg
- Glock 17: 700 Euro
- More ammo: 1000 Euro
- Dunnage air-bag for transport load securing (centerload.com), bought from Ebay: 100 Euro

- Straps/net for securing large load in truck, may use alu/metal profiles with screws to support

Manufacturing of Picric Acid/DDNP

Foreword - why the manufacturing of picric acid as a secondary/booster and DDNP as a primary is the most rational approach:

As of 2011; the most popular primary explosive seems to be AP also referred to as Satan's Mother. AP, although quite easy to manufacture, is an EXTREMELY dangerous substance which is likely to cause you great injury or even death. In the guides I have read about DDNP it is stated that this primary is very often disregarded since it is so difficult to make. This is deliberate misinformation as it is simply incorrect (If a chemistry amateur like myself can make Picric Acid AND DDNP on the first try then ANYONE can make it!!!). After merging 4 DDNP guides, I - who has no chemistry experience whatsoever, managed to synthesize DDNP on the first try. I tested the batch, and I confirmed the result myself. I even managed to create the first batch of DDNP with relatively impure picric acid. DDNP is more than 10 times as stable as AP and has more or less equal VOD (velocity of detonation). I even think that synthesizing DDNP was easier than manufacturing picric acid (which is considered to be perhaps the easiest secondary/booster to manufacture). In other words, the only reason you would not want to create DDNP as a primary is because you for some reason can't get access to the materials required. So let's review these materials and some of the equipment needed;

The following should be easy to acquire unless you're called Abdullah Rashid Muhammad...:

Generic lab glassware (EASILY OBTAINABLE): beakers, conical flasks, glass temperature rods etc.

Fume hood and fan (EASILY OBTAINABLE): fume hood can easily be purchased or created using improvisation by using PVC plastic plates, screws, duct tape etc. You can use a 100 euro dust blower as a fan (I did and it worked perfectly).

Sulfuric acid (EASILY OBTAINABLE): PA and DDNP - if you are having trouble buying this in bulk containers then simply buy 15 car batteries (new or used) which should contain approximately 2L of 28-37% sulfuric acid each. Just drill a hole in it (using protective gear) and pour it in a larger container. If you don't need 1,5kg of PA booster and just want to create DDNP primary the required amount of sulfuric acid is less than 3L (which is boiled down to 1L of 90%+)!

Acetylsalicylic acid (EASILY OBTAINABLE): PA - just buy aspirin at any drugstore. There are several brands of Acetylsalicylic acid (aspirin equivalents).

Sodium Nitrate (MODERATELY OBTAINABLE): PA - you can order this at any drugstore as it is an essential substance for tanning/preserving meat. Hunters that needs to process hundreds of kilograms of meat before freezing it needs Sodium Nitrate (1 teaspoon for every 25kg of meat to prevent the growth of bacteria). You can also synthesize sodium nitrate quite easily (as long as you do it outdoors) by using ammonium nitrate (you get this from ice packs) and caustic soda (or was it acetone) if I remember correctly.

Sodium Nitrite (MODERATELY OBTAINABLE): DDNP - you can order this at many drugstores as it is an essential substance for tanning/preserving meat. Hunters that needs to process hundreds of kilograms of meat before freezing it needs Sodium Nitrate (1 teaspoon for every 25kg of meat to prevent the growth of bacteria).

Sulfur powder (EASILY OBTAINABLE): DDNP - you can easily acquire this from aquarium filters or by ordering online. It is an essential ingredient in Wiccan culture/religion so they can't ban it for religious reasons.

Caustic Soda - powdered (EASILY OBTAINABLE): DDNP - you can easily buy this over the desk in all countries.

Acetone - liquid (EASILY OBTAINABLE): DDNP - you can easily buy this over the desk in all countries.

Ethanol (95%) (EASILY OBTAINABLE): PA - you can easily buy this over the desk in all countries. Just buy concentrated sprinkler fluid (blue) used to clean windshields on cars. There are many names for the appropriate compound: isopropanol and butanol are other names. Go for ethanol or

isopropanol if possible. I'm not sure about bio-ethanol sold at gas stations (from pumps) but that may work as well.

Detonator (EASILY OBTAINABLE): there is no reason to make this more complicated than it has to be... by using mobile phone detonators etc. As DDNP is easily detonated by fuse; just order a few meters of regular visco fuse in December during the fireworks season. There are thousands of pyrotechnique enthusiasts doing this all over Europe and most of the shipments get through with little consequence if detected. Just order from a couple of suppliers so that you will get at least one of the shipments. You can also create your own fuses, in which case; just visit online pyrotechnique forums (every country has at least one) for instructions. When creating the detonator skeleton cylinder you can also add a couple of grams of gunpowder (the flaked gunpowder used in shotgun shells are good) layered above the DDNP in the detonator. For most fuses; 1 cm equals 1 second, so if you want 2 minutes delay just use 120 cm of fuse. Visco fuses are excellent for this purpose but there are even better ones at some sites.

General pyrowares: much of the above can also be ordered online from pyro-chem sites. The best are located in Eastern Europe since regulations are less tight.

Conclusion: there is absolutely NO GOOD REASON why anyone (unless flagged by the intelligence agency) shouldn't be able to acquire the above materials and gear WITHOUT detection. The only thing that is holding you back is unfounded fear or laziness! Your fear for detection cannot be justified, unless you have an Islamic name<3

Ingredients needed for 1,5kg of Picric Acid secondary/booster

1. 10 liters of 90%+ sulfuric acid (requires 2 days of labour, cost: aprox 200 euro)
2. 1,6 kg of Acetylsalicylic acid (requires 4 days + 2 days of labour, cost: aprox 1500 euro)
3. 3 kg of Sodium Nitrate (pre-ordered at apothecary, 1 week delivery time, cost: aprox 500 euro). This can also be synthesized relatively easily if you are having trouble buying it.
4. 80 liters of distilled water/distilled ice cubes (cost: aprox 440 euro)

1. 10 liters of 90%+ sulfuric acid

Estimated time required: 1-3 days to purchase the product (28-37%) and it requires 2-3 days of labour to concentrate it to 90%+.

Boiling down 35 liters of un-concentrated sulfuric acid (28-37%) to 10 liters of 90%+ concentration

In order to concentrate sulfuric Acid bought from stores (containing 28-37%) you will have to boil down the liquid. In order to get 10 liters of 90%+ sulfuric acid you need approximately 30 liters containing 28-37%.

I bought a container of 25 liters (28%) from one supplier (supplies car shops etc) and I bought 5 bottles from 3 other retailers each containing 1 liter. I also bought 4 car batteries in case I needed more.

I was uncertain how I should approach the "boiling down process" at first. The guides I had reviewed suggested you use specialty hot-temperature porcelain plates, use of specialty lab beakers, use of cooking stones to prevent sprouting and to use all necessary protection gear. As such; I assumed you needed specialty cooking plates that could reach very high temperatures and that I would need boiling stones and specialty laboratory glassware that could sustain extreme temperatures. Needless to say; the guide was wrong on all accounts! You don't need any of this to concentrate sulfuric acid! Not hot-temperature porcelain plates (any plates will do), not specialty lab beakers (any regular Duran lab beakers will do) and not boiling stones (I tried with boiling stones and it made it harder).

I initially bought 3 induction plates (flat porcelain) but they didn't function as my 2L beakers didn't cover the minimum diameter required for the induction plates to function. I used standard inexpensive lab beakers made from Duran glass btw. I also broke two other beakers made from Duran glass (crushed them to small pieces with a hammer under a towel) in order to use it as boiling stones (to prevent the liquid from sprouting).

As the induction plates didn't work for me I purchased 2 regular single cooking plates; the more expensive ones with iron plates retailing for 140 euro a piece. I had a very cheap single plate from before. Using the boiling stones was a failure for me so I reduced the amount of stones until I decided to remove them all and try without. I was also unsure how to store the concentrated sulfuric acid once I was done boiling. Some sources said glass was required while other said you needed specialty plastic. This was incorrect, as I stored my 90-95% acid in regular plastic bottles, in both 1 liter bottles (the bottles which were intended for 28% sulfuric acid) and 4 liter bottles (bottles produced for distilled water). I encountered absolutely no problems doing this whatsoever (I had them in these bottles for up to 6 weeks).

Boiling procedure

I did the boiling outside using a 10 meter electrical extension cord and I placed the cooking plate on a wooden TV rack I had carried outside. I wore a lab coat with apron with standard nitril washing-up gloves and a 3M half mask with 3M acid filter (nr. 60923 - multifilter). Skipping the stones made wonders and it quickly started boiling (set it on the highest temperature from the start). After 1,5 hours of boiling (concentration at about 70-80%) the more or less unnoticeable water damp developed into thick smoke (NOx gas). After around 2 hours of boiling the smoke was so thick I got really worried that my neighbours would notice it so I quickly cut the power. Even after turning it off it generated insane amounts of white smoke (NOx gas) for 20 more minutes. I then decided I had to do the rest during nighttime, not to attract any attention.

That night, I started the next boiling session with 3 boiling plates at around 21.30 since it got dark at 23.00 when the heavy smoke would begin to generate. I started with 1,8L of un-concentrated sulfuric acid in each of my 2 x 2L beakers and 600ml in my 1 x 1L beaker which was used on my "weaker" plate. I worked from 21.30 to 07.00 in the morning for three consecutive days before I finally was done. End note: I tried to extend the working day past 07.00 on day two which almost ended in disaster. At around 09.00 AM, I was about to put on my hazmat suit and 3M gas mask to start another boiling session when I noticed the neighbour just outside the house entrance. Had I not noticed this in time I would have to explain to him why I was wearing the protective gear, and that wouldn't end well... So if possible, even when on an isolated farm; do the boiling between 23.00-07.00 if possible. No use taking unnecessary risks. I spent 5-6 days on this process considering the fact that I had to combat false information, misconceptions and work out efficient procedures . If I had access to this guide before I started I would have been able to shorten down this process to 2 days.

Additional boiling tips:

- a.** Consider buying 5 or even 6 single cooking plates to reduce the boiling time drastically. Cutting the boiling time in two will drastically reduce your vulnerability to detection considering the fact that you are forced to work outdoors.
- b.** You will quickly learn your "progress" (purity level of sulfuric acid) by evaluating the thickness of the smoke and how many ML has been boiled away. If you start at 1,8L of 28% purity just boil it until it reaches 550ml or so to be sure you have 90%+.
- c.** Unless you are using identical cooking plates you will want to adjust the amount of ML per cooking plate so that you have maximum uptime and so that the concentration reaches 90% on all plates at the exact same time. You will learn this after the first session.
- d.** Let the acid stand for 30-40 minutes after you cut power to the plates by unplugging the electrical cord extender.
- e.** You can store 90-95% sulfuric acid in plastic bottles.
- f.** Concentrated sulfuric acid does not fume or evaporate.
- g.** You don't need to go overboard with protection. It will take 10-20 seconds for 90%+ sulfuric acid to burn through regular nitril gloves (medium thickness washing-up-gloves) and several seconds for it to burn through clothing. Just be rested and careful and you'll be fine. I got several drops on my gloves on several occasions and I just wiped it off with a napkin (napkin quickly turns black) before it could burn through. Avoid the "one-time-use" super thin gloves, even if its nitril. The most important things to wear are regular nitril gloves, an apron and some kind of full face visor. 3M masks are excellent since they prevent fogging on the visor.

2. 1,6 kg of Acetylsalicylic acid

Purifying the aspirin to pure acetylsalicylic acid. All the guides I reviewed, around 8, had flawed or even dysfunctional methods. I had to locate an entirely different method from YouTube which proved to work excellently.

Estimated time required: 4 days to purchase the product in a secure manner (assuming each apothecary has a 2 box cap). You would need to set up an "apothecary route" visiting 20-30 apothecaries in one day, then wait 1-2 weeks for safety and repeat 3 more times the next 4-8 weeks. As soon as you have all the aspirin it will require 10 minutes to pulverize it with a regular stationary or handheld blender and approximately 2 days to synthesize.

Other reagents needed: distilled water, mineral and distilled ice cubes: around 40-50 liters

You will need purified aspirin equivalent to 2,5kg of aspirin tabs/270 boxes of 20 tabs (mostly containing 440mg (producer: Nycomed, brand name: Globoid) but about 1/6th was a different brand containing 500mg tabs (producer: Bayer, brand name: Aspirin). You will be synthesizing 1,6 kg or more of pure acetylsalicylic acid from 2,5 kg of impure aspirin tablets. The reason you need to purify the aspirin is to remove the 17% of so called "fillers", stark etc. The maximum yield of pure acetylsalicylic acid you can extract from aspirin is 83%, if I remember correctly. I managed to extract aprox 67% (1,68kg out of 2,5kg) which is a good yield. It's worth noting that all the guides I could locate online were either incorrect or significantly flawed. All the guides I read failed to inform me that if you heat the aspirin to more than 70C it will destroy the acetyl and convert it to salicylic acid which is worthless for our purpose.

Of course, I had to learn it the hard way and managed to create a lot of worthless goo... Fortunately, I eventually managed to locate a method that worked optimally and I only ruined the first batch.

a. Grinding the aspirin; some retarded guides suggested I use a mortar and pestle... Needless to say, after a few hours, my wrists hurt like hell, and I realized this was an extremely poor method for the quantities I was working with. There must be a better way? I ended up experimenting and I found a very nice method. I put out a large plastic sheet on the floor and poured aprox 1000 tabs on it, spreading it evenly. I then used a 20kg dumbbell (single hand weight used for weight training) and crushed the tabs with even strokes by using gravity. It took me less than 4 hours to crush all the tabs. In retrospect I realize that using a blender would be even better. Providing you use a blender (I prefer stationary, but I guess handheld works as well) which assures a good and even spread/circulation as you grind them (same principle as when grinding AN prills) it should only take you 10 minutes to grind up 2,5kg of aspirin tabs. It's worth buying several brands of blenders to find out which offers the best circulation. Basically; only 1 out of 5 blenders offers appropriate circulation. Handheld blenders are probably the exception here since your motion determine the circulation, providing you grind it in an appropriately shaped container. With circulation I mean that as the lower part of the tabs gets grinded to fine dust, the heavy pieces of the tabs rise to the top until they are "sucked" down the "downward whirling current" - providing optimal grinding. I bought a total of 8 different blenders and only 2 of them worked efficiently for this purpose (at least for AN prill grinding). When completed; you now have 2,5kg of fine aspirin powder.

b. Manufacturing method

- 2,5kg of aspirin powder
- 5L of 95% ethanol (you can use the concentrated blue ethanol used for cleaning the windshield of cars f example, other types of alcohol works as well like isopropanol or butanol)
- Distilled water, distilled ice cubes: 40-50L

You will need 1ml of 95% ethanol for every tablet. This means that for 50g of aspirin (114 tabs x 440mg) you will need 114ml ethanol. Since you have larger quantities of materials you should use higher ratios as an effective way to save time:

I used the following ratios when manufacturing (these ratios are optimal!):

- 1040ml ethanol (I used primarily Isopropanol, 80-95% concentrated blue sprinkler fluid)
- 400g aspirin powder
- 6L distilled ice water

Alcohol note: I believe I used 95% concentrated sprinkler fluid: ethanol-Isopropanol (the liquid used for cleaning car windshields) but it might have been lower grade (80%?). I can't know for sure since it wasn't specified on the bottle. I performed a fire test and it burned, that's all I know...:P I also made a batch with butanol (concentrated red spirits used as a fuel for some apparatuses). Since this batch was successful as well, I assume a large range of alcohols will do the job. However, I have read that methanol is not suitable.

1. In a 2L beaker, heat up 1040ml of 95% ethanol on a hot plate stirrer. Drop a spin bar in the beaker and start mixing in 400g of acetylsalicylic acid powder, under stirring, for example as the temperature reaches 50C. Very important; keep the heat between 60-70C. Do NOT let the heat surpass 70C as it will start to break down the acetyl and convert the compound into salicylic acid, which is useless for our purpose! The acetylsalicylic acid should be dissolved within 5-10 minutes if it is powdered, 10 more minutes if it is clumped, and up to 45 minutes if you are using whole tablets.

2. Filter hot, for regular gravity filtration you should use 4-6 funnels with 1-2 coffee filters in each (I used 1 but you should probably use 2) over for example 4-6 x 600ml beakers. Wash the 2L beaker with a small amount of ethanol and pour it through the filter to collect any residues. Then you may wash the filter 1-2 times with a small amount of ethanol to collect any residues. The compound left in the filter will be the aspirin fillers. Discard the filters and its content.

3. As you now have approximately 1,4L of ethanol-acetylsalicylic acid in your 2L beaker; pour 350ml into 4 x 2L beakers.

4. Place the first 2L beaker with hot 350ml of ethanol-acetylsalicylic acid mix into an ice bath. As an ice bath container; you may for example use a regular 10 liter plastic bucket (a 2L beaker fits this type of bucket perfectly with enough space for ice) filled with 0,5 liter of cold spring water and 3-4 plastic-pocket-sheets of distilled ice-cubes. You must use a weight of some sort to keep the 2L beaker submerged in the ice-water mix or it will float to the surface and fail to properly chill. You must now measure out approximately 5 times the volume of your ethanol-acid mix in ice cold distilled water that you cooled earlier. So for 350ml you will need 1750ml of distilled ice-water (very important; ensure that the distilled water is as cold as possible or you will not achieve maximum yield!). Add the ice cold water to the ice cold ethanol mix. This should more or less completely fill up your 2L beaker. The addition of the distilled ice-water will cause the acetylsalicylic acid to precipitate as it is insoluble in ice cold water.

5. Now filter the white slurry by gravity filtration using 6-10 funnels/filters/ 500ml beakers. You will obtain a white slurry-like compound in the filters. Remove the filters and its content, by wrapping them (so that the contents doesn't fall out) and temporarily store them in a large plastic box.

Empty the beakers (just pour the liquid in the sink) and get ready to repeat this process as soon as possible with your 3 other 2L beakers filled with 350ml of hot ethanol-acid mix. Try to complete the batch while the ethanol-acid mix is still hot as it might impact the yield if the hot ethanol-acid mix is allowed to chill to room temperature. I used more than an hour from start until I completed the last beaker and I didn't notice any difference regarding the end result though.

Note:

- If you follow the above "aggressive" manufacturing method you should be able to complete all the batches (1,68kg total) within one single day of labouring.
- I managed to achieve a 67% yield (1,68 kg out of 2,5kg aspirin) because I was a bit sloppy when chilling the ethanol-acid mix (did not use weight to keep container submerged, and I could probably have chilled the ice water even more). If it hadn't been for that I would have managed to increase my yield.
- The guide further suggest that you purify the acetylsalicylic acid a second time. I did not purify the acetylsalicylic acid. I do not know how this would impact PA production. Will the picric acid yield achieved be lower or even significantly lower if the acetylsalicylic acid isn't purified a second time?
- Alternatively; you may use vacuum filtration for speed if you have the equipment.

Source:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xHg1hx7Rf64>

This method - further discussed:

1. The following information is for informational purposes only and is not intended to be used for the manufacture of any chemical. The information is provided as a service to the community and is not a guarantee of accuracy. The information is provided as a service to the community and is not a guarantee of accuracy. The information is provided as a service to the community and is not a guarantee of accuracy.

c. Gathering and drying

I chose to store wrap up the coffee filters containing the wet acetylsalicylic acid in a large plastic container until I was ready to process it.

I placed the filled filter papers on a super absorbent rag 5 times to get out most of the water. Afterwards I gently squeezed another rag on top of the papers absorbing even more liquid. I then used a plastic board, opened the seaming on the coffee filters and flattened them out like a pancake scraping off the content using a rubber scraper (the item used to evenly distribute cream on cakes is optimal).

After I had scraped out all the acid from the filter papers I spread the substance out evenly on the plastic board and placed the board in a room with an oven set to max. The temperature rose to around 30 degrees in the room. The day after much of the water had evaporated. I then semi grinded the acid clumps and again spread it out evenly. After three to four days the acid was completely dry. Note: I'm not sure whether this is optimal way of drying as it takes several days for the acid to dry this way.

It would probably be a better idea to dry the acid in a large glass Pyrex dish in the oven at around 50-70C. 1,6kg would be too much for one dish so you would in this case have to divide it into 400g batches. However; I do not know for sure how this will impact acid, which is why I chose the hard way. It is definitely worth testing though as you will save several days drying it in the oven versus my other method.

You now have 1,6kg of acetylsalicylic acid and you have just completed the second most tedious task of PA manufacturing.

3. Sodium nitrate

Sodium nitrate can be purchased from specialty chem stores, online or at an apothecary. It is commonly used to prevent bacteria growth in meat so many hunters buy it to prepare meat before freezing. Half a teaspoon is mixed with salt and other herbs and rubbed into 25kg of moose meat for example.

Alternatively; you may synthesize sodium nitrate relatively easily. However, I will not add the guide for this manufacturing method here.

4. Distilled water

Always use distilled water when preparing and manufacturing acetylsalicylic acid and picric acid. You may buy it in car-stores as it is used as battery water. I ended up buying a total of 170L for creating 1,5kg of picric acid.

Practical tips - preparing large quantities of ice cubes: acquire a big freezer where you can store a lot of distilled ice (you fill the plastic "pocket sheets" with distilled water and squeeze the frozen cubes out of the plastic as your need arises). I converted 40-50L of distilled water into ice cubes this way (took me about 10 hours) and I filled up a large freezer for this purpose. You can only prepare smaller batches of ice cubes at a time though as you can only stack 2 layers of plastic ice-cube sheets at a time. Then you will need to wait 30-60 mins for it to freeze or the weight of the water will cause leakage in the lower levels of ice cube sheets. I also prepared ice cubes made from spring water. Just mark the plastic sheets of mineralized water with a large black X, from a permanent marker, on each side, prior to filling, so you know which sheet contains distilled and which contains mineralized water.

Producing Picric Acid

Now that you have prepared 1,6kg of acetylsalicylic acid and 9-10L of 90%+ sulfuric acid you are halfway into manufacturing picric acid.

See guide

I used the following measurement for creating PA. I had a negatively disproportionate amount of sulfuric acid so I used a little more acetylsalicylic acid and sodium nitrate.

In a 1L conical flask I heated 600ml (700 is optimal) of 90%+ sulfuric acid in a 1L conical flask up to 60C. I then, over the next 2-4 minutes mixed in 112g of acetylsalicylic acid under stirring (using a hotplate magnetic stirrer). I then turned off the heat as the nitration would ensure enough heating.

I then started the nitration process (adding 190g of sodium nitrate slowly the next 140 minutes. I added 0,3g each 15 seconds for a total of 1,2g per second making sure to keep the temperature between 60-70C. I kept the temperature at around 66C to be precisely. Keeping the temperature stable at around this heat is essential. After about an hour I had to turn up the stirring power to max as the liquid thickened.

After 140 minutes the solution was fully saturated (even though I had 24g of sodium nitrate left) and it "bloomed". Blooming is like a reversed melting process in which the solution solidifies and no amount of stirring can stop it. I do not know for sure if this is correct as I have never seen a guide describing it. Regardless, I kept on stirring every 5 minutes for the next 30 minutes, and then every 10 minutes for the next 30 minutes to prevent the increasingly "growing" substance from overflowing. This was one of my "successful" batches which contained approximately 40-50% pure PA crystals. 80% of my batches "bloomed" in this manner. It took around 4-5 hours for the container with the unpurified PA to reach room temperature. The 1L conical flask was 800ml full. At this point, I could continue the process by slowly scraping out 400 ml of semi-clumps of PA into a 2L beaker with 500ml of distilled water and the rest distilled ice cubes (filled up to 1400 ml). After proper precipitation I poured it into 6 x 500ml beakers with the same amount of funnels/filter papers, saving the filtrate and pouring out the liquid into a 100L plastic bucket (which was later to be dumped near a death-sentenced-bush, outside:)

Corrections to previous guide based on my own experiences and research while producing 10 batches of unpurified PA. When I first started this production process I assumed I would end up with a relatively pure end product, perhaps 70-80% pure after washing a couple of times. Needless to say; it was significantly more time consuming than I thought and I had to learn the hard way due to significantly lacking and even misleading guides. The positive surprise though, was that handling PA was significantly safer than I thought. I started out as overly careful as regards to PA and metal. Although you have to be careful, know that PA is perhaps the most safe booster you can work with. Unpurified PA isn't, in most cases, even flammable. So you don't need an exceptional fume hood and fan. An improvised version will work just as well for this purpose. After I had bought a fume hood I invested in two fans, one cheap version (it was actually just a dust collector suction fan) retailing for 140 euro. I also invested in a much more expensive fan (especially manufactured to prevent explosion) retailing for 950 euro. It would seem I was way too paranoid as the only dangerous gas you ever need to worry about when manufacturing PA or DDNP is the NOx gas during nitration and also H2S and SO2 during DDNP manufacture when acidifying the sodium picramate solution but these gasses aren't explosive at all. I was somehow worried that the anti-metallic nature of PA would prevent me from using a metallic fan-tube. However, using one is not a problem at all as all the PA remains in the beakers. So don't worry at all about explosive gasses cause there aren't any. And you don't need a hazmat suit either. Just use regular nitril washing-up-gloves and a good 3M face mask with visor and acid filter/vapor gas filter (nr. 60923 - multifilter) and you're more than fine.

A few guides states: after you mix in the acetylsalicylic acid with the 90%+ pure sulfuric acid, slowly mix in the sodium nitrite. A few guides did not even specify in more detail than this.

1. What many guides failed to mention and which I had to learn the hard way after ruining several batches; it is **ESSENTIAL** that you do the nitration (mix in the sodium nitrite) between 60-70C. I found out that if you mix in the sodium nitrite below 60C some of it turns into a layer at the bottom of the conical flask which grows ever thicker. This layer can potentially sabotage and ruin your whole batch. If the temperature suddenly rises this layer may suddenly "melt/loosen" and cause a nitration "overdose" as it mixes with the rest of the content which may increase the temperature with up to 20C within minutes and severely deteriorate the yield of the batch. This layer may also

affect the magnetic stir bar and cause it to not stir properly. So make sure you prevent this from happening by keeping the temperature around 65°C and never let it drop below 60°C.

2. What ALL the guides failed to mention was the fact that the addition of the sodium nitrate increases the temperature of the content. So basically; as you start the nitration just after you add the acetylsalicylic acid at around 50-60°C, you don't need any heat at all during the process as you can keep the heat between 60-70°C by adding sodium nitrite (or potassium nitrate). Rapid heat fluctuations is the most severe threat to your batch and temperatures above 70°C (not exactly sure about 70°C perhaps 75°C) will deteriorate your batch and cause a significantly lower yield. By deteriorating I mean lowering your yield of pure PA crystals from an optimal 50% down to 10% in a worst case scenario.

3. What all except one guide failed to mention was the importance of the glassware you are using. I used 2 x 1L beakers and 1 x 1L conical flask. All of my beaker batches ended up with a very low yield for the following reason; the magnetic stir bar works significantly better in a conical flask. I had problems in the beaker as the stirring was significantly reduced (even at max power) due to the shape of the container and the fact that I had a glass temperature rod which very presence significantly reduced the stirring output created by the stir bar. In any case; use a conical flask instead of a beaker if possible.

4. On my most successful batch I used a 1L conical flask with 600ml of sulfuric acid (90-95%). On average; I added 1,2g of sodium nitrate per minute (for my two most successful batches). Instead of dropping 1,2g in one go each 60 sec, I added approx 0,3g every 15 sec (in other words 4 times x 0,3g per minute). I sat there for 2 hours and 15 minutes doing that on my most successful batch (with 2 x 5 minute breaks). You can imagine the agony of sitting there with a 3M gas mask on a rotten chair with your back hurting adding 0,3g every 15 sec. Its repetitive, extremely boring and frustrating. You will start to curse the fact that you didn't set up a TV nearby, or the fact that you only bought one hot plate stirrer instead of three. The prospect of doing this 10 times can be psychologically challenging. So take all measures to make your time more efficient. I managed to barely survive with my sanity intact thanks to my iPod<3

5. Acquire 3 x hot plate stirrers if possible. The nitration process is an extremely tedious and frustrating process. With three hot plate stirrers you can add 0,3g in three separate conical flasks speeding up this bitch of a task 300%. A hot plate stirrer retails for 300-500 euro so its affordable. Also, its less suspicious to buy 1 than 3:) as three mostly indicates that you are going to resell them<3

6. Creating PA proved to be a very unforgiving manufacturing method. Several things can go wrong, and most of these things relate to impatience -> too much sodium added per minute -> temperature rising to fast f example; I took a break a couple of mins too long and came back to see the thermostat at 59°C. I tried to compensate with a little extra sodium nitrite, which didn't seem to have any effect on the temp. I added more and suddenly the temperature exploded and ended at 81°C. A couple of other times I got too impatient and added too much per minute (although at the time I believed that a temperature above 70°C wouldn't make a difference - I eventually learned that it makes all the difference). You need to be rested and focused before you begin this process (I was exhausted on several occasions which made me lose focus a few times and thus ruin the batch). As long as you focus and add the sodium nitrite 2-4 times per minute x 0,2-0,4g you should be fine.

Prepare mentally for the nitration process. Don't start if you are physically tired or if you need to eat any time soon. Just prepare and if possible have a radio, TV or iPod at your disposal.

7. Don't assume that the precipitate you end up with will be above 60% purity. Consider the precipitate you end up with grapes, whereas the actual pure PA crystals are the seeds in the grapes. If you do the process flawlessly the seeds will be large, but if you make mistakes, they will be significantly smaller. This will save you the disappointment I encountered: -). Out of 1,2kg of unpurified PA substance I ended up with only 200-300g of pure PA crystals. Had I done everything optimally I would have ended up with 1,5kg of unpurified PA substance and perhaps 0,8-1kg of pure PA crystals.

8. You can mix in the acetylsalicylic acid quickly. I never spent more than 5 minutes mixing it in, in the beginning of the process. As soon as you have mixed it in and it has fully dissolved you can start the nitration process. I usually mixed it in at around 60°C and started the nitration process at around 60-65°C.

Washing

It says in most guides that you need to wash with ice cold water 2-10 times. Basically, if you want to do this; just pour water over the filter to clean away sulfates. However, as you need to purify your yellow PA substance anyway, it is pointless to wash it! As I didn't know this at that time I washed the PA-substance 2 times, and the batch intended to create DDNP; 4 times.

How to find out whether your yellow unpurified PA substance is pure

Fire test: Purified (<80%) PA burns, unpurified PA (>60%) does not! I would imagine it would burn faster and more consistent the purer it is. I tried the fire test on all my batches of un-purified PA substance and none ignited, not even my best batch, even though I heated it until completely dry in the oven. I would therefore assume that you need a certain % of pureness for the substance to ignite - perhaps 50-60%+

Eye sight: I found this out myself by observation of substance and comparing to the yield achieved by the purification process. The more pure your PA substance is the more it will "sparkle". It is the pure PA crystals that make it sparkle. Needless to say; the more crystals, the more sparkles. Usually, an optimal produced batch of unpurified PA substance is pale yellow that "sparkles". It's worth noting though that one of my pale yellow batches had a very low yield so color isn't everything and 100g of pale yellow PA substance can in fact prove to yield less than 20% of pure PA crystals.

IMPORTANT: DO NOT assume that your unpurified PA substance is suitable as a high explosive booster! On my test blast I used 3g DDNP with 50g unpurified PA substance as a booster. At this point in time I believed it was potent but wanted to test for sure. Needless to say, the completely dry impure PA substance did not detonate and was just spread all over after the blast. I later (when I purified the rest of the same batch) found out the yield in that batch was a lousy 10%, so no wonder it didn't detonate.

Purification

Time required: 3-4 days for 1,5kg of unpurified PA substance.

Purification of the yellow unpurified PA substance is required as you need to be sure that the substance is potent. You will need approximately 40-50 liter of distilled water to purify 1kg of unpurified PA substance. You also need a 2L beaker for boiling/mixing and 20-40 other glass containers for chilling the liquid after the boiling/mixing. The chilling process will take up to 1-2 days so unless you have enough time, you should get A LOT of glass containers, to do everything in 1-2 batches.

Boil up 1,3 L of distilled water (70-80C) in a 2 L beaker. You don't need a hotplate-magnetic stirrer for this as a limited amount of stirring is needed. In fact a regular plate would go considerably faster since it heats up faster.

Start to dump in the unpurified yellow PA powder (powdered or clumps - around 50 g, exact weight isn't important). If the amount doesn't saturate the liquid you can put more in, until it is no longer soluble and bits of PA floats around. Just ensure everything dissolved before you go to the next step. Have a container of 500 ml additional water nearby and add it once you need to dissolve the insoluble PA. You can regulate the temperature somewhat with adding additional water to ensure the temp doesn't exceed 80C. I don't know for sure whether temps exceeding 80C will deteriorate the PA but I read from another source to keep temp between 70-80C so no harm following that advice. It said another place to remove the brown oil droplets. I tried this in the beginning with a plastic spoon but noticed that it impacted the yield of pure PA as I also removed some pure PA floating around with the droplets. I only noticed the brown droplets in my first batch which was very poorly made, but not in the other batches. There will hardly be any so just ignore this altogether.

1 L of liquid is saturated with 15 g of pure PA so this fact allows you to measure the yield of your yellow PA powder and the number of grams you can expect to purify. 50g of yellow PA powder in my case yielded from 10-50% of pure PA crystals. My poorest yield was my first batch. 300 g of PA

powder was almost inert and yielded only 30 g of pure PA crystals. The other batches of PA powder was a better yield ranging from 15-50%.

When the liquid is saturated (you should have 1,8L of PA liquid), filter hot into glass containers. Filtering hot is not very important unless your PA powder is very unclean, like my batches (it was everything from bugs to other small impurities like pieces of plastic). I filtered 1,8 L into 4 x 500 ml beakers but since I only had 10 of these beakers I eventually started using all types of glassware. Since the crystals (when cooling slowly) "grow" slowly like bacteria I assumed using items which they use to boost bacteria growth would work in these cases as well. I experimented with various glass containers, different shapes and sizes. I used flat, long (long drink glasses), small, with everything from glass rods and plastic sucking straws in.

My findings were not 100% conclusive, in fact I'm still very uncertain, but I got the impression that certain shapes and sizes will allow for a greater yield. Smaller containers seemed better than large containers and adding plastic sucking straws so the crystals got more "surfaces" to grow from was a slight bonus. Beakers larger than 600ml yielded a lower result. I ended up buying 18 long drink glasses (each 300ml) which yielded an ok result. I was surprised to learn that the best yield was from a large circular glass bowl (5 liters) which I placed 1 liter of liquid in. It was an unclean bowl I had previously used to store my bananas in (in a plastic bag). In any case; the yield of pure PA crystals was 100-200% better than in other containers. I do not exactly know why; perhaps it was the dust particles in the bowl or possibly bacteria that promoted the increased growth. In any case; it indicates that the described purification method is flawed and the issue is worth investigating further. For obvious reasons, I don't have time for more research into this issue. Also keep in mind that larger glass containers uses considerably longer to cool (several extra hours).

Cool the two 600 ml beakers to room temp. For a 500 ml beaker this took 4,5 hours and a few hours extra for the 2L beakers. I notices, however, that when I let the beakers sit overnight (for a total of 12 hours) there was considerably more PA crystals generated. However, I do not know for sure if this will impact the total of crystals generated after you have further cooled it down in the fridge.

When the beakers and other glassware you might have used are at room temp (don't hesitate to let it stand for several extra hours, perhaps up to a day or two, after it has hit room temp) - then, put the beakers in the fridge. It said in another guide that I was to put it in the fridge for one hour but I'm pretty sure he meant that I chill the liquid down to 4C. Considering that I was purifying 1kg of unpurified PA powder and I had A LOT of beakers and other glass containers, it took 12 hours in the fridge for the beakers to reach 4C (since the room temped containers raised the refrigerator temperature from 4C to 12C within the first hour...:-) So, if you have a small fridge, like I did, consider chilling the containers in a "transit location", if possible, in order to shorten the "fridge time". I used the cellar floor which holds 8C. This saved me a total of 36 hours of "fridge time". Filter once the liquid hits 4-5C (perhaps we can even increase generation rate if we let stand even longer. I am really not sure about this but it is worth investigating further.

The other guide said: scoop the crystals out of the filter. However, I like to save the crystals in the filter until I have a large enough batch to process as it maintains the moisture well and keeps it cool. I also like to process the filter papers all at once by using a 2m x 1m plastic board. I open the "seam" on the coffee filter papers and flatten it out like a pancake. Then I use a plastic/rubber spoon like object (the item used to smear cream on cakes) to get all of the content out.

Storage

When you have taken out all the crystals from the filters, put them in a plastic box and keep them with at least 20% water content (no problem if you take them out of the moist filters - newly moist filters = aprox 100% water content).

These should be used within 2-3 weeks or they may start to deteriorate and/or may increase sensitivity and thus become more dangerous to transport (according to another guide). If you store them saturated with alcohol in a sealed glass container, you can basically store them safely for 100 years +. put in oven for an hour.

Drying before use

Dry in oven for 30 mins to 4 hours based on water content between 50-80C before use. I dried the unpurified PA substance in the oven (no problem) but haven't yet confirmed with pure PA crystals.

It should be safe because I dried DDNP in the oven the same way, which should be considerably more sensitive.

Preparing 1800kg of AN prills (CAN 27-0-0)

There are large 300-600L diesel tanks in most farms (for fueling the tractor) so just call the supply company and order the required amount of diesel. My 300L tank was almost half full so I ordered an additional 150L this way. I also bought 5 x 20L gas tanks to transport the diesel from the equipment building (where the diesel tank was) to the barn cellar (where I was going to manufacture the ANFO). Since a 20L plastic tank is too heavy to handle efficiently I poured the content into 5 x 4L plastic bottles which I had leftover from all the distilled water used previously.

When you make the order at your local farming supplier (the supplier near the farm you are renting) you should order twice as many "dummy fertilizer". Obviously, before you can make an order in the first place you need to register a "farming company" and acquire a "producing number" from your government. In other words, you have to register as an "official farmer" or you will not be able to make an order from the farming supplier. You should also have enough farming land to justify the order you are placing. 50-90 decares (5-9 hectares) should allow you to easily justify the purchase of 4-5 tons of fertilizer whereas half being CAN 27-0-0. If you do not take these precautions there is a chance you may not pass the scrutiny of the farming supplier as red flags will arise. Also, for example when you order 3 x 600kg bags of CAN27 you should also order at least 3 x bags of the two other types of fertilizer. I ordered 5 x 600kg bags of CAN27 and 5 x of 600kg "dummy bags" which proved to be too much for one person to process.

I then told the office to place the CAN inside of the equipment building and the rest outside. The supply truck uses a "hook" that can place the bag in a 3m radius of the truck. The positive thing about this is that I could close the building sliding door (3 x 3m) and further process the AN without anyone outside noticing.

I then brought 14 x 50kg fertilizer bags (previously ordered from a Chinese company, the bag has two layers, a carry layer and an inner plastic bag that prevents moisture getting in or out) and filled up the bags, transporting them to the barn basement by car (the barn basement is 100m away from the equipment building). When I had emptied 3 x 600kg bags I had around 36 x 50kg bags which I had transferred to the barn basement. Don't worry about water absorption at this point as the prills have a layer that prevents the prills from absorbing liquid.

I bought several different blenders (both stationary and handheld) and found a suitable machine, which I bought 8 of. This blender, a stationary Electrolux machine with an ice crushing function offered optimal circulation of grinded material vs. prills which allowed me to grind 1kg every 30 seconds. I set up 4 of these blenders 5cm from each other on a work bench with an empty 50kg fertilizer bag next to a bag filled with 45kg of AN prills (placed just below the 4 blenders so you can empty the blender glass containers quickly and pour it into the empty bag). You fill up each blender and put it on the lowest strength grinding (you don't really need more grinding power than this and higher power will most likely wear out the blenders considerably faster). I made a nice rotation ensuring that the uptime of the 4 blenders. I then prepared 12 x 4L containers of diesel close by. Although ANFO requires 7% diesel for optimal detonation you should add 10% or perhaps even 13% like I did to account for any evaporation etc.

As you crush the prills to fine powder it will immediately start to absorb water from the air, so as soon as you have grinded a portion you must hurry to pour the content in the empty bag. Once I had filled up 1/4 of the bag I added 1,7L of diesel, before continuing. You add approximately 1,7L at as you fill up the bag with 1/4, 2/4, 3/4 and 4/4. When completed I wrapped the inner bag (like the way you make a pig tail on hair) and closed it with 10 cm of duct tape. Then continuing to wrap, I left 2 cm of empty space before doing the same again. I then bent the upper wrapping down on the lower wrapping and closed it with more duct tape. I then wrapped the outer bag with two portions of 20cm duct tape. I don't know for sure if this is optimal, but I couldn't think of a more efficient way to seal the bag properly. After I had grinding 600kg of prills the first blender broke down (the knife handle broke). The second machine broke down shortly after. I replaced these with the backup blenders and continued until I was done preparing 34 bags x 50kg ANFO. By that Time 3 blenders had completely broken down and one more was partly dysfunctional.

Time required to prepare 1 x 50kg bag of ANFO using the above method

It took around 30-40 minutes to prepare each 50kg bag of ANFO. So I spent around 3-4 nights (from 23.00 to 8.00) working this way until I was completely done. I chose to work at nighttime because I wanted to do everything I could to prevent detection. I covered the windows and closed the door on the inside (I had to install a closing mechanism on the door). Due to the loud noise made from the 4 blenders you can't really hear anyone approaching so I wrote a note on the door of the main building which encouraged them to call my mobile if they needed my presence (add a smiley<3). This work is very tedious so I had my iPod on for most of the time at max volume. I took a 5 minute break for every 2 bags I completed (so basically every 120 minutes). Occasionally, I would have to drive to the equipment building and fill up my 20L diesel containers.

I originally planned to process 2 more 600kg bags of AN prills but I was so exhausted that I decided 1800kg would have to do.

Mixing in aluminium powder and micro balloons in the ANFO

Adding 10% (by weight) of aluminium powder and 2-3% (by weight) of micro balloons will increase the sensitivity and power of your ANFO substantially. Considering the fact that we do not have access to 34-0-0 (much purer AN) I assumed adding at least the micro balloons would be required to ensure detonation.

Considering the fact that AN powder will absorb water so quickly I concluded that it would be appropriate to add the AL and MB after I had saturated the AN powder with diesel.

You now have around 36 x 50kg bags packed with ANFO

Adding aluminium powder and micro balloons

Commercial ANFO contains approximately 2-3% of micro balloons according to a couple of sources, which makes the ANFO more sensitive and thus requires only a standard blasting cap to detonate. However, commercial ANFO is much purer than the 27-0-0 CAN available to farmers.

I'm now going to mix in the AL and MB using:

45kg of ANFO
5kg of AL (I'm using 400 mesh(62 microns) leafed AL
1,2kg of micro balloons

For a total of 51,2kg per bag

The 150kg of AL came in 4 hermetically sealed drums each containing around 37kg of AL. After reading the "security precautions", however, I was completely freaked out. The drum openings were welded with a soft metallic substance so it was not going to be easy to open them without extreme risk (I thought). According to the warnings; contact with oxygen will risk detonation of the AL, contact with metal, concrete and even plastic will significantly increase the chance of static electricity which can cause a detonation. Friction and shock can also cause detonation. Close proximity of oxidizers (gas, diesel) or close proximity to electrical outputs etc can cause detonation.

At first, I thought I would manage to create enough picric acid booster material (1,5kg in total) to disregard the addition of AL powder. But considering the fact that I only managed to produce 200-300g of booster I had no choice than to continue the AL addition.

I first planned on creating an outdoor mechanism that allowed me to thrust a steel spear like object, by using gravity, creating a 3 cm hole in the top of the drum. However, I ended up taking a regular knife and starting to file down the welded enclosure, even if it involved high risk. Eventually, I manage to file open the enclosure. I then considered putting the drum upside down in one of my empty fertilizer bags to prevent the presence of an abundance of oxygen.

This method proved to be too exhausting since I had to hold up the 37kg drum with my hands. I ended up with putting a large 3 x 4m plastic sheet on the concrete floor and carefully pouring the AL powder out of the opening. Small clouds of dust began to generate but nothing happened. I

carefully continued until the drum was empty rolling the side of the drum in a circular pattern from the center of the AL powder already poured out, until the drum was empty. There were small clouds of AL powder generated but the biggest one was aprox 20 cm in diameter, which settled down after a while. I continued after the small clouds had settled. It's also worth noting that I had closed all the windows of the cellar basement so the humidity was relatively high, while oxygen level was below average.

In any case, this method worked well and I had gathered all the AL powder on the sheet, and thus preparing it for the addition to the ANFO.

I plan to mix up 1,2kg of micro balloons per 45kg ANFO. I have a total of 40kg of MB in 5 large bags. It is a powder-like substance and inert. But according to the sources; when mixed with ANFO or ANALFO it will generate hot spots and thus making the ANFO or ANALFO more sensitive. I just hope I have the correct type of micro balloons... I assumed that the micro balloons were 2 mm in diameter but these seems to be 0,2 mm or so.

The optimal approach to DDNP manufacturing

This guide reflects the suggestions and requirements for the manufacturing of 3 batches of DDNP totaling approx 20-45g of pure DDNP crystals within 45 hours. This should be enough for four detonators (5-8g per detonator) and some additional material for testing.

General information and comments:

DDNP or dinol stands for Diazodinitrophenol and has the reputation of being one of the best primaries out there when it comes to performance.

VoD: 7000 m/s @ 1,63g/cc.

Despite all the misinformation out there, stating it is so difficult to make... - DDNP IS an EXTREMELY easy primary explosive to manufacture. I managed to create it on the first try and none of my batches failed. Sure, there are many steps to follow, but each step is very simple requiring only basic lab equipment. I must admit I was discouraged reading all the misinformation out there regarding the difficulty level and the dangers involved, seeing that I had ZERO experience from chemistry. But seriously, If I can make it with ease, then ANYONE can! Sure enough, the 4 individual guides I located were lacking and incorrect. But after merging them, and correcting with my personal experience acquired, it proved surprisingly easy. DDNP is around 10 times as stable as AP and I believe it is the primary explosive used by armed forces worldwide atm. Good properties for storage. Used to detonate a secondary high explosive such as picric acid. The following guide will result in high grade DDNP with very few impurities. I found synthesizing picric acid to be more difficult than that of DDNP, even though PA is probably the easiest secondary you can manufacture.

Suggested equipment used:

- 6 x 2L beakers (required if you want to complete all DDNP manufacturing within 45 hours)
- 4 x 1L beakers, 2 x long glass temperature rods (works excellently as stirring rods as well)
- 6 funnels, filter paper (coffee filters are ok)
- 1 x standard electric heating source
- 1 x hot plate stirrer with 2 x stir bars
- 3 x 1ml plastic one-time-use syringes (used to drip sulfuric acid)
- 1-2 rubber scrapers
- 1 x 10L regular plastic bucket used as ice bath container (these have a thin bottom and a 2L beaker fits nicely in them, with enough room for ice, water - placed on hot plate stirrer),
- 1 x 500ml graduated cylinder is a bonus although most beakers now a days are graduated
- Several small plastic containers to keep the various chemicals in
- Fume hood with fan is a bonus but not necessarily required if you have a good 3M mask with acid/vapour filter (nr. 60923 - multifilter) and good ventilation
- 3M mask with acid/vapour filter (nr. 60923 - multifilter)

- Nitril gloves (regular washing up gloves are fine)
- 1 x hot plate stirrer with 2 x stir bars is not necessarily required but will save you a lot of grief - highly recommended
- 3 x 1L conical flasks (for purification of DDNP)
- 3x 70-150ml porcelain dishes (boiling dishes for purification of DDNP)
- + 2 x heat sources (purification of DDNP)

Total chemicals required:

- 120g of pure wet PA or 80g of pure dry PA (I suspect this is a bit of an overkill though)
- 87g of caustic soda
- 70g sulfur powder
- 90ml sulfuric acid (90%+)
- 51g sodium nitrite (not nitrate)
- >20L distilled water
- 1,35L acetone (for purification of DDNP)

Procedure:

1. Into a 2L beaker, pour 300ml of dist. water and heat up to 70-80C.
2. Add either 27g of pure dry picric acid (or 40g if wet) to this and swirl it a little bit. It will not all dissolve however, so don't assume you're getting anywhere by swirling it for 24 hours. Optional: I did this on a hot plate stirrer with magnetic stir bar.
3. Now add 4,5g of caustic soda to this. Swirl this mixture around until everything inside dissolves. Yes, it will all dissolve just keep swirling. The solution will turn to an orangish/red color. This is a sodium picrate solution. Keep this on low heat (I placed it on the far end of a regular heater) and add water as it evaporates. This is solution 1.
4. In another beaker, pour 900ml of water and add 24g of caust soda. Bring the solution to a rolling boil.
5. Measure out 22,5g of pure sulfur, and crush it finely. Sieve it into the boiling caust. soda solution making sure to get as little sulfur on the sides of the beaker as possible. Let this boil for 60-120 min (1-2 hours), adding water as necessary. After this amount of time, most if not all of the sulfur should be dissolved. If you sit and watch it the whole time, you will notice a color change from clear to green to blue to puke green, to pea green, then to a very dark color and once all the sulfur dissolves it will be a very very dark red color. Set this on a towel or similar device and let it cool down until it stops boiling. The reason for the towel is so that it doesn't come in direct contact with any room temperature (or colder) surface. This is solution 2. Note: I tried just boiling it this way but ended up waiting 4 hours with half the sulfur left. So I changed the approach by placing the beaker on a hot plate stirrer. Yes, you will get sulfur on the sides this way but just wipe it away with a napkin once all the sulfur dissolves. Using a hot plate stirrer (max heat, max stirring power) it took around 1,5 hours before everything had dissolved.
6. Once it stopped boiling (but is still hot) add it to the sodium picrate solution in the other beaker, in 6 portions.
7. Once all of it is added, place the beaker in a refrigerator until it reaches about 4C. This took around 8 hours for me since I have a small refrigerator. On a couple of occasions I added a couple of sheets of ice cubes in the fridge to speed up the chilling process. Once at 4C, there should be a healthy amount of red crystals in the bottom of the beaker.
8. Filter the whole solution into the 2L beaker that was used in the last step. Discard the filtrate/liquid and clean that beaker out.
9. Pour 900 ml of water in it and bring it to a boil. Add the red crystals in the filter (and everything else) to the boiling water and boil it for 2-3 min while stirring a little bit. While it is still boiling; clean out the other 2L beaker which should be empty.
10. Filter the boiling solution into the clean 2L beaker. Discard the filter and its contents and let the filtrate/liquid cool to room temp. This will take around 5-8 hours. This is now a sodium picramate solution.
11. When the sodium picramate solution is at room temp, drip concentrated sulfuric acid in there with stirring (I used a hot plate stirrer during this addition). Ensure good ventilation as H₂S and SO₂ will be released. Keep dripping it in there until it just barely tests acidic on litmus paper. This will take 3-6ml (I couldn't be arsed to use my litmus paper so I just added 6ml, drop by drop using a 1ml syringe). You will also notice that the color has changed from a deep red color to a sort of rusty color (orange-brown-red). There is also a precipitate in the beaker and a lot of it. This is picramic acid.

12. Measure out approx 25ml (I used around 30-35ml) of sulfuric acid and add it to this beaker. Mix the beaker up. Add another 300 ml of water to this.

13. Place this beaker in an ice bath and bring the temperature down below 5C. It took me approx 20 minutes and 4 sheets of ice to get the temp down to 4C. This is solution 3.

14. In another 2L beaker, pour 750 ml of water and add 17g of sodium nitrite. Swirl it until its dissolved. This is solution 4.

15. Place the ice bath on top of a magnetic stirrer and drop a spin bar in the beaker. Use a thermometer in the beaker. Now slowly add solution 4 to the picramic acid solution (orange-brown solution 3) in the 2L beaker, keeping the temperature below 5C (use thermometer). Ensure there is no sudden rise in temperature. Be sure to stir almost constantly during this part. You can stop stirring if you're not adding anything if you need a break though. Once all of it is added, continue stirring for a couple more minutes then remove it from the ice bath. I spent around 30-40 min adding this by pouring 100ml every 5 minutes. Let it slowly warm up to room temp (this will take 9-12 hours). You will see a brown precipitate (the shade of brown varies sometimes). The solution should be brown.

16. Once it is up to room temperature, filter the solution out. There is a lot of DDNP crystals in here, so use 3-4. Try to even the amounts of DDNP on each filter paper when filtering.

17. Once all the crystals are filtered out, run 60ml of ice water through each filter to wash out some of the very soluble products (not needed if you are going to purify it later). Remember, the DDNP is slightly soluble in water so make sure it's very cold. The DDNP formed can be used as is, or it can be further purified.

End note: by using my guide, I had minimal impurities and all batches were successful. Don't be discouraged by the seemingly "long" process. Just follow all the steps and you practically can't go wrong. 90% of the time it takes will be "waiting" for the temperature to decrease/increase after each of the 3 stages. The only way you can fail is if you have very poor quality or incorrect chemicals (f example some who attempted tried with sodium nitrate instead of the correct; sodium NITRITE). If you have all the suggested equipment you will complete all three batches (for a total of 15-45g of DDNP) within 45 hours.

Purification of DDNP:

- The optimal way is the following; Dissolve 1/3rd of a batch of wet DDNP (equivalent to 5g dry) with 150ml acetone (regular room temped) in a 250ml or 600ml beaker. Swirl it around well to dissolve as much as possible. There will be some impurities that are undissolved. The solution should be cloudy brown. Filter into another 600ml beaker using a lab filter or 2 x coffee filters. In my batch; there was not as much impurities as expected, grey powder like substance (I suspect this is sulfur residue). After filtration, discard the filter with content and pour 50-80ml into the porcelain boiling dish that is placed on top of your 1L conical flask. Ensure excellent ventilation at this point (turn on fume hood-fan if you have one). After around 30 minutes most of the acetone should be boiled away. Scrape it off gently into a plastic container and store, perhaps adding a little water. Dry immediately before use.
- Filter the solution into a 2L beaker containing 1,5L of distilled ice water with ice cubes while rapidly stirring the liquid (magnetic stirrer). This will convert it into bright yellow crystals. The ice cubes are scooped out and the liquid filtered again. The filter papers will contain purified DDNP crystals. (Important; this method does not work, according to three forum sources as the DDNP is partly soluble in water, so you will get little if any yellow DDNP crystals)

Safety:

DO NOT SCRAPE DRY PURIFIED DDNP OFF ANY SURFACE (I've done this many times but anyway...<3). Get as much as you can of the loose crystal, but don't scrape at the layer as it is friction sensitive. One guide says: load moist in detonator while another guide states; must be dried before it will explode. It seems to detonate while slightly moist from acetone but Im going to completely dry it. Does not detonate when unconfined unless the sample is larger than 6g. Will not detonate by fire when unconfined, unless more than 6g, but will burn with a quick flash. Commonly initiated using black powder safety fuse (Tried it and it works, although I used a couple of grams of gunpowder taken from a shot gun shell, dunno how it affects etc.). It can be compressed substantially without detonation. Compressed samples can still be easily detonated.

Storage

Good properties of storage. DDNP is best stored with 25% water. Dry immediately before use. I stored my DDNP in regular plastic boxes, in darkness, at 8,5C. Ended up just darkening the boxes with a black permanent marker. I had several amber glass bottles but figured it would be a pain to get the substance in/out, due to the relatively small openings on the bottles. Store away from light. It decomposes when exposed to direct sunlight and explodes violently when heated to 150C. Detonates easily by sparks, fire, percussion or friction. Long term storage: submerged in water free kerozene in tightly sealed amber glass away from light.

Drying

At one point in time; I dried 3g of unpurified DDNP in the oven at 60-70C for 4 hours. I have not tested if this is an appropriate way of drying when handling larger batches or purified substance, but I will soon find out... Alternative drying methods; Drying will take 24 hours if done in room temp or 2 hours if beaker is suspended in a hot water bath. Since I'm purifying the DDNP using acetone I think I'll either use the oven or boil it dry on the porcelain plate on top of the conical flask with boiling water.

April - 2011

On April 6th I leased a car (short term lease), from AVIS; a silver grey Fiat Doblo van with 735kg of carrying capacity. They would charge my credit card with 810 euro per month. I needed this car as I had an introduction meeting with a farm owner the next day. I removed all the AVIS insignias so the car would pass as my own.

I had previously made initial contact with the owner of an appropriate farm through an online real estate forum for farms etc. At this point in time I had regularly searched for farms with 30-100 decares of farmland the past 6 months and had around 10 potential leads, all within 4,5 hours driving from the capital.

I had an introduction meeting with the owner, Petter and his girlfriend Tonje, around April 7th. They were around 37 years old and it turned out Petter was renting out the farm for the next 2,5 years due to the fact that he was going to jail for the specified period. He was reluctant to state exactly what he was being incarcerated for but he mentioned something about renting the place to someone who had used it as a marijuana farm. So I assumed that he was somehow implicated. I presented myself in an optimal way and it paid off; the couple seemed to love me, considering me to be the ideal candidate. It is times like these that your acquired experience/competence in sales will pay off. A good salesperson is also a very talented psycho-analyst. So it's all about identifying the persons pains/problems/worries and saying what the individual wants to hear.

I wanted to move in as fast as possible, for example from April 1st, but as he was scheduled to leave for prison on April 19th and Tonje wanted to live there until May 1st, this wasn't a possibility. Petter came to Oslo on April 10th and we signed the contract. I was now significantly closer to initiating the manufacturing phase...!

At this point in time I lived with my mom, in order to conserve as much of my funds as possible.

On April 9th, I was inflicted with a virus by my mother and I came down with something that later appeared to be a very resilient throat infection. FFS, this is what happens when you live with people hanging out with hypochondriacs...! It was the third time she had infected me the last two years and I was very pissed off and frustrated. The manufacturing phase was SO close, in only 20 days and now I'm potentially neutralized for the next three weeks... I decided to ride the illness out as I thought it would pass within the week, but it proved to be very resilient. My energy levels dropped by more than 50% and I eventually ended up with an antibiotics treatment.

It was now April 25th and I was finally back to normal. I had spent the past couple of weeks playing through Dragon Age II and a couple of other newly released games. Awesome! The good news was also that I would be practically immune to any bacteria's and viruses for the next 3 months, in the most critical of all phases, as my immunity system had been boosted and rejuvenated significantly by the virus. My training regime had suffered and I had lost a couple of kilograms of muscle mass but most if not all other practical things were now in place for the manufacturing phase.

On April 27th I made the order for the fertilizer which were to be delivered a week later. Prior to making this order I had officially registered my company as an agricultural entity, with emphasis on the growing of specific crops, and I had gotten my official production number (a farming number) allowing me to make orders from the national farming supplier. If they were to screen me they would see that my company was linked to a farm that had 90 decares of fertile land so all was well.

The last week in the capital I spent a lot of time with friends, partying and attending various social events. I knew that it would be the last chance, for a very long time, I would enjoy their presence.

I had somewhat of a liquidity problem though, as I had to transfer a deposit equivalent to three months rent - 3750 euro in addition to the rent for May; 1250 euro.

This payment ate up a great deal of my remaining liquidity so I would shortly solely rely on my 10 credit cards with a total of 29 000 credit... As the weekly cap on all credit cards are capped at around 800 euro, I started withdrawal of funds from 3 cards.

Events on the farm from May 2nd 2011 to June 23rd 2011

This log contains a lot of what can appear as "wining" but it serves to reflect my mental state during the stay, a relatively detailed log of events and how I overcame the obstacles that arose. It can also serve as an educational guide or a blueprint for which the goal is to create a more efficient time budget. Learning from other peoples mistakes is always preferable to making them all yourself. It should be possible to drastically reduce the time spent on preparation, assembly and manufacturing based on the experiences shared in this log.

Monday May 2 - Day 1: I drove up to the farm (2-2,5 hours from the capital) with my newly leased Fiat Doblo with all the equipment and gear/clothing I needed. I spent most of the day moving and getting my equipment and gear into place.

Tuesday May 3 - Day 2: I built the fume hood from the PVC plates and screws that was enclosed in the box. It was like an IKEA set and after a few hours I had completed it. Despite of the suppliers assurances they had forgotten to include the 10 cm diameter plastic fume hood tube so I wasn't able to plug in the dust collector fan. I placed the hood on a regular 50 cm wooden living room table. I placed the 25kg heavy fan on a 1,5 meter high shoe shelf that I just flipped over. I placed it next to one of the living room windows so that I could cut out a plastic sheet using the same measurements as the window. I opened up one of the windows and taped the plastic sheet with duct tape on the window frame and cut a 10cm diameter hole where the tube was supposed to come out. This is the optimal way of doing it as you won't have to cut in the wall or other surfaces. I would have to pick up a bendable vent tube tomorrow. I also covered the rest of the windows with curtains to block anyone trying to peek through. The fume hood was a very simple construction so if I had more time I would probably just build one myself and save 500 euro in the process.

Wednesday May 4 - Day 3: Finished creating the metal skeletons for the blast devices and completing other practical issues relating to gear and equipment.

Thursday May 5 - Day 4: I started to grind the aspirin tablets today, at first using a mortar and pestle. After a few hours my hands hurt and I realized this method wasn't going to work out for this quantity. I decided I wanted to try an untraditional method by pouring the tabs on a large plastic sheet on the floor, using gravity to crush them with my 20kg dumbbell. This method worked excellently and I was done in about 4 hours. Tonje, the owners girlfriend, called me that evening. Apparently she was taking a 2 week vacation to Gabon and she was leaving this Monday. What a blessing! She said she would come and pick up some equipment from their storage room in the barn once she came back. I reckon I can manage to complete everything within the next two weeks, providing I work hard and efficient!

Friday May 6 - Day 5: Started to synthesize acetylsalicylic acid from aspirin. Failed badly and ended up with converting the acetylsalicylic acid to worthless salicylic acid goo (at this point in time I didn't know it was salicylic acid but It seemed very difficult to dry the substance). The guide I was using was significantly lacking. I realized I didn't have any other contingency plan and I began to somewhat panic. As I was unable to find any solution online the next two hours I began to lose heart. As I had discarded my digital library of explosives guides I tried to locate guides, searching

online with anonymizer software, for a completely different booster compound. As I realized that this task could take a week or maybe two my motivation and morale at plummeted. If I couldn't even synthesize the first phase of the easiest booster how on earth would I manage to synthesize DDNP?! My world crashed that day and I tried to develop an alternative plan. I went a restaurant in the northern town that evening and enjoyed a three course meal. I later watched a few episodes of "the Shield".

Saturday May 7 - Day 6: The only rational approach to this problem is to search online until I find a proper guide to synthesize aspirin powder into pure acetylsalicylic acid. After several hours of research my findings were extremely discouraging. All the guides I had found; mainly university level chemistry projects, required a suction filter pump and a chemistry air dryer. The even more discouraging news was that even with this equipment none of the university students managed to get a better yield than 30%! Omfg, this would mean that even with the equipment I would never acquire, my total yield would not surpass 30% which would severely cripple the overall plan... I went to another restaurant that evening (I find it an effective method for getting my morale up) to create a new plan. In any case; I appear to be fundamentally fucked If I cannot manage to find a solution soon.

Sunday May 8 - Day 7:

Failure is not an option for me. I continued my search on methods for the purification of salicylic acid online. After many hours of searching the net, using various search phrases, I managed to locate a single YouTube clip, with very few hits, which explained in detail an unconventional method for synthesizing acetylsalicylic acid from aspirin. However, the guy was using a suction filter pump and a laboratory air dryer but I figured I could bypass this requirement by using more funnel filters and by using an air drying method. According to the guy on the movie, he managed to achieve a 70-80% yield! This method seemed to be viable and I would try to create a batch the next day.

Monday May 9 - Day 8: I tried the unconventional method for synthesizing acetylsalicylic acid with a promising result. I couldn't actually confirm that the product I had was in fact purified acetylsalicylic acid so should I take a chance and manufacture it all using this method? Considering the fact that I had wasted so much time, I decided that I had no other choice than to initiate mass production even though I risked ruining all my aspirin. Because if I were to wait for a small batch, It would simply take too long, so I had no other choice than to take this calculated risk.

Tuesday May 10 - Day 9: Considering the fact that I had wasted so many days and literally been at a standstill I felt a sudden need to create an evacuation plan as I didn't have any. What would I do if the owners wife caught me, or the neighbour or anyone else? I needed to work out a plan for this potential scenario. The evacuation plan involved a 10 minute evacuation. I would have to back my largest backpack with survival gear and relating equipment, including survival rations, 10L of water, weapons, ammo and suitable clothing. I started to prepare the above.

Wednesday May 11 - Day 10: I completed packing an evacuation kit. I felt a lot more safe and prepared for any emergency once I was done. When I returned from the southern town later that day, I saw two military 12 man teams, armed to the teeth, just 2000m south of my farm. The largest military base in the country is located just a few kilometers north-east of my farm and their territory extends almost all the way down to my property. They have notified all their neighbours, me included, that they are conducting a large military training session as to prepare a new division of soldiers for the war against the Taliban and al-Qaida in Afghanistan. It's quite ironic being situated practically on top of the largest military base in the country. It would have saved me a lot of hassle if I could just "borrow" a cup of sugar and 3kg of C4 from my dear neighbour:-)

Thursday May 12 - Day 11: As the acetylsalicylic acid purification and the rest of the picric acid production required a substantial amount of mineral and distilled ice cubes I spent the whole day converting water to ice cubes; a total of 50L converted whereas 20% of it was from mineral water. I ended up completely filling up a very large freezer with ice-cube-plastic-pocket-sheets.

Friday May 13 - Day 12: As the acid manufacturing went too slow I bought more funnels at the local store, to up the production rate. I continued to synthesize acetylsalicylic acid from aspirin that day.

Saturday May 14 - Day 13: I continued to synthesize acetylsalicylic acid from aspirin.

It's the Eurovision finale today. I just love Eurovision...!:-) It's a lot of crap music but I think it's a great show all in all. I've seen all the semi finals and will take the time of to watch it later today, online. My country has a crap, politically correct contribution as always. An asylum seeker from Kenya, performing a bongo song, very representative of Europe and my country... In any case; I hope Germany wins!

Sunday May 15 - Day 14: At the last batch of preparing pure acetylsalicylic acid my hot plate stirrer broke down. The magnetic mechanism stopped working. Fuck, Chinese piece of shit equipment, I should have rather paid more to get good European quality machinery...! What

should I do now? Creating picric acid and DDNP without a magnetic hotplate stirrer would be very labour intensive and difficult and ordering a new product from a national supplier would take at least two weeks... I really don't have much choice in the matter. I'm ordering a new plate today and I can focus on the non-chemistry tasks until I receive it.

I managed to completed to synthesize the last batch of acetylsalicylic acid from aspirin without my hot plate stirrer. I now had to dry it. After scraping out all the content from the filter papers I spread the content evenly on several plastic boards. At first I put the boards in normal room temperature, but as this proved to be a very slow method I ended up placing the boards in a small room with a oven at maximum temperature (around 30C). In retrospect I realize I would have saved several days by just drying the purified acetylsalicylic acid in a Pyrex dish in the oven at 50-70C, but even now I am not sure what effect heat above 30C would have on the acid. I am 70% certain it would be the optimal method though as this oven method works (confirmed) on drying both PA and DDNP.

Monday May 16 - Day 15: Mixing up and further drying all the acetylsalicylic acid on the plastic boards.

Tuesday May 17 - Day 16: Since I cannot continue on the chemistry phase, due to the lack of a hot plate stirrer, I started boiling my sulfuric acid outside. I initially bought 3 specialty induction plates (flat porcelain) but they didn't function as my 2L beakers didn't cover the minimum diameter required for the induction plates to function. I began with one hot plate and created boiling stones by crushing a few small lab beakers. The boiling stones only made the boiling more difficult and complicated so ended up without the use of boiling stones.

Wednesday May 18 - Day 17: Continued boiling, now with three regular plates for maximum efficiency. Boiled after dark as the smoke generated as the acid surpassed 70% was so thick and compact that it would surely alert neighbours even several miles away.

Thursday May 19 - Day 18: Wanted to set on a plate, boiling sulfuric acid, while I did some shopping in the northern town. I noticed someone lurking outside the door and saw the neighbour. There was a BMW in the upper barn area he was going to fix up for the owner. As I was about to go outside in full protective suit, he almost saw me before I saw him. I helped him push out the car and gave him the gasoline required to drive it to his place. I'm going to stick to nighttime boiling from now on to reduce my exposure to any unwanted surprises. I was very lucky today, something I cannot take for granted in the future.

It's essential to create as much goodwill you can from the neighbours. Use any opportunity to generate goodwill from them. This goodwill will be returned indirectly by them not probing and investigating. If you get a visit from neighbours, be polite and friendly, offer them sandwiches and coffee, unless it will jeopardize the operation. The goodwill generated is likely to be to your benefit later on.

Friday May 20 - Day 19: Finished boiling sulfuric acid

Saturday May 21 - Day 20: Went to the capital to pick up a few parcels; 5 large packages of micro balloons and 50 more liters of distilled water. I also purchased a 50kg weight dumbbell set for fertilizer grinding, costing 700 euro, as It would most likely be the best way to crush the fertilizer prills using this method.

On my way home to the farm I noticed what I believed to be a civilian police vehicle south of the southern town (30km from the farm). At this point in time I remembered I had forgotten to turn on the lights on the car since I tested out my blue LED lights the day before. Hmm, they should have stopped me for this violation. Very weird. As I came closer to the farm I noticed what I believed to be another civilian police car. Damn, I got a really bad feeling about this and my instincts told me I was about to be apprehended. Too many red flags were lit. I stopped 500 meters before the farm entrance and had a smoke, preparing mentally for a potential welcoming party at the farm. What should I do if I was about to be SWAT raped by a 6 or 12 man team? I didn't have any weapons available as they were all inside the main house. Should I make a run for it, if so, where would I go? Would I have time to fetch my evacuation kit, and should I try to get it and shoot my way out?

After the break I approached the farm, and turned on the fog lights on the car so that I could have an advantage should they approach me from the front. I stopped 50 meters north of the main house and I was shocked at the sight that awaited me...! The barn door was wide open!!! Someone was here! They were probably circling me right now or waiting for me inside the main house! I waited 20 minutes with the fog light aimed straight at the direction I expected them to come from. Perhaps they are not here, maybe they just installed monitoring equipment like they often do? I entered the house, picked up the glock and searched the house and the barn. Nothing. I began searching for monitoring equipment, nothing...

Paranoia can be a good thing, or it can be a curse. The barn door had probably been opened by the wind. I decided then and there that I would not allow paranoia to get the best of me again. If they were to come for me one day, there was really nothing I could do about it, so it would not be constructive to worry about it.

Sunday May 22 - Day 21: Started relocation of fertilizer. Broke down a 600kg bag into 13-14 x 50kg bags, loaded in the truck, drove 100 meters and carried them with a "carry trolley" into the barn. Did a full 600kg bag. Was exhausted.

Monday May 23 - Day 22: Initiated the fertilizer grinding phase. I was unsure whether I had to pulverize the fertilizer or not. Most guides said it was a positive thing as some fertilizer prills are coated with an anti-absorbing layer. I crushing a small batch, placed it in a plastic bag and soaking it in diesel, I also prepared another small bag of prills and soaked that in fuel to see whether it would absorb any liquid. Updated log

Tuesday May 24 - Day 23: The prills had not absorbed any diesel at all, during the last 24 hours, so I concluded that the only approach is to pulverize the 5 x 600 bags of 27-0-0 AN fertilizer. I cleaned the concrete floor in the barn thoroughly and poured 50kg of fertilizer prills on it, spreading it evenly so that I could roll the 50kg dumbbell back and forth to crush it, and then use a broom and spade to gather up the pulverized AN before it had absorbed a lot of moisture from the air. I was sure that this method would work as I managed to semi-crush the prills with my 20kg dumbbell. If a 20kg dumbbell almost could do it, then surely, a 50kg dumbbell would ensure excellent grinding. I estimated that I could grind 50kg within 20 minutes, 3 times faster than any other method I had heard of.

To my great disappointment, crushing the prills with the dumbbell failed miserably. The prills were only partially crushed and rolling the dumbbell proved to be an especially labour intensive experience. Also, the crushed prills absorbed moisture much faster than anticipated so the time required for me to crush 50kg (2 hours) would result in more or less AN powder fully saturated with water moisture... Fuck, why can't anything go as planned???? And the dumbbell set cost me a total of 750 euro and now it has proven to be worthless... What do I do now?

Wednesday May 25 - Day 24: As this was a big setback, I decided to seek comfort and attempting to erect my morale, which was currently in the toilet, at the restaurant in the northern town, ordering a three course meal while readjusting the plan. I had previously heard of a Marxist terrorist traitor in the early 70s. I believe he was called Baader or could it have been Meinhof, terror prostitutes for the Soviets and loyal dhimmi whores of the Islamic Ummah. Anyway; I remember reading about him using electrical mixers to crush AN prills in his apartment. Apparently, he had purchases several crates of these mixers and used several simultaneously for efficiency. I'm going to test this out shortly. If electrical mixers/blenders from the 70s could do it then surely; new modern blenders can!

Thursday May 26 - Day 25: Shopping for blenders. Bought around 12 - stationary and handheld, different brands for testing.

Friday May 27 - Day 26: Started crushing fert prills, testing out the various blenders. More than half of them where completely useless as the shape of the container prevented proper circulation of the prills after crushing them. A suitable blender will ensure flawless circulation and result in a fully crushed batch within a reasonable time frame. Found a perfect blender; Electrolux. which was able to fully crush 95% of the prills, in portions of 0,5-0,7kg within 20-35 seconds.

Saturday May 28 - Day 27: They had the Electrolux stationary blender in limited supply so I had to drive all day to purchase 6 from three different cities.

Sunday May 29 - Day 28: Continued relocation of the fertilizer. Did another 600kg bag.

Monday May 30 - Day 29: Completed the third 600kg bag. I could hardly move my fingers and I was certain that I had damaged them permanently. I decided to limit the process to three bags as the work required to process 5 bags (3000kg) would simply be too exhausting for one person...

Tuesday May 31 - Day 30: I had to rest the whole day as I was completely exhausted...

Wednesday June 1 - Day 31: Updating log

Thursday June 2 - Day 32: I saw a car driving through the property while I was surfing the net. As I went to greet him I noticed he was taking pictures of the farm. He, around 50-60, said he was a tourist wanting to take landscape pictures. His actions and body language indicated however that he was lying. My instinct told me that he was a police officer. I offered him coffee and suggested he should go down to the river bank as it was the optimal place for taking photos. I noticed that he continued to take pictures of the farm. When he approached the house I chatted with him again. From what I understood, reading his body language and between the lines, he worked for the police and he was following up on the "marijuana farm" case. He disclosed that his daughter was a drug-sniffer-dog trainer. He was probably taking pictures in relation to this case. I told him that some people had set up a marijuana farm here a few years back. He seemed surprise, although he probably knew that already. This encounter was a concern for me for a few days, but I decided to

just forget it as it wasn't anything to do about it if he was to return. I'm just glad I gave him a good impression.

I decided to begin crushing the fertilizer using four Electrolux blenders simultaneously. However, it made a lot of noise so I decided to do this work from 23.00 to 07.00. I managed to complete 5 x 50kg bags, mixing in diesel 4 times per bag to distribute it evenly, then closing both the inner and outer bags properly using 5 individual pieces of duct tape. It is essential to hurry to place the crushed AN into the bag as it will begin to draw moisture from the air immediately after it is crushed, even while being inside the blender container.

Friday June 3 - Day 33: Continued crushing prills and mixing with diesel. I got into a good routine and managed to complete 10 bags. Very exhausting. I spent around 1 hour for each of the first few bags the day before, but managed to increase efficiency so that I completed 1 bag every 40 minutes (optimal achievement was 1 bag per 32 minutes). 20 bags to go... 2 of the blenders broke after processing 12 bags, even though I used it on the lowest power alternative. Replaced them with new ones.

Saturday June 4 - Day 34: Completed 6 bags.

Sunday June 5 - Day 35: Completed 4 bags. 2 more blenders broke down. I have to buy a couple of new ones tomorrow.

Monday June 6 - Day 36: Bought two more blenders. Completed crushing 1600kg of fertilizer prills and mixing with diesel. I'm going to save the last 200kg and possibly use it as an "inner charge" mixed with purified RC fuel (nitro methane). I will most likely only have enough nitro for 1 x inner charge though. After completion of the grinding, it was prills and AN dust all over the place:)) My green AN-crushing clothing were now grey... Surely, I'm going to die from cancer within 12 months as I must have gotten a lot of this crap into my lungs even though I used a 3M mask... It took a while to clean it all up to prepare for the next phase.

Watching "The Shield", a couple of episodes each day on average. I downloaded all 7 seasons in the start of May.

Tuesday June 7 - Day 37: Went to the capital and picked up the new hot plate stirrer that had arrived.

Wednesday June 8 - Day 38: Started synthesizing picric acid, completed 1 out of 10 batches.

Thursday June 9 - Day 39: I heard someone parking their car outside the house today. It was one of the neighbours wanting to buy the current crop as animal food. As I hadn't had the time to plant a crop of my own, the current one was primarily timotei and clover - used for food to cows and sheep. We discussed the issue for a while and I explained my situation to him. We agreed that he could harvest the current crop. He would return within 14 days to initiate the harvesting. I offered him a good price. As we strolled down to the field I was somewhat concerned that he would notice the fume hood fan pipe sticking out of the living room window...

Continued synthesizing 2 and 3 of 10 batches of picric acid and placing the finished compound to dry. It took a long time to complete the nitration of the acid due to the fact that I only had 1 hot plate stirrer. If I had 3 I would be able to complete all the PA within 2-3 days. Damn, something went wrong with these two batches. The solution was red and it failed to nitrate properly. I concluded that I must have used a bottle containing 37% sulfuric acid, instead of the required 90%+...

Friday June 10 - Day 40: Continued synthesizing 4 and 5 of 10 batches picric acid and placing the finished compound to dry. I placed 50g of my best batch in the oven to prepare for testing and to use it for DDNP manufacturing. Potent PA should burn when lit with flame.

To my great disappointment, nothing happened when I did the fire test...! What the hell, how is that possible, it was completely dry and that particular batch was manufactured perfectly according to specifications!? I did everything according to specifications... Could the compound I have manufactured be inert???? Unfortunate circumstances rams cock in arse once again...! I started to have serious doubts and my morale and motivation started to shatter...

I concluded that given the recent events, I would now have to move forward with operation B, at least continue to complete all preparations for this as the primary operation seemed to wither away.

Saturday June 11 - Day 41: As I was doing research on the net, a thunder storm approached, but it was still very far away. I have never had any problems with electrical overcharges the last 15 years because I always use specialty electrical outputs with gas cylinder electrical overcharge protection. Suddenly my PC made a relatively large bang, and the electricity went out. Once electricity was back on I noticed that my PC was dead. FFS, not again... As it was in the evening, I couldn't fix it until Monday...

I prayed for the first time in a very long time today. I explained to God that unless he wanted the Marxist-Islamic alliance and the certain Islamic takeover of Europe to completely annihilate European Christendom within the next hundred years he must ensure that the warriors fighting for the preservation of European Christendom prevail. He must ensure that I succeed with my mission and as such; contribute to inspire thousands of other revolutionary conservatives/nationalists; anti-Communists and anti-Islamists throughout the European world.

Sunday June 12 - Day 42: Although highly demoralized, I decided to do one last test of the PA compound. I decided to create a batch of DDNP using my best batch of picric acid. This was to be my last attempt to move ahead with operation A. I didn't have much faith in creating such a difficult compound as DDNP when I couldn't even manage to create a decent batch of PA... I spent most of the day preparing that batch of DDNP, then drying it in the oven for 4 hours.

Monday June 13 - Day 43: I prepared a test device today and drove off to a very isolated site. The test bomb was composed of a 3g DDNP primary and a 30g PA secondary. If this test would fail, I would abandon operation A and move forward with the non-spectacular operation B.

I lit the fuse, went out of range and waited. It was probably the longest 10 seconds I have ever endured...

BOOM! The detonation was successful!!!:-) I quickly drove away to avoid any potential unwanted attention, from people in the vicinity. I would have to come back a few hours later to investigate the blast hole, to see if both compounds had detonated.

A few hours later, after returning from a restaurant in the southern town to celebrate this success, I went back to the blast site to evaluate the detonation. The DDNP primary detonated successfully but the dry picric acid booster did not detonate at all. So I confirmed that the PA was not inert, just of a very low purity grade. This could be sorted as I would now move forward with purification after completion of the last PA batches. Today was a very good day as I really needed this success.

Tuesday June 14 - Day 44: Continued synthesizing picric acid and placing the finished compound to dry.

Wednesday June 15 - Day 45: Continued synthesizing picric acid and placing the finished compound to dry.

Thursday June 16 - Day 46: Began purification of the PA compound.

Friday June 17 - Day 47: At this point in time, considering that this project has taken much longer than anticipated, I was in a serious liquidity squeeze. The fertilizer invoice on 4500 euro should have been paid on May 19th. I had called to the company and asked for an increase grace period and they said it was ok as long as I paid before June 8th. This was almost 10 days ago and I received a follow up notice today stating that they would forward the invoice to the credit collection company on June 22nd. In addition to this; the farm rent for July, 1250 euro, was due on June 25th and the invoice for the fume hood, the hot plate stirrer and my secondary fan, which I wasn't even going to use, 2800 euro, was due on June 26th. This would mean that I would officially default on the payment and receive a credit warning, which would basically blacklist me and thus preventing me from renting a car, as the car rental companies always perform a credit check. Needless to say; this problem could sabotage the whole operation and I needed to sort this out asap or the operation would be over before it had even started... I needed to acquire 8550 euro within a week! As I had 1500 in cash and in my primary account, I decided my only choice was to aggressively withdraw funds from all my 10 credit cards but even that wouldn't be enough because of the weekly capacity limit. I called the farming supplier and made an agreement where I would pay half the amount now and the rest in July. They agreed. After aggressive cash withdrawal I managed to acquire the necessary funds, which allowed me to keep my head above the water until mid July.

At first, I thought I would manage to create enough picric acid booster material (1,5kg in total) to disregard the addition of AL powder. But considering the fact that I would only manage to produce aprox 200-300g of booster I had no choice than to continue to prepare my 150kg of aluminium powder for addition in the ANFO.

The 150kg of AL came in 4 hermetically sealed drums each containing around 37kg of AL. After reading the "security precautions", however, I was completely freaked out. The drum openings were welded with a soft metallic substance so it would be difficult to open them without taking extreme risk. The warnings stated; contact with oxygen will risk detonation of the AL powder, contact with metal, concrete and even plastic will significantly increase the chance of static electricity which can cause a detonation. Friction and shock can also cause detonation. Close

proximity of oxidizers (gas, diesel) or close proximity to electrical outputs etc. can cause detonation.

I first planned on creating an outdoor mechanism that allowed me to thrust a steel spear like object, by using gravity, creating a 3 cm hole in the top of the drum. However, I ended up taking a regular knife and starting to file down the welded enclosure, even if it involved high risk. At this point in time I was very concerned for a potential detonation. If the barrel of AL powder was to detonate and I somehow survived, I would probably lose both arms instantly severely. The blast wave/flame would probably cauterize my wounds resulting in an extended and extremely painful death. The most pragmatical approach to solving this potential problem was to place my loaded glock 34 close to the work area. And if I survived a detonation, losing both my arms, I could still fire a round to my head, in order to prevent un-necessary suffering using my toe to trigger.

Eventually, I manage to file open the enclosure. I then considered putting the drum upside down in one of my empty fertilizer bags to prevent the presence of high levels of oxygen.

This method proved to be too exhausting since I had to hold up the 37kg drum with my hands. I ended up with putting a large 3 x 4m plastic sheet on the concrete floor and carefully pouring the AL powder out of the opening. Small clouds of dust began to generate but nothing happened. I carefully continued until the drum was empty rolling the side of the drum in a circular pattern from the center of the AL powder already poured out, until the drum was empty. There were small clouds of AL powder generated but the biggest one was aprox 20 cm in diameter, which settled down after a while. I continued after the small clouds had settled. It's also worth noting that I had closed all the windows of the cellar basement so the humidity was relatively high, while oxygen level was below average.

In any case, this method worked well and I had gathered all the AL powder on the sheet, and thus preparing it for the addition to the ANFO.

Since I had solved the AL problem, I continued the purification of the PA.

Saturday June 18 - Day 48: I woke up at 11.00 and checked my phone. There was an SMS sent 09.30 from Tonje, the owners girlfriend. She said she was ON HER WAY UP to pick up some equipment from the barn!!! Omfg; considering the fact that it's a 2-2,5 hour's drive from the capital she would be here in about half an hour!!! I'm so fucked! She has a large storage room in the back of the barn and she would need to pass all my ANFO bags to get there. I would need 12 hours minimum to relocate the 1,2 tons of ANFO, not to mention de-construct my chemistry rig, fume hood, fan and clean up all the beakers etc spread all around. And the living room is full of yellow stains. It seems I will be left no choice than to use my glock and initiate the evacuation plan!

I called her up. Luckily she hadn't left yet. Thank God! I fed her a story which resulted in us agreeing that she would come on Monday around 20.00. That was a real close one... I spent the rest of the day on purifying another batch of picric acid and relocating 1,2 tons of ANFO bags, storing them in the storage area between the corn silo and another room. I refer to this area as the spider cave or the spider room as there is no lighting there and it is spider webs all over the place. It is a lot of old junk in this room covered with spider webs.

Sunday June 19 - Day 49: I spent much of the day relocating equipment and storing them in the second floor of the house. I covered all the stains on the floor with a rug and covered the living room table with a blanket.

Monday June 20 - Day 50: I spent the day purifying a batch of PA and cleaning all the beakers for storage. I went all over the property to ensure that it would be presentable for today's visit. There was a 37kg pile of aluminium powder on plastic sheet I was unable to move so I covered it up as best as I could. There was also a lot of stains on the work bench in the barn I was unable to do anything about. Then there was the 1,8 tons of ANFO bags and equipment stashed in the spider cave. I covered it up properly but she would easily notice the diesel smell from the bags and uncover it if she went in there... The fate of the whole operation relies on her not noticing. She came to the farm around 20.30. We talked for a while and she said she wanted to stay the night, sleeping in one of the outhouses. It was late in the evening so she wanted to spend the next day getting things from her storage room. I said it was fine and I fed her a story about me having to salvage much of the fertilizer for long term storage, seeing that I would not be able to sow the planned crop (sugar beets) due to too much rocks in the soil. I needed her to be prepared in case she went into the spider room. I just hope she would let me know if she got suspicious the next day so I could take necessary action...

Tuesday June 21 - Day 51: I woke up earlier that day to ensure that she didn't start sniffing around in the house without me being there. At this point in time I figured it was a 50% chance she would get suspicious enough to contact the authorities. I made her some sandwiches and coffee later that day and we chatted for a couple of hours in the living room of the main house. It would seem as she hadn't noticed anything, at least this is how I interpreted her tone, body language and judging from the topics we discussed. She went off later that day, and I figured that I would very shortly get a visit from the authorities if she forwarded her potential suspicions. In any case; there was nothing I could do if it came down to that...

Wednesday June 22 - Day 52: I reinstalled Windows 7 on my PC hoping that it would solve my network problems. It didn't work and I figured it had to be the network card or the phone line itself. I drove to the PC-repair guy in the local town and delivered it. It should be ready by tomorrow. I continued to prepare the chemistry equipment for getting ready to manufacture all DDNP batches. When I was done I completed the last purification batch of the unpurified picric acid and ended up with several liters of PA liquid that had to be chilled. I then drove to the local town and bought three portions of Chinese takeaway. Beef with noodles and fried rice, yummy!. I took an early night as I didn't have any PC.

Thursday June 23 - Day 53: I went to the PC-repair guy in the local town today and he brought very good news. Apparently, it was only the network card that had short circuited so he had replaced it with a new one and I should now finally be able to get online. Once back at the farm I got online and paid the outstanding on the remaining of my 9 credit cards so I wouldn't default on any of the outstanding amounts. When I was about to log into the site of the 10th and last credit card provider my PC went poof and the power went down in the house! Seconds later I heard a large thunder. What the hell, not again!!! And it isn't even raining ffs. I was able to get the PC running again without problems but my DSL-modem short circuited from the lightning strike as an electrical surge went through the phone line again. How is it possible to be this unlucky?! Only two hours after I've had my PC fixed nature comes and rapes me again... Thank god it was only my DSL-modem was destroyed as I have two extra DSL-modems left...;P Nevertheless, my morale took a small dent and I decided to get it back up by watching two episodes of Rome and enjoying nice Chinese takeaway. Later that day set up the fume hood and fan, carrying it down from the second floor, carried down the PA liquid in all the beakers down to the cold cellar, awaiting further chilling in the refrigerator. I then prepared for the first large batch of DDNP, halfway completing it before putting the semi finished product in the fridge.

Friday June 24 - Day 54: I continued on the second stage of the first large DDNP batch today, relocated some of the containers with PA liquid from the cellar to the fridge and updated the log. I couldn't start another batch due to the fact that I only have two 2 liter beakers, very annoying. The worst part about synthesizing formulas with a lacking amount of equipment is the downtime due to waiting for natural heating or chilling of compounds. The whole house is stinking of chems now. DDNP liquid smells like fresh egg fart... <3 And I had to close all the windows to contribute for the liquid to reach room temp faster. All these chemical fumes cant possible be very healthy... I would have probably died from cancer within the next 12 months;P

Saturday June 25 - Day 55: Finished first large batch of the DDNP today. The result, after drying should be approximately 5-12g after purification. As the first half of the PA liquid had been chilled in the fridge for 18 hours I went ahead and funnel filtered out the crystals. As this was supposed to be the best batch of PA I was extremely disappointed to see that there had been minimal precipitation of crystals in the liquid. It should have been 15g of crystals for each liter but it turned out to be 2g per liter. The only rational explanation is that the purification method I am using is significantly flawed. However, considering the fact that I tried putting ice in the beakers and even putting them in the freezer with poor results, I really do not know what has gone wrong. The only alternative reason would be that I used a flawed manufacturing method of PA or that I should have purified the acetylsalicylic acid prior to initiating the PA manufacturing. As I can't really do anything at this point regardless, I would like to think it's the purification method and not the manufacturing method. After I had scraped out the yellow PA crystals and the brown DDNP crystals putting them in plastic boxes and placing them in the cold cellar I went to do some shopping in the northern town. There is a festival and there was a lot of things happening, a faire, various food stands, concerts etc. Since this town has a limited variety of fast food I decided to drive down to the southern town, eat and pick up some Chinese takeaway. There was a relatively hot girl on the restaurant today checking me out. Refined individuals like myself is a rare commodity here so I notice I do get a lot of attention in both the southern and the northern town. It's the way I dress and look. There are mostly unrefined/un-cultivated people living here. I wear mostly the best pieces from my former life, which consists of very expensive brand clothing, LaCoste sweaters, piques etc. People can see from a mile away that I'm not from around here.

Later that day I initiated a new batch of DDNP. As I completed the first phase I noticed one of my two 2L beakers had a large crack in the bottom and drops of liquid was coming out. I was very

lucky the beaker hadn't completely cracked open as it would have destroyed my hot plate stirrer for sure. I remember there was a tiny crack that appeared during sulfuric acid purification when I was boiling as a madman outside. Now the beaker is ruined. To be honest; I'm surprised this hasn't happened earlier as I've abused these two beakers excessively. I made a mistake by buying only two 2L beakers instead of 4-5. That mistake has cost me at least 3-4 days in total. The loss of this beaker poses a significant problem as I relied on these two beakers to take me through the whole manufacturing process. If I go down a size and use the last 1L beaker I have left (I managed to break one during washing after boiling all the sulfuric acid outside. it will take me an extra day to complete the DDNP manufacturing. I'll see what I'll do later today. While waiting for the liquid to reach 4C in the fridge I went to train for the second time since I came to the farm. I used two backpacks, one in front and one on the back, with a total weight of 27kg. In addition I filled a container with 5L of liquid and held it with my left and then right arm partly stretched out in front of me. I took a 20 minute walk with these weights and it was a great exercise. As always I take protein powder + creatine before and after the exercise to maximize the outcome. I'm almost out of my steroid/winstrol tabs now as this project has taken significantly longer than expected. I only have a few days left worth of tabs so I have to sort this out in the coming days. I was thinking of traveling back to the capital and restock after I complete the DDNP production. Damn, the most annoying thing about synthesizing DDNP is that you have to wait 12 hours for the liquid to reach 4C in the fridge, later on you have to wait 3-5 hours for the compound to chill from boiling to room temperature and at the last phase you need to wait 12-18 hours for the liquid to go from 4C to room temperature. In other words, one batch of DDNP takes approximately 40 hours. If I had 6 x 2L beakers instead of 2, it would allow me to complete 3 batches in less than 2 days (45 hours), instead of having to spend more than 5 days (120 hours) due to lack equipment...

Sunday June 26 - Day 56: Completed the second and third phase of the second batch of DDNP. I moved the last batch of PA liquid from the cellar to the fridge. Updating log.

I am noticing increased pressure from my friends and family to come visit me at the farm. I am countering by saying I will be done with this seasons work within x weeks, and that they are more than welcome to visit me then. This has worked for 2 months now, but this pressure will increase progressively as I delay.

Monday June 27 - Day 57: Filtered out the pure PA crystals from the last batch of PA water after chilling it in the fridge for 12+ hours. Cleaned out all the beakers. Completed the last stage of the second batch of DDNP. Initiated the first stage of the last batch of DDNP. As I have now re-initiated my training I did a workout later that evening.

Tuesday June 28 - Day 58: Continued on the last DDNP batch. Went to the northern town to do some errands. Updating log. Later when searching online for efficient DDNP purification methods; I just learned that when acidifying the sodium picramate solution during DDNP manufacture, H₂S and SO₂ is released, which is potentially deadly. Crap, and I've been inhaling that diarrhea gas for three days now! I didn't even bother turning on the fan in the fume hood on a couple of occasions during that stage...

Wednesday June 29 - Day 59: Completed last batch of DDNP. I was now facing the task of purifying it, but was uncertain how to approach this. Was it necessary to purify it at all? How much would the VOD (velocity of detonation) suffer from not purifying it? Would it cut the VOD in half? My whole operation depended on the VOD from my primary being able to detonate the secondary explosive. After a few hours of research online I found that mixing the unpurified DDNP in acetone, then filtering it to another beaker with a lab filter or alternatively two coffee filters and then boiling the acetone away over a hot water bath, would be the optimal approach as the precipitation method with ice cold water method apparently didn't work for those that tried it. The problem now was that I only had one conical flask and one porcelain boiling dish (100ml) suitable for this type of purification method. I feared that this method would take a very long time with the lack of equipment. As I didn't have much choice I began the purification process. I managed to purify 1/3 of a batch (I had three batches) in 3 hours. As I got the hang of it I managed to reduce the time spent to 2 hours. Watching Spartacus - Blood & Sand, a brilliant series:-). It's my favourite one, in addition to Rome, Battlestar Galactica, Caprica and Stargate Universe!<3. The Shield, Dexter, Sleeper Cell, Vampire Diaries and True Blood are good as well. All the series adhere to the multiculti ideology but such is life for the time being.

Thursday June 30 - Day 60: This house is infested with beetles. Just now I was about to reach for a chocolate in my goodie bag and a beetle had crawled in, ffs. And an hour ago, when I was putting on my nitril gloves to do another DDNP purification cycle, something was crawling in one of the fingers:-(Needless to say, I freaked out... After that I started killing every little insect in view. And I'm up to 18 just in the last hour... Parts of this house is from 1750 so it's probably several bug colonies in the walls.

I haven't slept at all since yesterday, trying to complete the last DDNP purification. That will complete the chemistry phase and I can move on to the last ANFO -->ANALFO phase. Addition of aluminium and micro balloons to the 1,8 tons of ANFO. But before I start the last phase, I need to travel to the capital for resupply.

When I went inside the barn yesterday, a window had loosened and laid smashed on the floor. There are several signs of noticeable wear outside as well. Three large trees has blown down and two panels on the side of the barn has blown off. Anyone seeing this must think I don't give a damn... I haven't had the time or energy to sort that out yet. Perhaps when I'm done with the chemistry phase...

As I've now completed the purification process of 25g of DDNP (I will save an additional batch of unpurified 12g as backup), it's time for me to wrap up the chemistry phase. I do have 50L of impure nitro methane (30% RC fuel) in the barn but it's a bit tricky to purify it. I will see what I can do about it tonight. If I can't find an appropriate purification method I'll just skip the NM altogether. In any case; I can now dismantle the lab, again...

I talked to my friend, Peter, after missing one of his inc. calls earlier. He is visiting his girlfriend in a nearby town and wanted to stop by the farm... I fed him a story about me going to the capital and it worked, for now... However, it would not be suitable to receive visitors here as anyone stopping by would eventually understand that things are not what they seemed. I have to be careful not to answer his calls while he is so close to the farm. Manipulation and deceit can quickly turn around and act in your disfavour, if you are not careful. I guess I have been somewhat reckless in regards to maintaining my social network. Choosing complete isolation and asocial behaviour, in phases like these, would probably be a more pragmatical approach for ensuring secrecy. However, complete isolation and asocial behaviour can also defeat the whole purpose if you end up losing the love for the people you have sworn to protect. Because, why would you bless your people with the ultimate gift of love if every single person hates you?

Friday July 1 - Day 61: Ok, I have now completely dismantled the lab and stored all the equipment in boxes on the second floor. Removed all the glass from the broken window near the work bench in the barn and fastened a plastic sheet with duct tape.

It is now 8 days since I was forced to drastically reduce my winstrol intake and 2 days since I ran out of both winstrol and DBOL tabs. I'm noticing slight symptoms of withdrawal resulting in loss of muscle mass (down 3kg from my peak at 96kg). I'm also low on no-Xplode and protein powder. I need to restock in the capital. Damn, Peter is visiting his girlfriends sister in central Norway and Marius is unavailable due to work.

Saturday July 2 - Day 62: Going over the travel route for both plan A and B for the upcoming event, familiarizing myself with the driving routes and plotting in destinations in my Garmin GPS. I went to the gym and did a really hard workout. I was surprised I managed to lift as more or less as much as I could when I was at my best, in late April. However, I had to cancel the program half way because I was getting dizzy. Damn, just too long since I properly worked out.

Nice, I have enough winstrol for 20 more days (10mg x 100 tabs). I should have ended this cycle after 6-7 weeks though and I am now on my 9th week... Not healthy at all and I'm concerned about my liver values.

I took my mom out to dinner this evening, then hooked up with Axel for a coffee afterwards, discussing politics. Oh, how I missed these discussions...:-) Went back to the farm late in the evening.

Sunday July 3 - Day 63: Raining again... I planned to extract the armour cache today (the Pelican 1620 case I buried July 2010) or initiate evaporation purification of my 50ish liters of nitro methane, RC fuel. But I will have to wait for the first sunny day. Will have to begin the final phase shortly, the mixing of AL and micro balloons in the ANFO. I think I'll take a day off prior to the upcoming phase shift and just download some new trance tunes. Lange feat. Sarah Howells (amazing voice) has three songs I haven't yet downloaded; Lange Ft. Sarah Howells - Fireworks (Club Mix), Lange Ft. Sarah Howells - Out of the Sky (Original Mix) and Lange feat. Sarah Howells "Let It All Out" (Lange)

Noticing that the testo withdrawal is contributing to increased aggressiveness. As I'm now continuing with 50mg it will most likely pass. I wish it would be possible to somehow manipulate this effect to my advantage later on when it is needed. Because the state seems to very efficiently suppress fear. I wonder if it is possible to acquire specialized "aggressiveness" pills on the market.

It would probably be extremely useful in select military operations, especially when combined with steroids and ECA stack...! It would turn you into a superhuman one-man-army for 2 hours!<3
Monday July 4 - Day 64: Updated log for a few hours. I then began the preparations for a trip to extract the armour cache, I had dug down a year ago in Juli 2010. I am really concerned that someone has somehow found the cache. It would be a significant setback if that was to be the case. Or what if moisture had somehow penetrated the pelican case I used. It would be possible considering the fact that the area where the cache is located has permafrost during winter.

I did not look forward to this extraction trip as I had nightmarish memories from digging down the case in the first place, 12 months ago. The location is in a mosquito infested area and combined with the labour intensive nature of this sub mission, I remember it as a painfully exhausting and dreadful experience.

After packing the necessary supplies for the trip, I went by a hunting store and purchased upgraded ammunition (200 SP rounds, costing 300 euro) for my .223 Ruger Mini 14.

After a few hours driving I reached the destination. It took me around 30 minutes to locate the grave as I had camouflaged the dig sight very thoroughly, covering it with tree stumps etc. As expected, there was a big welcoming party waiting for me... Oh my, apparently, due to their great feast a year ago the mosquito population had seemed to triple for that particular spot... To counter this, I wore a raincoat which served to protect me from insect bites. However, labouring intensively in an air tight raincoat is extremely painful, even dangerous. I generated at least 2L of sweat by the time I was done so I had to constantly hydrate from my camel back. After two and a half painful hours I had extracted the armour crate and its content. Considering the fact that I do not have a secondary pistol, I disregarded filling up the crate with survival gear which was the original plan.

As for the content of the crate, it was in perfect condition. Not a single drop of liquid had penetrated the crate and no moisture had entered the rubber seal whatsoever. This means that one can bury electronic devices as well without it being affected at all!!!: -) These Pelican cases are simply amazing for this purpose. I'm sure you can bury it for several years, even below permafrost, perhaps up to 10 years, before the rubber seal rots away. I'm very impressed!

I arrived at the farm late in the evening. My neighbour had started harvesting my crops, as was the agreement made earlier.

Tuesday July 5 - Day 65: Spent a few hours on ammunition administration. Replaced most of the .223 HP (hollow point) rounds with SP rounds. According to my research; HP rounds for .223 tend, 80-90% of the time, to not mushroom as intended, which defeats much of their purpose. SP (soft point) on the other hand, at least for the .223 caliber, are more suitable for the purpose of inflicting maximum damage to vermin. I did other practical tasks this day including colouring some of my equipment black with permanent markers of various sizes. Emptied the armour case. Lol, I forgot I had put a batch of DBOL, winstrol and ECA stack in the case:-). Nice, now I don't have to make more ECA stack tabs from scratch.

I realize that If I am apprehended with all this equipment I will have serious problems trying to explain its intended usage...

Wednesday July 6 - Day 66: Changed the tertiary charge setup, and planned the last manufacturing phase accordingly in regards to ANALFO mixing. I will be creating 19 x 50kg bags containing 43kg of ANFO, 6,45kg of AL (15%) and 1,2kg of micro balloons (2,7%). After that I will create 13 x 50kg bags containing 46kg of ANFO, 2,3kg of AL (5%) and 1,2kg of MB (2-3%). Re-located most of the ANFO from the spider cave to the processing bench.

Thursday July 7 - Day 67: Re-distributed the micro balloons from the 16kg bags into 13 individual plastic bags each containing 1,2kg. Prepared 35 such bags - equivalent to 2,5% of the 50kg fertilizer bags. Started to do the same with the aluminium powder, re-distributing them from the 36kg metal drums to individual plastic bags each containing 6kg. Finished 6 such bags, but after further consideration I will use 5kg instead of 6. I realize now that many of the warnings concerning aluminum powder is nothing more than scare mongering, probably to limit the legal liability of the producer. It is much safer to handle than people might expect, even in the micro fine 400 mesh (63 microns) powder I have. I have generated multiple clouds of aluminium and nothing has gone wrong. Just be very careful and you'll be fine.

As I was working on weighing the microballoons on my gram weight, using my 3M full face mask, I noticed an itch on my nose. That's when I saw a large black beetle on the inside of the mask...FFS.

Freaked me out. I usually check for insects every time I wear gloves or the mask, but I must have missed it this time.

The neighbour is still harvesting my field outside. He originally told me it would only take 6 hours total but it's the third day now... As long as he is lurking around on my property he is going to slow me down significantly as I have to take extra security precautions. Not to mention I have to delay the nitro methane evaporation outside until he's done. I could probably have done it inside, but considering the fact that methane forms potentially explosive/flammable vapours I'm not readily keen on evaporating the RC fuel inside.

Friday July 8 - Day 68: I opened the remaining two aluminium drums and re-distributed the content in plastic bags (regular shopping bags). I then completed to weigh the content of the bags on a gram weight resulting in 18 bags a 5kg (10-12%), 10 bags a 2,35kg (5-6%) and finally two bags a 6,5 kg for the inner drum charge.

Saturday July 9 - Day 69: I started mixing the ANFO with the micro balloons and the aluminium powder. I completed 2 bags a 50kg. It was very labour intensive, much more than I imagined as I had to first open the ANFO bags, then distribute 12,5kg of the content into a plastic 50L masonry bucket. I then poured the content into a plastic 100L masonry bucket. As much of the ANFO was packed into hard lumps I had to crush them with a rubber hammer. I then started to crush the smaller lumps with my hands until the ANFO was powdered. I then poured 25% of the micro balloon bag inside the bucket and mixed it (it will create clouds of micro balloon dust as you mix it), following by doing the same with the aluminium powder. Clouds of aluminum powder will be generated and the whole area will be covered in AL dust including your clothing, your hair, and every item you might have in a 5m radius. This is problematic as you end up spread AL dust everywhere as you walk around. I ended up assigning "mixing clothing and shoes" which I took off every time I left the room. It's the only thing you can do to prevent spreading it somewhat but you will still get stained by AL. I considered using a hazmat suit or my different kind of lightweight dust suit but the problem is that it gets too hot when combined with intensive labour like mixing.

As the ANALFO mix was complete I then poured the mix into an empty 50kg fertilizer bag. This took 30 minutes so processing a full 50kg bag of ANFO creating ANALFO took 2 hours. After I had prepared 2,5 bags of ANALFO I was exhausted and decided to take a break. Mixing ANALFO is very messy and its especially annoying that you get aluminium dust everywhere.

Later that day while I was enjoying a meal, the neighbour stopped by. As I had just completed the mixing session I still had AL stains in my face and powder in my hair. I tried the best I could to quickly wash it off but my hair still had a silver tone and it looked very weird. The neighbour asked if he could fertilize my fields and remove some rocks as this would increase the yield of animal fodder by 100% (the current crop). As this meant that he would get several people to work on my property for a week's time I declined telling him that I had plans of my own.

Later that day, while I was watching an episode of True Blood, I saw a large van driving by the house and parking next to my car. There was at least 4 people inside. Nice, I thought; it's probably a SWAT team coming to skull-fuck me. The farmer must have tipped them off... Thank God, it was only 4 Polacks looking for worked and I sent them on their way. It would have been tempting to hire them to mix my ANALFO...<3, hadn't it been for the fact that they would have understood what was up: -)

Later that evening I put a large plastic container box with 8L of 30% nitro methane/18% oil/52% methanol outside to test the evaporation method. Theoretically; the methanol should evaporate before the nitromethane starts to evaporate. As such; you just let the mix evaporate down from 8L to approximately 4L. This should leave you with aprox 60% nitro and 36% oil which is, according to my sources, 100% more efficient as an oxidizer as diesel when mixed with ANFO or ANALFO.

According to my source; 25-40% nitro is as efficient as diesel, so anything higher purity is better.

Sunday July 10 - Day 70: I mixed one more bag of ANALFO manually. There must be a better way than this... One single bag in 2 hours!? I will try to use my electrical concrete mixer instead. I bought it second hand for 150 euro. I am just very worried about three things when using a concrete mixer; the friction caused by the electrical stirrer, ANALFO/ANFO/AL in direct contact with metal, a spark from the electrical system. As these three factors can cause a detonation, I will keep my glock 34 close by in case I somehow survive an explosion... I feel I don't have a choice as mixing manually is just too fatiguing and time consuming. I need a method that allows me to mix at least 1 x 50kg bag every hour or faster. In any case; let me die another day...

The use of my electrical concrete mixer to blend the ANALFO went without much complication. As usual, I worry too much about safety...<3 I poured in 46kg of ANFO and activated the mixer. The

large and small lumps would not be crushed so I had to crush them with my hands manually. I then went on to mixing in the 1,2 kg of micro balloons and the 5kg of aluminium powder (400 mesh/63 microns, leafed). It generated significant AL dust clouds and it didn't mix optimally. However, I was able to complete one bag of ANALFO in 90 minutes so I was able to improve my blending per bag by 30 minutes compared to the manual method. Also, using the concrete mixer is much less fatiguing. Perhaps with time, I will be able to reduce this to 60 minutes per bag. In any case; it is hard work for one person and I am really beginning to understand why Mr. McVeigh limited his manufacturing to 600kg. He probably encountered much of the issues I did and he probably had to learn everything the hard way just as I have done.

My RC fuel (30% nitro methane, 18% oil, 52% methanol) has been allowed to evaporate for 26 hours now (average 20-25C daytime, 10-15C nighttime) and the mix has now reduced its mass by 50%, from 7,8 liters to 3,9 liters. I poured the liquid into a 4L container. I noticed that the evaporation took considerable longer during the night. I'm a bit concerned regarding the exothermic nature of methanol. Methanol absorbs moisture from the air and the water it absorbs has the same evaporation temperature as nitro methane. I have been unable to research exactly how much the absorption ratio is compared to the evaporation ratio as little information is found online regarding this purification method. If my assumptions are grossly incorrect, and the research I found was false, I will end up with an inert goo which will ruin the detonation completely. If I'm right, however, the oxidizer I will end up with will be more than twice as powerful than diesel and will reduce the need for a booster to detonate the ANFO/ANALFO. The inner charge I will end up with will be 50kg of ANALNM (Ammonium Nitrate ALuminium Nitro Methane). Regarding the purification of RC fuel; I did however find dozens of distillation methods from advanced to less advanced but the problem is that you need a decent distillation rig and even if you have the equipment, it is quite complicated and very dangerous to isolate the nitro methane that way. According to my overall research regarding nitro methane purification the most pragmatical approach, given my limited resources, is to just do an evaporation purification. I have a total of 72 liters of RC fuel with an average nitro methane percentage of 28%.

In any case; I feel I've been really slacking the last week and I really need to step up the pace now. At least now, everything is set so I don't have to research any more techniques and methods.

Monday July 11 - Day 71: Mixing 3 bags (alr done 4)

I reserved a rental car today, from AVIS, the same company I'm already renting my primary car from. There was not enough credit on the card for a deposit so I had to go to the northern town and transfer 2000 euro to it.

Considering the fact that I am currently working on the most dreadful task, I bought a lot of exquisite food and candy today. I really need to recharge my batteries and increase my morale before initiating the ANALFO mixing. Good food and candy is a central aspect of my reward system which keeps me going. It has proven efficient so far. Occasionally, if I'm really not keen on doing a specific sub task, I take a red bull, a shake of noXplode or an ECA stack - to get a jump start before jumping into something I'm not looking forward to - f example extremely lame or labour intensive tasks or tasks involving great risk of injury or death.

I continued to purify, through evaporation, the RC fuel today, pouring 32L into four different plastic containers. I had marked the containers with a permanent marker for 2L, 4L and 8L which allows me to see how many percent it has evaporated. I put one in the outhouse, to test whether inside evap would be better, and three outside. I placed them all in the outhouse before I went to bed to prevent the batches from being ruined in case of rain during the night. I noticed the batch I left in the outhouse (at around 15C) had only evaporated by 1L, in comparison to the others (20-25C) which had evaporated by 3L, which indicates that outside evap is preferable.

The mixing of AL powder and micro balloons with the ANFO is a truly dreadful task. Not only is it extremely messy; it is very labour intensive as well, not to mention that you have to work using the 3M gas mask. I hate this task. It's the most dreadful job I've encounter during the whole operation... However, I've finally managed to find a good mixing routine for the ANALFO. Basically; considering the fact that the whole process with mixing is extremely messy, I could not take any smoking breaks or leave the work bench area at all. As soon as I initiate the mixing I literally turn into the tin man..., with a layer of AL dust all over me. As it is really difficult to remove this dust from the surfaces it touches, I end up smearing the stuff on my face (it gets on the inside of my mask when it touches the rubber straps) and on my fingers etc. To keep an

acceptable pace I am therefore forced to work without a break for 5 hours (or until I complete 4 x 50kg bags). I've managed to reduce the work needed to complete one bag from 1,5 hours to 1,2 hours. The most time consuming aspect are all the ANFO lumps I have to crush manually with my fingers. The electrical cement mixer is really helpful though, and not dangerous to use at all, and will reduce the amount of time spent on each bag by 40 minutes (from 2 hours manually, to 1,2 hours with a cement mixer). I realize this is a vulnerable phase though, as it will be hard to conceal AL dust and hard to clean surfaces with AL smearing. **Tuesday July 12 - Day 72:** Evaporated RC fuel outside and mixed 4 bags (200kg) of ANALFO.

Found a good method to determine nitromethane vs. methanol content:

The boiling point of methanol is aprox 63C while the BP of nitromethane is aprox 100C. However, there is an even easier way to determine NM content. Just weigh it! Methanol is extremely light and nitromethane extremely heavy.

Methanol = 800g per liter
Motor oil = 875g per liter (might be wrong)
Nitromethane = 1195g per liter
(Water = 1000g per liter)

A gallon of Methanol = 3,78L * 800 = 3024g
A gallon of Motor Oil = 3,78L * 875 = 3307,5g
A gallon of Nitromethane = 3,78L * 1195 = 4517g
(A gallon of water = 3,78L * 1000 = 3780g)

I added water just in case due to the exothermic nature of methanol (it absorbs water/moisture from the air). In any case; it will now be easier to figure out which of my completed 8 batches of purified RC fuel has the highest NM content, simply by using a gram weight.

Wednesday July 13 - Day 73: I cleaned my 3M gas mask today. It was full of AL powder/smearing and the multifilter were full of AL dust. Unfortunately; these are my last multifilters (particle and vapour filter combined) so I can't replace them. I do have a couple of sets of particle filters but I believe they won't be of much use to filter the diesel fumes when mixing ANALFO.

Continued to evaporate RC fuel outside and mixed 2 bags of ANALFO. After mixing the second bag I began to experience dizziness, blood pressure elevation and nausea, classical symptoms of excessive short-term exposure of diesel. Diesel is a vicious substance as it is absorbed even through most glove material. Nitrile gloves are best, neoprene somewhat good but vinyl gloves provide little or no protection. At this point in time, the clothing I am using to mix ANALFO are more or less soaked in diesel and I knew it was not healthy. But the problem is that using a hazmat suit for mixing is problematic as it will be very hard to labour while wearing it. I have another chemical suit that are more comfortable than the hazmat suit so I will try using that for the last batch. Diesel poisoning isn't lethal, but will weaken your body over time. However, excessive exposure over a long period of time can shut down your kidneys, which will obviously be lethal. To somewhat counter all the crap I've been exposed to the last two months I'm using anti-toxin tabs (herbal supplements strengthening the liver and kidneys), protein supplements, creatine and a multitude of mineral/vitamin supplements.

Thursday July 14 - Day 74: I'm not feeling so hot today. I'm in a weakened state atm. most likely due to diesel poisoning. It shouldn't take more than 24 hours before my immune system has defeated the negative effects of this exposure. I hope I haven't been overexposed as it may lead to acute kidney shutdown. Needless to say; I'm going to use my protective suit to mix the last 4 bags today. Finished the last 4 bags. Using the protective suit (fertilizer sprayer suit, used by farmers) proved to be better than expected, except the fact that I completely soaked my t-shirt and boxer with sweat by the time I was done.

Planning a train trip to the capital tomorrow. I have to get up at around 06.00 tomorrow. Will do some errands while I'm there including picking up a van from AVIS car rental company (carrying cap 1340kg).

Damn, I was hoping the last 4 batches of RC fuel would be finished before the trip tomorrow.

Total weight of ANALFO, 18 bags = 900kg + 50kg ANALNM (inner charge) + 130kg (1 person + gear) + 80kg (mini MC) = 1160kg. The max carrying capacity of Volkswagen Crafter is 1340kg but it's safer to leave a certain safety margin, just in case.

Friday July 15 - Day 75: I took the train to the capital today to pick up the car I had reserved. Took a taxi from the train station to the car rental company. Came back to the farm late in the evening.

Saturday July 16 - Day 76: Took a taxi to the train station in the northern town to pick up the car. Did some errands and went back to the farm. Started removing the car rental sticker with the rubber-eraser-drill-bit. I had bought 4 of these specialty drill erasers which are designed to remove decor from cars. I used one and a half bit before I was done but there were significant traces left on the car. I treated the surface with a spray on de-greasing chemical three times but there were still some quite noticeable traces left. Will try a couple of more times tomorrow. Finished the last evaporation-purification of the RC fuel.

Sunday July 17 - Day 77: Continued removing traces of the decor on the rental car. Washed twice with acetone then another round of degreasing. There are still significant traces but at this point I do not have time to take additional measures.

An unknown car drove in to the front yard today. As I went out to greet them I noticed it was just two women who had taken a wrong turn.

The neighbour started collecting the animal-fodder-balls from the field today. His activities delayed my work for several hours.

I weighed the 9 batches of purified RC fuel. I have a lot more than I need so I will just use two of the best batches.

Weighing 1,8L in a 2L beaker on a gram weight:

Batches 1-4 were evaporated from: 25% nitro, 12% oil, 63% methanol from 7,8L to 3L
Batches 5-9 were evaporated from 30% nitro, 18% oil, 52% methanol, from 7,8L to 3,9L

All the batches have an unknown water content (exothermic properties of methanol ftl.)

Batch 1: 1759g
Batch 2: 1753g
Batch 3: 1738g
Batch 4: 1730g
Batch 5: 1786g
Batch 6: 1779g
Batch 7: 1784g
Batch 8: 1771g
Batch 9: 1770g

Weight tests were somewhat inconclusive so decided to do an additional fire test, taking 20ml from the best batches and using a stop watch to see how long the flame burns.

Batch 1: 1,49 min
Batch 5: 1,53 min

Fire test proved somewhat inconclusive but my gut feeling tells me that I should go for batch 5 and batch 7. It should be more than 50% nitromethane in the two batches.

Will create secondary detonator to be detonated from ANALFO, without booster in addition to the detonator with booster from the ANALNM inner charges). Will add a delay fuse of +30 sec for the secondary detonator. I feel this is the safest option if somehow the ANALNM mix proves to be a disaster.

Needless to say, I'm really not sure about the potency of the RC nitro oxidizer. My calculations indicate that the nitro content can be as low as 30% but I cannot confirm this as my weight estimate for the oil might be incorrect. In addition; I cannot verify the water content of the mix.

In any case; for the ANALNM material I will go for:

38kg AN
6L RC/nitro oxidizer
6kg AL
1,2kg MB

Total: 51,2kg of material

Monday July 18 - Day 78:

I completed the inner charge. However, the drum only had enough space for approximately 40kg of ANALNM. I poured the finished product into 2 x double plastic bags, the inner bags of the 50kg fertilizer bags. There were no problems at all mixing everything together in the concrete mixer. However, since I only made one inner charge I wish I had purchased pure AN (98%) from ice packs as it would be more potent than the 27-0-0 (85%ish) - farmer (C)AN.

Will have less time to update log from now on...

That night, after dark, I loaded in everything in the van. Still need to strap it properly in place though.

Tested gear.

Exhausted!!! Good workout though. Im drinking 4 x protein shakes per day now to maximize muscle generation. At this point in time I should be fearful, but I'm just too exhausted to think much about it.

Placed PA to dry during the night.

Tuesday July 19 - Day 79:

Dried 1 out of 4 batches of PA/DDNP in the oven at 50-70 C. First batch took 9 hours, wtf!! This is going to delay everything...

Created anti-friction/shock stuffing by cutting up a madras and placing it in three layers in a cardboard box. I'll use these to transport the booster and detonators separate from the main cargo.

Started packing down gear, filled diesel/gasoline on cars and mini-MC. Tested mini-MC. Treaded a fuse inside a surgical tube and tested it. There were 75 cm of fuse so it should burn for 75 seconds. Due to the lack of oxygen in the tube it burnt in less than 2 sec!! Damn, I'm glad I checked this beforehand... No surgical tube then...

Went to a higher quality restaurant in the southern town and feasted. Yummy! Ive been working extremely hard the last few days and I'm completely exhausted. I have been using ECA stack to help keep this pace. Looks like I will have to take one more today...

Currently drying batch 2 out of 4. Hopefully I will complete it before I go to bed.

Dry PA etc. Test PA.
Pack and load gear during day,
Go to sleep at 22.00

06.30 - drive 1 Small, there 10.00
train back (11.00), there 14.00, taxi, there 14.30
drive 2. (there 17.00)
Check area.
Go to bed 18.30

Wednesday July 20 - Day 80: Wake up at 02.30. Start downloading movie at 02.30,

05.30 Eat + pack,
start seeding at 06.00. Done 08.30.
Leave 08.30
Drive 1,
Back 09.30
Drive 2
There 10.00
Leave
There 10.45

Thursday July 21 - Day 81: Drive 11 hours straight to Kautokeino, sort out cheap hotel

Friday July 22 - Day 82: Initiate blasting sequences at pre-determined sites. Test dirt for gram of gold per kg. Have enough material for at least 20 blasts. Start capitalization of project as soon as I

have results. Time is running out, liquidity squeeze inc. Call/email all my investor contacts with updated online prospectus/pdf.

This is going to be an all-or-nothing scenario. If I fail to generate acceptable precious metals yields, in combination with swift initiation of the capitalization for securing the areas I will be heavily indebted. I must complete capitalization of the mineral extraction project within August at latest! When I have the required seed capital I will have enough funds to employ the services of professional blasting engineers.

If all fails, I will initiate my career with a private security firm in conflict zones to acquire maximum funds in the shortest period of time to repay the debts.

First coming costume party this autumn, dress up as a police officer. Arrive with insignias: -) Will be awesome as people will be very astonished: -)

Side note; imagine if law enforcement would visit me the next days. They would probably get the wrong idea and think I was a terrorist, lol :o)

Optimal time budget, one person - ANFO: 3 x 600kg, PA: 3 x 0,5kg, DDNP: 3 x 10g

If I had known then, what I know today, by following this guide, I would have managed to complete the operation within 30 days instead of using almost 80 days. By following my guide, anyone can create the foundation for a spectacular operation with only 1 person in less than a month even if adding 2 "resting" days!:-)

Day 1: Moving and getting your equipment and gear into place.

Day 2: Installing all equipment - fume hood, fan etc.

Day 3: Finishing the metal skeletons/cylinders for the blast devices and completing other practical issues relating to gear and equipment.

Day 4: Creating an evacuation/emergency strategy, packing an evacuation kit (survival gear etc.)

Day 5: Grinding 2,5kg of aspirin: 30 minutes with blender, manufacture of acetylsalicylic acid from aspirin (4 hours) + drying in oven (4 hours per batch x 3)

Day 6: Manufacture of acetylsalicylic acid from aspirin (4 hours) + drying in oven (4 hours per batch x 3)

Day 7: Boiling sulfuric acid using 4 cooking plates outside, from 23.00-07.00, 15-18L->5L of 90%+

Day 8: Boiling sulfuric acid using 4 cooking plates outside, from 23.00-07.00, 15-18L->5L of 90%+

Day 9: Creating Picric Acid (6 out of 12 batches using 3 x hot plate stirrers)

Day 10: Creating Picric Acid (12 out of 12 batches using 3 x hot plate stirrers). Completed

Day 11: Purification of Picric Acid

Day 12: Purification of Picric Acid

Day 13: Purification of Picric Acid. Completed

Day 14: Creating DDNP

Day 15: Creating DDNP. Completed

Day 16: Relocation of 27-0-0 fertilizer. Break down a 600kg bag into 13-14 x 50kg bags, load in the truck, drive to location where you are going to crush them if needed.

Day 17: Relocation of fertilizer. Break down another 600kg bag into 13-14 x 50kg bags.

Day 18: Relocation of fertilizer. Break down the last 600kg bag into 13-14 x 50kg bags.

Day 19: Initiate fertilizer grinding phase using 4 stationary blenders simultaneously. It will take aprox. 30-40 minutes to complete a full 50kg bag of ANFO, including the addition of the diesel and sealing the inner and outer bag with pieces of duct tape. It should be done nighttime between 23.00-07.00 as its quite noisy. The task also includes filling 20L plastic containers with diesel, and then breaking each 20L container down to 4L containers (empty distilled water containers) Complete 9 x 50kg bags of ANFO.

Day 20: Complete 9 x 50kg bags of ANFO.

Day 21: Complete 9 x 50kg bags of ANFO.

Day 22: Complete 9 x 50kg bags of ANFO. Completed.

Day 23: Mix in 2,5% (by weight) micro balloons and 10-15% (by weight) aluminium powder into the now hardened ANFO.

Day 24: Mix in 2,5% micro balloons and 10-15% aluminium powder into the now hardened ANFO.

Day 25: Mix in 2,5% micro balloons and 10-15% aluminium powder into the now hardened ANFO.

Day 26: Prepare trucks for transportation.
Day 27: Prepare trucks for transportation.
Day 28: Prepare trucks for transportation.
Day 29: Completed

The following chart illustrates labour required vs. risk of apprehension for individuals who are NOT already on any watch list.

Risk vs. Labour	Time required to complete	Risk of apprehension
1 person	30 days	30%
2 people	20 days	60%
3 people	16 days	85%
4 people	13 days	90%
5 people	12 days	90-95%

The old saying; "if you want something done, then do it yourself" is as relevant now as it was then. More than one "chef" does not mean that you will do tasks twice as fast. In many cases; you could do it all yourself, it will just take a little more time. AND, without taking unacceptable risks. The conclusion is undeniable.

I believe this will be my last entry. It is now Fri July 22nd, 12.51.

Sincere regards,

Andrew Berwick
Justiciar Knight Commander
Knights Templar Europe
Knights Templar Norway

Further studies

3.155 Successful militant organisations - Case studies

MEND - http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Movement_for_the_Emancipation_of_the_Niger_Delta

- Ideology: Various motives (Christian anti-Jihad among others)
- Political effect: substantial
- Reason for success: Superior structural adaptation

al-Qaeda (and similar Islamist groups) - <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Al-Qaeda>

- Ideology: Global Jihad
- Political effect: substantial
- Reason for success: If Muhammad was alive today, Usama Bin Laden would have been his second in command. They follow the teachings of the Quran and as such have more than 100 million sympathisers and supporters. Superior structural and methodical adaptation, True Islam appeals to many Muslims. Al-Qaeda's relatively unknown but most important achievement is the fact that they have made moderate Islamist organisations more approachable by expanded the radical political axis. This legitimised several Islamist groups and therefore changed the very definition of "extreme Islam". Several Islamic political entities that used to seem radical now seem moderate. As such, they work in tandem with the so called moderate Muslim organisations. They all have the same goal, conquering everything non-Muslim.

Conservative Revolutionary Movement -

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Conservative_Revolutionary_movement

- Ideology: Nationalism/conservatism
- Political effect: substantial

A conservative revolutionary movement after WW1 consisting of German nationalist intellectuals. They contributed significantly to the rise of patriotism in Germany but most of the original members were eventually killed by the SS. The members consisted of all types of conservatives, everything from moderates to traditional fascists and even Nazis.

3.156 Failed European militant organisations - Case studies

GRAPO - <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Grapo>

- Ideology: Communism/Maoism
- Political effect: minimal to none
- Reason for failure: Flawed ideology

Democratic Army of Greece - http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Democratic_Army_of_Greece

- Ideology: Communism
- Political effect: none
- Reason for failure: Flawed ideology

Red Army Faction - http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Red_Army_Fraction

- Ideology: Communism/pro-Islam (Palestine)
- Political effect: significant
- Reason for disband: Implementation of cultural Marxist/multiculturalist reforms in Western-Germany had a neutralising/soothing effect on the radical left.

Order of Flemish militants - http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Order_of_Flemish_militants

- Ideology: National Socialism, nationalism, regionalism (anti-francophone included)
- Political effect: counter productive
- Reason for failure: National Socialism died in WW2, flawed ideology.

3.157 PCCTS, Knights Templar stance towards other liberation organisations

Marxist and regionalist liberation organisations

PCCTS, Knights Templar have a hostile stance towards any and all Marxist organisations (the only possible exception being the rare case of national-Bolshevik organisation).

PCCTS have a neutral stance towards any organisation where the primary or secondary goal is to overthrow a Marxist/multiculturalist controlled regime.

The PCCTS, Knights Templar can never support a regionalist liberation movements in any way as it conflicts with our primary principles.

ETA - Euskadi Ta Askatasuna: ETA propagates a Marxist-Leninist view and is therefore considered a hostile entity by default. However, no measures will be taken against them until we, our Nationalist Spanish and French Justiciar Knight Commanders have re-asserted political and military control of Spain and France.

Anti-Islamist/Jihadi

Islamist/Jihadi organisations – PCCTS have a hostile stance towards any and all Islamist organisations. This also includes Muslim nationalist organisations such as those found in Turkey. We may however choose to cooperate temporary (in phase 2 or 3) with nationalist Muslim organisations or rival Muslim organisations as long as the cooperation benefits our cause.

Neutral or friendly stance towards all nationalist organisations

PCCTS have a neutral or friendly stance towards any liberation organisation seeking to overthrow their current Marxist/multiculturalist regime. This includes any Christian, Hindu and Buddhist nationalist group. As such, PCCTS have a friendly stance towards a majority of Indian nationalist organisations. The PCCTS may change the stance from neutral to friendly with any European or non-European nationalist organisation.

3.158 The state of the Indian/Hindu resistance - Indian nationalists

Saffronisation is a political neologism (after the saffron robes of the Hindu clerics), used to refer to the policy of right-wing Hindu nationalism (or Hindutva) which seeks to make the Indian state into a "Hindu nation" and its Sikh, Buddhist and Jain minorities incorporated into Hinduism. These nationalist movements are also called Sanatana Dharma movements.

A related term, the Saffron Brigade, is used as a descriptor of people and organisations in India that promote Hindu nationalism such as the Sangh Parivar by their critics, who allege a militant Hindu agenda. The Sanatana Dharma movements or Hindu nationalists in general are suffering from the same persecution by the Indian cultural Marxists as their European cousins. An example of typical Hindu nationalist ridicule:

"Ullal by-polls results are out and the Congress has retained its 'forte,' thus upsetting BJP and JD(S) calculations. [...]The message is clear - the BJP has failed to gain the confidence of minorities. "Come what may. We do not want the saffron brigade or any other party which is supporting the saffron brigade to come to power in Ullal" - is the answer given by the electorate of Ullal."

The thing is, Indian government (current government United Progressive Alliance coalition led by Indian National Congress) is a Socialist-Leftist Liberalists. The other side is National Democratic Alliance led by Bharatiya Janata Party (BJP), a political arm to the RSS: these people are of Hindu right wing nationalism comprising of Hindu parties (including Sikh, Buddhist, and Jain sub-sects), strongly supported by Jewish and Zoroastrian minorities.

The UPA (incumbent government) relies on appeasing Muslims and very sadly proselytising Christian missionaries who illegally convert low caste Hindus with lies and fear alongside Communists who want total destruction of the Hindu faith and culture.

The irony in India is that the Hindus who are living abroad (expatriate Hindus) are more concerned about Hindu culture than the ones in India, because from abroad, they can get an eagle's view of what's happening in India while Indian Hindu residents don't see it being in the scene.

The only positive thing about the Hindu right wing is that they dominate the streets. They do not tolerate the current injustice and often riot and attack Muslims when things get out of control, usually after the Muslims disrespect and degrade Hinduism too much. This behaviour is nonetheless counterproductive. Because instead of attacking the Muslims they should target the category A and B traitors in India and consolidate military cells and actively seek the overthrow of the cultural Marxist government.

India will continue to wither and die unless the Indian nationalists consolidate properly and strike to win. It is essential that the European and Indian resistance movements learn from each other and cooperate as much as possible. Our goals are more or less identical.

The PCCTS, Knights Templar support the Sanatana Dharma movements and Indian nationalists in general.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hindutva>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Saffron_Brigade
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sangh_Parivar

3.159 Failed coup in Turkey (2007) – Case study of the Ergenekon Network

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ergenekon_network

"The **Ergenekon network**" is the name given to a clandestine, Kemalist ultra-nationalist organisation in Turkey with ties to members of the country's military and security forces.

Its agenda has variously been described as Eurasianist, and isolationist. The defendants portray themselves as defenders of secularism, and national sovereignty. According to the indictment, the group's claim to legitimacy is that it allegedly protects national interests, which the defendants believe are incompatible with the rule of the Islamist Justice and Development Party.

Over a hundred people, including several generals, party officials, and a former secretary general of the National Security Council, have been detained or questioned since July 2008.

The first person to publicly talk about the organisation was retired naval officer Erol Mütercimler, who said in 1997:

"It is above the General Staff, the MİT (National Intelligence Organisation) and the Prime Minister. There are generals, heads of police departments, and businessmen in this organisation."

Mütercimler said he heard of the original organisation's existence from retired general Memduh Ünlütürk, who was involved in the anti-communist Ziverbey interrogations following the 1971 coup. Major general Ünlütürk told Mütercimler that Ergenekon was originally founded with the support of the CIA and the Pentagon (probably right as it was an anti-Communist network established in the beginning of the cold war).

Mütercimler and others, however, draw a distinction between the Ergenekon of today and the original one. Today's Ergenekon is said to be a "splinter" off the old one. The person whose testimony contributed most to the indictment, Tuncay Güney, described Ergenekon as a junta related to the Turkish Resistance Organisation operating in North Cyprus. Another position is that while some of the suspects may be guilty of something, there is no organisation to which they are all party, and that the only thing they have in common is opposition to the AKP. In an article for *Milliyet*, Dündar compares Ergenekon with the Susurluk network, and the Counter-Guerrilla; two other Turkish clandestine groups. Dündar also says that Ergenekon differs from the "Counter-Guerrilla" in that the former leans towards Russia, while the latter leans towards the United States. Claims of Ergenekon's Eurasian affinity are supported by the statements of the movement's chief advocate, Aleksandr Dugin, who called Ergenekon a "pro-Russian group". A noted retired intelligence agent, Mahir Kaynak, says that on the contrary Ergenekon is the antithesis of Susurluk; the former is predominantly military, while the latter was a paramilitary gang that was erected in opposition to the military.

When the Russian newspaper *Kommersant* declared Dugin to be the brains behind Ergenekon, Dugin responded that he had no part in illegal activities, but that he saw no crime in sharing their vision of Turkey's future—free from the influence of NATO and the United States.

Structure

According to one of the prosecutors the organisation consists of six cells with the following personnel:

1. **Secret and civil cells liaisons:** Veli Küçük and Muzaffer Tekin.
2. **Lobbyists:** M. Zekeriya Öztürk, Kemal Keriñsiz, İsmail Yıldız, and Erkut Ersoy.
3. **NGO head:** Sevgi Erenerol. Kemal Keriñsiz (assistant).
4. **Theory, Propaganda, and Disinformation Department head:** Doğu Perinçek.
5. **Mafia structuring head:** Veli Küçük. Muzaffer Tekin (assistant).
6. **Underground contacts:** Ali Yasak, Sami Hoştan, Semih Tufan Gülaltay, and Sedat Peker.
7. **Terrorist organisations heads:** Veli Küçük and Doğu Perinçek.
8. **University structuring:** Kemal Yalçın Alemdaroğlu, Emin Gürses, Habib Ümit Sayın.
9. **Research and information gathering head:** Mehmet Zekeriya Öztürk.
10. **Judicial branch heads:** Kemal Keriñsiz, Fuat Turgut, and Nusret Senem.

Of those, the structure of only the "Theory" department has been revealed as of September 2008.

It is said that the top position is held for a six month term by an active army officer. By selecting active officers, the group maintains connections with the military establishment.

Reason for the failure of the Ergenekon Network

It is likely to believe that the network had become too big (for clandestine activity) and the involved too bold. Cells lacked precautionary discipline when communicating. There was communication between the different cells which made it possible for individual informants to identify individuals from the 6 different cells.

News agency commentary:

An investigation into an alleged plot by secularist ultranationalists to overthrow the Turkish government has deepened with the recent arrest of senior military officers and the discovery of several weapons caches. At the same time, there is growing concern that the probe could lead to increased tension between the government and Turkey's powerful military, as well as that the investigation -- aimed at tackling long-standing anti-democratic forces in Turkish politics -- is becoming dangerously politicised.

The investigation into the coup plot, commonly known as "Ergenekon," has already resulted in the arrest of some 130 people, among them retired four-star generals and prominent politicians, journalists and academics. According to an indictment, the plotters were hoping to bring down the Islamist-rooted Justice and Development Party (AKP) by sowing enough chaos, through terror attacks and high-level assassinations, that the military would be forced to intervene.

In recent weeks, following sketches found in the homes of some of the suspects, police have uncovered two weapons caches buried on the outskirts of Ankara. Among the weapons were hand grenades, plastic explosives and ammunition.

But the case, launched in June 2007 after grenades were found in the Istanbul home of a retired military officer, is also creating new tensions between the AKP and the military, which sees itself as the ultimate guardian of Turkey's secular tradition and which has forced out of power four governments in the past.

The recent arrest of three retired generals and nine active officers led to the armed forces chief General Ilker Basbug to call on Prime Minister Recep Tayyip Erdogan for a surprise meeting. The military also recently released a statement warning Turkey's media not to "declare people and institutions guilty without trial."

Over a hundred people, including several generals, party officials, and a former secretary general of the National Security Council, have been detained or questioned since July 2008.

Two books about Coup d'états

Edward Luttwak: *Coup d'État: A Practical Handbook*
Samuel Finer: *The Man on Horseback*

Secondary sources. Terror preparation and training: Al Qaeda playbook (training manual)
- <http://www.disastercenter.com/terror/index.htm> (mask ip, use secondary network or use tor network etc)

3.160 Fourth generation warfare

The following article generally describes the structure of modern resistance movements.

Fourth generation warfare (4GW) is combat characterised by a blurring of the lines between war and politics, soldier and civilian, peace and conflict, battlefield and safety. The military doctrine was first defined in 1989 by a team of American analysts, including William S. Lind, used to describe warfare's return to a decentralised form. In terms of generational modern warfare, the fourth generation signifies the nation states' loss of

their monopoly on combat forces, returning in a sense to the uncontrolled combat of pre-modern times. The simplest definition includes any war in which one of the major participants is not a state but rather a violent ideological network. While this term is similar to terrorism and asymmetric warfare, it is much narrower. Classical examples, such as the slave uprising under Spartacus or the assassination of Julius Caesar by the Roman senate, predate the modern concept of warfare and are examples of the type of combat modern warfare sought to eliminate. As such, fourth generation warfare uses classical tactics, tactics deemed unacceptable by the preceding generations, to weaken the advantaged opponent's will to win.

Elements

Fourth Generation Warfare is defined as conflicts which involve the following elements:

- Complex and long term (1960-2083)
- Terrorism
- A non-national or trans-national base (**PCCTS, Knights Templar, Justiciar Knights** - pan European)
- A direct attack on the enemy's culture (pro Christian European culture, anti-multiculturalism)
- Highly sophisticated psychological warfare, especially through manipulation of the media (media are forced to report incidents or attacks thus will indirectly market the agenda of the attackers). Had there not been any terrorist style attacks the media in general would directly undermine or ignore these organisations (with their own agenda of trying to "silencing them to death")
- All available networks are used - political, economic, social and military
- Occurs in low intensity conflict, involving actors from all networks
- Non-combatants become tactical dilemmas (will always try to keep civilian casualties at a minimum as some of these are likely to be a part of your own broader "base").

The generations of warfare:

- 1st Generation: tactics of line and column; which developed in the age of the musket.
- 2nd Generation: tactics of linear fire and movement, with reliance on indirect fire.
- 3rd Generation: tactics of infiltration to bypass and collapse the enemy's combat forces rather than seeking to close with and destroy them; and defence in depth.

The use of fourth generation warfare can be traced to the post-World War II Cold War period, as superpowers and major powers attempted to retain their grip on colonies and captured territories. Unable to withstand direct combat against bombers, tanks, and machine guns, non-state entities used tactics of secrecy, terror, and confusion to overcome the technological and resource gap.

Fourth Generation warfare has often involved an insurgent group or non-state entity trying to implement their own government or re-establish an old government over the current ruling power. However, a fourth generation war is most successful when the non-state entity does not attempt, at least in the short term, to impose its own rule, but tries simply to disorganise and de-legitimise the state in which the warfare takes place. The aim is to force the regime adversary to expend manpower and money in an attempt to establish order, ideally in such a highhanded way that it merely increases disorder, until the state surrenders, withdraws or becomes vulnerable to a military coup.

Characteristics of 4th Generation War

Fourth Generation War is normally characterised by a "stateless" entity fighting a state or regime (the EUSSR). Fighting can be physically such as Hezbollah or the Liberation Tigers of Tamil Eelam (LTTE) to use two modern examples. In this realm the 4GW entity uses all three levels of Fourth Generation War. These are the physical (actual combat; it is considered the least important), mental (the will to fight, belief in victory, etc) and moral (the most important, this includes cultural norms, etc) levels. Fighting can also be without the physical level of war. This is via non-violent means. Examples of this could be Gandhi's opposition to the British Empire or by Martin Luther King's marches. Both desired their factions to deescalate the conflict while the state escalates against them, the objective being to target the opponent on the moral and mental levels rather than the physical level. The state is then seen as a bully and loses support.

Another characteristic of 4GW is that as with 3rd Generation War the 4GW combatant's forces are decentralised. With 4GW there may even be no one combatant and that smaller groups organise into impromptu alliances to target a bigger threat (that being the state armed forces or another faction). As a result these alliances are weak and if the state's military leadership is smart enough they can split their enemy and cause them to fight amongst themselves (f example get the cultural conservatives (pro Israel) to fight the racial conservatives (anti-Jewish)).

Fourth Generation Warfare Goals:

- Survival
- To convince the enemy's political decision makers that their goals are either unachievable or too costly for the perceived benefit (The cost of Muslim mass immigration and continued efforts to undermine Western Culture (implementation of multiculturalism) will be too costly.
- To eventually replace the regime after weakening it (this process will take decades)

Disaggregated forces, such as paramilitaries, militias, guerrillas lacking a center of gravity, deny to their enemies a focal point at which to deliver a conflict ending blow. As a result strategy becomes more problematic while combating a 4GW entity.

Regime/state methods against 4GW

There are few examples of the state being effective in a 4GW conflict. The only major example is that of the British Army in Northern Ireland after the events of Bloody Sunday. A notable theorist of 4GW, William Lind, believes that the reason for the British being successful in that conflict was that the British Army did not use heavy weapons in that period and that the British Government forces attempted to get to know the areas involved in the conflict. Also according to Lind the British did not engage in collective punishment and desired to keep civilian casualties to a minimum. In other words they won over the population by reducing the risk of damage to civilians and their property and by getting to know the local area.

Mao once wrote "the guerrilla must swim in the people as the fish swims in the sea." The public opinion is crucial.

3.161 The Study of Revolutions

Note: this article was written by a Marxist and most of the sources/material is Marxist oriented and may not be relevant to the current Western European nationalist/conservative revolution. I haven't had time to review the relevancy of these works. Many of them are just Marxist propaganda and should be ignored while other works/case studies might be useful to the pan-European Conservative Revolutionary Movement. Although we, the Justiciar Knights, are conservative revolutionaries I believe that the specific approach in where we seize power will revolve around the concept/approach of a coup d'état instead of a so called "mass popular revolutionary overthrow" where hordes of people are storming the offices of power. However, certain lessons may be learned from traditional revolutionary thinking and approaches. Knowing that so many Marxists are anti-globalists, it should be our goal to contribute to create a scenario where many "Internationalist Marxists" are indirectly ideologically pacified or even join our forces, by manipulating them into changing their mentality from "internationalist" to "National Bolshevik" thought. AB

"Revolution" is a widely-used, and widely-abused, word. At its simplest, a revolution represents a situation where society transforms the state: when large numbers of people (usually) take action together in a (sometimes) successful action to change the nature of the state or (occasionally) do away with the state altogether. In this sense, revolutions (not always successful) have been an absolutely normal feature of European history over the last two hundred years, and of world history over the last fifty years or so. Revolutions are thus to a certain degree conceptually and practically distinct from military coups, terrorism and so on, which are not covered in this course.

The vast majority of contemporary states, including Ireland, Britain, the US, France, Germany, China, India, and many more, can be said to owe their existence to revolutions of one kind or another. Recent years have seen successful revolutions (Nationalist or Marxist) in Eastern Europe, the Soviet Union, South Africa, the Philippines, and elsewhere, as well as failed attempts at revolution, most notably in China and (arguably) in Indonesia. Revolutionary movements continue to have an important effect on society and politics in many parts of the world, most obviously in Mexico, Burma and the Arab world. There is thus every reason to expect revolutions to continue to play a significant role in world affairs in the new century.

This course sets out to do two things. Firstly, it aims to look at some concrete examples of revolution, including some of the "great" revolutions which have transformed world history as well as some less well-known ones which illustrate other aspects of the revolutionary experience. Secondly, it uses this material and other examples to cover a range of questions raised by the study of revolutions: "what is a revolution?", "why do revolutions happen?", "what happens in revolutions?", "why do some revolutions succeed and others fail?", "are revolutions legitimate?", etc. The reading list includes texts related to both themes.

Aims of the course:

This course aims to enable you to:

- Know more about the variety of revolutions past and present and the different processes involved in revolutionary situations
- Understand more about the nature of revolution, its relationship to the social order, and the issues determining the outcomes of revolution

- Think concretely about revolution and counter-revolution as skilled human activities and relate your own experience to that of contemporary revolutions around the globe and past revolutions which have shaped Irish and European society

Objectives:

By the end of this course you should be able to:

- Give an account of the processes involved in at least one significant revolution
- Explain coherently what revolutions are, when they happen and what kinds of social relationships are involved
- Argue intelligently about the normative and practical issues involved in revolutions
- Draw on the general sociology of revolutions to think about your own situation and desires

Reading list

The study of revolutions is inherently political, and this is very much reflected in the available literature. At present, the subject is rather unfashionable in academia. Hence an unusually high proportion of the academic books listed in this handout either date from earlier decades when the concept of revolution was less unfamiliar to English-speaking academics, or come from conference proceedings etc. I have tried as far as possible to include the key figures that contemporary sociologists of revolution would make reference to.

The people who have done most thinking about revolutions, of course, have been revolutionaries, and this handout draws strongly on "primary sources" - the words of practicing revolutionaries. Again, you will notice a certain sociology of knowledge reflected in the list: the "classical" revolutionaries are by now of interest to academia, and so remain in print, while literature by contemporary revolutionaries is of course currently in print. For the former, you may have to search through various collections of their writings to locate copies of pieces which were originally published as pamphlets or newspaper articles, etc.

Anything between these two extremes is routinely difficult to find, since revolutionary groups rarely have the money to reprint their favourite authors in readily accessible editions. This is partly remedied by the relatively low costs of the Internet (someone still has to transcribe or scan a text, and turn it into HTML format), and I have included a certain number of Web sites. If you are interested, you will find a good range out there!

The best single textbook for this course is

- John Foran (ed.), *Theorizing revolutions* (London: Routledge, 1997). This is a collection of essays on the sociology of revolution, covering some of the most important theoretical approaches and a range of specific examples.

A good alternative is

- Willie Thompson, *The left in history. Revolution and reform in twentieth-century politics* (London: Pluto, 1997). This is a very good overview of the history of revolutionary politics in the last 100 years.

I recommend you start the course by choosing either of these, or one of the books listed below, and reading it through slowly:

- Kolya Abramsky (ed.), *Restructuring and resistance: diverse voices of struggle in western Europe* (2001) is an up-to-date collection of writings by contemporary activists in and around the "anti-globalisation movement".
- Hannah Arendt, *On revolution* (London: Penguin, 1973) is a classic discussion by this well-known political philosopher.
- Todd Gitlin, *The sixties: years of hope, days of rage*. (New York: Bantam, 1993) is a classic history of the "revolutionary moment" of the 1960s.
- Antonio Gramsci, *Selections from prison notebooks* (London: Lawrence and Wishart, 1971) is the classic English-language selection of this difficult but rewarding theorist: the leader of the Italian Communist Party, writing as a political prisoner in the face of rising fascism in Europe, and asking "Where did we go wrong?"
- Karl Marx, *The civil war in France*. (many different editions; also available online via the Marxists Internet Archive) is his classic account of the Paris Commune of 1871.
- Daniel Singer, *Whose millennium? Theirs or ours?* (New York: Monthly Review Press, 1999) is an intensely readable book by this veteran American journalist considering the issue of revolution at the start of the 21st century, with discussions of a wide range of different countries.
- Theda Skocpol, *Social revolutions in the modern world* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994) is a recent collection of articles by the doyenne of the study of revolutions.
- Starhawk, *Webs of power: notes from the global uprising*. (Gabriola, BC: New Society, 2002; much of this material is available online at her own web pages) is a very readable collection of essays from this leading anti-globalisation campaigner.
- Mark Steel, *Reasons to be cheerful: from punk to New Labour through the eyes of a dedicated troublemaker* (London: Simon and Schuster, 2001) is a very funny personal history of activism by this well-known stand-up comedian.
- Sidney Tarrow, *Power in movement: social movements and contentious politics* (Cambridge: Cambridge UP, 1998) is a very wide-ranging discussion which places the subject of revolution firmly in relation to other kinds of social movements.
- Charles Tilly, *European revolutions 1492 - 1992* (Oxford: Blackwell, 1995) is an overview of the revolutionary history of Europe in the last half-millennium by this well-known scholar of social movements.

Other starting points for this course might include:

- the Marxists Internet Archive at <http://csf.colorado.edu/mirrors/marxists.org/admin/intro>, which has a massive collection of writing from classic and more recent authors in the Marxist tradition;
- the Struggle collection at struggle.ws includes a wide range of material from anarchist and other popular movements in Ireland and abroad;
- my own Tools for change pages at this site, particularly the section on revolutions;
- The counter-cultural On-line Infoshop with a wide range of relevant resources: <http://burn.ucsd.edu/~mai/>;
- Connolly Books, East Essex St., Temple Bar, Dublin 2 is one of the better sources in Dublin for literature on revolutions;
- Red Banner is currently the only non-aligned revolutionary magazine I know of in Ireland (2 an issue);
- The annual Alternative futures and popular protest conference in Manchester is perhaps the only regular academic conference which focuses on revolutions and related issues such as social movements and utopias. A number of photocopied papers from this conference are available in the library, and I hope to make some at least of the collected proceedings available;
- A number of revolutionary groups of course exist in Ireland, several of which have extensive bookshops available at their conferences etc. Events organised by groups such as the

Socialist Workers Party, the Socialist Party, the Workers Solidarity Movement, etc. often include discussion of issues relevant to the study of revolutions!

Lecture 1: Why study revolutions?

Traditionally, revolutions have been studied for three main kinds of reason. One is celebratory, in particular when states born out of revolution (such as Ireland) "canonise" past revolutionaries while simultaneously seeking to block off present movements for change. A second is training, when people who seek to bring about revolutionary change study the history of past revolutions for ideas to use in the present. A third is "keeping the rabble in line", when politicians and intellectuals seek to show that revolution is never workable or will only lead to dystopia. This lecture looks at images and uses of the Russian Revolution of 1917 to think about how we can tackle past revolutions.

- Marilyn Butler, *Burke, Paine, Godwin and the revolutionary controversy*. Cambridge: Cambridge UP, 1984
- James deFronzo, *Revolutions and revolutionary movements*. Boulder: Westview, 1996
- Antonio Gramsci, "The revolution against Capital". 68 -72 in *Political writings 1910 - 1920*. London: ElecBook, 1999 [other collections may also contain this]
- John Keep, *The Russian Revolution: a study in mass mobilization*. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1976
- George Orwell, *Animal farm*. Harlow: Longman, 1996
- John Reed, *10 days that shook the world*. Strand: Sutton, 1997
- Robert Service, *The Russian Revolution, 1900 - 1927*. Houndmills: Macmillan, 1999 (3rd edition)
- Theda Skocpol, *States and social revolutions: a comparative analysis of France, Russia and China*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1979
- Leon Trotsky, *History of the Russian Revolution*. New York: Anchor, 1980

Lecture 2: "It'll never happen": revolutions as ordinary history

Revolutions are commonly seen as "unreal": events which happen somewhere else, or in the distant past, and in any case don't matter here and now. This belief is obviously of massive sociological importance, because it forms part and parcel of the assumption that the way things are is basically unchangeable - and therefore serves to strengthen the forces that rule society and the groups that benefit from that rule. This lecture examines the Zapatista uprising in Mexico as an example of a contemporary "ordinary revolution" which involves strong links of solidarity with ordinary Irish people.

- Kepa Artaraz, "From liberation to revolution: the British New Left and the Cuban Revolution in the 1960s". In Colin Barker and Mike Tyldesley (eds.), *Sixth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 2000
- Irish Mexico Group website at this address
- Judith Hellman, "Real and virtual Chiapas: magic realism and the left." In Leo Panitch and Colin Leys (eds.), *Socialist Register 2000*
- Justin Paulson, "Peasant struggles and international solidarity: the case of Chiapas". In Leo Panitch and Colin Leys (eds.), *Socialist Register 2001*
- Subcomandante Marcos, "7 loose pieces of the global jigsaw puzzle". Available online at <http://www.struggle.ws/mexico/ezln/1997/jigsaw.html>
- Luisa Ortiz-Perez, "Marcos and the EZLN guerrilla in Chiapas". In Colin Barker and Mike Tyldesley (eds.), *Sixth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 2000
- Vincenzo Ruggiero, *Movements in the city*. Harlow: Pearson Education, 2001

- Willie Thompson, *The left in history*. London: Verso, 1997
- Charles Tilly, *European revolutions 1492 - 1992*. Oxford: Blackwell, 1995

Lecture 3: "It's all about violence": what is a revolution?

Revolutions involve a situation of "dual-power" within which the ruling class are no longer capable of ruling, and ordinary people are no longer willing to be ruled. Such situations are inherently unstable and prone to conflict, as each side attempts to establish the normality and legitimacy of its own vision of the world. These conflicts often involve violence, although it is not always on a large scale. This lecture takes the example of the Paris Commune of 1871.

- Hannah Arendt, *On revolution*. London: Penguin, 1973
- Michael Bakunin, *The Paris Commune and the idea of the state*. London: CIRA, 1971
- Colin Barker, "Some notes on revolution in the 20th century". *Journal of Area Studies* 13, 1998
- Antonio Gramsci, *Selections from prison notebooks*. London: Lawrence and Wishart, 1971
- Alastair Horne, *The fall of Paris: the siege and the Commune*. London: Papermac, 1997
- VI Lenin, *State and revolution*. Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 1965 [other collections may also contain this]
- Ken MacLeod, *The star fraction*. London: Legend, 1995 (novel)
- Theda Skocpol, *Social revolutions in the modern world*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994
- Sidney Tarrow, *Power in movement: social movements and contentious politics*. Cambridge: Cambridge UP, 1998
- Charles Tilly, *From mobilization to revolution*. London: Addison Wesley, 1978

Lecture 4: "Things just are the way they are": how are non-revolutionary situations created?

Everyday life involves a situation of "hegemony" in which ordinary people take given power relations as "normal", see their needs as being met by the existing social structures and so accept the leadership of ruling groups within society. Creating this kind of situation is by no means easy, and this "hegemony" is constantly threatened by movements from below, even when they are kept within bounds. This lecture looks at some of the processes whereby hegemony was maintained and challenged during the "English Revolution" of the 17th century.

- Carl Boggs, *The two revolutions: Gramsci and the dilemmas of western Marxism*. Boston: South End, 1984
- Megan Davies and Keith Flett, "Forgetting and remembering: memory and political action". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Sixth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 2000
- Étienne de la Boétie, *The politics of obedience: the discourse of voluntary servitude*. Canada: Black Rose, 1975
- FD Dow, *Radicalism in the English Revolution, 1640 - 1660*. Oxford: Blackwell, 1985
- Allen Ginsberg, *Howl and other poems*. San Francisco: City Lights, 1959 (poem)
- Antonio Gramsci, "Some aspects of the Southern question". 595 - 625 in *Political writings 1921 - 26*. London: ElecBook, 1999. Available online at http://www.marxists.org/archive/gramsci/works/1926/10/southern_question.htm [other collections may also contain this]
- Christopher Hill, *The world turned upside down: radical ideas during the English revolution*. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1982
- James Holstun, *Ehud's dagger: class struggle in the English revolution*. London: Verso, 2000

- Karl Marx, *The 18th Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte*, in *The revolutions of 1848*. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1973 [other collections may also contain this]
- Roger Simon, *Gramsci's political thought: an introduction*. London: Lawrence and Wishart, 1991
- Lawrence Stone, *The causes of the English Revolution*. London: Ark, 1986 (2nd edition)

Lecture 5: "It's always about leaders": who makes a revolution?

Revolutionaries do not make revolutions; ordinary people do. Although revolutionaries bring crucial skills to the process of popular revolutions, they cannot make them happen in the absence of large numbers of ordinary people who have decided "things can't go on like this". These are not choices that people make in isolation, however. This lecture looks at the failed European revolutions of 1919 - 1923 and asks why they failed.

- Colin Barker, "Some remarks on collective action and transformation". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Alternative Futures and Popular Protest III*. Manchester: Manchester University Press
- Giuseppe Fiori, *Antonio Gramsci: life of a revolutionary*. London: Verso, 1990
- Todd Gitlin, *The whole world is watching: mass media in the making and unmaking of the new left*. Berkeley: UC Press, 1980
- Nick Howard, "Shirkers in revolt - mass desertion, defeat and revolution in the German army 1917 - 1920". In Colin Barker and Paul Kennedy (eds.), *To make another world: studies in protest and collective action*. Aldershot: Avebury, 1996
- Alan Johnson, "Leadership and self-emancipation in Trotsky's History". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Fifth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 1999
- Rosa Luxemburg, *Mass strike, party and trade unions*, in *Selected Political Writings*. New York: Monthly Review, 1971 [other collections may also contain this]
- David Mitchell, *1919: red mirage*. London: Jonathan Cape, 1970
- Philip Morgan, *Italian fascism, 1919-45*. Basingstoke: Macmillan, 1995
- George Rudé, *Ideology and popular protest*. London: Lawrence and Wishart, 1980
- Arthur Ryder, *The German revolution, 1918 - 1919*. London: Historical Association, 1959
- Starhawk, *The fifth sacred thing*. London: Thorsons, 1997 (novel)
- E.P. Thompson, *The making of the English working class*. London: Gollancz, 1963

Lecture 6: the long time-scale of revolutionaries

Revolutionaries are human beings who are dedicated to changing the way things are. They are also intensely creative agents who develop long-standing subcultures, institutions and intellectual traditions. This lecture looks at contemporary counter-cultural movements and their relationship to the long time-scale.

- Hakim Bey, T.A.Z. *the temporary autonomous zone: ontological anarchy, poetic terrorism*. Brooklyn: Autonomedia, 1991. Also available online at <http://www.t0.or.at/hakimbey/taz/taz.htm>
- Steven Brust and Emma Bull, *Freedom and necessity*. New York: Tom Doherty, 1997 (novel)
- Laurence Cox, "Power, politics and everyday life: the local rationalities of social movement milieux." 46 - 66 in Paul Bagguley and Jeff Hearn (eds.), *Transforming politics: power and resistance*. London: BSA / Macmillan, 1999. Also available online at this address
- Von Dirke, "All power to the imagination!" *The west German counterculture from the student movement to the Greens*. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 1997
- Antonio Gramsci, *Prison Letters*. London: Pluto, 1996
- George Katsiaficas, *The subversion of politics: European autonomous movements and the decolonisation of everyday life*. Atlantic Highlands, NJ: Humanities Press, 1997
- Ursula le Guin, *Malafrena*. London: Gollancz, 1980 (novel)

- Robert Lumley, *States of emergency: cultures of revolt in Italy 1968 - 1978*. London: Verso
- George McKay, *Senseless acts of beauty: cultures of resistance since the Sixties*. London: Verso, 1996
- Alberto Melucci, *Nomads of the present*. London: Hutchinson, 1989
- Ray Mungo, *Famous long ago: my life and hard times with Liberation News Service, at Total Loss Farm and on the Dharma Trail*. New York: Citadel, 1990
- Starhawk, *Walking to Mercury*. London: Thorsons, 1997 (novel)
- Mike Waite, "Flecks, frames and carriers". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Alternative futures and popular protest III*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 1997

Lecture 7: the short time-scale of revolutions

Revolutionary situations take place over relatively short periods of time, within which ordinary people mobilise (and demobilise) themselves in huge numbers. These processes develop the divide between the "legal country" and the "real country" to the point where the one is overthrown in favour of the other. This lecture takes the case of the "classic" French Revolution of 1789 - 1793 to look at a few of the key moments involved.

- Jane Alpert, *Growing up underground*. New York: Citadel, 1990
- Colin Barker, "Emotions and social movements: the case of Gdansk 1980". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Fifth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 1999
- Alfred Cobban, *The social interpretation of the French Revolution*. 1964
- François Furet and Mona Ozouf (eds.), *A critical dictionary of the French revolution*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1989
- M Gililand, *The free*. London: Attack, 1990 (novel)
- Norman Hampson, *A social history of the French Revolution*. London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, 1966
- Eric Hobsbawm, *Echoes of the Marseillaise: two centuries look back on the French Revolution*. London: Verso, 1990
- Henri Lefebvre, *The explosion: Marxism and the French Revolution*. New York: Monthly Review, 1969
- China Miéville, *Perdido Street Station*. London: Macmillan, 2000 (novel)
- George Rudé, *The crowd in the French Revolution*. Oxford: Clarendon, 1960

Lecture 8: "Nothing ever changes": the outcomes of revolutionary situations

Successful revolutions give rise to new political, and sometimes social, orders. Failed revolutions leave long legacies of defeat, subcultures and repression. There is therefore a lot at stake, and a constant temptation to "fudge it" and avoid confrontation. How do revolutionary situations arrive at moments of decision, and what determines their outcomes? This lecture looks at some specific aspects of the revolutions of 1989 in Eastern Europe.

- Tamas Aczel, *The revolt of the mind: a case history of intellectual resistance behind the iron curtain*. Westport, Connecticut: Greenwood, 1974
- Timothy Garton Ash, *We the people: the revolutions of '89*. London: Penguin, 1999
- Colin Barker and Colin Mooers, "Theories of revolution in the light of 1989 in Eastern Europe". *Cultural dynamics* 9.1, 1997
- Jack Bloom, "The Bydgoszcz confrontation in Poland, 1981 as an example of a crucial turning point in a social movement". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Fifth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 1999

- Daniel Brook, "The Beijing Spring and beyond: modern revolution in China". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Alternative futures and popular protest II*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 1996
- Gareth Dale, "The East German revolution of 1989", in Colin Barker and Paul Kennedy (eds.), *To make another world: studies in protest and collective action*. Aldershot: Avebury, 1996
- Misha Glenny, *The rebirth of history: Eastern Europe in the age of democracy*. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1993 (2nd edition)
- Vaclav Havel, *Living in truth*. London: Faber, 1989
- Eric Hobsbawm, *Revolutionaries*. London: Abacus, 1999
- Ursula Le Guin, *The dispossessed: an ambiguous utopia*. London: Gollancz, 1974 (novel)

Lecture 9: Revolution, skills and theory

Revolutions are complicated and difficult human practices, which involve effective communication and cooperation between a wide range of different groups while simultaneously manoeuvring successfully against powerful institutions. How can revolutionaries develop the necessary skills outside of revolutionary periods? And how can ordinary people learn to become effective political agents within the short time-periods and intense pressures of revolutions? This lecture looks at the role played by theory within Marxist organisations and working-class revolutions.

- Colin Barker, "Perspectives" in *Revolutionary rehearsals* (London: Bookmarks, 1987)
- Marshall Berman, *Adventures in Marxism*. London: Verso, 1999
- Paul Blackledge, "Understanding the defeat last time". In Colin Barker and Mike Tynesley (eds.), *Seventh international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 2001
- Carl Boggs, *The socialist tradition: from crisis to decline*. New York: Routledge, 1995
- Alex Callinicos, *The revenge of history: Marxism and the East European revolutions*. University Park, PA: Pennsylvania State UP, 1991
- Virginia Coover et al, *Resource manual for a living revolution*. Philadelphia: New Society, 1985
- Laurence Cox, "Gramsci, movements and method: the politics of activist research". *Alternative futures IV*. Available online at <http://www.iol.ie/~mazzoldi/toolsforchange/afpp/afpp4.html>
- Antonio Gramsci, *The modern prince and other writings*. New York: International Publishers, 1967 [other collections may also contain this]
- Russell Jacoby, *Dialectic of defeat: the contours of western Marxism*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1981
- Sheila Rowbotham, Lynne Segal and Hilary Wainwright, *Beyond the fragments: feminism and the making of socialism*. London: Merlin, 1980
- EP Thompson, *The poverty of theory*. London: Merlin, 1977
- Raymond Williams, *The long revolution*. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1965
- Workers Solidarity Movement, *Capitalism won't fall by itself!* Dublin: WSM, 1998

Lecture 10: world-revolutionary situations

The global relationships brought about by capitalism over the past half-millennium have produced equally globalised "moments of resistance" - arguably we are living in one right now (see lecture 14). These involve both local processes of resistance and imagining alternative worlds, and international processes of forging links and tackling global systems. This lecture takes the example of 1968 to examine some of the mechanisms involved.

- Giovanni Arrighi, Terence Hopkins, Immanuel Wallerstein, Anti-systemic movements. London: Verso, 1989
- Laurence Cox, "Structure, routine and transformation: movements from below at the end of the 20th century." In Colin Barker and Mike Tyldesley (eds.), Fifth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 1999
- Also available online on these pages Carole Fink, Philipp Gassert and Detlef Junker (eds.), 1968: the world transformed. Cambridge: Cambridge UP, 1998
- Ronald Fraser, 1968: a student generation in revolt. London: Chatto and Windus, 1988
- Annie Gottlieb, Do you believe in magic? Bringing the Sixties back home. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1988
- Chris Harman, The fire last time: 1968 and after. London: Bookmarks, 1998 (2nd edition)
- George Katsiaficas, The imagination of the New Left: a global analysis of 1968. Boston: South End, 1987
- Peter Linebaugh, The many-headed hydra: sailors, slaves, commoners and the hidden history of the revolutionary Atlantic. Boston: Beacon, 2000
- Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels, The communist manifesto. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1967 [other collections may also contain this]
- George Rudé, Revolutionary Europe, 1783 - 1815. Malden: Blackwell, 2000

Lecture 11: the world we live in is created by revolutions, for good and bad

Revolutions are a normal and fundamental part of contemporary European history. More than this, most European states draw their claim to existence from revolutionary moments. This lecture examines this with particular reference to the European Resistance movements of the mid-1940s and the use made of them by subsequent states.

- Ron Eyerman and Andrew Jamison, Social movements: a cognitive approach. Cambridge: Polity, 1991
- Michael Foot, Resistance. London: Eyre Methuen, 1976
- Steven Hawes (ed.), Resistance in Europe, 1939 - 1945. (1976)
- HR Kedward, Occupied France: collaboration and resistance (1985)
- György Lukács, History and class consciousness. London: Merlin, 1971
- Rosa Luxemburg, "Social reform or revolution?" in Selected Political Writings. New York: Monthly Review, 1971 [other collections may also contain this]
- Barrington Moore, Social origins of dictatorship and democracy: lord and peasant in the making of the modern world. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1967
- George Orwell, Homage to Catalonia. London: Penguin, 1971
- Kim Robinson, Red Mars. London: HarperCollins, 1993 (novel)
- EP Thompson, Beyond the cold war. London: END, 1982
- Hilary Wainwright, Arguments for a new left. London: Verso, 1994

Lecture 12: "Down with capitalism": is the anti-globalisation movement revolutionary?

Something that looks very like a revolutionary situation is going on at the moment around the world, as the most powerful institutions in the world resort to violence or abandon their meetings in the face of mass protests against their rule. How can we assess the importance of this movement, and what is its meaning for social change in Ireland?

- Peter Alexander, "Globalisation, inequality and labour's response". In Colin Barker and Mike Tyldesley (eds.), Seventh international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 2001

- Emma Bircham and John Charlton (eds.), *Anti-capitalism: a guide to the movement*. London: Bookmarks, 2001
- Eugene Byrne, *ThiGMOO*. London: Earthlight, 1999
- John Charlton, "Talking Seattle". *International Socialism* 86 (April 2000). Can be downloaded from this site
- Laurence Cox, "Globalisation from below? Ordinary people, movements and intellectuals". Paper to 2nd William Thompson Summer School (Cork, 2001). Available online at <http://www.iol.ie/~mazzoldi/toolsforchange/rev/firkin.html>
- Barbara Epstein, *Political protest and cultural revolution: non-violent direct action in the 1970s and 1980s*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1991
- Naomi Klein, *No logo: taking aim at the brand bullies*. London: Flamingo, 2000
- Amory Starr, *Naming the enemy: anti-corporate movements confront globalisation*. London: Zed, 2000
- David Wood, "Resisting globalisation". In Colin Barker and Mike Tyldesley (eds.), *Fifth international conference on Alternative futures and popular protest*. Manchester: Manchester Metropolitan University, 1999
- Workers' Solidarity Movement, *Fighting global capitalism*. Dublin: WSM, 2001. Can be downloaded and printed from <http://www.struggle.ws/wsm/pdf/pamphlet/globalcap.html>

3.162 A short introduction to agriculture and surface mining – creating the cover

A short introduction to small scale farming

The following short introduction is presented in order to prepare the Justiciar Knight for the fertiliser acquisition phase of his operation. Justiciar Knights will establish a cover and must therefore learn the very minimum about agricultural practices. You must learn enough about agriculture in order to pass any scrutiny checks the fertiliser clerk may present in the form of questions. You must learn to think, dress and act like a farmer and become confident through study of agricultural practises and your agricultural cover. Before you move forward with the acquisition phase you must determine several factors when establishing the cover.

You should rent a small isolated farm which has indoor/shed storage capabilities. It is optimal to place your “acquirement/storage base” in a rural area in a neighbouring country if possible, as fewer red flags will be raised by the store clerks towards foreign nationals as they will assume you will bring the goods to your country immediately. Just keep in mind; not all nitrogen based fertilisers are suitable as a component to a WMD – fertiliser bomb.

“What type of crop will you grow, how large is your field, how much nitrogen based fertiliser do you need per hectare?”

You want to choose a fertiliser intensive crop for your cover which, in regards to a climatic context, can grow in your country. A property with 10 hectare (100 000 square metres), planting the crop; sugar beets, will have a fertiliser requirement of 1060-1360 kilograms during a one rotation (100-130 days).

Common crops vs. fertiliser intensity

The overview is American so it does not necessarily reflect European crops

Crop	Euro per planted hectare	Percent of operating costs
Maize/corn	168	84
Sugar beets	158	40
Rice	148	43
Peanuts	131	38
Cotton	94	27
Barley	72	72
Wheat	67	78
Grain	62	50
sorghum		
Oats	57	74
Soyabeans	35	37
Potatoes	N/A	N/A

Top agricultural products

Top agricultural products, by crop types (million metric tons) 2004 data

Cereals	2 263
Vegetables	866
Roots and Tubers	715
Milk	619
Fruit	503
Meat	259
Oilcrops	133
Fish (2001 est)	130
Eggs	63
Pulses	60
Vegetable Fiber	30

Top agricultural products by individual crops (million metric tons) 2004 data

Sugar Cane	1 324
Maize/corn	721
Wheat	627
Rice	605
Potatoes	328
Sugar Beet	249
Soybean	204
Oil Palm Fruit	162
Barley	154
Tomato	120

Source: Food and Agriculture Organization

Different fertilisers

There are three types of different fertiliser nutrients which prices fluctuate considerably; nitrogen-, phosphate- and potash-fertiliser. Obviously, you will want certain nitrogen fertilisers. The prices of nitrogen fertilisers depend on the gas market so considering the fact that gas prices are crashing at the moment (2010) due to new technologies being introduced in the acquirement of natural gas from below ground, prices on nitrogen based fertilisers are plummeting.

Fertiliser prices

Year	Nitrogen Euro/10 kg of nutrient	Phosphate Euro/10 kg of nutrient	Potash Euro/10 kg of nutrient
1978	0,75	0,75	0,38
1990	0,75	0,94	0,56
2002	0,75	0,94	0,64
2005	1,3	1,3	0,75
2008	2,07	3,38	1,69

1000kg of nitrogen fertiliser costs approximately 620 Euros when buying in bulk.

Price is the average for April of each year when buying in bulk. Nitrogen prices are average prices of nitrogen nutrient in anhydrous ammonia, nitrogen solution, and urea. Phosphate prices are the P₂O₅ prices of superphosphate. Potash prices are the K₂O prices of muriate of potash.

Source: USDA, Economic Research Service

Sugar Beet – essential facts

Sugar beet is a plant whose root contains a high concentration of sucrose. It is grown commercially for sugar production. The European Union, the United States, and Russia are the world's three largest sugar beet producers, although only the European Union and Ukraine are significant exporters of sugar from beets. Beet sugar accounts for 30% of the world's sugar production.

Culture

Sugar beet is a hardy biennial plant that can be grown commercially in a wide variety of temperate climates. During its first growing season, it produces a large (1–2 kg) storage root whose dry mass is 15–20% sucrose by weight. If the plant is not harvested at this time, then during its second growing season, nutrients in the root will be used to produce flowers and seeds and the root will decrease in size. In commercial beet production, the root is harvested after the first growing season.

In most temperate climates, beets are planted in the spring and harvested in the autumn. **At the northern end of its range, growing seasons as short as 100 days can produce commercially viable sugar beet crops.** In warmer climates, such as in California's Imperial Valley, sugar beets are a winter crop, planted in the autumn and harvested in the spring.

Sugar beet is one of the most chemical-intensive crops and is a challenging crop to produce. Sugar beets are highly sensitive to pests, diseases, and weeds from the time of planting through harvest.

Beets are planted from a small seed; 1 kg of beet seed comprises 100,000 seeds and will plant over a hectare (10 000 square metres) of ground.

Today, mechanical sowing, herbicide application for weed control and mechanical harvesting have removed the reliance on numerous workers.

Harvesting is now entirely mechanical. A roto beater uses a series of blades to chop the leaf and crown (which is high in non-sugar impurities) from the root. The beet harvester lifts the root, and removes excess soil from the root in a single pass over the field. A modern harvester is typically able to cover six rows at the same time. The beets are dumped into trucks as the harvester rolls down the field and delivered to the factory. The conveyor then removes more soil.

If the beets are to be left for later delivery, they are formed into clamps. Straw bales are used to shield the beets from the weather. Provided the clamp is well built with the right amount of ventilation, the beets do not significantly deteriorate. Beets that freeze and then defrost produce complex carbohydrates that cause severe production problems in the factory. In the UK, loads may be hand examined at the factory gate before being accepted.

Crop rotation

Sugar beet is an important part of a rotating crop cycle. Crop rotation is the practice of growing a series of dissimilar types of crops in the same area in sequential seasons for various benefits such as to avoid the build up of pathogens and pests that often occurs when one species is continuously cropped. Crop rotation also seeks to balance the fertility demands of various crops to avoid excessive depletion of soil nutrients. A

traditional component of crop rotation is the replenishment of nitrogen through the use of green manure in sequence with cereals and other crops. It is one component of polyculture. Crop rotation can also improve soil structure and fertility by alternating deep-rooted and shallow-rooted plants.

Method and purpose – crop rotation

Crop rotation avoids a decrease in soil fertility, as growing the same crop repeatedly in the same place eventually depletes the soil of various nutrients. A crop that leaches the soil of one kind of nutrient is followed during the next growing season by a dissimilar crop that returns that nutrient to the soil or draws a different ratio of nutrients, for example, rice followed by cotton. By crop rotation farmers can keep their fields under continuous production, without the need to let them lie fallow, and reducing the need for artificial fertilisers, both of which can be expensive. Rotating crops adds nutrients to the soil, and dirt. Legumes, plants of the family Fabaceae, for instance, have nodules on their roots which contain nitrogen-fixing bacteria. It therefore makes good sense agriculturally to alternate them with cereals (family Poaceae) and other plants that require nitrates. A common modern crop rotation is alternating soybeans and maize (corn). In subsistence farming, it also makes good nutritional sense to grow beans and grain at the same time in different fields.

Crop rotation is a type of cultural control that is also used to control pests and diseases that can become established in the soil over time. The changing of crops in a sequence tends to decrease the population level of pests. Plants within the same taxonomic family tend to have similar pests and pathogens. By regularly changing the planting location, the pest cycles can be broken or limited. For example, root-knot nematode is a serious problem for some plants in warm climates and sandy soils, where it slowly builds up to high levels in the soil, and can severely damage plant productivity by cutting off circulation from the plant roots. Growing a crop that is not a host for root-knot nematode for one season greatly reduces the level of the nematode in the soil, thus making it possible to grow a susceptible crop the following season without needing soil fumigation.

It is also difficult to control weeds similar to the crop which may contaminate the final produce. For instance, ergot in weed grasses is difficult to separate from harvested grain. A different crop allows the weeds to be eliminated, breaking the ergot cycle.

This principle is of particular use in organic farming, where pest control may be achieved without synthetic pesticides.

A general effect of crop rotation is that there is a geographic mixing of crops, which can slow the spread of pests and diseases during the growing season. The different crops can also reduce the effects of adverse weather for the individual farmer and, by requiring planting and harvest at different times, allow more land to be farmed with the same amount of machinery and labour.

The choice and sequence of rotation crops depends on the nature of the soil, the climate, and precipitation which together determine the type of plants that may be cultivated. Other important aspects of farming such as crop marketing and economic variables must also be considered when choosing a crop rotation.

Processing - reception

After they are harvested, beets are hauled to a factory. In the U.K., beets are transported by a hauler, or by a tractor and a trailer by local farmers. Railways and boats are no longer used.

Each load is weighed and sampled before it gets tipped onto the reception area, typically a "flat pad" of concrete, where it is moved into large heaps. The beet sample is checked for:

- soil tare - the amount of non beet delivered
- crown tare - the amount of low sugar beet delivered
- sugar content ("pol") - amount of sucrose in the crop
- nitrogen content - for recommending future fertilizer use to the farmer

From these elements, the actual sugar content of the load is calculated and the grower's payment determined.

The beet is moved from the heaps into a central channel or gulley, where it is washed towards the processing plant.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sugarbeet>

Top ten sugar beet producers – 2005 (million metric tons)

France	29
Germany	25
United States	25
Russia	22
Ukraine	16
Turkey	14
Italy	12
Poland	11
United Kingdom	8
Spain	7
World Total	242

Agricultural measurement terminology:

1 hectare is 10 000 square metres

1 hectare equals 2,47 acres, making a hectare almost 2,5 times larger than an acre

Inputs and management practices of sugar beet production, by cost group, 2000

Item	Low-cost farm	Mid-cost farm	High-cost farm
Irrigation (% of beet hectares)	26	44	49
Previous crop (% of farms)			
Wheat	57	26	26
Corn	11	21	32
Soyabeans	0	*	*
Other crops	18	26	27
Seed (kg/hectare)	1,63	1,88	1,80
Fertiliser use (% of farms)			
Nitrogen	95	98	97
Phosphorus	88	92	90
Potassium	49	57	54
Fertiliser application rate (kg/hectare)			
Nitrogen	109	116,8	136
Phosphorus	66,2	74,1	79,8
Potassium	29,1	52,9	46
Chemical use (% of farms)			
Herbicides	99	98	100
Insecticides	96	89	88
Tillage system (% of farms)			
Conventional with mouldboard plow	34	49	62
Conventional with mouldboard plow	42	31	25
Reduced tillage	11	7	5
Mulch tillage	12	11	7
Soil surface covered (%)	10	9	5
Custom operations (% of farms)			
Cultivation/planting	*	6	6
Fertiliser application	78	69	73
Chemical application	56	46	45
Harvest/hauling	24	33	34
Fuel use (litres/hectare)			
Diesel	117,3	178	234,7
Gasoline	41,6	98,4	151,4
Electricity (kilowatt hours)	134,1	1080	1641
Labour use (hours/hectare)			
Unpaid labour	8,2	12,8	14,8
Paid labour	6,7	11,4	20,5
Precision technology (% of farms)			
GPS	26	23	23

Remote sensing	36	19	15
VRT fertiliser	8	7	7
Fertiliser management practices			
Soil nitrogen test	75	73	72
Soil phosphate test	79	81	76
Plant tissue test	10	18	20
Nitrogen applications			
Less than recommended	17	23	20
More than recommended	37	48	50
Equal to recommended	46	29	29
Basis for nitrogen decision			
Routine practice	51	43	57
Soil/tissue test	62	64	61
Crop consultant	19	30	24
Fertiliser dealer	16	24	28
Extension services	5	7	*
Nitrogen/crop prices	*	6	10
Factory recommendation	17	22	22
Pest management practices			
Scouting weeds	99	98	98
Scouting insects	91	95	91
Scouting diseases	97	96	92
Scouting records	38	34	31
Pre-emergence herbicides			
Routine practice	29	37	36
Field mapping	*	6	6
Dealer recommendation	*	7	11
Consultant recommendation	6	*	5
Post-emergence herbicides			
Routine practice	62	64	62
Field mapping	57	63	64
Dealer recommendation	19	29	30
Consultant recommendation	32	22	27
Reasons for insecticide applications			
Preventive schedule	50	48	48
Scouting data	13	13	14
History of problem	31	30	37
Local information	10	9	10
Operator determination of infestation	96	89	88

Land use on sugar beet farms, 2000

Item	All ARMS farms
ARMS share (%)	
Sugar beet farms	100
Sugar beet acres	100

Sugar beet production	100
-----------------------	-----

Size (hectare)

Operated	561
Cropland	513
Harvested	478

Land tenure (% of operated hectare)

Owned	38
Cash-rent	53
Share-rent	11

Crops (% of harvested hectare)

Sugar beet	20
Wheat	26
Soyabeans	19
Corn	15
Barley/oats	2
Dry edible beans	7
Potatoes	2
Hay	2
Others	5

Source: 2000 USDA Agricultural Resource Management Survey

Average characteristics of sugar beet farms, 2000

Note: numbers will vary considerably for European farms as many countries discourage similar professionalism and merging of farms compared to the Americans. There are considerably smaller and less profitable farms in EU countries as far as I know.

Item

**All ARMS
farms (Euro)**

Farm finances (euro/farm)

Farm production value	399 524
Sugar beet production value	153 127
Net farm income	63 829
Assets	1 302 772
Debt	327 300
Farm equity	975 471
Debt-to-asset ratio (percent)	25

Income solvency group (% of farms)

Favourable (percent of farms)	55
Marginal income	17
Marginal solvency	20
Vulnerable	9

Co-op share (% of farms)	54
--------------------------	----

Operator occupation (%)

Farming as major occupation	94
-----------------------------	----

Operator age (%)

Less than 50 years	61
50-64 years	33
65 years or older	6

Operator education (%)

High school or less	38
Some college	39
Completed college	23

Sugar beet production costs and returns, 2000 (Euro)**Item****All ARMS farms****Gross return****Euro per
planted hectare**

Sugar beets total gross return	1514
--------------------------------	------

Operating costs

Seed	82
Fertiliser	87
Chemicals	176
Custom operations	67
Fuel, lube, and electricity	95
Repairs	77
Purchased irrigation water	10,6
Freight and dirt hauling	26,4
Miscellaneous	30,2
Hauling allowance (-)	14,3
Interest on operating capital	19,6
Hired labour	110
Total operating costs	767
Return over total operating costs	747

Ownership and other costs

Capital recovery (machinery & equipment)	265
Taxes and insurance	29,5
General farm overhead	64
Opportunity cost of land	236
Opportunity cost of unpaid labour	155
Opportunity cost of coop share	41,5
Total (economic) costs	1558
Return over total (economic) costs	-44,5

**Tons per
planted hectare**

Yield	55,3
-------	------

Cost of production	Euro per ton
Total operating costs	13,87
Total operating and ownership costs	19,2
Total (economic) costs	28,17
Season-average price	25,89

* = 0.1 to less than 5 percent.

Source: 2000 USDA Agricultural Resource Management Survey
<http://www.ers.usda.gov/publications/sb974-8/sb974-8.pdf>

Distribution of sugar beet farms by farm typology group, 2000

Small <250 000 USD (low sales) 13%
Small <250 000 USD (high sales) 27%

Small family farms, those with annual sales of \$250,000 and under, accounted for 40 percent of all sugar beet farms but contributed only 16 percent of the total sugar beet production.

Large >250 000: 31%
Very Large >250 000: large: 22%

Large family farms (annual sales more than \$250,000) accounted for 53 percent of all sugar beet farms and just over three-fourths of the sugar beet production.

Others 7%

Enterprise size is an acreage measure which in this report is one of five categories: farms with fewer than 50 sugar beet acres, 50-149 sugar beet acres, 150-249 sugar beet acres, 250-499 sugar beet acres, and 500 or more sugar beet acres.

Sugar Beet Farming – How "Sweet" is it?

Few of us know that more than half of US sugar production comes from sugar beets. (Most of the rest comes from sugarcane.) US sugar beet production has grown significantly over the past decade, tied primarily to expanded processing capacity among sugar beet factories. US farmers produced 33 million tons of sugar beets on 640 000 hectares in 2000, versus 28 million tons of sugar beets on 566 000 hectares in 1990. Most sugar beets were processed in 26 factories near production areas to minimize transportation costs and deterioration of sugar content.

US sugar beets are generally grown in areas with cooler climates; however, some sugar beets are grown in warmer climates like the Imperial Valley of California.

US sugar beet producers incurred operating costs (inputs, hired labour, etc.) averaging 13,87 Euro per ton of sugar beets in 2000; and total costs (including depreciation in farm machinery, value of land and operator labour) averaged 28,17 Euro per ton. But costs

vary widely among farmers due to differences in yields, input use, irrigation, farm size, and location.

At the 2000 average market price of 25,83 Euro per ton of sugar beets, 88 percent of US sugar beet producers were able to cover their operating costs and 35 percent were able to cover their total (economic) costs. In 2000, producers had the opportunity to participate in the payment-in-kind (PIK) diversion program to destroy sugar beets on a specified number of hectares in return for a like amount of government-owned sugar. With the 2000 diversion program providing nearly three-quarters of producers an average of 82 Euro worth of sugar per planted hectare, 89 percent of producers were able to cover their operating costs and 43 percent were able to cover their total (economic) costs of sugar beet production.

Other factors you should be aware of

It is illegal for farmers to distribute fertilisers in their fields after a certain date in some countries. For example in Norway, it is illegal to distribute fertilisers after October 1st.

A farmer needs at least one week without (heavy) rain before he is able to use distribute the fertiliser, so occasionally; he will have to ask the government for a dispensation from the regulation if it has rained constantly for a long period prior to the deadline. If he distributes the fertiliser during heavy rainfall, the result will be that the fertiliser is washed away with the water to the nearby rivers.

Prices of natural gas, which is used to produce ammonia - the main input in all nitrogen fertilisers, is the primary factor in the pricing of nitrogen based fertiliser. Between June 2007 and June 2008, natural gas prices increased more than 65 percent. As a result, the cost to produce nitrogen fertiliser increased. However, the price dropped sharply in 2009 and continue to drop in 2010.

In 2007, 58 million tons of fertilisers were shipped to US agricultural producers by ocean freight, railroads, trucks, barges, and pipelines.

Common terms used in Agriculture and in the countryside

Acre: An acre is the US unit of measure and is a square approximately 209 feet per side (=4840 sq. yds.). The amount one man and two oxen could plough in a day. It is gradually being replaced by the metric unit the Hectare.

Adjuvant: A substance other than water, when mixed in the spray mixture is intended to enhance the effectiveness of a pesticide.

Agribusiness: A progression from farming that combines agriculture and business. Large areas of land and large numbers of animals may be involved but with less interest in the environment and animal welfare than traditional family farms.

Agronomist: Qualified person who inspects crops and advises growers on agronomy, varieties, herbicides etc.

Air (Seed) Drill: A seed drill where air supplied by a fan is used as the medium to transport the seed from the metering unit to the coulters.

Ammonium nitrate: One of the main sources of artificial nitrogen fertiliser. Generally it is supplied as a prill and contains around one third of its weight as 'nitrogen'.

Anthrax: A serious, sometimes fatal disease of animals and humans caused by a soil borne bacteria.

Aphids: Small insects that feed by sucking the sap from plants. They are the carriers of many viruses that affect a range of plants and crops.

Auger: Long tubular pieces of equipment to move grain. Augers have a spiral screw inside an outer tube which pushes the grain from the lower end to the top end. They are usually powered by electric motors and vary in diameter from 75mm up to 300mm

Bale: A compacted and bound bundle of straw, hay silage etc. May be square or round varying in size from 30 kg to 100kg.

Baler: Implement which picks up swaths of straw or hay and compresses it into a compact rectangular or cylindrical bale. When the desired size is reached it is automatically secured with twine or net wrapping.

Bar: SI measure of pressure composed of 1000 millibar. Equal to around 14.2 lbs/sq.inch.

Barley: A cereal crop still popular in the UK although the acreage has reduced recently. It is identified by its 'awns' which are covered in tiny barbs and cling to clothing. Barley is used as animal feed or by the brewing industry.

Batch drier: A machine which dries grains by passing air (possibly heated by gas or oil) through a 'batch' and when dry will empty and refill itself with the next batch.

Bean: Field beans are normally grown as a high protein animal feed but some are for human consumption. They are generally allowed to ripen and dry which permits them to be harvested by combine.

Big Bags: Large generally polypropylene bags used for grain feed or fertiliser. Normally 500kg but some fertiliser is now in 600kg bags. Stockfeed may be supplied in 1000kg bags.

Bindweed: A common weed with a conspicuous white flower which can have severe effects on crop yields if unchecked. It is generally seen growing through hedges and on roadsides.

Bio-diesel: Automotive fuel manufactured primarily from oil seed rape (Canola) blended with diesel to reduce build up of atmospheric CO₂.

Canola: In agriculture, canola is the name given to certain varieties rapeseed (particularly in US & Canada) plants or the oil produced from those varieties.

Capping: Soils cap when a fine seedbed is sown and firmed but heavy rainfall follows. This causes the soil surface to form a hard layer when it dries out which in turn can prevent the emergence of shoots from the sown seeds.

Caryopsis: The term used to describe the simple fruit produced by grasses, including cereals.

Catch-crop: This is a quick growing crop, opportunistically grown for livestock feed etc. If for example winter barley was combined in July a fodder crop could be quickly sown and eaten during the winter allowing a spring crop to be drilled normally.

Chain: A measure of length equal to 22 yards. or 20.1 metres.

Clamp: A large area with walls possibly of timber but normally concrete which is used to store Silage. The clamp is filled with chopped grass from a forage harvester and compacted by tractor or handler and then sealed by means of a polythene membrane. Most moderns clamps are roofed.

Cleavers: (Galium aparine) A scrambling weed with 'sticky' hairy seeds and leaves. A problem weed which can smother crops and is generally seen in hedgerows.

CO₂: Carbon dioxide. A gas linked to global warming emitted primarily by fossil fuels. Growing crops absorb CO₂ and produce oxygen.

Combine: Combine (Harvester) Normally a self propelled machine which cuts, thrashes and separates grain from straw which it leaves either swathed or chopped.

Compaction: When soil is compressed naturally or otherwise to the extent that water cannot drain away or plant roots penetrate. Sub soiling is carried out to alleviate this.

Compound: Compound (Fertiliser) is one which contains more than one nutrient (nitrogen potash phosphorus sulphur) as opposed to a 'straight'.

Coppice: Cutting a broad leaved tree to a stump to encourage many fresh straight shoots which can be used for walking sticks, hurdles etc.

Couch Grass: (Elymus repens) Very common in crops and grassland, couch reproduces by rhizomes as well as seed making it a constant problem.

Coulter: That part of a seed drill which actually works in the soil to place and cover the seed. They may be of the disc type or shoe type.

Crawler: Commonly used to describe a track laying tractor. Traditionally tracks were steel but modern tractors have rubber tracks.

Croft: A small (<50 acres) subsistence farm found in the highlands of Scotland. Most crofters have secondary jobs as a living cannot generally be made today.

Cultivation: Normally shallow tillage operations to improve, drainage, water conservation, aeration, or to control weeds.

Dessicate: To dry out. In a cropping sense, dessication usually means to apply a total herbicide to speed up the ripening and drying process.

Direct Drilling: Placing seed into soil which has not been cultivated by using a heavier than normal seed drill which is able to penetrate in hard/dry conditions. Also known as No-till drilling.

Ditch: A water channel dug to assist drainage or the mark a boundary. In this part of the world most are bordered by a hedge.

Draft: The effort required to pull an implement through the soil. Also the control on a modern tractor which keeps this load constant by raising or lowering the implement.

Drain: In the field sense a drain is a clay or plastic porous pipe buried at around 1 metre deep and covered with approximately 300mm gravel to collect and remove water from farmland.

Drill (seed) : An implement used to place an exact amount of seed at a desired depth. This can be from 3kg/ha for canola to 250kg/ha for wheat.

Dykeback: A local term used to denote the area round the outside of a field which never gets full sun or wind because of the hedge or wall (dyke).

Erosion: A natural process whereby rocks, soil and other deposits are worn away by the action of water, ice, or wind.

Fallow: Land left without a crop for one or more years. A very basic way to improve the soil fertility.

Family Farm: The 'traditional' idea of farming where a relatively small farm is owned and managed over several generations by one family. Normally two or more generations are working simultaneously. Most are very efficient and environmentally benign.

Fertiliser: Generally accepted as 'artificial' nutrients supplied to the soil to replace soil reserves taken off in crops. The major nutrients are Nitrogen, Phosphorus and Potassium.

Field Capacity: The point at which soil becomes saturated and cannot hold more rainfall. If drainage is good, this should rarely occur but if it is poor, runoff and erosion may occur.

Forage: Leafy crops that are (intentionally) grazed by livestock.

Forage Harvester: A machine powered by a tractor or self propelled which lifts a swath of wilted grass and chops it finely before delivering it to a following trailer. It is ensiled in a clamp

Fungicide: A chemical (natural or synthetic) used to control or destroy fungi in growing crop. If left untreated diseases like mildew (Powdery) can have a devastating effect on crops.

Fusarium: A disease which infects the plants at a very early age and may kill seedlings, or at the ripening stage where ear development is affected and grain quality reduced.

Glyphosate: A total translocated herbicide. Commonly used in cleaning stubbles or grassland destruction. Roundup is the best known trade name.

GM: Genetically Modified - plants which have their structure modified by introducing genes from another species of plant or animal. None are grown commercially in the UK, yet.

Grainstore: Purpose built structure designed to store grain in without risk of damage due to moisture, fungi, vermin etc. Temperature and humidity may be monitored and controlled.

Growth Stage: A decimal system to describe the progress of a plant through the season. GS 0 is a dry seed, GS 50 is flowering, GS 90 is ripening.

Harrow: A shallow working trailed implement used to break down clods. Disc harrows may be used for primary cultivation whereas tined harrows are used pre or post sowing.

Harvest: Gathering a crop from the field when it is ripe.

Headland: The area of a field adjacent to a fence or hedge where machinery turns. This is normally cultivated last to avoid compaction in the soil.

Hectare: Measurement of area consisting of 10,000 sq. metres. Equal to roughly 2.47 acres.

Herbicide: A substance used to control weeds. May be selective or total. Glyphosate (Roundup) is a total herbicide, Cheetah S (Fenoxaprop-P-ethyl) will kill only wild oats in cereals and some other crops.

Humus: The final stage in the decomposition of soil organic matter. It is essential in maintaining soil structure.

IACS: (Integrated Administrative Control System) The method used to control the amount of crops grown on farms by the EU. Financial penalties apply to those who do not follow the rules to the letter. It has been superseded by an even more complex and bureaucratic system (2005) called the SFP (Single Farm Payment).

Indian Summer: A period of unusually mild dry weather occurring in Autumn.

Insecticide: A pesticide used to control unwanted insects either in a growing crop or in grain stores and mills.

Irrigation: Supplying the water needs of growing crops by gravity or pumped systems in areas where natural precipitation is insufficient.

Kilogram: SI unit of weight. 1,000 kg = 1 ton. 1kg = 2.2 lb. (Pound)

Leaching: The loss of nutrients, pesticides, lime, or other elements of the soil by the action of water as it percolates through the soil profile.

LERAP: (Local Environmental Risk Assessment Plan) A set of regulations which control use of certain pesticides adjacent to watercourses. Records must be kept when a 'Lerap' applies to any operation.

Ley: Field sown with grass for one or more years. Short term leys usually yield heavier crops than longer leys due to the grass varieties used. They may be noted as a three year ley, 5 year ley etc.

Lifters: Attachments for the header of a combine which assist in combining a lodged crop by easing it off the ground.

Lime: Generally ground limestone which is used to neutralize soil acidity. Essential for crop growth and application rates average 5000kg/ha.

Linkage (three point) : The lift system universally used on tractors to attach and lift machinery such as ploughs, cultivators, drills etc. consisting of two lower powered lift arms and a fixed top central link.

Lodging: The term used to describe a crop which is falling over due to bad weather, (wind/rain) disease, or an inherent varietal weakness. Severe lodging makes harvesting extremely difficult due to moisture being trapped in the closely packed stems and lack of airflow.

MAFF: Ministry of Agriculture Fisheries and Food Monolithic government department that changed its name to DEFRA after the Foot & Mouth fiasco.

Malting: The process of taking barley, steeping it in water, germinating it and then drying it. The dried product is malt and has many uses in food manufacturing and alcohol production.

Manure: A mixture of bedding straw and animal dung which is lifted out of sheds and stored in heaps (middens) for a period to decompose before being spread on the land. Provides a useful amount of organic matter and some nutrients.

Marker: A device fitted to many soil working implements to allow the tractor driver to return down the field at an exact distance from the previous bout by following a groove in the soil made with a disc or tine. The mark may be followed by the wheel or the centre of the tractor.

Meadow Grass: An annual grass which is a pernicious weed in cereal crops.

Metering (Seed) : A seed metering unit on a seed drill controls the flow of seed in relation to ground speed so that exactly the correct weight/area is sown.

Mildew (Powdery) : A common disease of most plants but of significance in cereals. White fluffy pustules appear on leaf or stem if rubbed off a brown stain is revealed. May spread to the ear if unchecked.

MinTill: Minimum Tillage. A term used for practically all primary cultivation where the plough is not used. Depths may vary from 150mm to only 50mm and may use tines, discs and presses.

Monoculture: Planting the same crop in the same field year after year with no crop rotation.

Mouldboard: That part of a plough which actually turns the soil after the share has cut the furrow bottom.

Nematicide: A pesticide used to control unwanted nematodes (eelworms), generally in root crops such as potatoes.

Net Blotch: Primarily of barley, this disease appears as small brown lesions which develop to produce a network of brown lines.

Nitrogen: Generic term used by farmers for fertilisers supplying nitrogen to plants (e.g. Ammonium nitrate)

Nitrogen fixation: The conversion of atmospheric nitrogen to plant compounds by microorganisms in soil and root nodules. (e.g. in legumes such as clover or peas)

Node: The point on a plant stem where a leaf or leaves are attached. A new stem leaf or even root may grow from this point.

Non Inversion Tillage: Similar to MinTill where crop residues are mixed with the top layer of soil instead of being buried by ploughing.

Oat: It is thought that oats are native to Britain and can be grown on sites of low fertility. Used as horse fodder and of course for Scottish porridge and oat cakes.

Oilseed rape: The name used in the UK for Canola. primarily grown to produce oil for foodstuffs. GM and hybrid varieties produce specialist oils used in pharmaceuticals and industry.

Organic: Low output farming using rotations, clover, and very few artificial fertilisers, pesticides and antibiotics.

Organophosphates: A class of insecticide that was originally synthesized during World War II as a nerve warfare agent.

Compulsory sheep dipping in the UK exposed many people sensitive to these compounds. Examples of OPs include chlorpyrifos and sarin.

Pathogen: Any micro-organism that causes a disease in plants or animals.

Pesticide: Generic term for any Plant Protection Product which may be subdivided into herbicides, fungicides and insecticides.

PH: The acidity index of the soil. Various crops perform better at optimum pH so certain crops may be suited to particular fields or areas. PH may be raised (more alkaline) by the application of ground limestone.

Phosphorus: An elemental nutrient required for crops. Normally applied as a phosphate.

Plough: A device which has changed little over the centuries used to turn the top layer of soil over and bury trash ready for the next crop.

Pollen: Fine particles containing the fertilizing element of plants (male) formed by the anthers of plants. Most allergies are caused by grass and tree pollens.

Potassium: An essential elemental nutrient required for crop growth, normally supplied as inorganic 'K'.

Pound: Measure of weight consisting of 16 ounces. There were 2240 pounds in a ton.

Power harrow: A shallow working secondary cultivator with rotating tines which stir up and break the soil down to a seedbed. Regularly have seed drills fitted to carry out two operations with one pass.

PreEm: Pre Emergence - generally refers to herbicides which are applied to the soil before but more commonly after sowing but before the plant begins to appear above the soil surface. Also known as residual herbicides.

Propane: A liquefied petroleum gas (C3H8) containing more heat value than natural gas that is used for grain drying.

PTO: Power Take Off. A splined shaft at the front or rear of a tractor used to supply power to attachments such as mowers or power harrows. Standard speeds are 540 & 1000 rpm.

Raddle: A sticky coloured paste applied to a ram's belly at breeding time to enable served ewes to be marked. Sometime refers to a harness carrying a wax block which serves the same purpose.

Rhynchosporium: A particular problem on barley large oval lesions with brown margins spread all over the surface of a leaf if uncontrolled.

Rigg and Furrow: Undulations in pasture especially on clay soils due to land being consistently ploughed in the same manner to give 5 or 7 yard 'riggs'. This assisted drainage but made travel with modern machinery more difficult.

Roller: Implement used to firm down seedbeds to give better soil/seed contact to improve germination. Also used to push down stones in cereals and grass to prevent damage to harvesting machinery.

Rotation: Changing crops in a field on an annual basis to maximise yield and minimise disease, soil damage etc.

Runoff: A general term applying to water which for many reasons remains on the surface of land and flows to the lowest point possibly causing erosion or leaching in the process.

Rust: A fungal disease of many plant species but a problem on cereals and beans. It removes green leaf area and drains the plant of strength reducing yield and quality.

Rye: Now a minority crop, rye will grow on poor 'hungry' soils. Resembling barley with awns but with a much taller straw it is still favoured in Eastern Europe.

Seedbed: Land which has been cultivated sufficiently to provide a fine enough particle size and is firm enough to allow seeds to germinate quickly and evenly.

Septoria: The main disease of wheat in the UK. Septoria tritici can have devastating effects on wheat by removing green leaf area. It appears as grey/green striped lesions which expand and develop to eventually turn the whole leaf brown.

Set-aside: Land that is compulsorily removed from production for one or more years. Compensation is given towards the value of crop that could have been grown.

SFP: Single Farm Payment. The EU scheme ostensibly designed to simplify the subsidy of food production but soon became complex and bureaucratic.

Share (Plough) : That part of the plough which operates horizontally and cuts the furrow bottom.

Shuttle: A device on a tractor or handler which allows direction to be reversed at the flick of a lever with no requirement to use the clutch.

Side Knife: When combining crops such as canola where the foliage is dense and tangled, a vertical sideknife is used on the combine header to cut through the stems and prevent the header becoming entangled in the crop.

Sidlings: When working a field with multiple slopes, it may be necessary to traverse across the hill. The tractor and implement tend to slide down this slope or crab across the hill, these bouts are sidlings.

Silage: Silage is grass which is mown wilted chopped and ensiled in a clamp where anaerobic fermentation takes place. Thus most of the nutrients are maintained in the silage.

Silo: A tower, generally cylindrical made of steel or concrete used to store grain or silage in an airtight atmosphere. It is filled from the top and emptied at the bottom.

Slag: A by-product of the iron industry, slag consists of mainly silica and lime with many trace elements. This may be used to improve the fertility of grassland.

Slurry: Animal dung mixed with water and urine which can be handled as a semi-liquid.

Spear (Grain) : A tubular, pointed instrument about 2 metres long which has apertures that may be opened once it has been pushed into a pile of grain allowing a representative sample to be taken.

Sprayer: A term used for an implement used for applying pesticides or liquid fertiliser to crops. Generally nozzles convert liquid under pressure to droplets

Spreader: (Manure) spreader is an implement resembling a trailer which has powered rotors to chop and spread manure evenly.

Stone: Measure of weight equal to 14 lbs. 8 stone equalled one hundredweight.

Stook: A group of 6 or 8 sheaves of corn which were stacked on end in pairs to allow the grain and straw to dry.

Straight: Straight (fertiliser) is one which contains only one nutrient e.g. nitrogen or potash as opposed to a compound which contains more than one.

Straw: That part of the crop that is left after thrashing the grain. It may be baled for use as stock bedding or low grade feed or chopped and incorporated to help improve soil structure.

Strobilurin: A recent development in fungicides using chemicals extracted from another fungus. They have a suppressive effect on other fungi but also assist the plant in remaining green.

Stubble: The remains of the plant stem left behind after harvesting a crop.

Subsoil: That layer of soil normally below cultivation depth but which has a great effect on the performance of the topsoil.

Subsoiling is an operation where a deep cultivator runs through the subsoil at a depth of around 450 mm when the soil is dry to shatter it.

Sugar Beet: A variety of beet (*Beta vulgaris*) which is specifically grown because of its high sugar content which can be processed to produce quality sugars.

Sulphur: A non metallic, trace element which is essential in plant growth. Atmospheric deposition has been adequate to replenish soil reserves until recently when fossil fuel emissions have been 'cleaned up'. Sulphur (sulfur) must now be applied to crops in fertilisers.

Swath: A row of grass or straw which is laid ready for baling or similar operation.

Telescopic: Telescopic handlers are a development of the traditional forklift. They have a boom which can be raised or lowered within which is another section which can be extended to give greater height or reach. Most can have a variety of attachments fitted such as grain buckets manure forks bale grabs or pallet forks.

Thrashing Mill: Before combines most grain was separated from straw by means of permanently sited mills in farm buildings. The next step before combines were large mobile mills. The principles of thrashing and separation has changed little over the years.

Tillering: The stage a plant goes through when side shoots are developing which each may carry its own flower and ear. Each such shoot is a tiller.

Tilth: The quality of a seedbed. The finer the tilth the better protected the seeds are and the better the soil/seed contact for moisture transfer.

Tine: A rigid or sprung leg of a cultivator which carries a wearing 'point'.

Ton: A (metric) ton consists of 1000 kilograms. An imperial ton equals 1016 kg.

Top Dress: Applying fertiliser to the surface of soil (normally in a growing crop) so that rain will wash the nutrients into the soil.

Tramline: A method to mark a field by halting seed flow during drilling to leave blank strips in the crop which subsequent tractor journeys may be made. Essential for the accurate application of pesticides and fertiliser.

Weed: 'A plant growing in the wrong place.' End users have demanded fewer weed seeds in grain etc. over the years requiring fields to become weed free. Field margins however maintain the diversity necessary to support various 'weeds'.

Wheat: The major cereal crop grown in the UK. Wheat falls into two categories, hard, generally suitable for milling (flour) and soft, usually used for distilling animal feed and biscuit making.

Wild Oat: (Avena Fatua) A grass weed which has incredible survival traits. It can be a major problem in cereal crops where it reduces yield and grain quality.

Windrow: Similar to a swath. The crop is laid in rows to be dried by the wind and sun.

Yellow Rust: A disease of cereals which is generally controlled when treatments for other diseases are made. Yellow pustules appear on the leaf and develop between the veins to give a striped effect.

A short introduction to small scale surface mining

Before initiating the high grade explosive acquisition phase you should research small, medium and large mining companies in your country. Start with the companies listed on your national stock exchange and gain access to their prospectus or annual financial data. This is available on the company's site.

Consider creating a prospectus of your own altering an existing prospectus (PDF file) using a software such as Foxit PDF Editor which allows you to make changes and fill in your own details.

You may want to create a "mining cover" which involves the creation of a credible story – which will be your unofficial mining "project/business". This cover may serve as a deciding factor for the acquirement of high grade explosives from suppliers on the black market in your own country or from abroad. This cover may also prove to be crucial should you ever be compromised and persecuted by the system protectors of your country as it will contribute to create a reasonable doubt.

Consider buying some new or second hand equipment relating to prospecting to strengthen your cover story:

<http://www.goldrushtradingpost.com/>

or you can acquire some of the same equipment (used) on Ebay

Further studies

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mining>

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prospecting>

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mineral_exploration

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Surface_mining

<http://www.mining-technology.com/contractors/>

Glossary of Terms

Allah: "God"; Arabic Christians also worship "Allah," but an Allah of a very different sort.

Allahu Akhbar: "God is Great (-est)"; term of praise; war cry of Muslims.

Al-Taqiyya: religious/political deceit (sanctioned by Islam)

AH: "after Hijra"; the Islamic calendar's system of dating; employs lunar rather than solar years; as of January 2007, we are in AH 1428.

Ansar: "aiders" or "helpers"; Arabian tribesmen allied with Muhammad and the early Muslims.

Badr: first significant battle fought by Muhammad and the Muslims against the Quraish tribe of Mecca.

Caliph: title of the ruler or leader of the Ummah (global Muslim community); the head of the former Islamic Empire; the title was abolished by Kemal Attaturk in 1924 following the break-up of the Ottoman Empire and the founding of modern Turkey.

Compendium: book/intellectual work - a concise, yet comprehensive compilation of a body of knowledge.

Consolidate: meaning "unify", consolidation meaning unification

Cultural Marxist/Multiculturalist Alliance: the alliance of European political, cultural and media elites (cultural Marxists/multiculturalists) who support the implementation of multiculturalism/cultural Marxism/cultural relativism.

Cultural Marxism/multiculturalism: term describing the current Western European/US political/moral systems based on "political correctness" – a mix of Marxism, extreme egalitarianism, suicidal humanism, anti-nationalism, anti-Europeanism and capitalist globalism. The ML ideology or political platform (Maoist-Leninism) ML which is also a European hate ideology, was later refined "toned down" and disguised and incorporated into politically correct movements such as; feminism, pro-drugs, pro-sexual revolution, anti-racism, anti-fascism, anti-Christendom, anti-capitalism, gay and disability rights movements, environmentalism etc. (see chapters explaining the Frankfurt School). The current ideology is in fact a "communism light" or a deceptive form of communism which was created and propagated as soon as the Marxist-Leninists' understood that the Europeans globally (Western Europe, US, Canada, Australia) would not follow the example of their Russian comrades (in early 20th century). Feminism (including Sexual Revolution), egalitarianism, humanism are highly compatible and/or similar overlapping political concepts/ideologies. The purpose of cultural Marxism is to destroy or deconstruct Western Civilisation (where the Christian European patriarchy has dominated historically) and instead create the USASSR/EUSSR, a communist utopia based on Marxist-Leninist principles. In order to achieve this they must destroy traditional European social cohesion in society which is the basis for traditional European nation states. They are therefore focused on the gradual deconstruction of European cultures, identities and the traditional structures (nuclear family, traditional morality and patriarchal structures) which has dominated humanity for the last 300 000 years. They understood early that political indoctrination would not be enough. They must destroy the very fabric of Europeanism so they (together with humanists and capitalist globalists) pushed for mass-third world immigration. However, they made one critical mistake. They underestimated Islam which proved to be simply too resilient to be assimilated/pacified/feminised, even for them. Communism is often used when describing a complete ideology (economical principles included) while "cultural Marxism" does not describe economical principles.

Dar al-Islam: "House (Realm) of Islam"; Islamic territory ruled by Sharia law

Dar al-harb: "House (Realm) of War": territory ruled by infidels

Dar al-sulh: "House (Realm) of Truce": territory ruled by infidels but allied with Islam; territory ruled by Muslims but not under Sharia law

Dawah – invitation to Islam through a dialogical process. Can be categorised in some cases as the Islamic equivalent of a missionary

Dhimma: the pact of protection extended to non-slave "People of the Book", usually Jews, Christians, and Zoroastrians, which permitted them to remain nominally free under Muslim rule.

Dhimmi: Christians or Jews living in a Muslim controlled area, who has to pay a Jizya tax to be "protected", limited rights, not allowed to build churches or to repair churches etc. A Christian man has the same worth as a Muslim woman (who is worth 50% of that of a Muslim man), a Christian women is only worth 25% of a Muslim man

Dhimmitude: the status of Christians and Jews with limited rights living in a society dominated or controlled by Muslims, the Christians and Jews are treated like second class citizens, dhimmis are protected from physical abuse as long as they pay an extra Jizya tax

Eurabia: the merging of Europe and the Middle East.

Eurabia project (or EUs Eurabia project): EUs deliberate strategy to merge Europe with the Middle East.

Hadith: "report"; any of thousands of episodes from the life of Muhammad transmitted orally until written down in the eighth century AD; sahih (reliable or sound) hadiths are second only to the Quran in authority.

Hijra: "emigration"; Muhammad's flight from Mecca to Medina (Yathrib) in AD 622. Also referred to as Islamic emigration for the sake of Allah (demographic warfare). Hijra (demographic warfare) is an Islamic concept of war and it is being applied in the ongoing takeover of Europe.

Hudna: truce

Islam: "submission" or "surrender."

Jizya: the poll or head tax prescribed by Sura 9:29 of the Quran to be paid by Christians and Jews in Muslim-held territory.

Kaba: "cube"; the Meccan temple in which numerous pagan idols were housed before Muhammad's conquest of Mecca in AD 632, which is still the most venerated object in Islam; the Kaba's cornerstone, which is believed to have fallen from heaven, is the stone on which Abraham was to sacrifice his son, Ishmael (not Isaac).

MA100: (abbreviation for Multiculturalist Alliance 100) – refers to the political parties in Western Europe (approximately 100) who support multiculturalism.

Matriarch: from the word matri meaning mother.

Mecca: holiest city of Islam; place of Muhammad's birth in AD 570; its Great Mosque contains the Kaba stone; early period in Muhammad's life where more peaceful verses of the Quran were revealed; site of Muhammad's victory over the Quraish in AD 630.

Medina: "city," short for "city of the Prophet"; second holiest city of Islam; destination of Muhammad's Hijra (emigration) in AD 622; later period in Muhammad's life where more violent verses of the Quran were revealed; site of third major battle fought by Muhammad against the Quraish tribe from Mecca; formerly called Yathrib.

Muhammad: "the praised one."

Multiculturalism: see cultural Marxism

Muslim: one who submits.

MSM: mainstream media

Patriarch: from the word patri meaning father

PCCTS: abbreviation for Pauperes commilitones Christi Templique Solomonici (Latin) or Poor Fellow-Soldiers of Christ and of the Temple of Solomon (English), commonly known as the Knights Templar or the Order of the Temple (French: Ordre du Temple or Templiers). Certain sources indicate that the word Hierosalemitanis (meaning Jerusalem) is added at the end. However, in the majority of occurrences of this phrase, the word "Jerusalem" isn't mentioned. In certain occurrences Solomonici is written Salominici.

Pragmatical: logical

Quran (Kuran, Koran, etc.): "recitation"; according to Islam, the compiled verbatim words of Allah as dictated by Muhammad.

Quranic abrogation: An Islamic legal practice where Medina verses (violent verses) cancel the Mecca verses (peaceful verses).

Razzia: "raid"; acts of piracy on land or sea by Muslims against infidels

Sira: "life"; abbreviation of Sirat Rasul Allah, or "Life of the Prophet of God"; the canonical biography of the Prophet Muhammad written in the eighth century by Ibn Ishaq and later edited by Ibn Hisham; modern translation by Alfred Guillaume.

STD: sexually transmitted disease

Sunnah: the "Way" of the Prophet Muhammad; includes his teachings, traditions, and example.

Sura: a chapter of the Quran; Quranic passages are cited as Sura number:verse number, e.g., 9:5.

Uhud: second major battle fought by Muhammad against the Quraish tribe of Mecca.

Umar: second "rightly-guided" Caliph; ruled AD 634--44, succeeded Abu Bakr; conquered the Holy Land.

Ummah (umma): the global Muslim community; the body of Muslim faithful. One of the Bali bombers who was condemned to death was quoted as saying "these attacks are my gift to the Ummah" (his contribution to the global Islamic community and to Jihad).

Uthman: third "rightly-guided" Caliph; ruled AD 644--56, succeeded Umar; compiled the Quran in book form.

Yathrib: city to which Muhammad made the Hijra (emigration) in AD 622/AH 1; renamed Medina.













